Syllabus (in English) of the documents relating to England and ...

Digitized by Google

Library of

Princeton University.

Digitized by Google

Great Britain. Public record office

SYLLABUS

(IN ENGLISH)

OF THE DOCUMENTS

RELATING TO

ENGLAND AND OTHER KINGDOMS

CONTAINED IN THE COLLECTION KNOWN AS

"RYMER'S FŒDERA."

BY

SIR THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L.,

DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS.

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, AND WITH THE SANCTION OF THE LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF HER MAJESTY'S TREASURY.

VOL. II.

1377—1654.

LONDON:
LONGMAN & CO., AND TRÜBNER & CO., PATERNOSTER ROW;
ALSO BY
PARKER & CO., OXFORD; AND MACMILLAN & CO., CAMBRIDGE;
A. & C. BLACK, EDINBURGH; AND A. THOM, DUBLIN.

1873.

Digitized by Google

UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY
PRINCETON, N.J.

Digitized by Google

PRINCETON UNIVERSITY LIBRARY DUPL
32101 039443211

CONTENTS.

	Page
Preface - - - - - -	v
Syllabus - - - - - -	481

24442. VOL. II. a 2

421
.39
.906
v.2

OCT -3 1901 152246

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

PREFACE.

THE present volume contains the continuation of the Syllabus of Rymer's Fœdera from the first year of the reign of Richard II., A.D. 1377, down to 1654, the year in which that invaluable collection ends.

Extent of the Second Volume of the Syllabus.

In the preface to the First Volume I expressed my intention to examine critically the materials which had been added to Rymer's Collection in the Record Commission Edition, and to supply the deficiencies, as well as to correct the errors, that were to be found in the three previous editions. When I announced that intention, I was not fully aware of the magnitude of the task. I have since devoted many months to the examination of the new matter, and have collected ample materials for the purpose of carrying out my view, but I refrain from making them public, from a repugnance to oppress the reader with tedious details. I must, therefore, content myself with pointing out such shortcomings in the Record Commission Edition as are calculated either to mislead the student or to embarrass the inquirer. The reader, however, must not imagine that the instances here adduced exhaust the subject; there is in fact scarcely a document that has been added to Rymer's first volume in which there is not an error of some description, more or less grave.

Intended examination of the Record Commission Edition.

It would lead to a disquisition much longer than would be desirable, were I to enter into a detail of the particulars in which the Record Commission Edition fails to be an improvement upon the former editions, or to enumerate the many points in regard to which the expectations of those who have had occasion to consult it have been disappointed. Many persons have had just reason to complain of the negligence and inconsistency of its orthography and punctuation, as well as of its minor shortcoming, the want of

Different opinions respecting it.

Digitized by Google

typographical uniformity;[1] others of the great inaccuracy of its dates, and the faulty arrangement of its materials. On the other hand it is only fair to say that some have been found to eulogize it in unqualified terms of approbation. Opposing opinions as to its faults and its excellencies will doubtless continue to exist, despite the remarks which I feel bound to make on the present occasion.

Difference between Rymer's Edition and that of the Record Commission.

Before venturing on particulars it is necessary to point out the difference between Rymer's *own* Edition and that of the Record Commission.

Perhaps there are few works of the same nature, certainly none of the same magnitude, in which so few of its component parts can fairly be censured. It must, however, be allowed that exceptions may be taken to many of the pieces Rymer has introduced, as being of minor importance, and inconsistent with what seems to have been his original plan; but, regarding such articles as part of a whole, and in connexion with those which precede or follow them, the objection is of no great moment, turned though it has since been to a bad account; as furnishing a precedent to a future editor. Indeed Rymer himself was evidently conscious that some might consider certain articles admitted by him into his compilation as of little importance. In his address to the reader prefixed to his first volume, he remarks, "If some matters are here inserted which "appear of minor importance and unworthy of being printed, before "you rashly reject them remember the Cock of Æsop."

Whence Rymer derived his materials.

With some exceptions, Rymer made his selections from contemporaneous records, the authenticity of which cannot be challenged.[2] The information they afford is of infinitely greater value than the statements of the annalist, which are seldom more than the common rumour of the day, added to or diminished according to the judgment or credulity of the writer; whereas the records on which Rymer mostly relied are the solemn registrations of acts by persons

---

[1] In a great portion of the documents which have been added, especially in the first volume, many of the abbreviated forms of words are retained, with the use of an apostrophe instead of an extension of the word; such, for instance, as Ep'o for *Episcopo*, Angl' for *Anglia*, West' for *Westmonasterium*, fil' for *filius*, Sc'e for *Sanctæ*, dat' for *data* and *datum*, id' for *idus*, cancellar' for *cancellarius*, habend' & tenend' for *habendum et tenendum*. Proper names, both Christian and surnames, share the same fate; as Warin' fil' Ger', W. Elien' ep., R. com' de Mell'. &c. is constantly used for *et cætera*, even when the words occur in full in the Record. Besides this the diphthongs *æ* and *œ* are arbitrarily disregarded, whether the matter is obtained from records or printed books; thus in one page thirteen instances of the single vowel occur while there are about the same number with the double vowel occupying its place.

[2] See further on this subject at p.

Digitized by Google

properly appointed to perpetuate such facts. The accuracy of what they record cannot be doubted. They often correct, always illustrate, and frequently confirm the narrative of the chroniclers. No greater proof of the truth of this can be advanced than the fact, that during the eventful struggles which preceded the Civil war and the Revolution, all the arguments, by which the attacks upon the liberties of the subject were resisted or supported, were carefully adduced from the muniments of the kingdom, and not from its chronicles; both parties confidently appealed—not to abstract reasoning, but to the roll or membrane—to the very letter of the law—in justification of their several acts. Hence it has been not inaptly said that "England owes more to the glory of the pen than "to the sword, more to the vellum than to the banner, more to "the judge than to the baron."

Armed with the royal authority, Rymer had access, though not without restrictions, to the public muniments at that time deposited in the Tower of London, the Chapter House of Westminster Abbey, and the various repositories belonging to the Exchequer.[1] He rarely used foreign collections;[2] occasionally he has resorted to the ancient chroniclers of England. He, however, makes no allusion to this fact in his address to the reader. He merely says, "In this collec-"tion there is before you, *and for the most part from authentic* "*sources*, much information which you would expect to learn, but "will search for in vain, in the pages of our historians. You will "here find abundantly unfolded to your view those ancient memo-"rials which were concealed from the knowledge of the writers of "contemporary history." The introduction of matter from these annalists is the principal blot in Rymer's work; but something

---

[1] Dr. Clarke, speaking on this subject (MS. Rep. p. 287), says "Mr. Rymer's "sources appear to be of three descrip-"tions: (i.) well known; (ii.) but lately "known; (iii.) utterly unknown." This assertion will be presently noticed.

[2] It is evident from two or three instances that Rymer sought supplementary materials abroad. Two documents concerning the duel to be fought between the Kings of Aragon and Sicily in 1282 (Vol. II., pp. 226–230, and pp. 230–234) have these references, "*Ex archivo Reg. Palensi*" and "*Ex archivo Episcopi Albiensis.*" In his first volume, p. 688, there is a convention between Henry III. and Louis IX. dated in 1259, the French text of which is accompanied with a Latin translation in parallel columns, thus headed, "Ex quodam "Transcripto Archiepiscopi Burdegal, inter "alia, hanc Conventionem habemus Latine "redditam hisce verbis." There is another piece also which has the appearance of having been derived from abroad. It is the convention made in 1193 between Philip II. King of France and John, then Earl of Moreton, afterwards King of England. Rymer, however, may possibly have taken it from the "Codex Diplomaticus," of Leibnitz, where it is printed.

Digitized by Google

may still be said in extenuation, and some remarks to that effect will be found in the preface to the first volume.[1]

Extent of Rymer's collection.

Rymer commenced his collection with the reign of Henry the First, and brought it down to July 1586.

Extent of Sanderson's continuation.

After his death Robert Sanderson, his assistant, a man scarcely equal to the task, continued the work down to 1654, in which year the Fœdera ends, with the twentieth volume.[2]

The whole compilation, therefore, included a period of 553 years.

The second edition of the Fœdera.

The second edition, superintended by Sanderson and George Holmes,[3] was little more than a reprint of the original work, with corrections by the latter. It was commenced printing in 1727 and completed in 1735.

Though this second edition professes to be "summa fide collata et emendata," yet it will be found, on a careful examination, to possess many points of inferiority to the first edition. There has not been added a single instrument, nor even the few "Omissa" which Rymer had supplied, (in an Appendix) included in their proper places.

The Hague Edition.

The third, or Hague Edition, was begun in 1737 and finished in 1745.

Peculiarities of the three editions.

The peculiarities of these three editions, having been fully described in my preface to the First Volume (p. xcvi), need not be further enlarged upon.

The Record Commission Edition.

The fourth edition was that published by the Record Commission. To illustrate the difference between it and the preceding editions, it is necessary to give a brief résumé of what I advanced in the preface to the first volume. A Select Committee of the House of Commons having been appointed in the year 1800 to inquire into the state of the Public Records of the Realm, they presented their report to the House on the 4th of July 1800. Upon the foundation of that report an address of the House was presented to His Majesty George III., praying him to command that such steps should be taken, as he should think fit, to carry out the subject of the prayer of the House

---

[1] At p. xlv. will be found a list of those pieces which Rymer excerpted from the ancient chronicles, amounting to 34, while those of a like nature introduced by Dr. Clarke are no fewer than 89.

[2] The last instrument with a date is a news letter from Paris of March 22d, 1654. After that there are two others without dates, but their contents shew that they were written some time in the course of the same year.

[3] Holmes seems to have only superintended the republication of twelve volumes. The re-impression of the other eight is attributed to Sanderson.

Digitized by Google

of Commons. A Royal Commission was thereupon issued under the royal sign manual. Among the measures, which that commission gave authority to execute, was one which the Select Committee of the House of Commons had especially recommended, viz., a continuation of Rymer's Fœdera. The Select Committee reported that the State Papers published in Rymer's Fœdera, commencing "in the year "1134,[1] do not come lower in date than the first six years of "Charles II., during the Usurpation, and that it was desirable to "have this work completed by a supplementary selection of such "other important papers as were omitted by the original com-"pilers, and also to have it continued to the Revolution, or even to "the accession of the House of Hanover."

Difficulties of the Record Commissioner in finding an editor.

The commissioners, appointed by royal authority for the execution of the measures recommended by the House of Commons, bestowed early attention on the Fœdera; but their great difficulty was to find a person competent to undertake what the House of Commons had recommended. Mr. Samuel Lysons and other antiquaries having declined the offers of the commissioners, several years elapsed before they were able to meet with any one, whom they considered qualified for the editorship of the work. They had the mortification on no less than four occasions to record their want of success.[2] At length, on the 25th of March 1808, nearly eight years after the commission was issued, the secretary reported to the board that Dr. Adam Clarke, on account of his extreme learning and indefatigable industry, had been recommended as a fit person to undertake the work.[3] Having been accepted as editor by the commissioners, he was requested to read the Essay which he had written on the best mode of carrying into effect a compilation to form a supplement and continuation of Rymer's Fœdera.[4] The Essay was approved, and he was thereupon directed to prepare two schemes, one for the first volume of a supplement and the other for a first volume of a continuation to the Fœdera, in accordance with the recommendation of the Select Committee of the House of Commons.

Dr. Adam Clarke appointed.

His Essay on the Fœdera.

[1] This is an error. Rymer's Fœdera begins 27 May 1101.

[2] See Minutes of the Record Commissioners of 16 Sept. 1806, 23 March, 21 July, and 16 Dec. 1807.

[3] On the 27th of February 1808, Mr. John Caley, secretary to the Record Commission, directed Dr. Clarke to "prepare an Essay on the best mode of carrying into effect a compilation to form a supplement and continuation to Rymer's Fœdera, for the inspection of the Commissioners.

[4] The Essay bears date the 18th of March 1808, and is the first of the four reports which are published in the General Report of the Commissioners on the Public Records in 1812 (pp. 115–123).

Digitized by Google

Dr. Clarke's first scheme may be divided under three heads;—but he must be allowed to speak for himself, inasmuch as exception will be taken to much that he has advanced.

He condemns Rymer for commencing his work in 1101.

"Few, who have consulted the Fœdera, have thought that Mr. "Rymer commenced his work at the most proper period. Neither the "year 1101, nor the accession of Henry I., constitutes any remark-"able era in our annals or history; he should at least have gone "back as far as the Norman Conquest in 1066. This is a remark-"able era; none, indeed, more so, previously to the Revolution; it "brought about changes, the influence of which has been felt "through every period of our history, from that time to the present "day.

"Should it be said 'that we cannot in general depend upon the "'authenticity of the different instruments which occur prior to the "'accession of Henry I.,' it may be answered, that we have a great "variety of documents previously to that time, the authenticity of "which cannot be questioned; and several others, which though "not indubitably genuine, may be proved to stand on as fair a "ground as many in the Fœdera. It is true, that by statute of "Westminster, 3 Edw. I. c. 89, the year 1189, or the first year of "Richard I., is assigned as the commencement of the legal term, "defined within the time of memory; but this certainly cannot be "understood as stigmatizing with uncertainty the accounts we "have of previous transactions; had this been so understood, and "had the Fœdera been constructed upon this definition, some of "the most important and valuable of its materials had never seen "the light. And if all prior to that time were to be considered "dubious or uncertain, many important articles in the Fœdera, and "in our ancient historians, as well as numerous important laws, "must be rejected as presumptively spurious. Even Père Har-"douin, the most fastidious of chronological critics, would enter "his protest against such a conclusion.

"With the utmost deference then, and perfectly under correction, "I submit the opinion, that the supplement to Rymer, projected by "the right honourable the commissioners, should embrace not only "the period of time which that work comprehends, but also the "time antecedent to it, at least from the Norman Conquest. If "legitimate materials can be procured to fill up the chasm, as well "as that from the 2nd of Henry I. in 1103, to the second after the "accession of Stephen in 1137, it will be a consummation devoutly "to be wished.

Digitized by Google

"There is no paper in the Fœdera for any of these periods. The "first indeed, does not come within the time it comprehends. At "any rate, it can neither injure nor retard the undertaking, to "collect, in the course of search for other materials, all that seems "to be proper to fill up the chasm, from the Norman Conquest to "the accession of Henry I. These may be carefully examined "according to the rules of diplomatic criticism; the uninteresting "and spurious rejected, and those worthy of the work inserted in "their proper places." . . . . . .

In his further reports Dr. Clarke has made the following remarks on the same subject[1]:—"That the collection should commence at so "late a period as the accession of Henry I. could, in my opinion, "never have been the design of the original projector; for as he "wished that all papers and instruments which were curious and use-"ful for the illustration of the English history, should form a part "of the great aggregate collection, so he must have designed that "the work should ascend at least to the termination of what may "be called our fabulous times, and take in every authentic instru-"ment, whether Saxon or Latin, that might cast even one steady "ray of light on the subject. Why Mr. Rymer should not have "done this we may readily conjecture, and conjecture, too, with "the most plausible appearance of truth. It would have con-"sumed much time; and have been extremely laborious and "perplexing. I feel, in some respects, competent to deliver an "opinion on this subject, from the difficulties I have experienced in "the researches I have made in the period preceding the accession "of King Stephen, or rather of Henry II., when the Fœdera may "be properly said to commence; as there are only seven papers in "the reign of Stephen, and only two in the long reign of Henry I., "where it professes to begin. In both these reigns several docu-"ments of considerable importance will be found in the collection "now in hand."

Exculpation of Rymer.

Much could be said in answer to Dr. Clarke's remarks, repeated by him in several places; but it will probably suffice if I observe in reply, that Rymer commenced his work with the earliest political document found on record in this country, Domesday Book, of course, excepted. He had explored every source at his command and within his knowledge. The reason for his not beginning earlier was not that which Dr. Clarke apologetically assigns, viz., that

[1] Dated 13 May 1809 and 15 March 1810.

Digitized by Google

"it would have consumed too much time, and have been ex-"tremely laborious and perplexing," but that he could not discover any document appropriate to his purpose of an earlier date than the one he gave to the world as the first article in compilation. Rymer was employed in gathering his materials more than eleven years before he commenced printing; and it is clear, from what has been reported of him by eye-witnesses, that want of zeal and laborious painstaking could not, with any justice, be attributed to him.[1] It is a fact beyond dispute that he left behind him, in addition to what he has printed, more materials than Dr. Clarke and his assistants ever collected. Had Rymer discovered any important matter of an earlier date than 1101, it is folly to suppose that he would have rejected it. Even the most diligent are liable to commit an oversight; but Rymer, though severely tested on this point, has not been found wanting. It must be remembered that he had not the records at any of the public repositories unreservedly at his command, and he could only use those which were brought to him. The surprise in fact is, that Rymer, with nothing in the shape of index, scarcely an inventory, to guide him, has done so much; not that he has done so little. But what has Dr. Clarke done to supply the omissions of which he complains? He has printed *fourteen* articles of the reign of William I., and *four* of the reign of William II., not one of which ought properly to have been inserted in the Fœdera. Thus Dr. Clarke, for the 34 years which he condemns Rymer for passing over, was not able, with all his diligence, to communicate to the world more than eighteen documents, to fill the chasm between the Norman Conquest and the year 1101; and not one of those he has given, be it remembered, is a treaty or convention earlier than the first supplied by Rymer, Forgetting the apology he had already assigned for what he terms Rymer's "negligence," Dr. Clarke offers another reason why Rymer commenced the work with the year 1101.[2] "I am led to the con-"clusion," he says, "that Rymer's plan was originally to publish "regal and public acts only, and such as he found *sealed* or other-"wise unequivocally authenticated; and this was probably the "reason why he commenced the work with the first year of the

Why he commenced his work in 1101.

Dr. Clarke's additions to Rymer.

[1] It is an undoubted fact that Rymer collected and arranged by himself the whole of the fifteen volumes which appeared under his editorship. He does not acknowledge to have seen any previous plan, or to have had any digests, tables, or calendars to facilitate his researches. See my remarks on this subject in the Preface to the First Volume of the Syllabus.

[2] In Report dated 13 May 1809.

Digitized by Google

" reign of Henry I.; as prior to that period he found no *sealed* " public instruments, and probably few or none such existed." This apology, it must be stated, was offered after Dr. Clarke had himself found that he was not able to bring forward a single proof of Rymer's "negligence."

Dr. Clarke recommends a new edition of the Fœdera, instead of a supplement and continuation.

Little more than a year had elapsed after Dr. Clarke had issued the Essay, from which the above copious extracts have been taken, when he appears to have changed the opinions he had expressed relative to the supplement and continuation which the Select Committee of the House of Commons had recommended; and he now brings forward another scheme, which is nothing less than a new edition of the Fœdera, upon a more scientific and methodical arrangement. I need not recapitulate his arguments, as I have entered fully into the question in the Preface to the First Volume of the Syllabus (p. ciii).

The Commissioners authorize him to proceed with a new edition.

The Record Commissioners were indisposed for some months to entertain Dr. Clarke's proposition, but in a report dated 15th March 1810 he pressed it upon them more strongly than before. He concludes with these words, "I now look up to " their decision; it shall be law to me, and for ever lay the " question at rest." This last appeal to the commissioners effected Dr. Clarke's object. They gave way, and authorised him, on the 24th of March 1810, to proceed with this new edition, now the subject in course of examination.

His charges against Rymer's Edition.

The deficiencies imputed by Dr. Clarke to Rymer's Edition, and which his new edition was intended to remove, come under three heads; viz., (1) defectiveness of the publication; (2) the unimportance and dubiousness of many of the documents he has printed; (3) the impropriety of inserting others in the collection. Under each of these heads it will be necessary to say a few words.

(1.) Defectiveness of the publication, according to Dr. Clarke.

At pp. v. and lxxxv. of the Preface to the First Volume of the Syllabus I have pointed out some of Rymer's omissions; I need not therefore recapitulate them. These, however, are not the omissions alluded to by Dr. Clarke; indeed he was not aware of them, consequently has not supplied them. The omissions to which he more especially refers are of all materials anterior to the year 1101.

Six hundred articles in the first volume added by Dr. Clarke.

Dr. Clarke states that six hundred articles have been added to the first volume of the Record Edition of the Fœdera. The limits of this preface will not permit me to point out those which may properly be considered as coming within the original plan of the Fœdera. Neither shall I enter into conjectural reasoning with

Digitized by Google

respect to such of them as, having been accessible to Rymer, were nevertheless, rejected by him; but as, in the Introduction to the Record Edition, it has been stated that it has been "satisfactorily proved to the commissioners that several important instruments have been discovered which were unknown to Rymer and his associates, and introduced into the Fœdera," it can hardly be deemed invidious if I investigate the claims which the new articles have to a place in the Record Commission Edition. The justification which I conceive to be due to Rymer demands that this should be done.

Number added for the reign of William I.

Of these new instruments fourteen[1] belong to the reign of William I., but not one of them can be assigned to an earlier date than 1069; nor ought any of them to have been introduced into the Fœdera, unless the principle had been avowedly relaxed upon which such a work should be framed. In that case the letter which Pope Alexander II. sent to the King by Lanfranc on his returning to England from Rome might have been admitted, had the source from which it is derived been unimpeachable. It is however, only found *in a collection of transcripts made for Archbishop Parker*, in the sixteenth century, and was taken from a "Passionale" Martyrology, then in private hands.[2] Rymer would certainly have rejected it had he been collecting materials for the history of that reign, on the ground that it was not a matter of record. Eight out of the fourteen articles above mentioned are merely personal or local, and of the same character as numerous other instruments of that period; if these eight ought to have been inserted, then unquestionably all others of a like nature should have found a place there as well; a course which would have extended the number to one thousand at least. Four of the articles in question relate to the internal affairs of the kingdom; why they were selected, while numerous documents of a similar kind but much more interesting,

---

[1] The sources of these articles are—

Three are taken from original instruments, viz., one in the Cottonian library, one in Westminster Abbey, and one in the Harleian collection of charters.

Four are taken from the "Chartæ Antiquæ," then in the Tower of London.

Three from the "Red Book" of the Exchequer.

One from a copy of an "Inspeximus" at Canterbury.

One from a manuscript at Cambridge.

Two from printed "Chronicles," one being a forged charter from Ingulfus; the other being extracts from Walsingham and Ordericus.

[2] Epistola Alexandri Papæ ad Wilhelmum conquisitorem, e quodam vetusto libro ecclesiæ Cantuar vocato Passionale S. Ignacii jam in manibus Mag. Bower. (Nasmith's Catal. of MSS. in C. C. C. C., No. 298, Art. 19.)

Digitized by Google

remain unnoticed, it is impossible to conceive. The fourteenth article is nothing but two short excerpts from the testament of William I., taken from annalists, and which ought not to have found a place in the Fœdera; one derived from a work written in the latter half of the fifteenth century, and the other from the Ecclesiastical History of Ordericus Vitalis.

Number added for the reign of William II.

For the reign of William II., only four have been inserted by Dr. Clarke in his edition,[1] and they are equally inappropriate, being being only illustrative of private and local history. The same question again suggests itself: why were these selected, and others of the same character omitted?

From the above analysis it will be seen, that notwithstanding Dr. Clarke's condemnation of Rymer for not commencing the work with the Norman Conquest, he himself was unable to bring forward a single treaty or convention, or indeed any instrument which had a just claim to be inserted in the Fœdera, for the reigns of the first two Norman kings. Nor was he able to supply more than eighteen articles; whereas he might have found several hundreds of the same description, and of far more value and interest than those he has selected.

Additions for the reign of Henry I.

Dr. Clarke was not more successful in supplementing the diplomatic documents of the reign of Henry I. It is true he has added thirty-one articles to those which Rymer had collected, but not one of them is a treaty or convention. Out of the thirty-one in question, he has taken five from the printed chronicles of Brompton, Malmesbury, Eadmer, and Hoveden, and another printed book of modern authority.[2] Of the whole number he has only derived four from original documents; the others are of second-hand authority, although in two instances the originals are extant, from which the copies were taken. And here too, in those which he has collected he has not selected the best; but has allowed others of the same description but of more importance to remain unnoticed. Twenty-one out of the thirty-one[3] are nothing but royal charters granting

[1] Of these four, one only is published from an original document (MS. Cott. Augustus II., art. 53). Another is taken from the same library, and is referred to as "Galba C. iv. 157," a manifest error for Tiberius C. ix., art. 2 f. 45; it is a chartulary of Waltham Abbey, written three centuries after this reign. The other two are from copies in the archives of Rochester and Durham Cathedrals respectively.

[2] Archbishop Parker's "Antiquitates Britannicæ."

[3] The sources of the 31 additional documents are the following:

Four from *original instruments*; in the British Museum three; in the Chapter House, Westminster, one.

Eleven from the Chartæ Antiquæ in the Tower. Of one of them *two originals* are

Digitized by Google

estates or privileges to persons or communities, entirely of a private nature, and entirely alien to the Fœdera. They are of an interesting nature, no doubt, but the same may be said of almost every document of that period.[1]

---

extant, containing an Anglo-Saxon text of the grant.

Two from the Red Book of the Exchequer.

One from a *copy* in an "Inspeximus" of Edward IV.

Seven from manuscripts; two at Cambridge, one at Rochester, four in the Cottonian collection in the British Museum.

Five from printed chronicles; as above-mentioned.

One writ (in Latin and Anglo-Saxon) from a printed book (Parker's "Antiquitates Britannicæ").

The only documents among these which have any just pretensions to insertion in the Fœdera are the correspondence with the See of Rome, and a letter from the King to the Archbishop of Canterbury upon the success of the Norman Expedition. These five documents are taken on the authority of printed chronicles alone; except *one*, which also exists in an ancient Cottonian MS. (Claudius A. I., art. 4), wherein may be found another instrument of equal importance, that has been overlooked by the editor.

[1] Added to this, Dr. Clarke has committed, at p. 8, an anachronism, which proves his incapacity to deal with diplomatic documents. He ought to have known that a charter in which King Henry styles himself "Dominus Hiberniæ" could not have been granted by Henry *the First*, in as much as Henry *the Third* was the first English monarch of that name who bore the title of "Lord of Ireland." The names of the witnesses to the charter, too, ought to have awakened his suspicion, if the title of the king even escaped his observation. Moreover, if he had taken the slightest trouble, he would have found the grant enrolled on the Charter Roll of the 33rd year of the reign of Henry III., and referred to in the Calendar printed by the Record Commission, with which he certainly ought to have been acquainted; but, instead of entering upon any research, he published the document from a printed book, in which it was erroneously assigned to the 33rd of Henry I., just 116 years before its proper date.

While on the subject of taking instruments from printed books, it may be mentioned that two other charters of this reign, said to be taken from MSS., have been extracted from printed books, as it is clear the MSS. were never consulted, for the rubric of one of those charters expressly ascribed it to the reign of Henry III. It would be unjust to Dr. Clarke not to state that he has corrected a serious anachronism committed by Rymer. At pp. 36, 37, Rymer printed a royal edict dated, as he believed, on the 26th of May in the 20th year of the reign of Henry II., whereas the document belonged to the 20th of Henry III.

Rymer ought not to have overlooked the fact that the charter was "given by the "hand of the venerable father Ralph, Bi-"shop of Chichester, our Chancellor," who unquestionably held that office from 1226 to 1244, and he might have seen the instrument enrolled on the Charter Roll of 20 Henry III., but having found a full copy of it in *Liber B.* of the Exchequer, he transcribed and printed it without due consideration. Dr. Clarke, however, as I have said, corrected Rymer's inaccuracy, and has printed the document in its right place in vol. i. p. 227, under the year 1236. While on the subject of anachronisms I may refer to another which Rymer has committed.

In his first volume he has printed an obligatory writing of the Lady Thalesia de Marchia relating to the delivery of the castle of Blankaford to Prince Edward, which bears the date "Secunda feria post festum Septem Fratrum," A.D. 1255. Rymer, not having reduced this date, has placed the document between those dated 13 and 18 October (i. 569), and left a blank against it in his chronological index; but the Dominical letter of that year being C, and the Feast of the Seven Martyred Brethren (10 July) falling on a Saturday, the true date is the 12th of July, which happened on the *feria secunda* or Monday following. It is therefore misplaced too late by 26 or 27 documents; and the same anachronism is retained by Dr. Clarke. One more, again, of Rymer's anachronisms may here be pointed out. A commission of James [IV.] dated at Edinburgh 19 July, anno

Digitized by Google

To the reign of Stephen, Dr. Clarke has added only *eight* articles. Three relate to the canonization of Edward the Confessor, which, though historical and interesting, are scarcely admissible into such a work as the Fœdera; four are royal charters of a local or personal nature; and the eighth is a papal bull in favour of Westminster Abbey.

Additions for the reign of Henry II.

For the reign of Henry II. fifty-four pieces were added by the new editor. *Twenty-nine* of these are certainly in unison with Rymer's plan; but the others are inconsistent with the design of the work, *fourteen* having been taken from *printed chronicles*,[1] *three* from *published books*,[2] and *one* from an inspeximus charter, several centuries later than the original document, which is still in existence.

Additions for the reign of Richard I.

For the reign of Richard I. the new editor contributed thirty-eight articles; of these eleven are extracts from *printed chronicles*, two are taken from *modern* transcripts, one is an excerpt from an enrolment three centuries after the date of the document, and seventeen are derived from the rolls called "Cartæ Antiquæ," which were made up a full century after the charters had been granted, and which, moreover, do not come within the scope of Rymer's collection.

Letter from the Old Man of the Mountain.

I cannot conclude my remarks on the supplemented articles for the reign of Richard I. without calling especial attention to one of the pieces in question. It is a letter from the Sheekh ul Jibel, commonly known as the Old Man of the Mountain,—"Vetus de Monte."

Rymer, at p. 71 of his first volume, has published, without any reference to the source whence he derived it, a letter from "the Old Man" to Leopold Duke of Austria, vindicating King Richard from the murder of the Marquis of Montferrat. Upon this document Dr. Clarke, in one of his reports to the Commissioners on the Public Records, makes the following remarks:—

"Before I finish my observations on those papers in the Fœdera, "which appear to have no higher authority than what they derive

---

regni 22, authorizing Andrew, bishop of Murray, to renew peace and alliance with King Henry [VIII.] after the death of the late King Henry [VII.], his father, is placed by Rymer under the year 1427 (as if those princes were James I. of Scotland and Henry VI. of England respectively) in the stead of 1509, no fewer than 82 years before its proper date.

[1] Eleven from Hoveden, two from Ralph de Diceto, and one from Brompton.

[2] Labbe's Collection of Councils, Becket's Epistles, and Selden's Titles of Honour.

Digitized by Google

" from their insertion in that work, I beg leave to mention an " instrument under the year 1192 (? 1193) professing to be a letter " from "VETUS DE MONTE" the شيخ الجبل Sheekh ul Jibel (a chief " of a branch of the Hassanian dynasty, who, with several thousands " of his followers, were then settled at Mount Lebanon,) to Leopold " Duke of Austria, vindicating Richard K. of England from the " murder of the Marquis of Mountferrat. Most of our historians " have been struck with the importance and curious nature of this " instrument, and it has often been alleged in vindication of our " national honour. On this account, I have regretted that Mr. " Rymer did not produce his authority for its insertion; and I " have endeavoured to supply the defect by inquiring on all hands " for the *original*. But all my searches for such an original as the " letter itself pretends to be derived from have been fruitless; and, " with great deference to the judgment of His Majesty's Commis- " sioners, I state my opinion that the instrument in question is a " FORGERY, and is utterly unworthy of a place in the Fœdera."

Dr. Clarke then proceeds to give his reasons for arriving at the conclusion that the letter is a *forgery*. They are perfectly logical, and are unanswerable. In another passage in the same Report, he speaks of "the inconsistency and absurdity of the Sheekh's letter," and describes it "as an ill-contrived forgery, which nothing but the " ignorance of the times could have kept concealed." Yet, notwithstanding this condemnation, he actually prints another spurious letter on the same subject; on the ground that "it is certainly of " equal importance and authority with the preceding," although he knew that neither would bear the test of diplomatic criticism.

Small worth of the additions made by Dr. Clarke.

Having brought this analysis down from the Norman Conquest to the end of the reign of Richard I., a period of 133 years, it would be a waste of the reader's time, and a trial of his patience, to continue it further. One fact, however, must be pointed out; although 149 pieces have been added, yet only *one* of them is of primary importance;[1] and that one is derived from a printed book[2] and not from a record. Moreover, it had been designedly omitted by Rymer, because he had obtained from a *record* the ultimatum or final convention between the two parties, in the next year. While

[1] The convention of truce between the King of England and the King of France, as ordained and sworn by the French plenipotentiaries, 23 July 1194.

[2] It was, perhaps, the bad example of Sanderson in reprinting a large quantity of matter from Thurloe's State Papers, that induced Dr. Clarke to propose in his Second Report the use of printed books.

Digitized by Google

on the subject of rejection, it may be mentioned that the new editor, in more than one instance, has used some of Rymer's materials which he had collected (known as his Collectanea), but had afterwards rejected.

Errors in the Record Edition.

It may be generally stated, as will be pretty evident from the annexed note, that the pages devoted to the reigns from William I. to Henry III. are replete with errors and redundancies.[1]

---

[1] In fifty articles taken indiscriminately from the First Volume, I have found more errors than I should care to count. I give a few of them for the purpose of affording the reader an opportunity of judging for himself whether the strictures I have passed on the Record Commission Edition are just or the reverse.

Vol.	Page	Art.	
I.	3	2	Hamrici filii regis *for* Henrici filii regis.
I.	8	4	The article dated 22 Nov., 33 Henry I., A.D. 1132, *should be* 33 Henry III. A.D. 22 Nov. 1248.
I.	9	3	The article placed without date in the reign of Henry I. *should be* 1177, 23 Henry II.
I.	9	4	The article placed without date in the reign of Henry I. *should be* 25 Dec. 1174.
I.	12	2	Adam Basset *for* Radulphus Basset. (*See* the fac-simile.)
I.	14	3	Bull of Pope Lucius II. under 1144 *should be* Lucius III., A.D. 1182. This error is inexcusable, as Rymer, p. 9, in printing the Bull writes, "Segillo perdito non constat utrum iste Papa sit Lucius II. an III."
I.	16	1	Adrinchein *for* Abrinchen. Rymer, vol. i. p. 12, has given the word correctly. Three other errors in this instrument.
I.	21	1	Bull of Pope Alexander IV. in 1257, printed as a bull of Alexander III., A.D. 1162. Rymer has committed the like error, but it is uncorrected.
I.	21	2	Bull of Pope Alexander IV. in 1257, printed as bull of Alexander III., A.D. 1162. Rymer also falls into the same error (vol. i. p. 20).
I.	21	3	Bull of Pope Alexander IV. in 1257, printed as bull of Alexander III., A.D. 1162. Rymer has committed the same error, but it is uncorrected.
I.	42	1 & 6	Arnulf Lexon.' Episcopo *for* Arnulf Lexoviæ; error twice repeated.
I.	46	2	Will'o de Janual' *for* Willelmo de Lanval'.
I.	48	1, 2, 3	Lexon' *for* Lexov', three times repeated.
I.	49	1	E. Winton' elect' *for* Gaufrido Winton' Elect'; inexcusable, as the name had been already printed correctly.
I.	80	2	Under the year 1200, a bull of Pope Innocent IV. [A.D. 1245] has been printed as belonging to Pope Innocent III. Rymer had first committed the error, and Dr. Clarke has left the mistake uncorrected.
I.	80	4	Under the year 1200, a bull of Pope Innocent IV. [A.D. 1245] has been printed as belonging to Pope Innocent III. Rymer had committed the error, but Dr. Clarke has left the mistake uncorrected.
I.	81	1	Under the year 1200, a bull of Pope Innocent IV. [A.D. 1245] has been printed as belonging to Innocent III. Rymer had committed the error, but Dr. Clarke has left the mistake uncorrected.
I.	83	4	Apud Rupem Aurinall *for* apud Rupem Aurivall. In the same page Dr. Clarke had elsewhere given the word correctly.
I.	85	6	Apud Lich' *for* apud Loches.
I.	86	1	Quarto *for* quinto.
I.	91	1	A bull of Pope Alexander IV., A.D. 1250, printed as a bull of Alexander III., 1204. Rymer also fell into the error of assigning the bull to 1204.

Digitized by Google

I have now shown that the *defectiveness* with which Dr. Clarke charges Rymer is wholly without foundation.

Another of his charges against Rymer is, that he has printed unimportant documents.

(2.) Dr. Clarke's opinion of the unimportance of many of the documents printed by Rymer.

There can be no doubt that this charge is, to a certain extent, well founded; in so far as, Rymer has inserted many pieces in his collection which are not covered by the title of his work.

For instance, he prints the charter of the Empress Maude creating Milo de Gloucester Earl of Hereford, and assigns this remarkable

---

Vol.	Page.	Art.	
I.	95	4	Decimo *for* vicesimo.
I.	96	4	Scurmannis *for* Sturmannis.
,,	,,	,,	Scatum *for* scottum.
,,	,,	,,	Gunonem *for* Juvenem.
,,	,,	,,	Scurimannos *for* Sturmannos.
,,	,,	,,	Gratia nostra *for* genere vestro.
,,	,,	,,	Lucegar *for* Lutegar.
I.	97	4	Quam nobis *for* quod vobis.
,,	,,	,,	Intolerabilis *for* intestabilis.
I.	98	3	Remerium *for* Reinerum.
,,	,,	,,	Lamul *for* Lanval.
,,	,,	5	Quilibet *for* quemlibet.
,,	,,	,,	Quæ tamen pertinent *for* quantum pertinet.
,,	,,	,,	Hæc autem carta liberatur Roberto de Veteri Ponte custodienda, omitted by Dr. Clarke.
,,	99	1	Ruffiham *for* Ruffi hominum.
I.	100	4	Glanvill *for* Camvill.
,,	,,	,,	"Sub eadem forma scribitur omnibus de episcopatu Eliensi quod sint intendentes ab illo die Comiti Sarum," omitted by Dr. Clarke.
I.	101	6	Hoeni de Keneliac *for* Hoeni de Keveliac.
I.	102	3	Qua unquam melius *for* quo unquam cum melius.
I.	106	3	Walamus *for* Walaranus.
I.	113	6	Breante *for* Breaute.
I.	117	1	Ten errors.
I.	117	4	Several gross errors; in one place seven lines omitted, in another seven words.
I.	121	1	Barteny *for* Marteny.
I.	121	5	Nostra *for* vestra.
I.	134	2	Inde *for* videre.
,,	,,	,,	Dicti *for* præ dicti.
,,	,,	,,	Vobis mittimus, *omitted*.
,,	,,	,,	Vestrum *for* nostrum.
I.	135	1	Uni cum *for* amicum.
I.	135	3	Rex Scotiæ salutem, *omitted*.
I.	135	4	Non *for* ideo.
I.	136	2	Dum *for* unde.
I.	140	3	Ten errors.
I.	141		The errors on this page are too numerous to notice.
I.	142		The errors on this page are too numerous to notice.
I.	143		The errors on this page are too numerous to notice.
I.	144		The errors on this page are too numerous to notice.
I.	176	4	Aliquin *for* aliquando.
,,	,,	,,	Verum *for* unde
I.	193	4	A document placed under 1229 instead of 1262.

Digitized by Google

reason for it: "Qua charta de creando comite antiquiorem non extare creditur." These words are omitted by Dr. Clarke, but it would have been still better had he omitted the charter itself, as it certainly does not deserve a place in the Fœdera. Rymer likewise prints a charter of Henry Fitz-Empress to Ranulph Earl of Chester, of a somewhat similar nature; and several other pieces, which, however they may illustrate trifling points in history, are not of sufficient authority to be published with original *diplomata* relating to public history and foreign policy; with which, in fact, they have nothing in common. As Rymer proceeds lower down, he undoubtedly introduces documents relating to domestic affairs much more liberally than he has done in his earlier volume, so that at length they become quite equal in number to those which relate to political and commercial matters. These documents, though highly interesting, are certainly inconsistent with the title and original design of the Fœdera, and Rymer may be justly censured for introducing such materials into his work.[1]

(3.) His opinion of the impropriety of making public some of the documents printed by Rymer.

The third charge urged against Rymer is, that the Fœdera "contains several documents which, however authentic, are perhaps "improper to be published."[2] By this remark, Dr. Clarke means "papers and letters which disclose certain secrets of government, "which it must be ever prudent to conceal, viz., the letters and "communications of *spies*;" and he adds "that in such a work

[1] As examples of the documents inserted by Rymer, which, though highly interesting, are out of place in such a work as a Fœdera, I here select some particular instances which may more effectually illustrate my meaning than a mere general description can do:—

Two precepts from the King to the Sheriff of Cambridgeshire, dated 7th November 1305 (vol. ii., p. 974), the one commanding him publicly to forbid tournaments, jousts, adventures, or lance-games (*hastiludia*) in the town of Cambridge, or within five miles thereof, according to the charter of Henry III. granted to the University, and the other commanding him to arrest Thomas Pecche and nine others, by name, who had proclaimed jousts in the town, though forbidden by the mayor. Five days afterwards (vol. ii., p. 975) the King, being at Chertsey, issued a like writ to the Sheriff of Oxfordshire, commanding him publicly to forbid the jousts proposed to be holden in Oxford, and to arrest any persons attempting the same. Again, on the 22nd of January 1306 (vol. ii., p. 980), a royal precept was issued to the Sheriff of Oxfordshire, commanding him publicly to forbid the holding of any tournaments, joustings, &c. in the town of Oxford or within the distance of 12 miles, for the sake of the quiet of the masters and scholars of the University (vol. viii., p. 363). John, son of Lord Grey of Warke, and Richard de Ledes, are to fight two Scotchmen at Carlisle. As pages could be filled with notices of such documents, it is unnecessary to instance others, especially when the "Analysis of the Fœdera" gives them in hundreds.

[2] Such as letters of congé d'élire, of royal assent, restitution of temporalities, licences of commendam, grants of pensions, proclamations on domestic matters, apprehension of felons, grants to private individuals.

Digitized by Google

" the intelligence communicated by a spy should never be inserted, " unless it tend to develop some strong or important fact which, " without such assistance, would remain obscure, and destitute " of its diplomatic causes and consequences." What was his object in bringing this forward as a blemish in the Fœdera, I have not been able to discover. He certainly adduces no instance to justify his condemnation, and I am not aware of the existence of any.

He himself follows the plan which he had condemned.

These are the three great shortcomings in the Fœdera that have been alleged by Dr. Clarke; but it will be seen that, though he thus condemns, he errs in the self same points with a greater degree of latitude than his predecessor had ventured to assume.

I have already given Dr. Clarke's plan for carrying out a new edition; it will therefore be necessary to ascertain, if possible, whether he did carry out what he had proposed to the Commissioners, and to what extent he departed from it; and whether his original plan or his plan in its altered form was an improvement on that adopted by Rymer.

His knowledge of the Fœdera very limited when he was appointed editor.

When he was first nominated to superintend the publication of a new edition of the Fœdera, he had but a very limited knowledge of the nature of the work. He had derived his notions upon the subject (according to his own admission) from the *Introduction* to the "Calendars of the Ancient Charters," &c., first published anonymously in 1772, and two years afterwards, as the work of Sir Joseph Ayloffe. This Introduction, which is generally attributed to Thomas Astle, keeper of the records in the Tower of London, contains a statement as follows:—

" Soon after King William's and Queen Mary's accession to the " throne, Mr. Harley, afterwards Earl of Oxford, formed a plan for " printing, at the public expence, all leagues, treaties, alliances, " capitulations, and confederacies, which had at any time been made " between the Crown of England and other kingdoms, princes, and " states; *intermixed with such instruments and papers of state,* " *as either more immediately related to them, or were curious and* " *useful in illustrating the English History.*"

In the preface to vol. i. I have shown that Mr. Harley had nothing whatever to do with the origin of the Fœdera, and that the whole credit is due to Lord Halifax and Lord Somers; I need not therefore repeat what I there advanced. It is sufficient to observe, that Dr. Clarke adopted the statement, or rather misstatement, attributed to Astle, and consequently laboured under the belief that all historical documents ought to have been inserted in

Digitized by Google

the Fœdera; and, accordingly, without reflecting whither such a theory would lead him, pursued his way by the very path which Rymer had avoided, or rather followed, by necessity. Had Dr. Clarke fully carried out the plan thus ascribed to Harley, the Fœdera, instead of being contained in twenty, could not have been compressed into two hundred volumes.

Fœdera not confined to diplomatic instruments.

The student, in consulting the Fœdera, could only have expected to find information relative to the diplomatic history of England, and its relations with foreign states. He would be somewhat surprised at finding such instruments as patents of creation,[1] summonses to Parliament, grants of offices, manors, and lands to private individuals, as well as to lay and ecclesiastical corporations; materials specifically and solely adapted for the illustration of domestic and local history. However unobjectionable might have been the publication of all original and authentic instruments useful for the illustration of English history, it is quite clear that the Fœdera was neither the place for such a publication, nor for the reprinting of documents already printed in several distinct publications, to which they peculiarly and properly belong. The extraction of whole pages from ancient annalists and historians, whose works had been in print many years before, is not the way in which Rymer's deficiencies ought to have been supplied.

Pieces taken from printed books.

There cannot be a doubt that only such instruments as are of the clearest authenticity ought to have been admitted into a work of authority like that of the Fœdera; but if, for some good reason, it had been found necessary to make an exception to such a rule, the least that could be expected is that a candid statement should be given of the nature and degree of dubiousness attached to each article, in favour of which a violation of the general rule of admission had been allowed. But, incredible as it may seem, articles are inserted in the Record Edition of the Fœdera, invested with no other authority than that of printed books; and if a suspicion be entertained by a student as to their trustworthiness, he will not find in the Fœdera a solution of his doubt, but is sent back to the very book about which he requires further information.

Most of the new matters useful in illustration of English history.

It may be urged in defence of Dr. Clarke, that although the documents he has inserted do not properly belong to the class for

[1] Rymer unfortunately had set the example, by publishing the charter of the creation of Milo de Gloucester as Earl of Hereford; but he assigned a reason for it, which Dr. Clarke suppressed in the new edition.

Digitized by Google

which the Fœdera was intended, yet there is scarcely one of them which, in relation to some particular subject, does not tend to the illustration of some point of English history. This is doubtless true; but it must be remembered that such a collection was never intended by the originators of the Fœdera, which was to resemble Leibnitz's great work. If such a course had been fully carried out by Dr. Clarke, the work would have been swamped by matter wholly irrelevant to its object. From one single source alone (the Chancery Rolls) there could be furnished no less than nine times the number of similar articles—articles, too, with pretensions quite equal, and in many cases far superior in interest and importance, to the greater portion of the like documents which have been added in the Record Commission Edition. Still further, if private collections, as well as the other public archives, were made available for instruments of a similar kind, the additions might rapidly be increased full fifty-fold. It, therefore, cannot but be admitted that a lamentable defect of judgment was evinced in printing a new edition of the Fœdera, on a plan so extensive, or rather so unlimited, as to require, if fully carried out, at least ten volumes for one, to complete the period embraced in the work. But this is not the only inconvenience; by extending the original design beyond its prescribed bounds, the editors have led the student to believe that no other documents similar to those it comprises remain unpublished, whereas their name is legion. Speaking of the new matter the editors[1] say, "Many important articles, upwards of six hundred in "the first volume, have been added under different reigns; all "either of consequence in themselves, or necessary as connecting "links to complete the history of transactions for the times to "which they refer." This may be true as to their being of consequence in themselves, but the reader cannot fail to observe, that nearly one half of the six hundred are either reprints from other works, or are of a character inappropriate, or at least unnecessary, for insertion in such a work, and, moreover, are not new to the historical scholar. It could hardly have been contemplated by those who sanctioned the new edition of the Fœdera (however they may have wished that work to be conducted on a plan sufficiently extensive) that it should embrace all instruments relating to foreign

The Record Edition too extensive for its purpose.

[1] It should be stated that the first three parts of the work, *i. e.*, to the end of the reign of Edward II., were edited by Dr. Clarke and Mr. Frederic Holbrooke; the remaining three parts by Mr. John Cayley and Mr. Holbrooke.

Digitized by Google

ecclesiastical and political, as well as domestic ecclesiastical and political transactions; if such were really their intention, it must then be presumed that they could not have been aware, or did not sufficiently consider, that, in place of every single volume of Rymer's own edition, the materials of a new edition, selected in conformity with such a design, would have required, as I have already said, a publication of more than ten volumes at least.

Dr. Clarke in the first volume intended only to print documents unattainable by Rymer.

It may be seen, by Dr. Clarke's various reports, that at first it was only intended by him to add such documents to the new edition as had either been unattainable by Rymer, or brought to light since his time. This intention seems, however, to have been abandoned at an early moment. If it be permitted to hazard a conjecture on the subject, it may be inferred that, in spite of the intention of its being kept within the limits of the original design (namely, that of merely adding such documents as were improperly omitted by Rymer, or were inaccessible to him), the new edition has been suffered to perpetrate, and to a still larger extent, the defects and errors found in the first edition, through the editors "having, as "they admit, through hurry or precipitancy, permitted many "things to enter into the great mass, some of which are of little, "others of minor consequence;" that the plan in fact proposed to, and authorised by the Commissioners, by its very extensiveness, has failed in the attempt to carry it into execution. In this case, the best apology that can be suggested may be—the peculiar difficulties incidental to a work of such laborious execution as the Fœdera—difficulties not to be overcome by any but those who have made record erudition their peculiar study, and who would not have failed to see, at a moment's notice, the suicidal ambition of Dr. Clarke's design.

Apology suggested for the course pursued by Dr. Clarke.

The new pieces introduced in the Record edition are not of sufficient importance to justify their insertion.

We come now to the consideration whether the instruments inserted in the new edition of the Fœdera, by way of addition to those contained in the old, ought not to have been of a different nature and of a more important description. It is obvious that one of the editor's chief duties before he went to press was clearly this,—to search or to cause to be thoroughly searched, every repository in England for all inedited matter proper to be introduced into the new edition.

There can be no hesitation in admitting that it must have been no easy task for an editor, quite ignorant of the work he had to perform, to find out and select only such instruments as were proper for insertion in the new edition of the Fœdera, when for

Digitized by Google

several years after the commencement of his undertaking (owing mainly to the fact of research not being made in the quarters to which it ought to have been directed), the chief part of the supposed new matter with which he was furnished turned out to be either copies of articles already inserted, or documents of a nature wholly unsuitable to the work. In his dilemma, he appears to have adopted the somewhat singular rule "of rejecting nothing "whatever but duplicates, and of admitting every atom of new "matter, however inapplicable to the purpose!" This at once accounts for there being so many articles in the new edition unworthy of a place in that publication, to the exclusion of numerous important and necessary documents, and for the reprinting of documents in the work which had already been printed.

By the injudicious obtrusion of some instruments into the Fœdera, the student is exposed, as already suggested, to the liability of entertaining false expectations: until he has learned better, he naturally believes that all the instruments to be obtained from our archives, of a particular description, have been transcribed and printed in the new edition of the Fœdera. That such inferences have been drawn even from Rymer's own work is positive and convincing, and proof thereof may be seen in the preface to the *Acta Regia*.

Whether such classes of instruments ought to have been allowed to occupy any space at all in the pages of the Fœdera is a question that, perhaps, might admit of some difference of opinion; but upon examining the Introduction to the new edition no mention whatever is there to be found, from first to last, of any design to extend, except in point of time, the limits of the plan originally adopted by Rymer. That plan only comprehended "All leagues, treaties, alliances, capitulations, and confederacies, "which had, at any time, been made between the Crown of Eng-"land, and other kingdoms, provinces, and states; intermixed "with such instruments and papers of state, as either more "immediately related to them, or were curious and useful in illus-"trating the English history."

Reasons urged by the editors for a new edition.

Moreover, in those reports which preceded the new edition, and urged the necessity of its publication, not a word is said about enlarging the scope of the original plan. The reasons suggested in support of the propriety of the undertaking are principally of a character intended to magnify the general importance and utility of such a work, and to advocate its necessity on account of the

Digitized by Google

alleged scarcity of former editions; and in a recital of recounting the particulars in which the new edition excelled its predecessors, its specified improvements are confined to—

Firstly, the extension of its limits, both to an earlier and to a later period of time.

Secondly, to the verification of the old materials and the addition of others within the same reigns, all either of consequence in themselves, or necessary as connecting links to complete the history of state transactions for the times to which they refer.

Thirdly, to the chronological arrangement with reference to the repository in which each article is to be found.

Fourthly, to the typographical execution of the whole.

How the Editors carried out their operations.

It is true that the editors of the Record Commission Edition greatly extended the field of their operations. They commenced their researches for new matter at the Tower of London, beginning with a class of rolls then preserved there, called the "Cartæ Antiquæ." Had they been acquainted with diplomacy, they would have spared themselves that trouble, inasmuch as they would have known that no documents which, by any possibility, could come under the denomination of Fœdera or Acta Publica would be found on those rolls. From the "Cartæ Antiquæ" they claim to have selected seventy-two instruments, but instead of copying them from the rolls themselves they merely transcribed them from excerpts made by Sir Simonds D'Ewes, and preserved in the British Museum. Beyond ascertaining the fact that they were preserved there, they never even consulted the series in the Tower of London.[1]

Their neglect of the Miscellaneous Records in the Tower of London.

This was not the only error the editors committed at the Tower. They neglected to avail themselves to any extent of the Miscellaneous Records, a valuable series of documents which were unknown to Rymer (having been discovered since his time by Mr. Samuel Lysons, in the White Tower, where they had lain in chaotic filth and dust since the time of Prynne). They had nevertheless been furnished with an index of these documents, prepared with great

[1] In one of his reports, Dr. Clarke, in mentioning his new materials, states, "I include the *Apographa* of the *Chartæ Antiquæ* in the Tower, from which I have extracted many important documents, but which, owing to the sickness and death of Dr. Steinhauer, (one of his assistants,) I have not yet been able to collate with the originals. This, however, I hope to do, as soon as I get an assistant." Dr. Steinhauer did not copy the extracts from the Cartæ Antiquæ in the Tower, but from transcripts in the British Museum, and those transcripts were printed without any collation with the Cartæ Antiquæ Rolls in the Tower.

Digitized by Google

care and industry, and yet, because some of these most valuable and curious letters, written to our sovereigns by foreign states, are undated, and relate to matters of a private nature, they were rejected, except in some few instances. This is the more extraordinary when it is remembered that nearly all the new matter supplied by the editors was derived from sources not of record, and relates wholly to private matters; and further, that the insertion of letters of this very kind was essential to the completeness of what professed to be a collection of "Litteræ et cujuscumque generis Acta Publica inter Reges Angliæ et alios quosvis principes."

Their neglect of Records in the Chapter House, Westminster.

In the Chapter House, at Westminster, before its contents were removed to the Public Record Office, were preserved some of the most important instruments in the Fœdera. The Chapter House was the principal royal depository for state papers, and where Rymer chiefly worked. The new editors of the Fœdera did not even there take advantage of the facilities they possessed (although the secretary of the Record Commission was the head of the Chapter House), but neglected many things which they ought to have inserted.

Their work at Westminster Abbey.

In Westminster Abbey, Dr. Clarke states that "some curious instruments were found belonging to the Norman reigns;" two only, however, appear in his printed text, and even they ought not to have had a place there.

Their work at the British Museum.

At the British Museum the new editors exercised but little discretion. They copied and printed documents from comparatively modern transcripts, while the originals which were in existence[1] were never consulted.[2] They did the same at the Bodleian Library, by printing Carte's manuscripts instead of resorting to the originals.

At the Bodleian Library.

At Cambridge.

At Cambridge, again, documents were selected from transcripts instead of from originals.

[1] The volumes at the British Museum, which the editors profess to have examined, were nearly all the "Collectanea" of Sir Symonds D'Ewes. They do not seem to have valued the Harleian Collection, which they declare to be "a barren desert, affording, so far as yet examined, little of importance for such a work as the Fœdera."

[2] The charter (dated 27th Jan. 1216, and entitled "Terræ et libertates in Hibernia, Thomæ de Galweya concessæ," printed at p. 140 of the first volume, is taken from a transcript on paper bound up in the Cottonian MS., Titus B. xi. f. 29 (30), which is subscribed *Concordat cum Recordo*, and is nothing more than an office copy *Ex Rotulo cartarum de anno decimo regis Johannis*, made at least five hundred years after the date of the charter, which is as incorrectly copied as it has been inaccurately printed. A charter of Henry III. granting a piece of land, *in vico illo qui dicitur Newstrete*, to Ralph Bishop of Chichester, is printed at p. 193 from a transcript in the Lansdowne Collection, while the enrolment of the instrument is on the Charter Roll of the 13th of Henry III. Many similar instances of this want of care in the Commission editors could be produced, if necessary.

Digitized by Google

At the College of Arms Dr. Clarke says that, from a manuscript in the Library there, "an authentic copy of the will of Henry the Third was obtained." How authentic this copy is, may be judged by the fact, that it is a most inaccurate copy from a very inaccurate transcript among the miscellaneous papers of William Botoner, *alias* Worcestre, the antiquary of Bristol, who flourished in the reigns of Henry VI. and Edward IV., not less than two centuries after the date of the original.[1]

At the College of Arms.

This notice of the shortcomings of the editors of the new edition might be continued to an extraordinary length, were it my object merely to censure the results of their labours.

Excerpts from printed chronicles.

Dr. Clarke has condemned Rymer, and not without justification, for introducing excerpts from printed chronicles into a collection professing to contain only original documents preserved in the royal archives. At p. cxxx of my preface to the first volume of the Syllabus a plea in exculpation has been offered for Rymer; but that which has been advanced in his favour can scarcely be brought forward for Dr. Clarke. Not satisfied with transgressing but a little, he carried his trespasses to a much greater extent than Rymer had ventured upon. It is true, that he informs the Commissioners that he had found it expedient to follow the course Rymer had pursued. He says, "To make the work as complete "as possible, several instruments in Spelman, Hickes, Wilkins, "Thorpe's 'Registrum Roffense,' Thurloe's and Stafford's State "Papers, and the Corps Diplomatique, should be carefully examined. "The reason why I recommend an examination of these printed "works is this: I suppose that many of the originals have perished, "and that the printed copies are perfectly authentic. Mr. Sander-"son, in the last volume of the Fœdera, has availed himself fre-"quently of the papers of Mr. Secretary Thurloe. Several articles "will be found among these writers which properly belong to the "Fœdera, and should be united to the supplement or incorporated "in the new edition, should the proposal meet with the appro-"bation of the right honourable the Commissioners."

Having obtained the sanction of the Commissioners, or rather, not having been forbidden to imitate the example of Rymer and Sanderson, Dr. Clarke forthwith acted upon this silent permission,

---

Dr. Clarke does not seem to have been aware that this document had been minutely printed in both editions of Hearne's *Liber Niger Scaccarii* (vol. ii. 532–534), as an appendix to Botoner's Annals, published from the same manuscript.

Digitized by Google

and rushed forward in the very pursuit which he had himself condemned.[1] That such a proceeding could have been contemplated by the Commissioners on Public Records cannot be credited, nor can it be supposed that, had they thought so large a proportion of the early supplementary matter was to be derived from printed books, they would have consented to the proposal for a new edition, for the reason "that several important instruments had been discovered, "unknown to Rymer, and that it would be a matter of great "importance to begin the work with the Norman Invasion, instead "of the first year of the reign of Henry I." It would be absurd to suppose that the matter taken from chronicles could have been unknown to Rymer, seeing that Dr. Clarke had himself called attention to the fact that those very sources had been largely used by him.

Excerpts from printed books.

Notwithstanding the allusion to Spelman, Hickes, Thorpe, and others, the editors have drawn but little from their works. They have reprinted only one article from Spelman, and two may be traced to Thorpe, though they make it appear that they were taken from manuscripts. They have also resorted to the "Acta inter Boni-"facium VIII. et Philippum Pulchrum,' the 'Archæologia,' the "Epistolæ S. Thomæ,' 'Labbe's Concilia,' 'Histoire de Bretagne,' "by Lobineau, 'Parker's Antiquitates Britannicæ,' 'Selden's Titles "of Honour,' and 'Spelman's Concilia,' besides the ancient chronicles. Nor ought the fact to be omitted, that to choose the best editions of these works was no matter of concern to the editors The foreign reprint of the "Scriptores post Bedam" was used in preference to the original edition published by Sir Henry Savile in 1596, though the reprint is well known to be full of errors. The foreign edition of Walsingham has also been employed, to the exclusion of that published by Archbishop Parker in 1574, which, like the original edition of Savile's work, far excels in beauty and correctness the cheaper German edition. Not even in the case of Selden's Titles of Honour was the best edition used, but a copy of a copy,—the reprint in the edition of Selden's works, collected and published by Dr. Wilkins. Surely, if the loss of the original record is to be supplied from a printed chronicle, no pains ought to have been spared to obtain the best edition.

---

[1] In his report of the 15th March 1810, Dr. Clarke states, "I have also made con-"siderable progress in examining our "ancient historians and annalists, marking "everything for extraction that may lead "to complete the plan of the Fœdera and "fulfil the intention of his Majesty's "Commissioners."

Digitized by Google

I have now sufficiently shown that the extension of the limits of the Record Commission Edition of the Fœdera is a failure, so far as the early part of Dr. Clarke's proposition is concerned.

The extension of the limits of the Fœdera a failure.

One of the points strongly urged by Dr. Clarke in favour of his new edition was the great inaccuracy of former ones. He is particularly pointed in his censures upon George Holmes, who was employed to superintend the second edition, and goes so far as to assert that "he had sufficient proof that Holmes did not collate the "papers at the Tower with any tolerable degree of care, and that "many omissions had been discovered on a re-collation, not of single "words only, but of whole sentences."

The verification of the materials printed by Rymer, and the additions of others within the same reigns.

This severe censure upon Holmes would better have been spared, for that laborious antiquary certainly did collate with the originals the articles which were extracted from the muniments at the Tower. It is true that some instances of want of care are to be detected in Holmes' edition; but the example pointed out by Dr. Clarke is apparently the only one he had discovered, and that belongs to the period anterior to the time of King John, the reign with which Holmes' collation appears to have commenced. He printed and published the errors he had found in a separate form.

The censure upon Holmes.

Any one who has had occasion to consult the Record Commission edition of the Fœdera must have remarked that in the first part of the first volume the editors have adhered to the original edition, however faulty, and have perpetuated all the errors by reprinting the documents as they occur, without having recourse to the original records. It must, however, be stated that throughout the greater portion of the second part of the first volume, as well as the second volume, the records themselves have been consulted, and many errors have been removed from those divisions of the work; but the instruments reprinted in the remaining volumes of the new edition seem to have been passed through the press without any collation or comparison with the original records. In stating this I refer more especially to those portions of the work taken from the muniments then at the Tower of London. It is but fair, however, to Dr. Clarke to remark that he states "it was not thought needful "to collate the records at the Tower, because this task had already "been done by Holmes," though it cannot but strike us as somewhat remarkable that in making this admission he forgets that he had charged Holmes with carelessness in performing the very same task. He had previously said that "the papers from the Tower "were in a more incorrect state than those taken from any other

The errors in the first volume of the Record Commission edition.

Errors fewer in the second volume.

Increased in the other volumes.

Why the records at the Tower were not collated.

Digitized by Google

"office," and that "many had been copied with a most reprehensible neglect."

The chronological arrangement in the Record Commission Edition with a reference to the repository in which each article is to be found.

Dr. Clarke[1] says that "the chronological arrangement, which "was extremely defective in all former editions, is with great care "and labour reduced to consistency and order [in his edition]. In "many instances instruments were both misdated and misplaced. "In a variety of cases where articles have been dated by calends, "they have been reckoned as current days of the month, instead "of being reckoned backwards; thus several have got into a wrong "month, some into a wrong year, and some into a different reign. "A new computation has therefore been made in reference to the "date of every article in the first and second volumes. First, by "the mode now generally adopted by European states; secondly, "the ancient Roman method by calends, nones, and ides; and "thirdly, by the mode adopted in many instances by the moveable "feasts of the Church, saints' days, their eves, octaves, &c. It "must be allowed that in several respects it was difficult to avoid "such mistakes at the commencement of the work, and subsequent "editors certainly paid no attention to this circumstance. The "necessity of examining everything chronologically seems never "to have occurred to them; and on this account it is difficult to "speak of their acts at all times with respect."

Chronological errors.

That considerable chronological miscalculation is to be found in the original edition must be admitted, and I have, in the preface to the first volume, p. lxxxv, exposed some of the anachronisms which Rymer has committed; but Dr. Clarke, having thus freely condemned his predecessors, ought to have taken care to preclude the possibility of any objections of the same kind being brought against his own work; nevertheless, he has himself, in that respect, committed even more glaring faults than Rymer; for not only has he allowed Rymer's errors to remain uncorrected, but he has fallen into such errors as Rymer never made; for instance, he has reckoned the pontifical years as if they were concurrent and co-expiring with the ecclesiastical years, and the days of the month recorded in the form of the Roman calendar have been usually misreckoned.

Dr. Clarke's complaint against Rymer.

Dr. Clarke makes another very extraordinary complaint against Rymer for following a chronological arrangement. He writes, "With respect to Rymer's arrangement of his materials, it is "only necessary to observe that he has been directed by *chro-*

[1] General Introduction, p. xi.

Digitized by Google

" *nology* alone. His kings, of course, follow each other in chro-
" nological order, and the documents produced under each reign
" succeed to each other in the same way, without the slightest
" attempt at classification, a very few instances excepted, or
" any other arrangement than that of the successive years of
" each reign, and the consecutive months and days of the month
" of each year. Whoever, therefore, in consulting the Fœdera
" wishes to find out an Act of a particular description and
" other Acts of the same kind must, if he know not the particular
" year in which it occurs, run down the whole reign in its chrono-
" logical series, which must necessarily occupy a considerable
" portion of time, as many cases must occur in which the indices
" will afford little or no assistance." Rymer's chronological arrangement, which has thus been condemned, is one of the great advantages of his plan. Surely Dr. Clarke must have forgotten the fact that events do not occur in classes, but chronologically. Had Rymer formed his work on the system advocated and adopted by Rapin in his *Acta Regia*, the Fœdera would have been a mass of confusion. Rapin's object was to show the relation in which the Acts in the Fœdera stand to the events which occurred, and to illustrate the one by the other. In doing this he cut up the history of England into strips, and classified his subjects under different heads.

Rymer condemned for an excess of ecclesiastical matter.

Another of the charges brought against Rymer's selection, is that " there appears too great a proportion of *ecclesiastical matters* " in the collection, many of which are of little importance as *facts*, " and are never likely to be resorted to as *precedents*." Then, in an apologetic strain, Dr. Clarke adds: " This may be deemed an im-
" perfection, but when we take into consideration the great influ-
" ence claimed and exerted over England by the *Church of Rome*
" in those early times, particularly from the 12th to the 16th
" century, we need not be surprised at the multitude of ecclesias-
" tical Acts which occur in the Fœdera. The royal authority in
" those days was only *an expressive echo* of the papal power; and the
" *State* was scarcely seen or acknowledged but in its *vassalage* to
" the *Romish Church*. If we consider the whole mass of our
" ancient history, the immense body of our early records, with all
" our political relations and connexions, even from the 6th to the
" 16th century, what do we behold? Almost every act of the
" State begun under the influence, continued under the direction,
" and issued in the aggrandizement of a foreign papal hierarchy,
" Thank God, those days of darkness and disgrace are now ended,

Dr. Clarke's apology for Rymer.

Digitized by Google

" and the State is blessed and adorned with a pure Church and a " Protestant Government, but the historian of those times must " necessarily recall to view the sullenly departed images of this " long-prevalent, wide-wasting, and *substantial evil*. This apology " Candor produces in favour of Mr. Rymer: had he not inserted such " instruments in his collection as those referred to above, how " meagre must his work have been, through the principal part of " the period it embraces. But as it is generally known and suffi- " ciently understood, it is a question for the consideration of the " right honourable the Commissioners, whether the same general " and indiscriminate admission shall be granted in a supplement " and continuation to documents of a similar complexion."

Censure of Rymer for not naming his sources.

Dr. Clarke has made another charge against Rymer, and certainly not without just cause; he shows that of the eighty-six documents printed by Rymer, anterior to the reign of John, he has only mentioned the source of thirty whence derived. Dr. Clarke has, much to his credit, discovered the sources of about twenty-eight of those left undescribed by Rymer. In Appendix, p. xxxvii, I have given a list of those left as unknown by Dr. Clarke, wherein it will be seen that I have been fortunate enough to find out the sources of nearly all that were left by him as unknown.

Enough, indeed I fear more than enough, minute criticism has now been expended upon the Record Commission Edition, to show that it has not answered the expectations that it raised, that a new edition was inconsistent with the recommendation of the House of Commons in 1800, that the design and nature of the Fœdera were mistaken by the new editors, and that the important papers referred to by the Committee of the House of Commons have not been published or collected.

Expensiveness of the Commission Edition.

The expensiveness of the Record Commission Edition calls for a passing remark; but it cannot be doubted that the object the Commissioners had in view of rendering the work more generally known, accessible at home and vendible on the continent, was subverted by the great cost of the work. Foreigners of distinction and many book collectors for long knew nothing of the Record Commission Edition, and, when it was brought to their attention, were astonished at its magnitude, stopping short, as it does, in the middle of the reign of Richard II., and deterred from purchase at its price.

Many other objections could be fully substantiated; but sufficient has now been shown to prove that the Record Edition by no means

Digitized by Google

reaches the estimate that Dr. Clarke formed of it, or at all verifies his fond prediction, that in his edition "the Fœdera would be at its standard for ever."

Suppression of the Record Commission Edition.

The printing Record Edition was suspended by the Record Commissioners when it had reached the 172nd page of the 7th part or volume, on the ground of it being "deemed advisable to institute "an accurate inquiry into the expediency or inexpediency of con- "tinuing the work to the final completion of the plan projected by "by Dr. Clarke, and on which it has been hitherto conducted."

The sheets of the unfinished volume have lately been published, by order of the present Master of the Rolls, Lord Romilly, as it was deemed advisable to insert an abstract of the matter in the Syllabus.[1]

Apology for these strictures on the Commission Edition.

The censure on the Record Commission Edition of the Fœdera, which I have felt myself bound, though unwillingly, thus to commit to print, may seem to come with but an ill grace from one labouring in the same field of literature; but it was imperative upon me that I should remove the undue stigma of negligence and incompetence from Rymer, who has done so much for the spread of historical knowledge, not only in England but throughout the civilized

---

[1] When the work was suspended, six large volumes, or rather three volumes, each in two parts, had appeared, and a fourth, in reality the seventh, was at press, 172 pages of which having been printed, carrying the work down to the year 1383, during the 6th year of the reign of Richard II.

The history of the suspension of the work demands a few words:

The attention of Mr. C. P. Cooper, the secretary to the then Record Commission, having been drawn to the Fœdera by an able article by the late Sir Harris Nicolas in his "Observations on Historical Literature," and afterwards by a paper in the "Gentleman's Magazine" for July 1834, an inquiry was directed by the Commissioners on Public Records, and I was appointed to make a report on the subject, which I accordingly did. My report (the substance of the greater portion of which has been embodied in this preface) was placed in the hands of Mr. W. H. Black to amplify, for the purpose of being published as Mr. Cooper's Report on the Fœdera. A portion of this extended report was set up in type, but not "worked," and the types were distributed in the year 1836 before a single page was printed; a copy of it, however, is preserved at the Rolls House, and I have not scrupled to avail myself of any information it contains which was not embraced in my own report. It would be unjust to Mr. Black not to state that his additions to my report have exhausted the subject of the inaccuracies of the Fœdera. Many of his criticisms, however, are in some instances too hypercritical to be noticed here, or to be serviceable in the inquiry on which I have been engaged. Since writing the above, Mr. Black's death has been announced, and I cannot lose this opportunity of expressing my deep regret, which many others will doubtless share, at this unexpected loss. He was a man that could ill be spared from the world of letters, especially that branch of it on which he was a recognized authority. His mind was richly stored with archaic learning and palæographical knowledge, which he was always alike ready to impart to the youthful student and to give to the world at large.

Digitized by Google

world. The Fœdera is a work of which this nation has every reason to be proud, for with all its blemishes—and what work is faultless—it has no rival in its class. "It is," as it has been well described, "a proud monument to the glory of the British nation, "and to the enlarged views and munificence of those sovereigns "under whose auspices it was projected, conducted, and published." In my animadversions no personal reflection is in the slightest degree intended to be made on Dr. Clarke, as a scholar. He occupies one of the highest places in the range of that kind of learning upon which his well-earned fame rests, and it is not probable that it will ever be cast into the shade or fall into oblivion. My desire has been to rescue Rymer from undue blame and unfounded disparagement, not to depreciate the talents of Dr. Clarke.

The Syllabus shows the diversified nature of the contents of the collection much more effectually than any long dissertation upon them, and the Index will point to many matters of interest that might otherwise escape attention; but as its extent is so great (being nearly as large as a volume of text), it has been deemed advisable to publish it in a separate volume, together with some other matter germane to the subject of the Fœdera in the strictest sense; which will be found, it is believed, to be of some, perhaps considerable, historical value.

At the commencement of my Preface to the First Volume, I stated that, to the present Master of the Rolls, Lord Romilly, the formation and publication of this Syllabus is due. From an early period he had been conversant with the contents of the Fœdera, and, knowing its historical value, frequently deplored that a work from which so much real information was to be derived was not better known and appreciated. It was his knowledge that the Fœdera contained hardly any documents derived from foreign archives that induced him to commence the grand collections he is now amassing from the archives of France, Spain, Venice, Brussels, Vienna, and Rome, and making them public through the medium of calendars. The reader need hardly be reminded that Lord Romilly's zeal would have produced but little fruit had he not been most liberally supported by the Government by placing funds at his disposal for the great national undertaking.

Digitized by Google

CATALOGUE of DOCUMENTS published by Rymer, the sources of which were not known to the Editors of the Record Commission edition, and which were designated by them: "*Vide Prafationem hujusce operis.*" When the source has been discovered, it is given between brackets, thus [ ].

1. 1137. Ecclesiam Christi, juxta Algate Lundoniæ sitam, suscipit in protectionem apostolicam Papa Innocentius II.
"*Ex orig.*" [Papal Bulls, Public Record Office.]

2. 1144. Lucius II. Papa irritas reddit cartas, quarum obtentu filii fiant patribus suis successores in ecclesiis.
"*Sigillo perdito non constat utrum iste papa sit Lucius 2 an 3.*"
These words of Rymer show that it was copied from an original, the seal of which was lost. It belongs to Lucius III., and its proper date is June 1182. [*See Jaffé Reg. Pont., Rom., No.* 9526.]

3. 26 Oct. 1147. Ecclesia Christi, juxta muros Londinen. posita, suscipitur sub protectione Eugenii III. Papæ.
[See Jaffé Reg. Pont., Rom. No. 6366.]

4. 13 Apr. 1148. Eugenius III. Papa monasterium de Canenwella sub protectione sua suscepit.
[Papal Bulls, Pub. Rec. Off. See Jaffé Reg. Pont. Rom., No. 6420.]

5. 1161. Epistola Johannis Sarisberien' Alexandro III. Papæ; qua monet eum, quod Ricardus de Anestia, in controversia habita cum Mabila de Franchevilla, ad audientiam sedis apostolicæ appellasset.
[Epist. Joh. Sarisb. 332.]

6. 1169. Rescriptum minatorium Regis Angliæ ad Papam, quod absolvat omnes quos prius archiepiscopus Cantuariensis excommunicasset.
[Ep. Thomæ Beket., xx., lib. iii.]

7. 1173. Rex Angliæ querens de rebellione Henrici reliquorumque filiorum contrase, auxilium papæ implorat.
[Epist. Petr. Blesens., Ep. cxxxvi. p. 209.]

23 Aug. 1176. Willielmus Rex Siciliæ litteris suis confirmat, quicquid nuncii sui juraverunt de consummatione matrimonii cum Henrici Regis filia.
[Rad. de Diceto, col. 593.]

9. 1177. Epistola Petri Blesensis, Bathon. archidiaconi, ad Henricum regem; qua, inter alia, adesse nuncios Regum Hispaniæ commemorat, antiquam inter regna controversiam judicio suo submissuros.
[Epist. Petr. Blesens., Ep. xli. p. 61.]

Digitized by Google

10. Oct. 1189. Litteræ Philippi Regis Franciæ ad Regem Angliæ; de proposito eundi ad Terram Sanctam.
[Rad. de Diceto, col. 649.]

11. 30 Dec. 1189. Ricardus Angliæ et Philippus Franciæ Reges, iter Jerosolimitanum aggressuri, de quibusdam inter se articulis sic conveniunt.
[Rad. ad Diceto, col. 650.]

12. 1193. Alienora, Angliæ Regina, Papæ opem miserabiliter implorat pro liberatione Ricardi Regis Anglorum, filii sui.
[Epist. Petr. Blesens., Ep. cxliv. p. 225.]

13. Jan. 1193. Conventio inter Philippum Regem Franciæ et Johannem comitem Moresti, fratrem Richardi Regis Angliæ, facta; quæ continet partitionem complurium magnarum terrarum.
[Leibnitz, Jur. Gent. Diplom., p. 4.]

14. 1193. Alienoræ Reginæ littera ad Papam, de liberatione filii sui, Regis Angliæ.
[Epist. Petr. Blesens., Ep. cxlv. p. 227.]

15. 1193. Altera Alienoræ Reginæ ad Cœlestinum III. papam littera, de Rege Angliæ filio suo redimendo.
[Epist. Petr. Blesens., Ep. cxlvi. p. 229.]

16. 1193. Petrus Blesensis Moguntinum archiepiscopum per veterem in scholis olim initam amicitiam obsecrat, ut omni ope nitatur vinculis eximere Ricardum Regem Anglorum, ab Austriæ duce et imperatore captum.
[Epist. Petr. Blesens., Ep. cxliv. p. 225.]

17. 1193. Vetus de Monte, per epistolam suam Limpoldo duci Austriæ missam, purgat Ricardum Regem Angliæ de morte marchisi de Monte-Ferato.[1]
[Brompt. Chron., col. 1252.]

18. 30 May 1198. Innocentius III. Papa nobili viro filio ducis Austriæ imperat, ut pecuniam ablatam per patrem ejus Regi Angliæ restituat.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 128.]

19. 31 May 1198. Innocentii III. Papæ litteræ Magdeburgensi archiepiscopo, ut, ducem Sueviæ inducat Regi Angliæ ablatam pecuniam restituere.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 126.]

20. 1198. Innocentii III. Papæ litteræ Waltero Archiepiscopo Rothomago, ut, Pontificis auxilio confisus, audacter sua jurisdictione utatur, et Richardi Angliæ et Philippi Franciæ Regum minas non pertimescat.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 136.]

---

[1] On this document see Dr. Clarke's strictures in his third report, printed in the General Reports of the Commissioners, p. 131–3.

Digitized by Google

21. 29 June 1198. Contœderatio inter Philippum Romanorum Regem et Philippum Regem Franciæ nominatim, contra Ricardum Regem Angliæ, et comitem Othonem, nepotem ejus.
[Leibnitz., Cod. Jur. Gent. Diplom., p. 6.]

22. 17 Sept. 1198. Innocentius III. Papa Huberto Cantuar. Archiepiscopo, in qua confirmat statutum Ricardi Regis Anglorum de libertate et immunitate ecclesiarum confirmatis, post ejusdem Regis redemptionem.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 220.]

23. 20 Nov. 1198. Innocentius III. Papa Regi Angliæ, ut quæ ablata sunt ab Archiepiscopo Cantuar. restituantur monachis sine ullo Regis impedimento.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 259.]

24. 1198. Principes et barones Alemanniæ supplicant pontifici Romano quod consecrationem Othonis in Imperatorem confirmaret.
[Goldast Statuta et Rescripta Imperialia IV., p. 72.]

25. 1198. Innocentii III. Papæ litteræ Regi Francorum, ut cum Rege Anglorum pacem ineat, et bellum contra Saracenos gerat.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 205.]

26. 1198. De pace reformanda inter Ricardum Angliæ et Philippum Franciæ Reges.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 200.]

27. 26 Mar. 1198. Innocentius III. Papa Philippo Regi Francorum; treugas inter ipsum et Ricardum Regem Angliæ initas approbat, et ut eas servet hortatur.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 344.]

28. 30 Mar. 1199. De treugis cum Anglia formatis.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 345.]

29. 1 Apr. 1199. Innocentius III. Papa S. Mariæ in Via Lata diacono cardinali, apostolicæ sedis legato, ipsius laudat industriam in concordandis Philippo Francorum et Ricardo Anglorum Regibus.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., i. p. 344.]

30. 30 June 1199. Littera ejusdem argumenti ballivis terræ suæ.
[Rot. Chart. 1. Joh., p. 2, m. 30, dors.]

31. (1.) 22 June 1200. Innocentius III. Papa imperat prælatis Anglicanis, quod sine pecunia, quam petunt, numerata, excommunicatos absolvant.
[Orig. in Thesaur. Cur. Recept. Scacc.]

32. (2.) Innocentius III. papa indulget ecclesiasticorum beneficiorum patronis, quod quos volunt præsentare possint idoneos.
[Orig. in Thesaur. Cur. Recept. Scacc.]

Digitized by Google

33. (3.) Ejusmodi indulgentia prælatis concessa.
[Orig. in Thesaur. Cur. Recept. Scacc.]
[These three Bulls are misplaced: they are of Innocent IV., and belong to the year 1245. They were published by Rymer from recitals of them in some other instrument, and referred to as "*Exemplif.*"]

34. 29 Apr. 1204. Litteræ quas misit Rex Angliæ obsessis suis in castro Andeliaci.
[Duchesne, 1059.]

35. 29 May 1205. De quatuor annulis per Innocentium III. Papam Regi missis.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 133.]

36. 1206. De salvo conductu pro Alienora Regina Castellæ.
[Rot. Pat. 8 Joh., m. 3. Leibnitz, Cod. Jur. Gent. Dipl., p. 10.]

37. 26 Oct. 1206. Forma treugæ inter Philippum Regem Franciæ et Johannem Regem Angliæ.
[Tres. de Chart. Arch. de Franc.]

38. 3 Sept. 1207. Innocentius III. Papa Regi Angliæ de causa Reginæ Berengariæ Romæ agenda.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 69.]

39. 1207. Rescriptum Innocentii III. Papæ ad litteras comminatorias Regis Angliæ super negotio Cantuar' ecclesiæ.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 134.]

40. 1208. Litteræ Innocentii III. Papæ baronibus Angliæ, quod persuasionibus et salubribus consiliis Regem inducant, ne consilia maturiora spernat.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 90.]

41. 21 June 1209. De bonorum restitutione Reginæ Berengariæ facienda
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 253.]

42. 19 Oct. 1211. Litteræ Innocentii III. Papæ ad Regem Angliæ, de intendendo ad succursum Terræ Sanctæ.
[Prynne, Papal Usurpations, iii. 26.]

43. 20 July 1212. Litteræ Ferando comiti Flandriæ.
[Rot. Claus. 14 Johan., m. 7. d.]

44. 5 July 1213. De pace inter Angliæ et Franciæ Reges reformanda.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 789.]

45. 6 July 1213. Littera Innocentii III. Papæ baronibus Angliæ; de legato in Angliam misso.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 788.]

46. 22 Oct. 1213. Littera Innocentii III. Papæ; ne quis pace, inter ecclesiam et Regem Angliæ facta, abutatur ad gravamen ejusdem Regis.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 811.]

Digitized by Google

47. 22 Oct. 1213. Litteræ Innocentii III. Papæ, missæ Regi Angliæ, de submissione vel resignatione sua sanctæ Romanæ ecclesiæ facta.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 812.]

48. 22 Oct. 1213. Littera Papæ, de comburendis litteris contra Regem Angliæ impetratis.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 812.]

49. 22 Oct. 1213. Eidem; irritæ redduntur quæcunque conjurationes, ratione prædictæ discordiæ ortæ.
[Baluze, Epist. Innoc. III., ii. p. 812.]

50. 28 Oct. 1213. Littera Innocentii III. Papæ; de fidelitate Regi præstanda.
[Papal Bull, Pub. Rec. Office.]

51. 28 June 1214. Littera Innocentii III. Papæ, de denariis beati Petri in Anglia.[1]

52. 1214. Carta Philippi Regis, de treugis cum Johanne Rege Angliæ factis.
[Leibnitz, Cod. Jur. Gent., p. 10.]

53. 11 Sept. 1217. Forma pacis inter Henricum Regem Angliæ, et Lodovicum filium primogenitum Philippi Regis Franciæ.

54. 21 Sept. 1219. Reginaldus Rex Manniæ devenit vassallus Papæ.
[Leibnitz Prodrom., p. 5.]

55. 10 Nov. 1219. Bulla Honorii III. Papæ, de conventionibus inter Angliæ et Scotiæ Reges confirmandis, vel infirmandis.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

56. 4 Jan. 1235. Bulla Gregorii IX. Papæ, per quam confirmatur et roboratur compositio facta inter Reges Angliæ et Scotiæ.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

57. 4 Jan. 1235. Bulla Gregorii IX. de homagio et fidelitate Regi Angliæ per Regem Scotiæ præstandis.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

58. 1237. Fredericus Imperator scribit se filium suum [&c.] in memoriam Henrici quondam Angliæ Regis nominasse Henricum, [&c.]
[Petrus de Vineis, iii., xxi., 411–413.]

59. 1237. Littera Papæ notificatoria per Regem Scotiæ, de concordiâ prædictâ.
Rot. Pat. 21., Hen. III.

60. 1238. Imperator Regem Angliæ increpat, quod permiserit sententiam excommunicationis contra eum in terra suâ publicari, et pecuniam colligi.
Petr'. de Vineis III., xxi. 411–3.

---

[1] Dom Bouquet prints this Bull from Rymer. It is not in the collection of Innocent's Epistles by Baluze, nor in that of Bréquigny and La Porte du Thiel. Rymer professes to have taken it from an original, but it is not at present to be found in the collection of Papal Bulls in the Public Record Office.

Digitized by Google

61. 29 Maii 1243. Bulla Innocentii IV. Papæ, de solempnizatione festi Sancti Edwardi in universali ecclesia facienda.
"*Ex Transcript. Authent.*" Rymer.

62. 3 Aug. 1245. Bulla Innocentii IV. Papæ, de pluralitate beneficiorum.
"*Ex Autogr.*"
[Petr. de Vineis Epist., Tom. i. lib. iii. cap. xxi.]

63. 1247. Henricus Frederici Imperatoris ex Isabella Anglica filius, avunculo suo Regi Angliæ notificat se nunc esse baptizatum, et patris locum-tenentem in regno Siciliæ constitutum.
[Baluze, Miscell. lib. i., p. 471.[1]]

64. 30 Apr. 1250. Bulla ejusdem Papæ, quod Fratres Prædicatores equitare possint.
[Orig. in Pub. Rec. Office.[2]]

65. 13 June 1250. De negotio crucis.[3]
[Rot. Claus. 34 Hen. III., m. 11. d.]

66. 1251. Processus et sententia de irritando contractum matrimonialem inter Regem Angliæ et filiam comitis Pontiven'; et pronunciando matrimonium inter prædictum Regem et filiam comitis Provinciæ esse legitimum.
"*Ex Transcript. Authent.*" Rymer.

67. 30 July 1253. Littera per quam dominus Papa excommunicat omnes illos qui pacem domini Regis Angliæ perturbant aut perturbare præsumunt, postquam dominus Rex iter arripuerit versus Terram Sanctam.
"*Ex Transcript Authent.*" Rymer.

68. 3 Nov. 1253. Bulla Innocentii IV. Papæ de provisionibus.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

69. 1254. Litteræ Reginæ et Richardi comitis Cornubiæ ad Regem Angliæ, tunc in Vasconia, de adventu Regis Castellæ contra eundem Regem.

70. 6 Mar. 1254. De concessione Siciliæ, nomine Papæ, facta Edmundo filio Regis.
"*Ex Transcript Authent.*" Rymer.

71. 1254. Epistola Conradi Romanorum et Siciliæ Regis, de morte fratris Henrici, nepotis Regis Angliæ.

---

[1] It was taken from an ancient MS. in the Colbertine Collection, which is now in the National Library at Paris. It stands first among the "Omissa" of Rymer's First Volume, p. 89.

[2] This Bull was incorrectly printed by Dr. Clarke (p. 91) as a Bull of Innocent III., but he has reprinted it at p. 274, not remembering that he had already inserted it.

[3] On Rymer's margin is written "*Ex Autogr.,*" which mistake is corrected among the *Errata* thus "*Pat.* 34 *H.* 3." But though the right reference is set down in the margin of the new edition, the wrong one is preserved in the "Index Chronologicus," with the usual note attending these unknown sources.

Digitized by Google

72. 4 Sept. 1254. Bulla Innocentii IV. pro priore Sanctæ Trinitatis London.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

73. Nov. 1254. Cyrographum per litteras majusculas divisum, de pace per Edwardum primogenitum Regis reformata inter cives suos Baion' : necnon de juramento per eosdem super hac præstito.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

74. 22 June 1257. Littera Ricardi in Regem Romanorum electi, de Rege Bohemiæ in electionem suam consentiente.
[Liber de Antiquis Legibus (fol. 71), preserved at the Guildhall, London—addressed, however, not to Prince Edward, but to the mayor and citizens of London.]

75. 4 Feb. 1257. Litteræ Regis Scotiæ de credentia.

76. 18 May 1257. Littera Ricardi Regis Romanorum, de successibus et solemni coronatione sua in sede Caroli Magni, Aquisgrani.

77. 1257. Bulla Alexandri IV. Papæ, de missione magistri Alotti, ad reformandum negotium Siciliæ.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

78. 9 Sept. 1257. Litteræ diffinitivæ super quæstione de ecclesiâ de Bixle.
"*Ex Transcript. Authent.*" Rymer.

79. 26 Dec. 1257. Bulla ejusdem Papæ, de obligationibus prælatorum, et reformatione negotii Siciliæ.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

80. Oct. 1259. Compositio pacis inter Ludovicum Regem Franciæ et Henricum Regem Angliæ, &c.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.
Leibnitz, Cod. Jur. Gent. Dipl., p. 22.
[Ex Bibliotheca Guelferbythana (Tyrell. ii. 1700, p. 27–30.]
[Orig. in Chapt. House.]
[Tresor des Chartres.]

81. 31 Aug. 1263. Citatio Ricardi Romanorum Regis coram Urbano IV. Papa ; super controversia electionis in Regem Romanorum, inter ipsum et Alfonsum Castellæ Regem.
[Leibnitz, Prodrom. xiv. p. 12. D'Achery, 588. Tyrrell, ii., Ap. 30–3.]

82. 18 May 1275. Littera a quodam capitaneo in Lombardia, de honore sibi facto per Regem redeuntem de Terra Sancta ; de cingulo militari promisso ; necnon de gestis marchionis Montisferati.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

83. 15 Oct. 1275. Littera a capitaneo in Lombardia antedicto, veniendo ad Regem pro cingulo militari.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

Digitized by Google

84. 1276. Littera ab Adelheide ducissa de Brunswich, super successu in Terra Sancta; super reditu et coronatione Regis congratulatoria; necnon pro pensione a patre Regis concessa petitoria.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

85. 26 Mar. 1276. Littera Alexandri Regis Scottorum super discordiis in Marchia et nuntiis mittendis.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

86. 27 Apr. 1276. De favore Regum Angliæ in archiepiscopos Coloniæ continuando.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

87. 25 May 1276. Littera Alexandri Regis Scottorum de nunciis benevole recipiendis.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

88. 10 June 1276. Littera Alberti ducis de Brunswich, super discordia inter Londonienses et Bremenses terminanda.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

89. 10 June 1276. Ejusdem ducis littera pro salvo conducto.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

90. 1276. De facto querelæ inter Londonienses et Bremenses.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

91. 18 Dec. 1276. De censu ecclesiæ Romanæ, pro septem annis præteritis, solvendo.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

92. 1 Aug. 1277. Transumptum litterarum et tractatuum inter Henricum Angliæ, et Alfonsum Castellæ, Reges, missum Regi Edwardo.
"*Ex Autogr.*" Rymer.

93. 19 Feb. 1282. Quod Regi Franciæ displicet, in chartis Vasconiæ formula: "Regnante Edwardo, Rege Angliæ."
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer."

94. 9 Apr. 1283. Bulla Martini IV. Papæ, qua Regi Angliæ mandat, ne Siciliæ et Arragoniæ Reges, singulari certamine pugnatores, Vasconiæ fines ingredi pateretur, neque præsentiæ suæ copiam faceret, locamve duelli designaret.

95. July 1284. De pecunia et provisione pro exercitu Regis.

96. 1285. De conductu pro Rege Angliæ, in partes transmarinas profecturo.

97. 2 Nov. 1289. Littera testimonialis, super repræsentatione Regis Jerosolymitani et Siciliæ.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

98. 18 Mar. 1291. Bulla Nicholai IV. Papæ, de decima Regi concessa bonorum ecclesiasticorum in regnis Angliæ et Scotiæ; [etc.]
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

Digitized by Google

99. 12 June 1291. Quod quæstio juris competitorum regni infra regnum Scotiæ terminetur.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

100. 28 June 1291. De pecunia cancellario Scotiæ liberanda, in subventionem expensarum suarum in officio suo.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

101. 7 July 1292. Littera Alexandri de Argathil obligatoria Regi, quod custodiet pacem in partibus suis Insularum.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

102. 1292. Littera Alexandri de Insulis Scotiæ, filii Anegus, filii Doneualdi, ejusdèm cum priore tenoris, quod pacem custodiet in partibus suis Insularum, usque ad parliamentum Scotiæ, in quindena Sancti Michaelis.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

103. 7 July 1292. Littera Doneualdi de Insulis, et Alexandri de Argathil, facta de bene et fideliter se habendo erga dominum Regem Angliæ, &c.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer.

104. 2 July 1296. Eadem littera Latine reddita.
"*Ex Orig.*" Rymer. This is an ancient Latin translation of a letter of submission of John king of Scotland; the French text of which is taken from the sealed instrument yet in the Chapter House. Collection in the Public Record Office.

105. 6 June 1329. Instrumentum homagii, per Edwardum tertium, Ambianis facti.
[Leibnitz, Cod. Jur. Gent., p. 132.]

CATALOGUE of DOCUMENTS published in the New Edition of the Fœdera, from chronicles and printed books.

The documents marked thus * are peculiar to the New Edition; and those marked † are instruments assigned by the Editors of the same to sources not named by Rymer.

Avesbury, Rob. de, Hist. Edw. III.—Oxon, 1720.

* P. 6. Edwardus II. Rex in quodam castro, [etc.] - - ii. 650
* P. 28. Litteræ quas Rex Angliæ ad Papam et Cardinales misit, jus suum in regno Franciæ declarantes. (16 Jul. 1339) - ii. 1086
* P. 46. Litteræ quas Rex, apud Brussell' existens, domino Edwardo filio suo, custodi Angliæ, & aliis de concilio suo in Anglia, scripsit. (1 Nov. 1339) - - - ii. 1094

Digitized by Google

† "F. 62." Responsio Philippi de Valesio ad provocationem prædictam.[1] (30 July 1340) - - - - - ii. 1131

* P. 146. Bulla Clementis VI. Papæ, ad Regem, obsidione de Caleys durante. (15 Jan. 1347) - - - - iii. 100

* P. 163. Litteræ quas Rex archiepiscopo Cantuariensi misit, de adventu Regis Franciæ apud Caleys, & ejus fuga. (. . Aug. 1347) iii. 129

Benedictus Abbas, MS. Cotton. Julius A. xi.

F. 43b. Cirographum inter Regem Angliæ et comitem Maurianæ de matrimonio inter Johannem, filium ejusdem Regis, & Alisiam, comitis filiam primogenitam. (1173) - - i. 28

F. 70. Finis & concordia quæ facta fuit apud Windeshoveres [etc.] inter dominum Regem Angliæ, H. filium Matildis Imperatricis, & Rodericum Regem Connactensem, [etc.] (6 Oct. 1175) i. 31

† F. 87. Compromissum Alphonsi Regis Castellæ [etc.] et Garciæ Regis Navarræ ; in quo constituunt omnium querelarum[2] arbitrum Henricum Regem Angliæ.[3] (1 Sept. 1176) - - i. 32

† F. 90. Tenor instrumenti, in quo petitiones & allegationes nunciorum, nomine Regis Castellæ, continentur. (1177) - *ibid.*

† F. 91b. Tenor scripti, in quo petitiones & allegationes nunciorum Regis Navarræ continentur. (1177) - - - - i. 34

† F. 92. Carta pacis & concordiæ quæ fuit facta inter Regem Aldephonsum de Castella & Regem Sanctium de Navarra, in abbatiâ quæ vocatur Siserium. (Oct. 1167, non "1177)" - *ibid.*

Bromptoni, Johannis Chronica ; inter "Decem Scriptores."

* Col. 999. Litera Regis Angliæ ad Paschalem II. Papam, de beneficiis & honoribus in regno Angliæ eidem conservandis, [etc.] (. . Hen. I.) - - - - - - - - i. 8

† Col. 1142. Judicium sive arbitrium Regis Angliæ, [etc.] de differentiis sibi compromissis per Reges Castellæ & Navarræ.[4] (1177) i. 34

† Col. 1134. Conventio facta inter Henricum Regem Angliæ & Ludovicum Regem Franciæ, per quam uterque tenetur ire in servitium Crucis.[5] (1177) - - - - - i. 35

* Col. 1137. Litteræ Ludovici Regis Franciæ, quibus profitetur se terram Angliæ Regis in cismarinis partibus sitam, in suam custodiam accepisse. (1177) - - - - *ibid.*

---

[1] Rymer has published this instrument (V. 199—200) as an authentic answer to to the preceding challenge of Edward III., which he printed from a record "Infra Tur." But he has not stated the source of this document, *which was then in MS. only*, Avesbury not being then printed.

[2] Sic *pro querelum.*

[3] Also in Hoveden and Brompton ; see Dr. Clarke's Third Report, in General Reports, 1819, i. 131.

[4] Also in Hoveden ; see Dr. Clarke's Third Report, p. 131.

[5] *Ibid.*

Digitized by Google

† Col. 1184. Forma pacis factæ inter Ricardum Regem Angliæ & Tancredum Regem Siciliæ.[1] (1190) - - - i. 52
† Col. 1186. Epistola Regis Angliæ ad Clementem III. Papam, de pace factâ inter ipsum & Tancredum Regem.[2] (11 Nov. 1190) i. 53
† Col. 1252. Vetus de Monte, per epistolam suam Limpoldo duci Austriæ missam, purgat Ricardum Regem Angliæ de morte Marchisi de Monte-Ferrato. (1193) - - - i. 61
* Col. 1268. Vetus de Monte, per epistolam suam principibus Europæ & omnibus populis Christianis missam, purgat, [etc.][3] (1193) i. 62

Burtoniensis Annales Monasterii, a Fell.—Edit. 1684.

* P. 255. Testamentum Richardi I. Regis Angliæ.[4] (1199) - i. 74
† P. 267. Sex Litteræ Innocentii III. Papæ Regi Angliæ. (1213) i. 108–110
* P. 281. Carta de libertatibus Huberti de Burgo. (18 Jul. 1227) i. 186
* P. 304. De libertate capellarum domini Regis. (20 Mar. 1246) i. 265
* P. 309. Gravamina regni Angliæ summo Pontifici porrecta à magnatibus, clero, & populo. (1246) - - - - *ibid.*
* P. 361. Littera magnatum Hierosolymatinorum[3] ad Regem Angliæ. (. . Sept. 1254) - - - - - i. 308
* P. 362. Litteræ principis Antioch' Regi Angliæ, de infelici statu civitatis ejusdem. (14 Maii, 1255) - - - i. 321
* P. 371. Littera Regis de convocatione prælatorum & magnatum Angliæ. (12 Feb. 1257) - - - - - i. 354
* P. 418. Littera domini Regis vicecomitibus omnibus regni directa. (28 Jul. 1258) - - - - - i. 375
† P. 426. Bulla Alexandri IV. Papæ Ricardo in Romanorum Regem electo & coronato, congratulatoria super sublimatione prædictâ. (22 Apr. 1259) - - - - - i. 382
* P. 438. Litteræ Alexandri Papæ ad magnates Angliæ. (1260) i. 393

Diceto, Radulphi de, Imagines Historiarum ; inter "Decem Scriptores."

* Col. 582. De pace inter Henricum Regem Angliæ & filios suos ex unâ, & Regem Francorum ex alterâ parte factâ. (1174.) i. 31
* Col. 586. Literæ Henrici Regis Angliæ, quibus filio suo Henrico iram & indignationem [etc.] remittit, [etc.] (1175) - i. 32
† Col. 675. Cælestinus III. Papa Veronensi episcopo imperat quod [etc.] ducem Austriæ obligaret omnes Regis Angliæ obsides dimittere. (6 Jun. 1194) - - - - i. 64
† Col. 698. Permutatio de quibusdam locis inter Ricardum Regem Angliæ, & Walterum archiepiscopum Rothomagensem.[5] (17 Oct. 1197) - - - - - i. 68

---

[1] Also in Hoveden. *Ibid.*

[2] *Ibid.*

[3] See, however, the Preface, p. xviii., *ante*, as to the sources of these two documents.

[3] This article is an extract from Hoveden.

[4] Thus misprinted, *Hierosolymitatonum*, in both the text and the index.

[5] In the new edition of the Fœdera it is said to have been inserted from Ralph de' Diceto's Ymagines Historiarum, col. 698; but in the original edition of Rymer's

Digitized by Google

Eadmeri Hist. Novorum.—Lond. fol. 1623, *lib. iii.*

* P. 63. Paschalis II. Papa Regi, in quâ rogat, ut Deus bona regni exordia in melius augeat, [etc.] - - - i. 13

* P. 74. Paschalis II. Papa Regi Angliæ, de revocatione Anselmi Cantuar' archiepiscopi. (23 Nov. 11 . . .) - - *ibid.*

Hemingford, Walteri, Historia; ab Hearne.—Oxon. 1731, 8*vo.* 2 *vol.*

† I. 293. Bulla Benedicti XII. Papæ, [etc.] (12 Nov. 1338) - ii. 1063
See further under "Walsingham."

* [I.] 307. Litteræ Regis Bohemiæ, ducis Lotharingiæ, & aliorum, Regi Angliæ, per magistrum balistariorum Regis Franciæ, missæ. (18 Oct. 1339) - - - - - - ii. 1093

* II. 293. Qualiter Summus Pontifex rescripsit, [etc.] - - ii. 1096.
See further under "Walsingham."

* [II.] 303. Litteræ patentes, sigillo novo signatæ, quas Rex Angliæ misit locis Flandriæ conterminis, & portis ecclesiarum affigi fecit. (8 Feb. 1340) - - - - - - ii. 1109

Hoveden, Rogeri de, Annales, (inter Scriptores post Bedam).—Francof. 1601.

* P. 480. De morte Henrici I. Regis Angliæ.[1] (1135) - - i. 13

* P. 518. De coronatione Henrici filii Regis Angliæ: epistola Alexandri III. Papæ ad Rogerum Ebor' archiepiscopum & Hugonem Dunelm' episcopum. (26 Sept. 1170) - - i. 26

* P. 529. Carta absolutionis Regis Angliæ à sacrilegâ nece Thomæ quondam archiepiscopi Cantuar' per apostolicæ sede legatos. (1172) - - - - - - - i. 27

* P. 534. Epistola Willielmi Regis Siciliæ ad Regem Angliæ, de rebellione filiorum suorum. (1173) - - - i. 29

* P. 538. Littera Reginaldi, Bathon' electi, Regi Angliæ, de consecratione archiepiscopi Cantuar' electi. (1174) - - i. 31.

† P. 551. Carta Regis Willielmi Siciliæ, quam fecit Johannæ, filiæ Henrici Regis Angliæ, de dote suâ, quâ eam dotavit die desponsationis suæ.[2] (Feb. 1177) - - - i. 35

† P. 593. Fœdus & amicitia innovata inter Henricum Regem Angliæ & Philippum Regem Franciæ. (28 Jun. 1180) - - i. 36

* P. 613. Epistola Alexandri III. Papæ, de subventione faciendâ terræ Jerosolymitanæ. (16 Jan. 1181) - - - i. 37

* P. 611. Epistola Gaufridi, Regis Angliæ filii, & Lincolnien' electi, de ejusdem episcopatûs resignatione. (1181) - - *ibid.*

* P. 614. Assisa de armis habendis in Anglia. (1181) - - *ibid.*

* P. 628. Epistola Lucii III. Papæ Regi Angliæ, pro subventione faciendâ terræ Jerosolymitanæ. (1184) - - - i. 38

Fœdera no authority for it is given. The article occurs in Diceto; but it varies so much from the copies in the Fœdera, as to render it certain that Rymer must have derived it from some other source.

[1] This is only a short extract from the text of the Annals.

[2] Also in Brompton; see Dr. Clarke's Third Report, p. 131.

Digitized by Google

* P. 643. Epistola Patriarchæ Antioch' ad Regem Angliæ. (1188) i. 39
* P. 644. Rex Angliæ ad Patriarchas Antioch' & Jerusalem, civitatisque Antioch principem Raimundum. (1188) - - *ibid.*
* P. 645. Epistola Terrici, præceptoris Templi, ad Regem Angliæ. (1188) - - - - - - *ibid.*
† P. 666. Carta Regis Angliæ de statutis illorum qui per mare ituri erant.[1] (1190) - - - - - - i. 52.
† [P. 667.] Juramenti formula, facti de pace supradictâ Regi Siciliæ. (1190) - - - - - - i. 53
* P. 698. Epistola Regis Angliæ de recessu Regis Franciæ de Acon. (1 Oct. 1191) - - - - - i. 54
* P. 698. Epistola Regis Angliæ ad abbatem de Clara Valle, de eodem. (1 Oct. 1191) - - - - *ibid.*
† P. 721. Rescriptum Henrici VI. Imperatoris ad Regem Franciæ, quo summâ cum ostentatione prædicat Ricardum Regem esse captivum. (28 Dec. 1192) - - - i. 55
* P. 722. Epistola Cœlestini III. Papæ ad archiepiscopos & episcopos per Angliam constitutos, de inhibitione torneamentorum, & Terræ Sanctæ infelici statu. (11 Jan. 1193) - - i. 56
* P. 720. Epistola Walteri Rothomagensis archiepiscopi ad Hugonem Dunelm' episcopum, de captione Regis Angliæ. (1193) i. 59
† P. 726. Epistola Richardi Regis Angliæ ad Alienoram Reginam, matrem suam, & ad Justiciarios suos Angliæ, de pecuniâ pro liberatione ejusdem Regis. (20 Apr. 1193) - - - i. 60
* *Ibid.* Henricus VI. Romanorum Imperator ad magnates Angliæ pro Richardo Rege. (20 Apr. 1193) - - - *ibid.*
† P. 729. Forma pacis inter Reges Angliæ & Franciæ. (8 Jul. 1193) i. 61.
† P. 728. Forma compositionis inter Henricum VI. Imperatorem, & Richardum Regem Angliæ; quâ [etc.] Rex liberè à carcere dimittitur. (1193) - - - - i. 62
† P. 732. Rex Angliæ ad Hubertum Cantuar' archiepiscopum, de liberatione suâ. (22 Sept. 1193) - - - - *ibid.*
† *Ibid.* Epistola Henrici VI. Imperatoris ad magnates Angliæ, de Richardo Regis[4] Angliæ, certo die liberando. (20 Dec. 1193) *ibid.*
* P. 741. Litteræ Regis ad Hubertum Cantuar' archiepiscopum, de victoriâ Regis in Pictavia. (2 Jul. 1194) - - i. 64
* *Ibid.* Litteræ Drogonis Merlato, constabularii Franciæ [et aliorum], de treugis inter Reges Franciæ & Angliæ factis, in unum annum duraturis. (23 Jul. 1194) - - - *ibid.*
* P. 334. Epistola Huberti archiep' Cantuar' officialibus archiepiscopatus Eboraci. (1196.) - - - - i. 66
† P. 782. Epistola Ricardi Regis Angliæ ad Philippum Dunelmensem episcopum, de victoriâ obtentâ contra Francos apud Gisortium. (30 Sept. 1197) - - - - i. 68
* P. 791. Testamentum Richardi I. Regis Angliæ.[2] (1199) - i. 74

---

[1] Thus, both in the text and in the index, for Rege. See also the Reports.

[2] This article is nothing more nor less than an extract from the text of the

Digitized by Google

Ingulphi Historia, ed. Gale.—1684.

* P. 85. Rex ad petitionem Ingulphi, cartam privilegiatam quam Rex Edredus monachis de Croyland concessit, in omnibus observari præcepit. (10 . . .) - - - i. 2.

Knyghton, Henricus; inter Decem Scriptores.—1652.

† Col. 2764. Litteræ Isabellæ Reginæ, Edwardi filii, ac Edmundi fratris Regis [Edwardi II.], incitamenta edocentes propter quæ regnum ingressi sunt. (15 Oct. 1326) - - ii. 645

† Col. 2765. Concordia quæ, de consilio et assensu omnium prælatorum, comitum, & baronum, & totius communitatis regni ordinata fuerat contra Regem, ad amotionem suam a regimine regni.[1] (. . Jan. 1327) - - - - - ii. 650

Malmesburiensis, Willielmi, Historia; inter "Scriptores post Bedam."—Francof. 1601, *fol.*

P. 227. Epistola [Henrici I.] Regis Angliæ Anselmo archiep' Cantuar', de captione Roberti comitis Normanniæ. (113) - i. 9

Orderici Vitalis Historia Ecclesiastica; apud Duchesne.—Paris, 1619, *fol.*

* P. 656–9. Forma quâ Rex Willielmus I. moriens, omnes terras suas & thesauros distribui præcepit. (1087) - - - i. 4

* P. 901. De morte Henrici I. Regis Angliæ. (1135) - - i. 13

Under these titles are given two extracts from the author's *text* only, and from other historians. See "Hoveden" and "Walsingham."

Parisiensis, Matthæi, Historia.—Lond. 1640 *et* 1684,[2] *fol.*

* P. 157, n. 40. Breve Regis de obediendo Willielmo de Longo Campo, episcopo Elyens' cancellario. (1190) - - - i. 52

* P. 164. Testamentum Richardi I. Regis Angliæ. (1199.) - i. 74.
See the note under "Hoveden."

* P. 214. n. 40. Sententia definitiva Innocentii III. Papæ, super electione archiepiscoporum Cantuar'. (21 Dec. 1206) - - i. 95

* P. 233. Mandatum Regis ad imbreviand' omnes naves de universis portubus totius Angliæ. (3 Mar. 1213) - - i. 110

Annals, describing the King's death; and it is subscribed with references to three other chronicles, namely, the Burton Annals, Matthew Paris, and Matthew of Westminster.

[1] This article consists of (1) a notice of the Parliament assembled on the morrow of the Epiphany, and a copy of the six articles (in French) agreed unto against Edward II.; (2) an account of the defiance made unto the King by William Trussell, in the name of the Parliament, with "Vera series procuratorii," (in French) from another of the historians in Twysden's collection, col. 2550; and (3) a short extract from Robert de Avesbury, *q. v.*

[2] This, the last edition, is quoted for the two first articles only.

Digitized by Google

* *Ibid.* Breve Regis ad omnes vicecomites regni, pro armis capiendis contra Philippum Regem Franciæ. (.. Mar. 1213) - *ibid.*
* P. 247. Mandatum Innocentii III. Papæ, de personis vitâ & scientiâ præclaris, [etc.] in episcopatus aut abbatias in Anglia vacantes, ordinandis. (1 Nov. 1213) - - - i. 117
* P. 249. Littera Innocentii III. Papæ de sententiâ [etc.] interdicti relaxandâ. (1214) - - - - i. 122
† P. 248. Litteræ Regis justiciariis Angliæ, de successibus suis in Pictavia. (.. Jul. 1214) - - - - - - i. 123
* P. 259, n. 40. Carta de Foresta. (.. Jun. 1215) - - i. 133
† P. 270, n. 40. Excommunicatio generalis baronum Angliæ. (.. Sept.? 1215) - - - - - - i. 138
† P. 276, n. 50. Excommunicatio specialis in[1] barones Angliæ. (16 Dec. 1215) - - - - - - i. 139
* P. 277, n. 40. De excommunicationis & interdicti sententiis in barones & alios infra nominatos, in ecclesiis regni Angliæ publicandis, [etc.] (.. Dec. 1215) - - - *ibid.*
* P. 280, n. 20. Litteræ Ludovici, Philippi Regis Franciæ primogeniti, quibus gratias copiosas baronibus & amicis refert, [etc.] (.. 1216) - - - - - - - i. 140
* P. 380, n. 30. Collectio quadragesimæ mobilium concessarum Regi. (.. Sept. 1232) - - - - - i. 207
† P. 578, n. 10. Litteræ Imperatoris, de morte Isabellæ Imperatricis, sororis Regis. (30 Jan. 1242) - - - i. 243
† P. 646, n. 10. Carta Alexandri Regis Scotiæ, quod in perpetuum bonam fidem Regi Angliæ servabit, paritèr & amorem. (1244) i. 257
* P. 656, n. 1. Litteræ Innocentii IV., Papæ, de concilio generali apud Lugdunum convocando. (30 Jan. 1245) - - i. 258
* P. 656, n. 50. Bulla Innocentii IV., Papæ, quâ aliqui prælati, ne ad concilium generale apud Lugdunum eant, excusantur. (20 Maii, 1245) - - - - - i. 259
* P. 666, n. 50. Epistola universitatis Angliæ super extorsionibus curiæ Romanæ. (1245) - - - - - i. 262
* P. 701, n. 20. Litteræ Regis ad Papam, pro liberatione Angliæ ab oppressionibus papalibus. (1246) - - - i. 265
* P. 700, n. 10. Litteræ abbatum & priorum Angliæ, per nuncios speciales Summo Pontifici missæ, pro liberatione regni ab oppressionibus papalibus. (1246) - - - - *ibid.*
* *Immediatè post Adversaria.* Mandatum Regis super juratis ad arma, ad vicecomites Angliæ. (20 Maii 1252) - - i. 281
* *Auct. Addit.* p. 230. Mandatum Regis quod arma sufficientia & competentia civibus assignarentur, [etc.] (18 Jul. 1253) i. 291
* *Ibid.* De vigiliis in qualibet civitate per discretos viros faciendis. (20 Jul. 1253) - - - i. 292

---

[1] This preposition is, by a misprint, repeated after, as well as before, "barones" in the index.

Digitized by Google

† *Addit.* p. 215. Litteræ a communitate Angliæ domino Papæ, de facto Siciliæ, & contra electum Winton' & fratres suos. (1258) i. 373

* P. 994. Litteræ baronum ad Regem Angliæ. (1264) - i. 440

* *Ibid.* Responsio Regis Angliæ ad præmissas literas. (12 Maii 1264) *ibid.*

* *Ibid.* Litteræ Regis Alemanniæ & aliorum Regl Angliæ fideliter adhærentium, ad barones Angliæ. (1264) - - *ibid.*

Walsingham, Thomæ de, Ypodigma Neustriæ.—Francof. 1603, *fol.*

* P. 440. Forma quâ Willelmus I. moriens, omnes terras suas & thesauros distribui jussit.[1] (1087) - - - i. 4

Ejusdem Historia.—Ibid.

† P. 140. Bulla Benedicti XII. Papæ, de excessibus Imperatoris; contra confœderantes cum ipso, [etc.] (12 Nov. 1338) - ii. 1063

* "F. 136." Literæ quas Rex Angliæ ad Papam & cardinales misit, jus suum in regno Franciæ declarantes. (16 Jul. 1339) ii. 1086

* "F. 140." Qualiter Summus Pontifex rescripsit Regi Angliæ super jure suo in regno Franciæ. (1339) - - ii. 1096

Westmonasteriensis, Matthæi, Flores Historiarum.—Francof. 1601, *fol.*

* P. 262. Testamentum Richardi I. Regis Angliæ. (1199) - i. 74
See a note on this article under "Hoveden."

Becket, Epist. D. Thomæ.—Bruxellis, 1682.

* P. 885. Epistola Ludovici Regis Franciæ ad Alexandrum III. Papam, de morte beati Thomæ. (1171) - - i. 27

* P. 883. Bulla Honorii III. Papæ, de translatione beati Thomæ, archiepiscopi Cant' & martyris. (25 Jan. 1219) - i. 153

Acta inter Bonifacium VIII. et Philip Pulchr. 1614.

* P. 1. Bulla Bonifacii VIII. Papæ, de tallagio ab ecclesiasticis personis, Papæ speciali licentiâ non obtentâ, non concedendo. (24 Feb. 1296) - - - - - i. 836

Archæologia, vol. xv.

* P. 209. Pro Stephano de Segrave justic' Angliæ, ne canes sui expeditentur apud Alemundebir', & de bosco ad ipsam villam pertinente. (2 Mar. 1234.) - - - i. 211

Labbe, Collectio Conciliorum.

* X. 1219. Alexander III. Papa inhibet Rogero archiepiscopo Ebor' ne coronet filium Regis Angliæ, cum id debeatur Cantuar' archiepiscopo. (26 Feb. 1170) - - - i. 25

---

[1] A short extract from the historian's text only, and a passage from "Ordericus Vitalis," make up this article.

Digitized by Google

Lobin. Hist. de Bret., tom. ii.

* P. 394. Concessio MM. marc' Johanni primogenito ducis Britanniæ, pro extentâ & valore comitatûs Richmundiæ. (17 Jun. 1245) i. 260
* P. 404. De liberatione terræ de Agencys Johanni duci Britanniæ, per Regem Franciæ. (15 Dec. 1261) - - i. 413
* P. 403. Littera Regis Angliæ Regi Franciæ, de solvendâ pecuniâ Johanni primogenito ducis Britanniæ. (1262.) - i. 419.

Parker, Matthæi, Antiquitates Britannicæ.

P. 179. Diploma Regis [Henrici I.] de immunitatibus in London' Anselmo archiepiscopo Cantuar' concessis - - i. 12

Selden's Titles of Honor.

* Pro Alberico de Vere, ut sit comes de Oxenford, cum tertio denario de placitis ejusdem comitatûs[1] - - - i. 41

Spelmanni Concilia.

* Bulla Gregorii IX. Papæ, Innocentii III. Romanorum Pontificis bullam, super electionibus prælatorum, recitans & confirmans. (11 Jan. 1228) - - - - i. 188

The authority expressed in the margin is—"Bibl. Cotton. ex vet. MS. citante Spelm."

I have prepared a List of Dates, as they occur in the Record Edition of the Fœdera, which have been corrected in the Syllabus. This will be given in the next volume containing the General Index and other subsidiary matter.

Digitized by Google

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE

OF THE

REGNAL YEARS of the KINGS of ENGLAND from the NORMAN CONQUEST to the END of the REIGN of EDWARD THE THIRD, corresponding with the Dominical Years, both Historical and Legal.

THE written acts of the Sovereigns of Europe generally bear the date of the Regnal year of the potentate to which they severally belong; but as such dates would have been very inconvenient for reference, and no useful purpose would have been effected by retaining them in the Syllabus, they have all been reduced to the Dominical Era, as being the more useful and common computation. To assist the Historical student, for whose especial benefit the Syllabus has been compiled, the following table is offered to show at once the correspondence between the Regnal year of each King of England and the Dominical year, whether it be historical or legal, civil or ecclesiastical. It has not been deemed necessary to construct tables of the Regnal years of Foreign Sovereigns, as not more than one-sixth of the documents in the Fœdera originated out of this country, and such tables would have required five times the space now filled. A Table of Contemporary Sovereigns will, however, be useful, and is given immediately after the Regnal years of the Kings of England. Each date has been reckoned according to the historical or common era commencing on the 1st of January, and not according to the Civil, Ecclesiastical, and Legal Era commencing on the 25th of March. By this latter computation all dates between the 1st of January and 25th of March are one year earlier than the historical or common year; for instance, the period between the 1st of January and the 24th of March 1371 in the Legal year is in the year 1372 of the historical era. Again, King Edward the Third came to the throne on the 25th of January 1326 of the Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical Era, while according to the historical or common era it was the 25th of January 1327. Queen Elizabeth died on the 24th of March 1602 of the Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical year, but according to the historical or common era on the 24th of March 1603.

Digitized by Google

RICHARD II.

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1377	22 June	1377	1.
1378	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1378	
"	21 June	"	
1378	22 June	1378	2.
1379	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1379	
"	21 June	"	
1379	22 June	1379	3.
1380	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1380	
"	21 June	"	
1380	22 June	1380	4.
1381	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1381	
"	21 June	"	
1381	22 June	1381	5.
1382	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1382	
"	21 June	"	
1382	22 June	1382	6.
1383	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1383	
"	21 June	"	
1383	22 June	1383	7.
1384	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1384	
"	21 June	"	
1384	22 June	1384	8.
1385	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1385	
"	21 June	"	
1385	22 June	1385	9.
1386	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1386	
"	21 June	"	
1386	22 June	1386	10.
1387	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1387	
"	21 June	"	
1387	22 June	1387	11.
1388	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1388	
"	21 June	"	
1388	22 June	1388	12.
1389	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1389	
"	21 June	"	
1389	22 June	1389	13.
1390	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1390	
"	21 June	"	
1390	22 June	1390	14.
1391	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1391	
"	21 June	"	
1391	22 June	1391	15.
1392	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1392	
"	21 June	"	
1392	22 June	1392	16.
1393	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1393	
"	21 June	"	
1393	22 June	1393	17.
1394	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1394	
"	21 June	"	
1394	22 June	1394	18.
1395	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1395	
"	21 June	"	
1395	22 June	1395	19.
1396	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1396	
"	21 June	"	
1396	22 June	1396	20.
1397	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1397	
"	21 June	"	
1397	22 June	1397	21.
1398	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1398	
"	21 June	"	
1398	22 June	1398	22.
1399	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1399	
"	21 June	"	
1399	22 June	1399	23.
"	29 Sept.	"	

Digitized by Google

HENRY IV.

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.	Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1399	30 Sept.	1399	1.	1406	30 Sept.	1406	8.
1400	1 Jan.	"		1407	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1400		"	25 Mar.	1407	
"	29 Sept.	"		"	29 Sept.	"	
1400	30 Sept.	1400	2.	1407	30 Sept.	1407	9.
1401	1 Jan.	"		1408	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1401		"	25 Mar.	1408	
"	29 Sept.	"		"	29 Sept.	"	
1401	30 Sept.	1401	3.	1408	30 Sept.	1408	10.
1402	1 Jan.	"		1409	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1402		"	25 Mar.	1409	
"	29 Sept.	"		"	29 Sept.	"	
1402	30 Sept.	1402	4.	1409	30 Sept.	1409	11.
1403	1 Jan.	"		1410	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1403		"	25 Mar.	1410	
"	29 Sept.	"		"	29 Sept.	"	
1403	30 Sept.	1403	5.	1410	30 Sept.	1410	12.
1404	1 Jan.	"		1411	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1404		"	25 Mar.	1411	
"	29 Sept.	"		"	29 Sept.	"	
1404	30 Sept.	1404	6.	1411	30 Sept.	1411	13.
1405	1 Jan.	"		1412	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1405		"	25 Mar.	1412	
"	29 Sept.	"		"	29 Sept.	"	
1405	30 Sept.	1405	7.	1412	30 Sept.	1412	14.
1406	1 Jan.	"		1413	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1406		"	20 Mar.	"	
"	29 Sept.	"					

HENRY V.

1413	21 Mar.	1412	1.	1418	21 Mar.	1417	6.
"	25 Mar.	1413		"	25 Mar.	1418	
1414	1 Jan.	"		1419	1 Jan.	"	
"	20 Mar.	"		"	20 Mar.	"	
1414	21 Mar.	1413	2.	1419	21 Mar.	1418	7.
"	25 Mar.	1414		"	25 Mar.	1419	
1415	1 Jan.	"		1420	1 Jan.	"	
"	20 Mar.	"		"	20 Mar.	"	
1415	21 Mar.	1414	3.	1420	21 Mar.	1419	8.
"	25 Mar.	1415		"	25 Mar.	1420	
1416	1 Jan.	"		1421	1 Jan.	"	
"	20 Mar.	"		"	20 Mar.	"	
1416	21 Mar.	1415	4.	1421	21 Mar.	1420	9.
"	25 Mar.	1416		"	25 Mar.	1421	
1417	1 Jan.	"		1422	1 Jan.	"	
"	20 Mar.	"		"	20 Mar.	"	
1417	21 Mar.	1416	5.	1422	21 Mar.	1421	10.
"	25 Mar.	1417		"	25 Mar.	1422	
1418	1 Jan.	"		"	31 Aug.	"	
"	20 Mar.	"					

Digitized by Google

HENRY VI.

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1422	1 Sept.	1422	1.
1423	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1423	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1423	1 Sept.	1423	2.
1424	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1424	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1424	1 Sept.	1424	3.
1425	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1425	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1425	1 Sept.	1425	4.
1426	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1426	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1426	1 Sept.	1426	5.
1427	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1427	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1427	1 Sept.	1427	6.
1428	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1428	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1428	1 Sept.	1428	7.
1429	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1429	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1429	1 Sept.	1429	8.
1430	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1430	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1430	1 Sept.	1430	9.
1431	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1431	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1431	1 Sept.	1431	10.
1432	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1432	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1432	1 Sept.	1432	11.
1433	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1433	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1433	1 Sept.	1433	12.
1434	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1434	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1434	1 Sept.	1434	13.
1435	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1435	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1435	1 Sept.	1435	14.
1436	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1436	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1436	1 Sept.	1436	15.
1437	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1437	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1437	1 Sept.	1437	16.
1438	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1438	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1438	1 Sept.	1438	17.
1439	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1439	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1439	1 Sept.	1439	18.
1440	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1440	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1440	1 Sept.	1440	19.
1441	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1441	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1441	1 Sept.	1441	20.
1442	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1442	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1442	1 Sept.	1442	21.
1443	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1443	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1443	1 Sept.	1443	22.
1444	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1444	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1444	1 Sept.	1444	23.
1445	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1445	
"	31 Aug.	"	
1445	1 Sept.	1445	24.
1446	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1446	
"	31 Aug.	"	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.	Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1446	1 Sept.	1446	25.	1454	1 Sept.	1454	33.
1447	1 Jan.	"		1455	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1447		"	25 Mar.	1455	
"	31 Aug.	"		"	31 Aug.	"	
1447	1 Sept.	1447	26.	1455	1 Sept.	1455	34.
1448	1 Jan.	"		1456	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1448		"	25 Mar.	1456	
"	31 Aug.	"		"	31 Aug.	"	
1448	1 Sept.	1448	27.	1456	1 Sept.	1456	35.
1449	1 Jan.	"		1457	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1449		"	25 Mar.	1457	
"	31 Aug.	"		"	31 Aug.	"	
1149	1 Sept.	1449	28.	1457	1 Sept.	1457	36.
1450	1 Jan.	"		1458	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1450		"	25 Mar.	1458	
"	31 Aug.	"		"	31 Aug.	"	
1450	1 Sept.	1450	29.	1458	1 Sept.	1458	37.
1451	1 Jan.	"		1459	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1451		"	25 Mar.	1459	
"	31 Aug.	"		"	31 Aug.	"	
1451	1 Sept.	1451	30.	1459	1 Sept.	1459	38.
1452	1 Jan.	"		1460	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1452		"	25 Mar.	1460	
"	31 Aug.	"		"	31 Aug.	"	
1452	1 Sept.	1452	31.	1460	1 Sept.	1460	39.
1453	1 Jan.	"		1461	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1453		"	4 Mar.	"	
"	31 Aug.	"					
1453	1 Sept.	1453	32.				
1454	1 Jan.	"					
"	25 Mar.	1454					
"	31 Aug.	"					

EDWARD IV.

1461	4 Mar.	1460	1.	1465	4 Mar.	1464	5.
"	25 Mar.	1461		"	25 Mar.	1465	
1462	1 Jan.	"		1466	1 Jan.	"	
"	3 Mar.	"		"	3 Mar.	"	
1462	4 Mar.	1461	2.	1466	4 Mar.	1465	6.
"	25 Mar.	1462		"	25 Mar.	1466	
1463	1 Jan.	"		1467	1 Jan.	"	
"	3 Mar.	"		"	3 Mar.	"	
1463	4 Mar.	1462	3.	1467	4 Mar.	1466	7.
"	25 Mar.	1463		"	25 Mar.	1467	
1464	1 Jan.	"		1468	1 Jan.	"	
"	3 Mar.	"		"	3 Mar.	"	
1464	4 Mar.	1463	4.	1468	4 Mar.	1467	8.
"	25 Mar.	1464		"	25 Mar.	1468	
1465	1 Jan.	"		1469	1 Jan.	"	
"	3 Mar.	"		"	3 Mar.	"	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.	Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1469	4 Mar.	1468	9.	1470	4 Mar.	1469	10.
"	25 Mar.	1469		"	25 Mar.	1470	
1470	1 Jan.	"		"	9 Oct.	"	
"	3 Mar.	"					

HENRY VI.

1470	9 Oct.	1470	49.				
1471	1 Jan.	"					
"	25 Mar.	1471					
"	April	"					

EDWARD IV.

1471	April	1471	11.	1478	4 Mar.	1477	18.
1472	1 Jan.	"		"	25 Mar.	1478	
"	3 Mar.	"		1479	1 Jan.	"	
1472	4 Mar.	1471	12.	"	3 Mar.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1472		1479	4 Mar.	1478	19.
1473	1 Jan.	"		"	25 Mar.	1479	
"	3 Mar.	"		1480	1 Jan.	"	
1473	4 Mar.	1472	13.	"	3 Mar.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1473		1480	4 Mar.	1479	20.
1474	1 Jan.	"		"	25 Mar.	1480	
"	3 Mar.	"		1481	1 Jan.	"	
1474	4 Mar.	1473	14.	"	3 Mar.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1474		1481	4 Mar.	1480	21.
1475	1 Jan.	"		"	25 Mar.	1481	
"	3 Mar.	"		1482	1 Jan.	"	
1475	4 Mar.	1474	15.	"	3 Mar.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1475		1482	4 Mar.	1481	22.
1476	1 Jan.	"		"	25 Mar.	1482	
"	3 Mar.	"		1483	1 Jan.	"	
1476	4 Mar.	1475	16.	"	3 Mar.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1476		1483	4 Mar.	1482	23.
1477	1 Jan.	"		"	25 Mar.	1483	
"	3 Mar.	"		"	9 Apr.	"	
1477	4 Mar.	1476	17.				
"	25 Mar.	1477					
1478	1 Jan.	"					
"	3 Mar.	"					

EDWARD V.

1483	9 Apr.	1483	1.				
"	25 June	"					

Digitized by Google

RICHARD III.

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.	Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1483	26 June	1483	1.	1485	26 June	1485	3.
1484	1 Jan.	"		"	22 Aug.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1484					
"	25 June	"					
1484	26 June	1484	2.				
1485	1 Jan.	"					
"	25 Mar.	1485					
"	25 June	"					

HENRY VII.

1485	22 Aug.	1485	1.	1494	22 Aug.	1494	10.
1486	1 Jan.	"		1495	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1486		"	25 Mar.	1495	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1486	22 Aug.	1486	2.	1495	22 Aug.	1495	11.
1487	1 Jan.	"		1496	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1487		"	25 Mar.	1496	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1487	22 Aug.	1487	3.	1496	22 Aug.	1496	12.
1488	1 Jan.	"		1497	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1488		"	25 Mar.	1497	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1488	22 Aug.	1488	4.	1497	22 Aug.	1497	13.
1489	1 Jan.	"		1498	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1489		"	25 Mar.	1498	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1489	22 Aug.	1489	5.	1498	22 Aug.	1498	14.
1490	1 Jan.	"		1499	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1490		"	25 Mar.	1499	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1490	22 Aug.	1490	6.	1499	22 Aug.	1499	15.
1491	1 Jan.	"		1500	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1491		"	25 Mar.	1500	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1491	22 Aug.	1491	7.	1500	22 Aug.	1500	16.
1492	1 Jan.	"		1501	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1492		"	25 Mar.	1501	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1492	22 Aug.	1492	8.	1501	22 Aug.	1501	17.
1493	1 Jan.	"		1502	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1493		"	25 Mar.	1502	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	
1493	22 Aug.	1493	9.	1502	22 Aug.	1502	18.
1494	1 Jan.	"		1503	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1494		"	25 Mar.	1503	
"	21 Aug.	"		"	21 Aug.	"	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.	Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1503	22 Aug.	1503	19.	1506	22 Aug.	1506	22.
1504	1 Jan.	,,		1507	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1504		,,	25 Mar.	1507	
,,	21 Aug.	,,		,,	21 Aug.	,,	
1504	22 Aug.	1504	20.	1507	22 Aug.	1507	23.
1505	1 Jan.	,,		1508	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1505		,,	25 Mar.	1508	
,,	21 Aug.	,,		,,	21 Aug.	,,	
1505	22 Aug.	1505	21.	1508	22 Aug.	1508	24.
1506	1 Jan.	,,		1509	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1506		,,	25 Mar.	1509	
,,	21 Aug.	,,		,,	21 April	,,	

HENRY VIII.

1509	22 April	1509	1.	1518	22 April	1518	10.
1510	1 Jan.	,,		1519	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1510		,,	25 Mar.	1519	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1510	22 April	1510	2.	1519	22 April	1519	11.
1511	1 Jan.	,,		1520	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1511		,,	25 Mar.	1520	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1511	22 April	1511	3.	1520	22 April	1520	12.
1512	1 Jan.	,,		1521	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1512		,,	25 Mar.	1521	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1512	22 April	1512	4.	1521	22 April	1521	13
1513	1 Jan.	,,		1522	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1513		,,	25 Mar.	1522	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1513	22 April	1513	5.	1522	22 April	1522	14.
1514	1 Jan.	,,		1523	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1514		,,	25 Mar.	1523	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1514	22 April	1514	6.	1523	22 April	1523	15.
1515	1 Jan.	,,		1524	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1515		,,	25 Mar.	1524	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1515	22 April	1515	7.	1524	22 April	1524	16.
1516	1 Jan.	,,		1525	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1516		,,	25 Mar.	1525	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1516	22 April	1516	8.	1525	22 April	1525	17.
1517	1 Jan.	,,		1526	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1517		,,	25 Mar.	1526	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	
1517	22 April	1517	9.	1526	22 April	1526	18.
1518	1 Jan.	,,		1527	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1518		,,	25 Mar.	1527	
,,	21 April	,,		,,	21 April	,,	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1527	22 April	1527	19.
1528	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1528	
,,	21 April	,,	
1528	22 April	1528	20.
1529	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1529	
,,	21 April	,,	
1529	22 April	1529	21.
1530	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1530	
,,	21 April	,,	
1530	22 April	1530	22.
1531	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1531	
,,	21 April	,,	
1531	22 April	1531	23.
1532	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1532	
,,	21 April	,,	
1532	22 April	1532	24.
1533	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1533	
,,	21 April	,,	
1533	22 April	1533	25.
1534	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1534	
,,	21 April	,,	
1534	22 April	1534	26.
1535	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1535	
,,	21 April	,,	
1535	22 April	1535	27.
1536	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1536	
,,	21 April	,,	
1536	22 April	1536	28.
1537	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1537	
,,	21 April	,,	

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1537	22 April	1537	29.
1538	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1538	
,,	21 April	,,	
1538	22 April	1538	30.
1539	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1539	
,,	21 April	,,	
1539	22 April	1539	31.
1540	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1540	
,,	21 April	,,	
1540	22 April	1540	32.
1541	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1541	
,,	21 April	,,	
1541	22 April	1541	33.
1542	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1542	
,,	21 April	,,	
1542	22 April	1542	34.
1543	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1543	
,,	21 April	,,	
1543	22 April	1543	35.
1544	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1544	
,,	21 April	,,	
1544	22 April	1544	36.
1545	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1545	
,,	21 April	,,	
1545	22 April	1545	37.
1546	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1546	
,,	21 April	,,	
1546	22 April	1546	38.
1547	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	28 Jan.	,,	

EDWARD VI.

1547	28 Jan.	1546	1.
,,	25 Mar.	1547	
1548	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	27 Jan.	,,	
1548	28 Jan.	1547	2.
,,	25 Mar.	1548	
1549	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	27 Jan.	,,	
1549	28 Jan.	1548	3.
,,	25 Mar.	1549	
1550	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	27 Jan.	,,	
1550	28 Jan.	1549	4.
,,	25 Mar.	1550	
1551	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	27 Jan.	,,	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.	Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1551	28 Jan.	1550	5.	1553	28 Jan.	1552	7.
„	25 Mar.	1551		„	25 Mar.	1553	
1552	1 Jan.	„		„	6 July	„	
„	27 Jan.	„					
1552	28 Jan.	1551	6.				
„	25 Mar.	1552					
1553	1 Jan.	„					
„	27 Jan.	„					

MARY.

1553	6 July	1553	1.	1554	6 July	1554	2.
1554	1 Jan.	„		„	24 July	„	
„	25 Mar.	1554					
„	5 July	„					

PHILIP AND MARY.

1554	25 July	1554	1 & 2.	1557	25 July	1557	4 & 5.
1555	1 Jan.	„		1558	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1555		„	25 Mar.	1558	
„	24 July	„		„	24 July	„	
1555	25 July	1555	2 & 3.	1558	25 July	1558	5 & 6.
1556	1 Jan.	„		„	17 Nov.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1556					
„	24 July	„					
1556	25 July	1556	3 & 4.				
1557	1 Jan.	„					
„	25 Mar.	1557					
„	24 July	„					

The days in each year between the 6th and 24th July (both included) after the Queen's marriage were, however, thus reckoned:—

1 & 3, July 6 to 24, 1555.
2 & 4 „ „ 1556.
3 & 5 „ „ 1557.
4 & 6 „ „ 1558.

ELIZABETH.

1558	17 Nov.	1558	1.	1562	17 Nov.	1562	5.
1559	1 Jan.	„		1563	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1559		„	25 Mar.	1563	
„	16 Nov.	„		„	16 Nov.	„	
1559	17 Nov.	1559	2.	1563	17 Nov.	1563	6.
1560	1 Jan.	„		1564	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1560		„	25 Mar.	1564	
„	16 Nov.	„		„	16 Nov.	„	
1560	17 Nov.	1560	3.	1564	17 Nov.	1564	7.
1561	1 Jan.	„		1565	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1561		„	25 Mar.	1565	
„	16 Nov.	„		„	16 Nov.	„	
1561	17 Nov.	1561	4.	1565	17 Nov.	1565	8.
1562	1 Jan.	„		1566	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1562		„	25 Mar.	1566	
„	16 Nov.	„		„	16 Nov.	„	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1566	17 Nov.	1566	9.
1567	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1567	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1567	17 Nov.	1567	10.
1568	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1568	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1568	17 Nov.	1568	11.
1569	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1569	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1569	17 Nov.	1569	12.
1570	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1570	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1570	17 Nov.	1570	13.
1571	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1571	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1571	17 Nov.	1571	14.
1572	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1572	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1572	17 Nov.	1572	15.
1573	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1573	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1573	17 Nov.	1573	16.
1574	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1574	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1574	17 Nov.	1574	17.
1575	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1575	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1575	17 Nov.	1575	18.
1576	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1576	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1576	17 Nov.	1576	19.
1577	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1577	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1577	17 Nov.	1577	20.
1578	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1578	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1578	17 Nov.	1578	21.
1579	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1579	
"	16 Nov.	"	

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1579	17 Nov.	1579	22.
1580	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1580	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1580	17 Nov.	1580	23.
1581	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1581	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1581	17 Nov.	1581	24.
1582	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1582	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1582	17 Nov.	1582	25.
1583	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1583	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1583	17 Nov.	1583	26.
1584	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1584	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1584	17 Nov.	1584	27.
1585	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1585	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1585	17 Nov.	1585	28.
1586	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1586	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1586	17 Nov.	1586	29.
1587	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1587	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1587	17 Nov.	1587	30.
1588	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1588	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1588	17 Nov.	1588	31.
1589	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1589	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1589	17 Nov.	1589	32.
1590	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1590	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1590	17 Nov.	1590	33.
1591	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1591	
"	16 Nov.	"	
1591	17 Nov.	1591	34.
1592	1 Jan.	"	
"	25 Mar.	1592	
"	16 Nov.	"	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1592	17 Nov.	1592	35.
1593	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1593	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1593	17 Nov.	1593	36.
1594	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1594	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1594	17 Nov.	1594	37.
1595	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1595	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1595	17 Nov.	1595	38.
1596	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1596	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1596	17 Nov.	1596	39.
1597	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1597	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1597	17 Nov.	1597	40.
1598	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1598	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1598	17 Nov.	1598	41.
1599	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1599	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1599	17 Nov.	1599	42.
1600	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1600	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1600	17 Nov.	1600	43.
1601	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1601	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1601	17 Nov.	1601	44.
1602	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1602	
,,	16 Nov.	,,	
1602	17 Nov.	1602	45.
1603	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	24 Mar.	,,	

JAMES I.

1603	24 Mar.	1602	1.
,,	25 Mar.	1603	
1604	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1604	24 Mar.	1603	2.
,,	25 Mar.	1604	
1605	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1605.	24 Mar.	1604	3.
,,	25 Mar.	1605	
1606	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1606	24 Mar.	1605	4.
,,	25 Mar.	1606	
1607	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1607	24 Mar.	1606	5.
,,	25 Mar.	1607	
1608	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1608	24 Mar.	1607	6.
,,	25 Mar.	1608	
1609	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1609	24 Mar.	1608	7.
,,	25 Mar.	1609	
1610	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1610	24 Mar.	1609	8.
,,	25 Mar.	1610	
1611	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1611	24 Mar.	1610	9.
,,	25 Mar.	1611	
1612	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1612	24 Mar.	1611	10.
,,	25 Mar.	1612	
1613	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1613	24 Mar.	1612	11.
,,	25 Mar.	1613	
1614	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	
1614	24 Mar.	1613	12.
,,	25 Mar.	1614	
1615	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	23 Mar.	,,	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1615	24 Mar.	1614	13.
„	25 Mar.	1615	
1616	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1616	24 Mar.	1615	14.
„	25 Mar.	1616	
1617	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1617	24 Mar.	1616	15.
„	25 Mar.	1617	
1618	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1618	24 Mar.	1617	16.
„	25 Mar.	1618	
1619	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1619	24 Mar.	1618	17.
„	25 Mar.	1619	
1620	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1620	24 Mar.	1619	18.
„	25 Mar.	1620	
1621	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1621	24 Mar.	1620	19.
„	25 Mar.	1621	
1622	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1622	24 Mar.	1621	20.
„	25 Mar.	1622	
1623	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1623	24 Mar.	1622	21.
„	25 Mar.	1623	
1624	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1624	24 Mar.	1623	22.
„	25 Mar.	1624	
1625	1 Jan.	„	
„	23 Mar.	„	
1625	24 Mar.	1624	23.
„	25 Mar.	1625	
„	27 Mar.	„	

CHARLES I.

1625	27 Mar.	1625	1.
1626	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1626	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1626	27 Mar.	1626	2.
1627	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1627	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1627	27 Mar.	1627	3.
1628	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1628	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1628	27 Mar.	1628	4.
1629	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1629	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1629	27 Mar.	1629	5.
1630	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1630	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1630	27 Mar.	1630	6.
1631	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1631	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1631	27 Mar.	1631	7.
1632	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1632	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1632	27 Mar.	1632	8.
1633	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1633	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1633	27 Mar.	1633	9.
1634	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1634	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1634	27 Mar.	1634	10.
1635	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1635	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1635	27 Mar.	1635	11.
1636	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1636	
„	26 Mar.	„	
1636	27 Mar.	1636	12.
1637	1 Jan.	„	
„	25 Mar.	1637	
„	26 Mar.	„	

Digitized by Google

Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.	Historical.	Day of Month.	Legal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical.	Regnal.
1637	27 Mar.	1637	13.	1643	27 Mar.	1643	19.
1638	1 Jan.	,,		1644	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1638		,,	25 Mar.	1644	
,,	26 Mar.	,,		,,	26 Mar.	,,	
1638	27 Mar.	1638	14.	1644	27 Mar.	1644	20.
1639	1 Jan.	,,		1645	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1639		,,	25 Mar.	1645	
,,	26 Mar.	,,		,,	26 Mar.	,,	
1639	27 Mar.	1639	15.	1645	27 Mar.	1645	21.
1640	1 Jan.	,,		1646	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1640		,,	25 Mar.	1646	
,,	26 Mar.	,,		,,	26 Mar.	,,	
1640	27 Mar.	1640	16.	1646	27 Mar.	1646	22.
1641	1 Jan.	,,		1647	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1641		,,	25 Mar.	1647	
,,	26 Mar.	,,		,,	26 Mar.	,,	
1641	27 Mar.	1641	17.	1647	27 Mar.	1647	23.
1642	1 Jan.	,,		1648	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1642		,,	25 Mar.	1648	
,,	26 Mar.	,,		,,	26 Mar.	,,	
1642	27 Mar.	1642	18.	1648	27 Mar.	1648	24.
1643	1 Jan.	,,		1649	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	25 Mar.	1643		,,	30 Jan.	,,	
,,	26 Mar.	,,					

CHARLES II.

1649	30 Jan.	1648	1.	1652	30 Jan.	1651	4.
,,	25 Mar.	1649		,,	25 Mar.	1652	
1650	1 Jan.	,,		1653	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	29 Jan.	,,		,,	29 Jan.	,,	
1650	30 Jan.	1649	2.	1653	30 Jan.	1652	5.
,,	25 Mar.	1650		,,	25 Mar.	1653	
1651	1 Jan.	,,		1654	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	29 Jan.	,,		,,	29 Jan.	,,	
1651	30 Jan.	1650	3.	1654	30 Jan.	1653	6.
,,	25 Mar.	1651		,,	25 Mar.	1654	
1652	1 Jan.	,,		1655	1 Jan.	,,	
,,	29 Jan.	,,		,,	29 Jan.	,,	

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTEMPORARY SOVEREIGNS.

From the Reign of Richard II. to Charles II. inclusive.

A.D.	England.	Scotland.	France.	Germany.	Spain.				Papal States.
					Leon.	Castile.	Aragon.	Navarre.	
1377	Richard II.	*Robert II. Began to reign* 1371.	*Charles V. Began to reign* 1364.	*Charles IV. Began to reign* 1347.	*Henry II. Began to reign* 1368. =	*Henry II. Began to reign* 1368.	*Don Pedro IV. Began to reign* 1336.	*Charles II. Began to reign* 1349.	Gregory XI., elected Pope 1370.
1378	..	..	..	Wenceslaus.	..	..	..	..	Urban VI., recognized by England.
"	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Clement VII., recognized by France, Scotland, and Spain.
1379	..	..	..	..	John I. =	John I.	..	..	..
1380	..	..	Charles VI.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1387	..	..	..	..	..	..	John I.	Charles III.	..
1389	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Boniface IX.
1390	..	Robert III.	..	..	Henry III. =	Henry III.	..	..	..
1394	..	..	..	..	..	..		..	Benedict XIII.
1395	..	..	..	..	..	..	Martin.	..	..
1399	Henry IV.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1400	..	..	..	Robert.	..	..	..	..	..
1404	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Innocent VII.
1406	..	*Duke of Albany, Regent.*	..	..	John II. =	John II.	..	..	Gregory XII.
1409	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Alexander V.
1410	..	..	..	Sigismond.	..	..	..	..	John XXIII.
1412	..	..	..	..	..	..	Ferdinand, the Just.	..	..
1413	Henry V.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1416	..	..	..	..	..	..	Alfonsus V.	..	..
1417	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Martin V.
1422	Henry VI.	..	Charles VII.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1424	..	James I.	..	..	..	..	..	..	Clement VIII., Anti-Pope.
1425	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	John II., afterwards K. of Aragon.	..
1431	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Eugenius IV.
1437	..	James II.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1438	..	..	..	Albert II.	..	..	..	..	..
1440	..	..	..	Frederic IV.	..	..	..	..	..
1447	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nicholas V.

Digitized by Google

A.D.	England.	Scotland.	France.	Germany.	Spain.				Papal States.
					Leon.	Castile.	Aragon.	Navarre.	
1454	..	..	..	..	Henry IV. =	Henry IV.	..	..	..
1455	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Calixtus III
1458	..	..	..	..	..	..	John II. =	John II.	Pius II.
1460	..	James III.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1461	Edward IV.	..	Louis XI.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1464	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Paul II.
1471	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sixtus IV.
1474	..	..	..	..	..	Ferdinand V. and Isabelle. =	Ferdinand V. and Isabelle.	..	..
1479	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Éléonore. ob. 10 Feb. 1479. Francis Phébus.	..
1483	Edward V.	..	Charles VIII.	..	..	..	..	Catherine and Jean d'Albret.	..
"	Richard III.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1484	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Innocent VIII.
1485	Henry VII.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1488	..	James IV.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1492	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Alexander VI.
1493	..	..	..	Maximilian I.	..	..	..	..	..
1498	..	..	Louis XII.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1503	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Pius III., elect. 22 Sept. ob. 18 Oct. Julius II., elect. 1 Nov.
1504	..	..	..	..	..	Philipp I.	..	..	..
1505	..	..	..	..	..	..	Ferdinand V.	..	..
1509	Henry VIII.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1513	..	James V.	..	..	..	..	..	..	Leo X.
1515	..	..	Francis I.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1516	..	..	..	..	..	Charles I., became Emp. of Germany in 1519. =	Charles I.	Henry II.	..
1519	..	..	..	Charles V., being Ch. I. of Spain.	..	..	..	..	..
1522	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Adrian VI.
1523	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Clement VII.
1534	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Paul III.
1542	..	Mary.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1547	Edward VI.	..	Henry II.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1550	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Julius III.
1553	Mary.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1555	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Antony de Bourbon and Jeanne d'Albret.	Marcellus II., elect. 9 Apr., ob. 30 Apr. Paul IV., elect. 23 May.
1556	..	..	..	..	..	Philipp II. =	Philipp II.	..	..

Digitized by Google

A.D.	England.	Scotland.	France.	Germany.	Spain.				Papal States.
					Leon.	Castile.	Aragon.	Navarre.	
1558	Elizabeth.	..	..	Ferdinand I.	..	..	..	..	..
1559	..	..	Francis II.	..	..	..	..	..	Pius IV.
1560	..	..	Charles IX.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1562	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jeanne d'Albret.	..
1564	..	..	..	Maximilian II.	..	..	..	..	..
1566	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Pius V.
1567	..	James VI., afterwards James I. of Great Britain.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1573	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Henry III.	Gregory XIII.
1574	..	..	Henry III.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1576	..	..	..	Rodolph II.	..	..	..	..	..
1585	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sixtus V.
1589	..	..	Henry IV.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1590	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Urban VII., elect. 15 Sept., retir. 27 Sept. Gregory XIV., elect. 5 Dec.
1591	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Innocent IX.
1592	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Clement VIII.
					Spain.				
1598	..	..	..	..	Philipp III.	..	..	..	..
	Great Britain.								
1603	James I. and VI. of Scotland.	..	..	..	.	..	..	..	..
1605	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Leo XI., elect. 1 Apr., ob. 27 Apr. Paul V., 16 May.
1610	..	..	Louis XIII.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1612	..	..	..	Matthias.	..	..	..	..	..
1619	..	..	..	Ferdinand II.	..	..	..	..	..
1621	..	..	..	..	Philipp IV.	..	..	..	Gregory XV.
1623	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Urban VIII.
1625	Charles I.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1637	..	..	..	Ferdinand III.	..	..	..	..	..
1643	..	..	Louis XIV.	..	..	..	..	..	..
1644	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Innocent X.
1649	*Interregnum.*	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1653	*Oliver Cromwell, Protector.*	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1655	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Alexander VII.
1658	*Richard Cromwell.*	..	..	Leopold I.	..	..	..	..	..
1660	Charles II.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..

Digitized by Google

SYLLABUS.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SYLLABUS

OF

RYMER'S FŒDERA.

RICHARD II.

22 June 1377—29 Sept. 1399.

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1377. June 26.	Memorandum of the death of K. Edward III. on the 21 of June, and of delivery of the great seal to Richard II. at Shene, June 22, by William de Burstall and two others, keepers of the seal in the absence of Adam, bp. of S. David's, chancellor; and of the K.'s delivery of the seal to the bp. of S. David's at Kennington on June 26. R. iv. 1. O. vii. 151. H. iii. p. iii. 60.
June 22.	Grant of the office of constable of England to Thomas de Wodestok, earl of Buckingham. *Westm.* R. iv. 1. O. vii. 152. H. ii. p. iii. 60.
June 22.	Indenture by which Roger de Beauchamp undertakes the custody of the two sons of Charles de Bloys, for 200*l.* a year. *Westm.* R iv. O. vii. 152. H. iii. p. iii. 61.
June 22.	The custody of the castle of Arde granted to John lord de Gumeney. *Westm.* R. iv. 1.
June 22.	The custody of the castle of Outherwyk granted to Willian de Weston. *Westm.* R. iv. 2.
June 22.	The custody of the castle of Merk granted to Robert Salle. *Westm.* R. iv. 2.
June 22.	The custody of the castle of Calais granted to Sir Thomas Fogg. *Westm.* R. iv. 2.
June 22.	Hugh de Calvyle appointed captain of the town of Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 2.
June 26.	Receipt for 4000 marks from Robert K. of Scotland, being a portion of the ransom of David de Bruys. *Westm.* R. iv. 2. O. vii. 152. H. iii. p. iii. 61.
June 26.	The K. orders Edmund earl of Cambridge, constable of Dover Castle, and warden of the Cinque Ports, to allow Isabel countess of Bedford to cross the sea. *Westm.* R. iv, 2. O. vii. 153. H. iii. p. iii. 61.
June 30.	The K. orders the sheriff of Lincoln to allow John duke of Brittany, earl of Richmond, to have the return of the K.'s writs within the honor of Richmond in the county of Lincoln. *Westm.* R. iv. 2. O. vii. 153. H. iii. p. iii. 61.
June 30.	Commission to Edmund earl of Cambridge, warden of Dover Castle, William Latymer, John de Cobham, and two others, to provide for the defence of the coast of Kent. *Westm.* R. iv. 3. O. vii. 154. H. iii. p. iii. 61.
July 1.	The K. asks for the prayers of the abps. and bps. of England and the universities of Oxford and Cambridge. *Westm.* R. iv. 3. O. vii. 154. H. iii. p. iii. 61.
July 1.	Richard atte Leese and John de Northwode are commanded to hasten to the isle of Shepeye, and put it in a state of defence to resist the French invasion. *Westm.* R. iv. 3. O. vii. 155 H. iii. p. iii.
July 2.	The K. orders the inhabitants of the counties of Hants and Dorset to assist William earl of Salisbury in defending their coast. *Westm.* R. iv. 3. O. vii. 155. H. iii. p. iii. 62.
July 7.	The K. sends to the sheriffs of Kent and Essex a schedule of ordinances relative to the defence of the coast adjoining the Thames. *Westm.* R. iv. 3 and 4. O. vii. 155. H. iii. p. iii. 62.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1377. July 7.	Commission to William Hannay to provide stone, timber, and workmen for the K.'s coronation at Westminster. *Westm.* R. iv. 4. O. vii. 156. H. iii. p. iii. 62.
July 7.	Commission to Thomas de Thornton, the K.'s tentmaker, to collect tentmakers for the K.'s coronation. *Westm.* R. iv. 4. O. vii. 156. H. iii. p. iii. 62.
July 9.	The K. orders John de Clynton to go with his household to Folkestone Castle, for the purpose of defending it, in case of an invasion from France. He is also commanded to attend at the K.'s coronation, to perform his services due to the King. *Westm.* R. iv. 4.
July 11.	The K. orders the renewal of the wax around the body of Edward I. in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* R. vi. 4. O. vii. 157. H. iii. p. iii. 62.
July 12.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Norfolk and Cambridgeshire, and the mayor and bailiffs of Lenne, to forbid any persons taking steps in the quarrel between Henry bp. of Norwich and the town of Lenne. *Westm.* R. iv. 4. O. vii. 157. H. iii. p. iii. 62.
July 12.	The sheriffs of Norfolk and Cambridgeshire are commanded to try and appease the quarrel between Henry bp. of Winchester and the men of Lenne. *Westm.* R. iv. 4. O. vii. 157. H. iii. p. iii. 62.
	The procedure at the coronation of King Richard II. R. iv. 5.
July 15.	Arrangement and formalities at the coronation of the K. at Westminster. R. iv. 9. O. vii. 157. H. iii. p. iii. 63.
July 14.	Protection for Guy de Labordonia, sergeant-at-arms of the pope, coming to England concerning the ransom of Roger de Bello Fort [Beaufort] and John de Rupe [Roche]. *Westm.* R. iv. 10. O. vii. 161. H. iii. p. iii. 64.
July 15.	The K. informs the seneschal of Aquitain that Archibald be Greilly, captal de Buche, has performed his homage. *Westm.* R. iv. 10. O. vii. 161. H. iii. p. iii. 64.
July 16.	Grant of 1,000*l.* per annum to Thomas de Wodestoke to maintain the earldom of Buckingham during his life. *Westm.* R. iv. 10.
July 20.	Appointment of William bp. of London, Ralph bp. of Salisbury, Edmund earl of March, Richard earl of Arundel, William lord Latymer, John lord Cobham, Roger de Beauchamp, Richard de Stafford, John Knyvet, Ralph de Ferrers, John Devereux, and Hugh de Segrave as the K.'s councillors. *Westm.* R. iv. 10. O. vii. 161. H. iii. p. iii. 64.
July 20.	The K. commands Thomas bp. of Durham to go with his household to his lands nearest the Scotch marches, and to dwell there for the defence of the same. *Westm.* R. iv. 11.
July 21.	James le Botiller, earl of Ormond, is appointed justiciary of Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 11.
July 25.	The K. orders S. abp. of Canterbury and Alexander abp. of York to array all abbots, priors, and other ecclesiastics in their respective dioceses. *Westm.* R. iv. 11. O. vii. 162. H. iii. p. iii. 64.
July 26.	Letters of safe conduct for the barge and vessel of sir Hugh de Calvylegh, captain of Calais, going on the K.'s secret business. *Westm.* R. iv. 11.
July 28.	Sir Res ap Griffith having been appointed warden of the coast of South Wales, all inhabitants of those parts are to be obedient to him. *Westm.* R. iv. 12. O. vii. 163. H. iii. p. iii. 65.
July 28.	The K. orders the abbess of Wilton to receive Joan de Oketon as a nun within the monastery of Wilton, on the K.'s nomination. *Kennington.* R. iv. 12. O. vii. 163. H. iii. p. iii. 65.
July 28.	All merchants and other traders are forbidden to carry their merchandizes to any foreign port except to the staple at Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 12.
July 31.	General pardon to William bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* R. iv. 12. O. vii. 163. H. iii. p. iii. 65.
July 31.	The K. releases the bp. of Winchester from certain burthens imposed on him in the time of the late K. *Westm.* R. iv. 14. O. vii. 168. H. iii. p. iii. 67.
Aug. 4.	The K. orders William de Sleford, late dean of S. Stephen's, Westminster, to deliver furniture for the chapel to Thomas Lynton, the present dean. *Westm.* R. iv. 15. O. vii. 170. H. iii. p. iii. 68.
Aug. 4.	Safe conduct for the count of Denia, Berengarius de Pan, or Peter March, coming to England about the ransom of the above-named count, the prisoner of Robert de Hauley. *Westm.* R. iv. 15. O. vii. 171. H. iii. p. iii. 68.
Aug. 14.	Robert Hales, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, and Michael de la Pole, are appointed admirals west and north of the Thames. *Westm.* R. iv. 15. O. vii. 171. H. iii. p. iii. 68.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1377. Aug. 14.	Gny de Labardonie of the pope's household has the K.'s letter of safe conduct and protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 16.
Aug. 16.	The men and tenants of the hundreds of Hoo, Shamele, and Toltyngtrowe in co. Kent are not to be undertake the protection of the coast, except at Yentelee in the isle of Shepeye, and the men of the hundred of Midelton are to protect the other parts of the isle of Shepeye. *Westm.* R. iv. 16.
Aug. 17.	Licence to John Bokansok and Augustin Beneton, merchants of Lucca, and Roger de Morton, merchant of York, to export 4.000*l.* collected by Arnald Gernerii, papal nuncio and collector. *Westm.* R. iv. 16. O. vii. 172. H. iii. p. iii. 68.
Aug. 17.	The mayor, &c. of Newcastle upon Tyne, and the bailiffs, &c., of 34 other ports, are ordered not to permit any ship or other vessel to leave their ports, except small fishing boats. *Westm.* R. iv. 16.
Aug. 17.	A proclamation of the above-mentioned order directed to be made in fourteen counties. *Westm.* R. iv. 17.
Aug. 20.	A proclamation of array ordered to be made throughout in England. *Westm.* R. iv. 17.
Aug. 20.	Ordinance to be publicly proclaimed by the collectors of customs, &c. relative to wools, fleeces, and hides. *Westm.* R. iv. 17.
Aug. 20.	Alexander bp. of Ossory appointed chancellor of Ireland, *vice* the prior of S. John of Jerusalem in Ireland. *Berkhampstede.* R. iv. 18.
Aug. 26.	Ingeldram lord of Concy renounces his homage to the K. of England and his companionship in the order of the garter, in consequence of the English war with his sovereign the French K. R. iv. 18. O. vii. 172. H. iii. p. iii. 68.
Sept. 4.	The K. informs the abps. of Canterbury and York of the renewal of the war with France, and asks their prayers. *Westm.* R. iv. 18. O. vii. 173. H. iii. p. iii. 69.
Sept. 9.	John duke of Brittany agrees to serve the K. of England with 200 men at arms and 200 archers, in the retinue of Thomas earl of Buckingham. *London.* R. iv. 18. O. vii. 174. H. iii. p. iii. 69.
Sept. 17.	The K. orders R. abp. of Dublin, chancellor of Ireland, to have the name of Richard placed on the seal in place of Edward his grandfather's. *Westm.* R. iv. 19. O. vii. 174. H. iii. p. iii. 69.
Sept. 18.—Oct. 30.	Letters of protection for Philip Cifrewast and 51 others going abroad in the retinue of Thomas earl of Buckingham. *Westm.* R. iv. 19.
Sept. 18.	Walter Haule and John Legg appointed deputies of Robert de Hales, prior of the hospital of S. John of Jerusalem in England, the K.'s admiral on the west side of the Thames. *Westm.* R. iv. 19.
Sept. 25.	William de Cherleton appointed chancellor of the Exchequer. *Westm.* R. iv. 20.
Sept. 26.	Robert de Wikford, abp. of Dublin, appointed chancellor of Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 20.
Sept. 27.	The K. has appointed John duke of Lancaster to meet the earl of Carrick at Lylbottros on Jan. 18. relative to the disputes between Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, and the Earl of Douglas. *Westm.* R. iv. 20. O. vii. 174. H. iii. p. iii. 69.
Sept. 28.	Power for sir Robert Rous and John Codeford, archdeacon of Wilts, to treat with the count and commonalties of Flanders for the continuance of their alliance with England. *Westm.* R. iv. 20. O. vii. 176. H. iii. p. iii. 70.
Sept. 29.	The K. desires the abp. of Canterbury to summon a convocation for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* R. iv. 21. O. vii. 176. H. iii. p. iii. 70.
Oct. 5.	Robert de Sutton appointed keeper of the rolls in the chancery of Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 21.
Oct. 5.	Robert de Preston appointed chief justice of the common bench in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 21.
Oct. 5.	John Kyrpok appointed chief justice of the King's bench in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 21.
Oct. 5.	Stephen de Bray appointed chief baron of the Exchequer in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 21.
Oct. 7.	Sir Nichol Dagworth appointed to survey Ireland, and inquire into the value of the K.'s revenue there, &c. *Westm.* R. iv. 22.
Oct. 9.	Richard Stokes appointed a baron of the Exchequer. *Westm.* R. iv. 22.
Oct. 10.	Protection for John Roos and two others in the retinue of John duke of Brittany. *Westm.* R. iv. 22. O. vii. 177. H. iii. p. iii. 70.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1377. Oct. 15.	Assignation of various sums advanced to the K. by Amand Fitlyng, canon of S. Paul's, the abbot of la Hide, and 22 others. *Westm.* R. iv. 22. O. vii. 177. H. iii. p. iii. 70.
Oct. 22.	The K. orders the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer to send to York two dies for the mint of the abp. of York. *Westm.* R. iv. 23. O. vii. 178. H. iii. p. iii. 70.
Oct. 28.	The mayor and sheriffs of London are ordered to produce before the council the son of the count of Dene, who is a hostage in London. *Westm.* R. iv. 23. O. vii. 178. H. iii. p. iii. 71.
Oct. 29.	The K. confirms certain grants made to the barons of the Cinque Ports. *Westm.* R. iv. 23.
Oct. 30.	Power for John de Roches and Gerald de Meuta to treat with Peter K. of Aragon. *Westm.* R. iv. 23. O. vii. 179. H. iii. p. iii. 71.
Nov. 20.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs ordering knighthood to be taken by all persons possessing 40*l.* a year. *Westm.* R. iv. 23. O. vii. 179. H. iii. p. iii. 72.
Nov. 30.	The K. directs certain small barges called "balingeres" to be made. *Westm.* R. iv. 24.
Dec. 4.	The K. confirms the charter of pardon he granted to William bp. of Winchester on the 31 of July. *Westm.* R. iv. 25.
Dec. 7.	The K. orders Alan de Buxhull, constable of the Tower of London, to release sir William de Faryngdon from prison, for whom Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, has given surety. *Westm.* R. iv. 25. O. vii. 179. H. iii. p. iii. 71.
Dec. 17.	The K. orders the mayor and aldermen of London to observe the liberties enjoyed by the widows of citizens. *Westm.* R. iv. 25. O. vii. 180. H. iii. p. iii. 71.
Dec. 20.	Writs to the justices of North, South, and West Wales, to 10 others in Wales, and to the mayor and bailiffs of Dover, and the searcher of forfeitures at Calais, concerning the parliamentary order for the expulsion from the K.'s dominions of foreign religious persons. *Westm.* R. iv. 25. O. vii. 180. H. iii. p. ii. 71.
Dec. 27.	The K. orders A. abp. of York to observe the writ of the late K. forbidding him to infringe the liberties of the bpric. of Durham. *Kennington.* R. iv. 26. O. vii. 182. R. iii. p. iii. 72.
1378. Jan. 1.	Commission to Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, John de Nevill of Raby, Richard le Scrop, steward of the household, and two others, to redress infractions of the truce with Scotland. Similar commission to Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, and the above. *Westm.* R. iv. 26. O. vii. 183. H. iii. p. iii. 72.
Jan. 11.	Indenture between the K. and Henry de Burton, by which the latter has the grant of a lease for two years of all mines of gold and silver in the counties of Cornwall, Devon, and Somerset. *Westm.* R. iv. 26.
Jan. 3.	The K. confirms the agreement made in the university of Oxford on the 26th March last past. *Westm.* R. iv. 27.
Jan. 8.	Proclamation relative to the exportation of wool from the realm. *Westm.* R. iv. 27.
Jan. 16.	Power for Guichard d'Angle, earl of Huntingdon, sir Hugh de Segrave, and Walter Skirlawe, dean of S. Martins le Grand, London, to make a truce with France. *Westm.* R. iv. 27. O. vii. 183. H. iii. p. iii. 73.
Jan. 16.	Power for the same commissioners to treat for a marriage between the K. and the daughter of the French K. *Westm.* R. iv. 28. O. vii. 184. H. iii. p. iii. 73.
Jan. 16.	The sheriffs of London are commanded to deliver up to Alan de Stokes certain goods and chattels which were forfeited by Alice Perrers. *Westm.* R. iv. 28.
Jan. 27.	The K. commands that all persons having goods, merchandise, and other possession, to the value of 10*l.* and upwards, shall contribute to the building of certain small barges called "balingers." *Westm.* R. iv. 28.
Jan. 29.	The custody of the manor and park of Asshehurst granted to Adam de Pynkhurst. *Westm.* R. iv. 29.
Feb. 1.	The K. grants to his nurse, Mundina Danos of Aquitain, 30*l.* a year for her life. *Westm.* R. iv. 29.
Feb. 8.	The collectors of the K.'s customs and subsidies in 14 ports in England are commanded to reserve for the K.'s use certain customs until they are otherwise directed. *Westm.* R. iv. 29.
Feb. 10.	The tenants of the K's manor of Mere, which is parcel of the duchy of Cornwall, are exempted from the payment of toll throughout the realm. *Westm.* R. iv. 29.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1378. Feb. 12.	Hugh de Calvyle, captain of Calais, is to take into the K.'s service all vessels and barges coming into the port of Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 29.
Feb. 15.	John de Meriet and 12 others in the retinue of Peter de Courtenay have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 30.
Feb. 17.	Richard de Abberbury, Nicholas Bond, John de Armesthorpe, and John Bacon, chamberlains of the Exchequer, are assigned to take into their hands all the jewels and goods which belonged to the late K. Edward III., and to make an inventory of the same. *Westm.* R. iv. 30.
Feb. 20.	The K. orders the mayor and bailiffs of Oxford to repair the fortifications of Oxford, in case of an invasion from France. *Westm.* R. iv. 30. O. vii. 185. H. iii. p. iii. 73.
Feb. 22.	Letters of protection for Dalmacus de Raxach and Franciscus de Graynoylles of the kingdom of Aragon, friars minors residing in the university of Oxford, for the purpose of study. *Westm.* R. iv. 30.
March 4.	Protection for sir John Noreys, Gilbert Denys, and 52 others in the retinue of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* R. iv. 30. O. vii. 186. H. iii. p. iii. 73.
March 10.	The K. desires that the jewels which he placed in the hands of William Walworth, John Philpot, and other citizens and merchants of London, as a security for the sum of 10,000*l.* which they had lent to the K., be delivered into the Exchequer, the said sum of money having been repaid to the lenders. *Westm.* R. iv. 31.
March 11.	The K. confirms the grant made to the count of Mark by K. Edward II. on the 15th of October in the 26th year of his reign, in favour of Engelbert, son and heir of Adulph, late count of Mark. *Westm.* R. iv. 31.
March 16. to May 20.	Lawrence Dryng and 27 others in the retinue of Thomas Trevet in the K.'s service in Gascony have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 31.
March 16.	Commission to Thomas Norwich to buy for the K.'s use two cannons, bows, crossbows, and stones for the same engines at Brest castle. *Westm.* R. iv. 32. O. vii. 187. H. iii. p. iii. 74.
March 17.	The K. grants the ship called *la Alice*, with its boat and rigging, to sir Richard Abberbury, for the defence of Brest castle. *Westm.* R. iv. 32. O. vii. 187. H. iii. p. iii. 74.
March 19.	Acquittance for three crowns and other jewels delivered into the Exchequer by William bp. of London and Richard earl of Arundel, who held them as pledges for 10,000*l.* lent to the K. by John Philipot and other merchants. *Westm.* R. iv. 32. O. vii. 188. H. iii. p. iii. 74.
March 19.	The letters of acquittance from the mayor and commonalty of London to the K. ordered to be enrolled. R. iv. 32.
March 22.	Summons to the chancellor and proctors of Oxford university to appear before the K.'s council to answer for their dishonourable reception of the K.'s messengers. *Westm.* R. iv. 32. O. vii. 188. H. iii. p. iii. 74.
March 24.	Proclamation to be made in certain ports relative to the danger of shipping wools to Calais. R. iv. 33.
March 26.	The K. orders the mayor and commonalty of Bourdeaux to allow Archibald de Greilly, captal de Bogeo [Buch], uncle and heir of John de Greilly, to enjoy the privileges of a burgess in right of a certain house in the city of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* R. iv. 33. O. vii. 189. H. iii. p. iii. 74.
April 1.	Mandate to Nicholas Haule, deputy of the marshal of the prison of the Marshalsy of the K.'s household, not to remove from the neighbourhood where the K.'s council is held the prior of S. Frideswith, Oxford, indicted for felony at Aylesbury, and detained in the Marshalsea prison at Westm. *Westm.* R. iv. 33.
April 5.	The collectors in London of the fifteenth, granted to the K. by parliament are commanded not to levy the said fifteenth on any ecclesiastic, contrary to the ecclesiastical liberty. *Westm.* R. iv. 34.
April 5.	Power for Guichard d'Angle, earl of Huntingdon, sir Hugh de Segrave, and Walter de Skirlawe, dean of S. Martin's, London, to treat with the count and commonalties of Flanders. *Westm.* R. iv. 34. O. vii. 189. H. iii. p. iii. 75.
April 5.	John duke of Brittany delivers Brest castle to the K., on condition that it is restored to him at the conclusion of the war with France. *Westm.* R. iv. 34. O. vii. 190. H. iii. p. iii. 75.
April 5.	Obligation of the duke of Brittany for the delivery of Brest castle. *Cheshunt.* R. iv. 35. O. vii. 192. H. iii. p. iii. 75.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1378. April 6.	The K. confirms K. Edward the third's grant to John Fastolf of 20*l.* per annum arising ont of the farm of Great Yarmouth for his life. *Westm.* R. iv. 35.
April 9.	The K. appoints Thomas earl of Buckingham, constable of England, Edward de Conrtenay, earl of Devonshire, and 10 others, to receive the castle of Brest. and pay the wages of the garrison. *Westm.* R. iv. 36. O. vii. 193. H. iii. p. iii. 76.
April 12.	The K. commands Hugh de Calvele, warden of the isles of Guernsey, Jersey, Sark, and Alderney, or his deputy, to restore to the priory of Mount S. Michael, in periculo maris, in Vallia in Normandy, their lands and possessions in the isle of Guernsey at the annual rent of 60*l.* sterling. *Westm.* R. iv. 36.
April 14.	William Chambre, archdeacon of Dnblin, appointed chancellor of the Exchequer in Ireland. R. iv. 36.
April 15.	The K. grants the ship called *la Alice* to Richard Abberbnry and John Golofre, wardens of Brest castle. *Westm.* R. iv. 37. O. vii. 194. H. iii. p. iii. 77.
April 18.	The K. orders sir Robert Knolles to deliver the castle of Brest to Richard Abberbury and John Golofre. *Westm.* R. iv. 37. O. vii. 195. H. iii. p. iii. 77.
April 17.	The K. grants to William Arramon de Madaillan, lord of Roazan, 500*l.* of the currency of Aquitain as a compensation for the lands he lost in Aquitain by reason of the present French war. The K. also grants to him the land of Blanhadeis in Bassadoys, which was forfeited for rebellion by the lord of Mussidane, also the moiety of the lordship of Blasymond, lately belonging to the lord of Logoiran, deceased, and forfeited for his rebellion. *Westm.* R. iv. 37.
[No date.]	The K. confirms K. Edward the third's charter, dated 19 Dec. 1372, to John duke of Brittany, earl of Richmond. *Westm.* R. iv. 37.
May 1.	Mandate to Roger Wylesham, deputy of the constable of Dover castle, and warden of the Cinque Ports, and John Philipot, citizen of London, to cause to be arrayed and armed all the barges and balingers belonging to the Cinque Ports, &c. *Westm.* R. iv. 39.
May 1.	Proclamation ordered to be made that no one shall presume to leave the realm without the K.'s licence under the great seal. *Westm.* R. iv. 39.
May 1.	John de Brunham, mayor of Lenne, and two others, are directed to prepare and arm a certain large ship, a barge, and a balinger belonging to Lenne, and to send them to Southampton, for the voyage of John duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* R. iv. 39.
May 6.	Robert Tresylian appointed one of the justices of the K.'s bench. *Westm.* R. iv. 39.
May 11.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Scarborough to compel all persons possessing lands, tenements, and rents in that town to contribute towards the fortification and defence of the same. *Westm.* R. iv. 40.
May 12.	James Lyons and William Wille are commanded to arrest all mariners from London bridge along the Thames to Southampton, and send them to Southampton, for the voyage of the K.'s uncle, John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* R. iv. 40.
May 20.	Commissions to Richard Imbrigg and John Orewell, sergeants-at-arms, to impress sailors for the voyage of John K. of Castile duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* R. iv. 40. O. vii. 195. H. iii. p. iii. 77.
May 24.	Safe conduct for Vincelot de Guysy coming to England about the ransom of the count of S. Paul. *Westm.* R. iv. 40. O. vii. 196. H. iii. p. iii. 77.
May 26.	Proclamation relative to subsidy on cloth in Norfolk and Suffolk. R. iv. 40.
May 27.	Roger de Wylesham, deputy of the constable of Dover, and others, are commanded to choose and arrest all mariners within the liberties of the Cinque Ports and elsewhere in the county of Kent, necessary to man the ship called La James of Sandwich, a balinger of Sandwich, the new craier of Prussia, lying at Sandwich, the vessel called La Cristofre of Dantzic, in which John Bysquey was slain, the vessel called La Jerusalem of London, the large ship called La Cog of Prussia, and the vessel called La Cristofre of London, and to send the mariners and vessels to Southampton, for the voyage of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* R. iv. 41.
May 27.	Similar order to several masters of ships which are all named to take them with their sailors to Southampton for the same purpose. *Westm.* R. iv. 41.
May 30.	The mayor and commonalty of New Sarum petition the K. to be allowed to intrench their town, and to place palisades above the ditch. The K. grants their request, allows them the profit on sealing cloth within their town for one year, and moreover gives them twenty oaks from the park of Claryndon, the forest of Bukholt or Grovele, wheresoever the justice of the K.'s forest shall think proper. *Westm.* R. iv. 41.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1378. May 30.	The K. orders the sheriff of Buckingham to pay an annuity of 20*l.* to Thomas de Wodestok earl of Buckingham, to support his dignity of an earl. *Westm.* R. iv. 41. O. vii. 196. H. iii. p. iii. 77.
May 31.	Safe conduct for Charles K. of Navarre coming to England. *Westm.* R. iv. 42. O. vii. 196. H. iii. p. iii. 77.
June 1.	The prior and brethren of S. John of Jerusalem in England are to allow John Assheton Palfreyman to have the same maintenance for his life out of the manor of Hampton in co. Middx. as John Baker, deceased, had for his life. *Westm.* R. iv. 42.
June 3.	John lord de Nevill, the K.'s lieutenant in Aquitain, has the custody of the castle of Frounsak, the land of Cadilak in Fronsades, the lands of Cundak and Barbana in Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 42.
June 7.	The K. orders the sheriff of Northumberland to send to York the 4,000 marks received from the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 42. O. vii. 197. H. iii. p. iii. 78.
June 8.	Protection for John de Nevill, of Raby, the K.'s lieutenant in Aquitain, and 42 others in his retinue, going to Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 42.
June 9.	Grant to Bertrand lord of Montferant of the possessions forfeited by Berard de Lebret, lord of Lognoyran. Intimation thereof to the K.'s lieutenant in Aquitain, and the constable and mayor of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* R. iv. 43. O. vii. 197. H. iii. p. iii.
June 10.	Notification to the inhabitants of the duchy of Aquitain that the K. has appointed John lord de Neville as his lieutenant in that duchy. *Westm.* R. iv. 43.
June 10.	The K. informs the soldan de la Tran, the lord of Montferrant, and eight others, that he has appointed John lord de Neville his lieutenant in Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 43. O. vii. 198. H. iii. p. iii. 78.
June 10.	The terms of the powers granted to John lord de Neville as the K.'s lieutenant in Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 44.
June 10.	Further powers granted to the said John lord de Neville. *Westm.* R. iv. 44.
June 15.	Commission to the abbots of S. Severin and Bournet, the deans of S. Andrew's and S. Severin, Archibald de Greilly, captal de Buch, and five others, to hear complaints and appeals in Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 44. O. vii. 198. H. iii. p. iii. 78.
June 15.	Commission to Thomas de Wodestok, earl of Buckingham, constable of England, John de Arundel, marshal of England, Robert de Swylyngton, and six others, to hold a muster of the troops going abroad with the duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* R. iv. 45. O. vii. 199. H. iii. p. iii. 78.
June 18.	Letters of attorney for sir Philip le Despenser, in the retinue of the duke of Lancaster, in the names of John Basset, vicar of Gedney, and Nicholas de Haeclyf. Similar letters for William de Belesby, William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk, and five others. *Westm.* R. iv. 45. O. vii. 199. H. iii. p. iii. 79.
June 20.	Power for John Nevill, the K.'s lieutenant in Aquitain, sir John de Roches, and Gerard de Menta to treat with Peter K. of Arragon. *Westm.* R. iv. 45. O. vii. 200. H. iii. p.iii. 79.
[June 20.]	Also to treat with Gaston count of Foix. R. iv. 45. O. vii. 200. H. iii. p. iii. 79.
June 16.	Protection for John Fisher, rypyer, sir Thomas Mewes, and 16 others, in the retinue of the duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* R. iv. 45. O. vii. 200. H. iii. p. iii. 79.
June 26.	Hugh de Calvylegh, captain of Calais, and six others, are commissioned to reform all conventions and alliances between the K. of England and Louis count of Flanders and the towns of Gaunde, Brugges, and Ipres. *Westm.* R. iv. 46.
July 1.	The K. confirms the concord made between Edward III. and Louis count of Flanders, dated 5 April 1372. *Westm.* R. iv. 46.
July 12.	Sir Henry Lescrop, William de Dighton, a canon of S. Paul's, and Simon de Burgh, the K.'s esquire, are commissioned to treat with Charles K. of Navarre. *Westm.* R. iv. 46.
July 14.	The sheriffs of Kent and Sussex are commanded to array the men-at-arms, archers, &c., in their counties to resist an intended invasion of the realm by the French. *Westm.* R. iv. 46.
Aug. 1.	The K. orders John lord de Nevill, his lieutenant in Aquitain, to send 1,000 men to aid Charles K. of Navarre against the bastard Henry, who occupies the kingdom of Spain. *Westm.* R. iv. 47. O. vii. 201. H. iii. p. iii. 79.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1378. Aug. 12.	The sheriff of Southampton is commanded to summon, by public proclamation, all persons residing in the Isle of Wight, or who have lands or possessions there, to go there instantly with all their families, to assist in defending the said isle against the expected invasion there by the French. Similar mandates are sent to the sheriffs of Wiltshire, Dorsetshire, and Sussex. *Westm.* R. iv. 47.
Aug. 14.	Theobald de Gorges and William de Ryngebourne are commanded to assist in carrying out the above-mentioned mandates. R. iv. 47.
Aug. 14.	Thomas Hacket and Ralph Wolverton, collectors of the tenths and fifteenths in the Isle of Wight, are commanded to send without delay 215 marks to the abbot of Quarrea and William de Ryngebourne, for the wages of 100 men-at-arms quartered in the said island. The prior of Christchurch Twynham, collector of the tenths granted in the province of Canterbury is ordered to send there immediately 100 marks. *Westm.* R. iv. 48.
Aug. 14.	All men-at-arms, hobelars, and bowmen, who owe service for defence of the realm, are commanded to proceed instantly to the Isle of Wight for its protection against the expected invasion by the French. *Westm.* R. iv. 48.
Aug. 14.	Theobald de Gorges, William de Ryngebourne, and Ralph de Wolverton have assigned to them the custody of all the shores in the Isle of Wight, and are to array all the forces in the said island. *Westm.* R. iv. 48.
Aug. 18.	The K. addresses every grade of his subjects in Ireland, and recommends unity and good will among themselves for their common protection against their enemies. *Westm.* R. iv. 48.
Sept. 20.	Hugh de Calvyle is appointed admiral of the fleet west of the Thames. *Westm.* R. iv. 49.
Sept. 20.	Grant of an annuity of 25 marks to the papal nuncio, Charlot Maramaur, son of sir William Maramaur. *Westm.* R. iv. 49. O. vii. 202. H. iii. p. iii. 79.
Sept. 20.	John de Lincoln is appointed clerk of the K.'s ships, &c. *Westm.* R. iv. 49.
Oct. 1.	The K., for the purpose of expediting the walling in of Canterbury, commands the bailiffs of that city to collect all the stonecutters they can find in the county of Kent, and employ them upon the work. *Westm.* R. iv. 49.
Oct. 1.	The walls and turrets of the town of Northampton are to be repaired forthwith. *Westm.* R. iv. 49.
Oct. 8.	The K. orders the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer to make inquisition as to the nonpayment of the rents of certain houses within the staple of Westminster, granted by the late K. to the dean and canons of S. Stephen's. Memorandum of the finding of the inquisition. *Westm.* R. iv. 50. O. vii. 202. H. iii. p. iii. 80.
Oct. 8.	Visitation of the royal chapel of Windsor by Adam bp. of S. David's, chancellor of England, and ordinances for its reformation. *Westm.* R. iv. 50. O. vii. 203. H. iii. p. iii. 80.
Oct. 22.	Power for John bp. of Hereford, John earl of Arundel, marshal of England, Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, and two others, to treat with Robert K. of Scotland. *Gloucester.* R. iv. 51. O. vii. 206. H. iii. p. iii. 81.
Oct. 29.	Memorandum of the transfer of the great seal and the chancellorship from Adam de Hoghton, bp. of S. David's, to sir Richard le Scrope. *Gloucester.* R. iv. 51. O. vii. 206. H. iii. p. iii. 81.
Nov. 5.	Thomas de Percy appointed admiral of the fleet to the north of the Thames. *Gloucester.* R. iv. 52.
Nov. 18.	The K. directs that a ditch 50 feet wide be made round the city of Chichester, and that the walls and turrets be repaired without delay. *Westm.* R. iv. 52.
Dec. 7.	The possessions of the abbey of Westminster having been wasted and misapplied, subversive of the objects for which they were granted, the K. orders the abbot of Westminster to reform all abuses forthwith. *Westm.* R. iv. 52.
Dec. 12.	The town of Melcombe in co. Dorset having been burnt by the K.'s enemies, the K. remits to the men of the said town the 10ths and 15ths which they owe. *Westm.* R. iv. 52.
Dec. 15.	The K. desires that the dissensions and debates in the city of Dublin between the mayor and commonalty are to cease, and tranquillity restored; the names of all persons rebelling against the laws and customs of the city, the mayor and bailiffs are to make known to the K. and his council in England, and they are to be arrested until they can find sufficient security for their good behaviour. *Westm.* R. iv. 53.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1378. Dec. 15.	The abp. of Dublin, chancellor of Ireland, is commanded to deliver the great seal of Ireland to Robert de Sutton, clerk of the rolls of the chancery of Ireland, until another chancellor of Ireland be appointed by the advice of the K.'s council. The abp. is at the same time exonerated from the said office of chancellor, *Westm.* R. iv. 53.
Dec. 15.	Walter Haule is appointed the deputy of Hugh de Calvyle, admiral of the fleet west of the Thames. *Westm.* R. iv. 53.
1379. Jan. 20.	Bernard de Brocas and others are empowered to treat with the commissioners of Louis count of Flanders, relative to treaty between England and Flanders. *Westm.* R. iv. 53.
Jan. 30.	The K. inspects and confirms the letters patent (1st March 1349) of Henry earl of Lancaster and Derby, lieutenant of K. Edw. III. in Aquitain, granting to Reymund de Pelegrua the castle and place of S. Asterio; also three letters patent of Edward prince of Wales, severally dated, 1 Jan. 1356, 11 Oct. 1369, and 7 Dec. 1370, granting other possessions to the said Reymund on account of his services at the battle of Poieciers. *Westm.* R. iv. 54.
Feb. 1.	Letters of protection for Thomas Erpyngham and eight others in the retinue of William de Montague, earl of Salisbury, captain of Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 54.
Feb. 2.	The mayor &c., of Calais ordered to be obedient to the earl of Salisbury, whom the K. has appointed captain of Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 54.
Feb. 3.	The temporalities of the bprick. of Ross ordered to be restored to Bernard Oconchuyr, elect of Ross. *Westm.* R. iv. 55.
Feb. 8.	The K. writes to pope Urban [VI.] to clear the bp. of S. David's from the accusations of William Nichol. *Westm.* R. iv. 55. O. vii. 207. H. iii. p. iii. 81.
Feb. 8.	Letters of safe conduct for Charlot de Beaumont, kinsman of the K. of Navarre. *Westm.* R. iv. 55.
Feb. 14.	Receipt for 4,000 marks from Robert K. of Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 56. O. vii. 208. H. iii. p. iii. 82.
Feb. 20.	The K. orders the restitution of the fruits of the benefices in England held by the cardinals of Albano and Milan, who, it was thought, had rebelled against the pope. *Westm.* R. iv. 56. O. vii. 208. H. iii. p. iii. 82.
Feb. 20.	The K. orders William de Montacute, earl of Salisbury, captain of Calais, to arrest all men-at-arms and archers arriving at the town, for the purpose of serving the K. of England against the French. *Westm.* R. iv. 56. O. vii. 209. H. iii. p. iii. 82.
Feb. 20.	The K. orders John de Arundel, constable of the castle and town of Cherbourg, to allow Charlot de Beaumont, kinsman of the K. of Navarre, to arrest certain traitors. *Westm.* R. iv. 56. O. vii. 210. H. iii. p. iii. 83.
Feb. 20.	Walter Payn appointed to have the custody of all the K.'s swans in the River Thames and elsewhere within the kingdom. *Westm.* R. iv. 57.
Feb. 26.	The mayors and bailiffs of several places are commanded to cause certain barges and balingers to be thoroughly repaired and sent to Kirkelerode by Mid-Lent Sunday. *Westm.* R. iv. 57.
March 1.	The K. having granted to his nurse, Mundina Danos, the parish of Cadylak in Aquitain, by his letters patent, which she surrendered, and were thereupon cancelled by the advice of the K.'s council, he now grants in lieu thereof to Rolland Danos, her husband, for his life, 100*l.* per annum of the currency of Aquitain, issuing out of certain lands there. *Westm.* R. iv. 57.
March 2.	Certain vessels ordered by the K. to be arrested and sent to Southampton for the conveyance of John de Harliston, warden of the castle and town of Cherbourgh in Normandy, to Cherbourgh. *Westm.* R. iv. 58.
March 4.	Richard de Abburbury and John Golafre, wardens of the town and castle of Brest, are commanded to deliver them up to Thomas de Percy and Hugh de Calvyley, the K.'s admirals. *Westm.* R. iv. 58.
March 6.	Obligation for the repayment of loans from Simon abp. of Canterbury, William bp. of Chichester, and 151 others. *Westm.* R. iv. 58. O. vii. 210. H. iii. p. iii. 83.
March 6.	The K. orders that the walls, turrets, gates, and ditches around the city of Canterbury be repaired without any delay. *Westm.* R. iv. 59.
March 10.	The K. informs the seneschal of Aquitain and the constable of Bourdeaux that Reymnnd Pelagru has done homage for his lands. *Westm.* R. iv. 59. O. vii. 214. H. iii. p. iii. 84.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1379. March 15.	The K. grants the manors and hamlets of Brustwyk, Bondbrustwyk, Skekkelyng parva, Aumbre, Kayngham, Cleton, Skipsee, Outhorn, Wythornsee, Lelle Dyk, Estauwyke Burton-Pydsee, Preston, Sprotlee, Hedon Pauleflete, Skeftelyng, Kylnesey, Eayngton, and Ravenser, forfeited by Ingelram de Coucy, to Alexander abp. of York and six others, for the maintenance of his aunt Isabel de Coucy. *Westm.* R. iv. 60. O. vii. 214. H. iii. p. iii. 84.
March 16.	The abps. of Canterbury and York are requested to summon a convocation of the clergy at S. Paul's, London, for the purpose of granting the K. a subsidy. *Westm.* R. iv. 60.
March 18.	Commission to sir Michael de la Pole, sir John de Burele, and John de Sheplye, dean of Lincoln, to treat for the marriage of the K. with Katharine, daughter of Barnabo, lord of Milan. *Westm.* R. iv. 60. O. vii. 213. H. iii. p. iii. 84.
March 24.	Letters of protection for Michael de la Pole and Gerard de Lisle going to the court of Rome. *Westm.* R. iv. 60.
April 2.	Walter Hauley and Thomas Credy are assigned to arrest 17 ships and craiers with their mariners sufficient for the passage of certain men-at-arms and bowmen into Aquitain, and to send the same to Plymouth. *Westm.* R. iv. 61.
April 14.	Safe conduct for Walter de Lesseley, earl of Ross in Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 61. O. vii. 215. H. iii. p. iii. 84.
May 11.	Pope Urban [VI.] desires the abp. of Canterbury and the bp. of Lincoln to confer two canonries in each cathedral and collegiate church on persons nominated by the K. *Rome.* R. iv. 61. O. vii. 215. H. iii. p. iii. 85.
May 23.	The K. inspects and confirms K. Edward III.'s charter, dated Calais, 1 July a° 20 of his reign, to Robert de Nameur. *Westm.* R. iv. 62.
June 3.	The K. grants to Simon abp. of Canterbury the possessions of Aymer de la Roche, archdeacon of Canterbury, seized on account of his adherence to the French. Intimation thereof to John Brode de Smethe, escheator in Kent. *Westm.* R. iv. 62. O. vii. 217. H. iii. p. iii. 85.
June 6.	Proclamation ordered to be made that every goldsmith is to have his own special trade-mark. *Westm.* R. iv. 62.
June 6.	The collectors of the small and great customs in the port of London are ordered, for the purpose of amplifying the gold and silver of the realm, to put in force the ordinance made in the last parliament relative to taking bullion to the Tower of London. *Westm.* R. iv. 62.
June 8.	The K. orders the renewal of the wax around the body of Edw. I. *Westm.* R. iv. 63. O. vii. 217. H. iii. p. iii. 85.
June 12.	The K. appoints John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, his lieutenant in France and Aquitain. His powers are set out in full. *Westm.* R. iv. 63. O. vii. 218. H. iii. p. iii. 86.
June 16.	Safe conduct for the lord of Harville and three others going to Calais on the affairs of the count de S. Paul, the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* R. iv. 64.
June 16.	Safe conduct for Janekin de Granmont, a messenger of the count de S. Paul, the K.'s prisoner, going to France on the business of the said count. *Westm.* R. iv. 64.
June 16.	Commission to Thomas de Percy, admiral of the north, Thomas Rust, and three others, to defend Scarborough and the neighbouring seacoast, and to collect a subsidy for their expenses. *Westm.* R. iv. 64. O. vii. 220. H. iii. p. iii. 86.
June 18.	The K. releases the inhabitants of the county of Richmond from the payment of toll, pontage, murage, &c. *Westm.* R. iv. 65. O. vii. 221. H. iii. p. iii. 87.
June 25.	The sheriff of Oxford is commanded to aid and assist the chancellor of the university of Oxford in defending the university against the attacks of malefactors and other disturbers of the peace. *Westm.* R. iv. 65.
June 26.	The chancellor and proctors of the university of Oxford are commanded to inquire by a jury of men of the town who has possession of the charters, books, jewels, muniments, goods, and chattels which were carried away from "La Quenhall," Oxford, by some of the scholars who had been dismissed therefrom. *Westm.* R. iv. 65.
June 30.	Walter de Leycestre and six others are commanded to arrest ships for the passage of the duke of Brittany and others. *Westm.* R. iv. 66.
July 4.	Robert Rous and two others are directed to receive a portion of the ransom due to the K. from Walerand count de St. Paul. *Westm.* R. iv. 66.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1379. July 6.	The K. grants the fruits of benefices belonging to cardinals, who have rebelled against the pope, to Cosmat Gentilis, papal collector, for the use of his holiness. *Westm.* R. iv. 66. O. vii. 222. H. iii. p. iii. 87.
July 7.	The K. acknowledges to have received from Robert Rous and others before mentioned the portion of the ransom of the count de S. Paul. *Westm.* R. iv. 66.
July 9.	Commission to Thomas de Percy and Hugh de Calvyley, admirals, sir Richard de Abberbury, and Walter de Skirlawe, dean of S. Martin's, to confirm the alliance with John duke of Brittany. *Westm.* R. iv. 67. O. vii. 223. H. iii. p. iii. 88.
July 12.	Power for sir Robert Rous, sir Bernard Brocas, and John Cottesford to release Walerand count of S. Paul, on payment of 50,000 francs, and the receipt of his brother, Peter de Lussenburgh, as hostage. *Westm.* O. vii. 224. H. iii. p. iii. 88.
July 18.	Treaty for the release of Walrand de Lussenbourgh, count de S. Paul, at a ransom of 100,000 francs; he promises to do homage to the K., and to marry the lady de Courtenay. *London.* R. iv. 67. O. vii. 224. H. iii. p. iii. 88.
July 20.	Power for sir Canon Robersart and John Cottesford to treat with William duke of Juliers. *Westm.* R. ii. 68. O. vii. 227. H. iii. p. iii. 89.
July 20.	Power for sir Canon Robersart to resist and fight the K.'s enemies. *Westm.* R. iv. 68.
Aug. 22.	Ratification by the count of S. Paul of his treaty with the K. *Bruges.* R. iv. 69. O. vii. 227. H. iii. p. iii. 89.
Aug. 26.	Robert de Evere, John Vyse, and Walter Somery are directed to arrest as many ships in the ports of Lytherpole, Chester, Coneweye, and Beaumaris as are necessary for the conveyance to Ireland of John de Bromwych, justiciary of Ireland, with 60 men-at-arms, 120 bowmen, and horsemen in his retinue. *Westm.* R. iv. 69.
Sept. 8.	Oliver Spencer and 37 others in the retinue of John de Arundell, the K.'s marshall, going into Brittany, have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 69.
Sept. 21.	The lord of Mountfort, Charles Dynam, lord of Montafiland, the lord of Beaumaners, and the lord of Montauban have letters of safe conduct for four months. *Westm.* R. iv. 70.
Sept. 22.	The K. announces that he has appointed John de Bromwyche, justiciar of Ireland, and James le Botiller, earl of Ormond, late justiciar of Ireland, is to deliver up the said office, &c., to him. *Westm.* R. iv. 70.
Sept. 26.	Power for William earl of Salisbury, John lord Cobham, Robert de Assheton, sir Hugh de Segrave, steward of the household, and Walter de Skirlawe to treat with the French. *Westm.* R. iv. 70. O. vii. 229. H. iii. p. iii. 90.
Sept. 26.	Power for the above-mentioned commissioners to grant safe conducts to envoys of the French K. *Westm.* R. iv. 71. O. vii. 230. H. iii. p. iii. 90.
Oct. 1.	The custody of the castle and constablewick of Bourdeaux are committed to master William de Loryng; master Richard Rotour, the late constable, is commanded to deliver up the same to the said William. *Westm.* R. iv. 71.
Oct. 2.	Proclamation ordered to be made in various ports relative to the subsidy on wool, &c. *Westm.* R. iv. 71.
Oct. 15.	John de Arundel, the K.s marshall, and 18 others, going in his retinue to Brittany, have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 71.
Oct. 20.	Commission to sir Guy de Brian, sir Matthew Gournay, and sir Richard de Abberbury to determine the claims of Charles K. of Navarre and John de Arundell, marshall of England, to Oliver Claykyn, prisoner of war. *Westm.* R. iv. 72. O. vii. 230. H. iii. p. iii. 90.
Oct. 22.	Edward de Mortimer, earl of March and Ulster, is appointed the K.'s lieutenant in Ireland, and John de Bromwych, justiciar of Ireland, is commanded to deliver up to him the said office. *Westm.* R. iv. 72.
Oct. 22.	Power for the aforesaid earl to confer ecclesiastical benefices. *Westm.* R. iv. 72.
Oct. 23.	Sir William de Wyndesore is appointed warden of the castle and town of Chirburgh; sir John de Harlaston, the late warden, is directed to deliver up the same to him. *Westm.* R. iv. 73.
Oct. 26.	Sir William Trussell is appointed captain of Calais, and sir Bernard Brocas, the late captain, is commanded to deliver up the same to him. *Westm.* R. iv. 73.
Nov. 26.	Robert Rous and Nicholas Dagworth are commanded to secure sufficient vessels at Southampton for the passage of the K.'s army to Brittany. *Westm.* R. iv. 73.
Dec. 2.	The abps. of Canterbury and York are commanded to summon to S. Paul's, London, a convocation of the clergy for the purpose of granting the K. a subsidy for the war with France. *Westm.* R. iv. 73.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1379. Dec. 6.	The K. orders his lieutenant and other officers in Aquitain to assist Peter Maurini, the papal nuncio, in defending the rights of pope Urban VI. against Robert Gibonen [de Geneva], antipope. *Westm.* R. iv. 74. O. vii. 231. H. iii. p. iii. 91.
Dec. 10.	Nicholas Tye and 24 others, in the retinue of sir John Devereux, going to Calais, have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 74.
1380. Jan. 10.	Commission of John duke of Brittany to John lord of Beaumanoir, Oliver lord of Montauban, and six others, sent as ambassadors to treat with the K. R. iv. 74. O. vii. 232. H. iii. p. iii. 91.
Jan. 17.	John Devereux is appointed captain of Calais; William earl of Salisbury, the late captain, is to deliver up the same town to him. *Westm.* R. iv. 75.
Jan. 20.	Licence to John Gavison and two others to leave the kingdom for the ransom of Michael de la Pole, John de Burle, and Gerard del Isle. *Westm.* R. iv. 75. O. vii. 232. H. iii. p. iii. 91.
Jan. 28.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to the K. by sir Richard le Scrop, chancellor, and of the appointment of Simon abp. of Canterbury as chancellor on Jan. 30. *Westm.* R. iv. 75. O. vii. 233. H. iii. p. iii. 91.
Feb. 12.	The K. orders Joan Moun, lady of Dunstar, to deliver to Louis Gentil and Cosmo Doria, Genoese merchants, the cargo of a Genoese ship wrecked at Dunster. *Westm.* R. iv. 75. O. vii. 233. H. iii. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 12.	The K. orders Geoffrey de St. Martin, a jurat of Jersey, to allow Thomas de Rygby to collect the fruits of the benefice of S. Martin's, although the bishop of Coutances, who is the K.'s enemy, has refused to admit him. *Westm.* R. iv. 76. O. vii. 234. H. iii. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 12.	The K. grants to the barons of Rye 18*l.* a year for two years towards inclosing their town with a stone wall, the town having been burnt by the K.'s enemies. *Westm.* R. iv. 76.
Feb. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. of Ardfert, late dean of Cork. *Westm.* R. iv. 77. O. vii. 236. H. iii. p. iii. 93.
Feb. 20.	Brian de Stapleton is appointed warden of the town of Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 77.
March 1.	Treaty, offensive and defensive, between the K. and the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* R. iv. 77. O. vii. 236. H. iii. p. iii. 93.
March 4.	Simon de Neuton is constituted warden of the castle of Hammes. *Westm.* R. iv. 78.
March 5.	Ordinances for the regulation of the King's Hall at Cambridge. *Westm.* R. iv. 79. O. vii. 239. H. iii. p. iii. 94.
March 7.	Licence to John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, to coin money at Bayonne, Dax, or elsewhere in the Landes. *Westm.* R. iv. 80. O. vii. 244. H. iii. p. iii. 96.
March 7.	Accusation (in the court military) by sir John de Annesley, that Thomas de Catreton, warden of the castle of S. Sauveur, treacherously surrendered it to the French for money; to be decided by wager of battle. *Westm.* R. iv. 80. O. vii. 244. H. iii. p. iii. 96.
March 8.	The butchers of London are forbidden to kill their oxen, sheep, pigs, &c., nearer to the city than the town of Stretford on one side, and the town of Knyghtbrigge on the other. *Westm.* R. iv. 81.
March 8.	Philip de Courtenay is appointed admiral of the fleet west of the Thames. *Westm.* R. iv. 81.
March 9.	Walter Haule appointed the deputy of the above-named Philip de Courtenay. *Westm.* R. iv. 81.
March 10.	The K. appoints Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, and Ralph lord Greystok, wardens of the marches in Northumberland and conservators of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 82. O. vii. 245. H. iii. p. iii. 96.
March 12.	Walter de Leycestre is commanded to arrest for the K.'s service all ships between London Bridge and Portsmouth, and to send them to Plymouth and Dartmouth. *Westm.* R. iv. 82.
March 13.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Shropshire, Hereford, Worcester, Gloucester, and Stafford to proclaim that no Welshmen are to hold lands in those counties without finding security for their good behaviour. *Westm.* R. iv. 82. O. vii. 246. H. iii. p. iii. 97.
April 1.	Commission to the bp. of Rochester, John lord Cobham, John Devereux, captain of Calais, Robert de Asheton, captain of Guisnes, Brian de Stapleton, warden of Calais Castle, and Walter de Skirlawe, dean of S. Martin's, to treat with France. *Westm.* R. iv. 83. O. vii. 248. H. iii. p. iii. 97.
April 1.	The above-named commissioners have power to grant letters of safe conduct. R. iv. 83.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1380. April 1.	Safe conduct for the bp. of Bayeux, Ingelram lord of Coucy, count of Soissons, and six other French ambassadors going into Picardy. *Westm.* R. iv. 83. O. vii. 249. H. iii. p. iii. 97.
April 10.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to release Bernard de Aula Viridi, clerk of Aquitain, arrested for adherence to Robert of Geneva, the antipope. *Westm.* R. iv. 84. O. vii. 249. H. iii. p. iii. 98.
April 10.	William de Elmham, admiral of the northern fleet, is commanded to arrest for the K.'s use all vessels sufficiently large to carry 16 horses and more. *Westm.* R. iv. 84.
May 2.	Commission to A. abp. of York, W. bp. of Winchester, John bp. of Hereford, Thomas bp. of Rochester, Richard earl of Arundel, Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, Hugh earl of Stafford, and nine others to examine the conduct of the K.'s officers, his possessions, revenues, &c. *Westm.* R. iv. 84. O. vii. 250. H. iii. p. iii. 98.
May 4.	The K. orders the statute in favour of pope Urban [VI.] to be observed in Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 85. O. vii. 252. H. iii. p. iii. 99.
May 6.	Sufficient ships, with their mariners, in the Severn, in the ports of Wales, and in the counties of Cheshire and Lancashire, are to be arrested for the passage to Ireland of Edmund de Mortimer, earl of March, the K.'s lieutenant in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 86.
May 8.	No person is to leave the ports of London, Dover, or Sandwich, without the K.'s special permission, except merchants. *Westm.* R. iv. 86.
May 11.	John de Chaumbre and 25 others in the retinue of sir Thomas Percy going to Brittany have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 86.
May 23.	Licence to the agents of the cardinal of Alençon to collect the revenues of the archdeaconry of Exeter. *Westm.* R. iv. 86. O. vii. 253. H. iii. p. iii. 99.
May 23.	Power for sir John Fernandi de Andero to treat with Fernando K. of Portugal and his Q. Leonora. *Westm.* R. iv. 86. O. vii. 253. H. iii. p. iii. 99.
May 24.	Letters of protection for Paschalis de Ilardia, secretary and ambassador of the K. of Navarre. *Westm.* R. iv. 87. O. vii. 254. H. iii. p. iii. 100.
May 27.	Sir William Peeche and 14 others, with William de Latymer, in the retinue of Thomas de Wodestok, earl of Buckingham, have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 87.
May 28.	Commission to Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, Richard le Scrop, sir Thomas de Ilderton, chamberlain of Berwick, and John de Waltham, canon of York, to receive 12,000 marks from Robert K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 255. H. iii. p. iii. 100.
May 30.	John Napperre and 80 others in the retinue of Thomas earl of Buckingham have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 88.
June 1.	The K. delivers certain jewels to Simon abp. of Canterbury and others, as security for the payment of the wages of Thomas earl of Buckingham, William lord de Latymer, and other captains about to make an expedition into France. *Westm.* R. iv. 89. O. vii. 256. H. iii. p. iii. 100.
June 7.	Licence to the cardinal of Ravenna to appoint agents for the collection of the fruits of the chancellorship of Lichfield and the prebend of Castre. *Westm.* R. iv. 89. O. vii. 256. H. iii. p. iii. 101.
June 8.	Letters of attorney for sir John Fastolf, in the names of Hugh Fastolf and John Fastolf, senior. *Westm.* R. iv. 89. O. vii. 257. H. iii.p. iii. 101.
June 8.	Letters of protection for Thomas earl of Buckingham. *Westm.* R. iv. 89.
June 10.	Licence for William Botreaux to go on a pilgrimage to Rome and Jerusalem. *Westm.* R. iv. 89.
June 12.	Commission to sir Simon de Burle, Robert Braybrok, secretary, and sir Bernard van Sedles, to treat for the marriage of the K. of England with Catherine daughter of the late emperor Louis. *Westm.* R. iv. 90. O. vii. 257. H. iii. p. iii. 101.
June 13.	Licence to the cardinal of Naples to appoint agents for the archdeaconry of Dorchester and the prebend of Coryngham. *Westm.* R. iv. 90. O. vii. 258. H. iii. p. iii. 101.
June 18.	Warrant to the sheriff of Southampton, Richard Mabank, John Mabank, and John Halle to arrest Thomas Coffyn, an apostate monk of Glastonbury. Similar warrants to the sheriffs and others in the counties of Oxford, Wilts, Somerset, and Dorset. *Westm.* R. iv. 90. O. vii. 258. H. iii. p. iii. 101.
June 20.	Licence to the cardinal Corsiensis [of Corsica] to appoint agents for the prebend of Stranshale. *Westm.* R. iv. 90. O. vii. 259. H. iii. p. iii. 101.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1380. June 20.	The K. orders John Devereux, captain of Calais, to arrange with Walter FitzWauter and others of the council of the earl of Buckingham for the reception of the army at Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 91. O. vii. 259. H. iii. p. iii. 102.
June 22.	John de Bekford and 50 others, in the retinue of Thomas earl of Buckingham have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 91.
June 24.	Thomas de Wodestok, earl of Buckingham, constable of England, Walter FitzWauter, Thomas de Percy, and Hugh de Calvyle are empowered to compel all persons who are bound by their indentures to go abroad with the K. in his army, and to punish by imprisonment and castigation all who refuse to go. *Westm.* R. iv. 91.
June 24.	John lord de Gomenys has letters of protection and safe conduct to come to England. *Westm.* R. iv. 92.
June 26.	Notification of all the powers given to Thomas duke of Buckingham, constable of England, the K. of England's lieutenant in France. *Westm.* R. iv. 92.
June 24.	The K. informs all his bishops of the intended expedition of the earl of Buckingham to prosecute war with France, and desires the prayers of the clergy. *Westm.* R. iv. 93. O. vii. 260. H. iii. p. iii. 102.
June 28.	Confirmation of a grant of the provostship of Bayonne to Gaillard Durford, lord of Duras and Blanqueford, by John lord de Nevill, the K.'s lieutenant in Aquitain, dated Bourdeaux, 3 March 1378. *Westm.* R. iv. 93. O. vii. 261. H. iii. p. iii. 102.
July 5.	Fernando and Leonora, King and Queen of Portugal, renew the treaties they had made with Edw. III. The document is in Spanish and Latin. *Estremoz.* R. iv. 93. O. vii. 262. H. iii. p. iii. 103.
July 5.	Confirmation of the alliance of the K. and Q. of Portugal with John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, and their promise of troops to assist Edmund earl of Cambridge on his arrival in Portugal. The document is in Spanish and Latin. *Estremoz.* R. iv. 94. O. vii. 263. H. iii. p. iii. 103.
July 5.	The King and Queen of Portugal promise assistance to the earl of Cambridge, and also promise to give their daughter Beatrice in marriage to his son. The document is in Spanish and Latin. *Estremoz.* R. iv. 94. O. vii. 264. H. iii. p. iii. 104.
July 6.	Licence to cardinal Nicholas, cousin of the pope, to appoint agents for the prebend of Thame. *Westm.* R. iv. 95. O. vii. 265. H. iii. p. iii. 104.
Aug. 4.	The K. orders the release of Roger dean of S. Emilion, imprisoned for rebelling against the pope in Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 95. O. vii. 266. H. iii. p. iii. 104.
Aug. 10.	Memorandum of the delivering the great seal to the K. by Simon late abp. of Canterbury on Wednesday, 23 May 1380, and of the delivery of the same by the K. to Richard earl of Arundel, who held it until the 27 of May, and then delivered it to the K., who delivered it to Hugh de Segrave, steward of the household, who held it till Saturday on the feast of S. Lawrence, on which day the K. delivered it to William bp. of London as chancellor.
Aug. 28.	Licence to Ralph cardinal of S. Potentiana to appoint agents for the archdeaconry of Bath. *Westm.* R. iv. 96. O. vii. 266. H. iii. p. iii. 104.
Aug. 30.	The K. grants to Thomas de Felton, late seneschal of Aquitain, for the payment of his ransom, 30,000 francs of the ransom of the count of S. Paul, and William de Bordes, a French knight, and prisoner in the Tower of London. *Westm.* R. iv. 96. O. vii. 267. H. iii. p. iii. 104.
Sept. 4.	Power for John Devereux, captain of Calais, and Robert de Asheton, captain of Guisnes, to treat for an alliance with Peter de Bare. *Westm.* R. iv. 96. O. vii. 268. H. iii. p. iii. 105.
Sept. 6.	Power for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, A. abp. of York, Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk, and Robert de Hales, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to treat for redress of violations of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 96. O. vii. 268. H. iii. p. iii. 105.
Sept. 6.	John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, is appointed the K.'s lieutenant on the marches of Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 97. O. vii. 269. H. iii. p. iii. 105.
Sept. 9.	Albred de Veer is to provide for the defence of the county of Essex against an expected invasion of the coast by the French. R. iv. 97.
Sept. 10.	Safe conduct for Gonsalvo de Sotho and William Nouell, la Roche Herald, coming to England concerning the ransom of Oliver de Cleykyn. *Westm.* R. iv. 98. O. vii. 271. H. iii. p. iii. 106.
Sept. 12.	Receipt for 12,000 marks from Robert K. of Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 98. O. vii. 271. H. iii. p. iii. 106.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1380. Sept. 18.	The K. grants the fruits of benefices held by cardinals opposed to the pope to the papal collector, Cosmato Gentilis, for the use of his holiness. *Westm.* R. iv. 98. O. vii. 271. H. iii. p. iii. 106.
Sept. 20.	The custody of the castle of Oye committed to Richard Holm, in the room of Thomas Goys, deceased. *Westm.* R. iv. 98.
Sept. 26.	Edmund earl of Cambridge, warden of the Cinque Ports and constable of Dover Castle, is directed to treat with the men of the Cinque Ports for defence of the sea-coast against invasion. *Westm.* R. iv. 99.
Sept. 28.	The abps. of Canterbury and York are requested to call a convocation of the clergy at Northampton for the purpose of granting the K. a subsidy towards the defence of the realm. *Westm.* R. iv. 99.
Sept. 28.	The bailiffs of Barnet, S. Albans, Dunstaple, Woubourne, Neuport Paynell, and Stony Stratford are commanded to take care that sufficient provisions are brought into their several towns for the supply of all persons going to the parliament about to be holden at Northampton. *Westm.* R. iv. 99.
Oct. 1.	Instructions to the duke of Lancaster and his colleagues for the meeting on the marches on Oct. 1. R. iv. 99. O. vii. 273. H. iii. p. iii. 107.
Oct. 2.	Power for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, to provide for the defence of the realm in case of an invasion by the Scotch. *Westm.* R. iv. 100. O. vii. 274. H. iii. p. iii. 107.
Oct. 5.	The treasurer and barons of the Exchequer are commanded to allow the keeper of the House of Converts in London to have the usual allowance. *Westm.* R. iv. 100.
Oct. 10.	Protection for John Shakel, who has the custody of Alfonso, son of and hostage for the count of Denia, taken prisoner at Najara. *Westm.* R. iv. 100. O. vii. 275. H. iii. p. iii. 108.
Oct. 18.	Safe conduct for Robert Grauut, a Scotchman, about to fight a duel with Thomas del Strother, an Englishman, at Liliattecrosse. *Westm.* R. iv. 101. O. vii. 275. H. iii. p. iii. 108.
Oct. 19.	Licence to Agapito de Columpna, cardinal of S. Prisca, to appoint agents for the archdeaconry of Durham. *Westm.* R. iv. 101. O. vii. 276. H. iii. p. iii. 108.
Oct. 23.	Protection for Thomas de Felton, late seneschal of Aquitain, returning to France for the payment of his ransom. *Westm.* R. iv. 101. O. vii. 276. H. iii. p. iii. 108.
Nov. 1.	Indenture of the truce with Scotland until S. Andrew's day, 1381. *Berwick.* R. iv. 101. O. vii. 276. H. iii. p. iii. 108.
Nov. 17.	The K. inspects and confirms the letters patent of Edward III., dated 6 Oct. in the 5th year of his reign, to the men of West and South Wales. *Westm.* R. iv. 102.
Dec. 1.	Ratification of the truce with Scotland by the K. of England. *Northampton.* R. iv. 102. O. vii. 278. H. iii. p. iii. 109.
Dec. 2.	The K. orders the proclamation of the above-mentioned truce to be made in the northern counties. *Northampton.* R. iv. 103. O. vii. 279. H. iii. p. iii. 109.
Dec. 16.	The K. requests Louis count of Flanders to restore certain English ships arrested in consequence of the seizure of certain Flemish ships which were thought to have assisted the enemy, but have since been liberated. *Westm.* R. iv. 103. O. vii. 279. H. iii. p. iii. 109.
Dec. 16.	Thomas Brokhull constituted custos of the castle of Merk. *Westm.* R. iv. 103.
Dec. 18.	John Orwell and William Wille appointed to secure at the K.'s cost 20 vessels, with their mariners, and to take them up the Leyre for the use of the earl of Buckingham, then with his army before Nantes in Brittany. *Westm.* R. iv. 103.
Dec. 23.	Walter Haule, Thomas Credy, and others, ordered to seize all ships, craiers, and other vessels, as well those which are called "picardes" as others, which are fit to convey horses to Brittany, and mariners to man them. *Westm.* R. iv. 104.
Dec. 26.	Thomas earl of Kent, the K.'s brother, marshall of England, John bp. of Hereford, Hugh Segrave, steward of the household, and others, appointed to make a treaty of friendship between the K. of England and the emperor of Germany. *Westm.* R. iv. 104.
Dec. 26.	Power for Thomas earl of Kent, Hugh Segrave, steward of the household, and Simon de Burley, chamberlain, to treat for the marriage of the K. with Anne daughter of the late emperor Charles. *Westm.* R. iv. 105. O. vii. 280. H. iii. p. iii. 110.
1381. Jan. 12.	Power for Thomas de Holand, earl of Kent, and John bp. of Hereford, to grant letters of safe conduct to the ambassadors of Wenceslaus K. of the Romans and Bohemia. *Westm.* R. iv. 105. O. vii. 281. H. iii. p. iii. 110.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1381. Jan. 23.	Anne daughter of the late emperor Charles appoints Przenislaus duke of Teschen, Conrad Kreyzer, and Peter de Wartenberg, her deputies, for contracting marriage with the K. of England. *Burgelehen.* R. iv. 105. O. vii. 282. H. iii. p. iii. 110.
Jan. 30.	The empress Elizabeth also appoints the above-mentioned persons as her deputies. *Pragne.* R. iv. 106. O. vii. 282. H. iii. p. iii. 111.
Jan. 29.	Commission to the same from Wenceslaus K. of the Romans and Bohemia to make an alliance with England. *Nuremberg.* R. iv. 106. O. vii. 283. H. iii. p. iii. 111.
Feb. 16.	William de Elmham, admiral of the northern fleet, and John Staple, are commanded to inquire by a jury what barges and balingers within the last ten years have come into the K.'s hands, and whether any of them are fit for service, and what repairs they require, &c. *Westm.* R. iv. 106.
Feb. 16.	William de Elmham, admiral of the northern fleet, and John Staple, are commanded to seize all ships capable of carrying horses for the use of the K.'s army going to Brittany. *Westm.* R. iv. 106.
Feb. 18.	Lupus de S. Julian de Sant and other nobles of Lybourt are requested to resist the K.'s enemies who are molesting the K.'s city of Bayonne. *Westm.* R. iv. 107.
Feb. 20.	Letters of safe conduct for certain merchants of France employed in procuring the ransom of Thomas de Felton, taken prisoner by the French. *Westm.* R. iv. 107.
Feb. 22.	Thomas Bynghamof the county of Somerset and 15 others in the retinue of Thomas lord of Berkele, in the K.'s service in Brittany, have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 107.
March 11.	The custody of the castle of Gnynes granted to Bryan Stapelton. *Westm.* R. iv. 107.
March 21.	William de Hoo appointed captain of Hammes. *Westm.* R. iv. 108.
March 29.	Edmund earl of Cambridge and others appointed to treat with the ambassadors of the K. of the Romans. *Westm.* R. iv. 108.
April 3.	Licence to the cardinal of Bologna to hold a prebend in the cathedral of Lincoln. *Westm.* R. iv. 108. O. vii. 284. H. iii. p. iii. 111.
April 17.	John Deverenx, captain of Calais, commanded to survey all castles and fortresses in the neighbourhood of Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 108.
April 18.	Licence to the cardinal of Perugia to hold the chancellorship of Hereford. *Westm.* R. iv. 109 O. vii. 284. H. iii. p. iii. 111.
April 20.	The K. grants to the cardinal of Ravenna the fruits of the benefices belonging to the cardinal of Albano, an adherent of the antipope. *Westm.* R. iv. 109. O. vii. 284. H. iii. p. iii. 111.
April 22.	Renewal of the alliance between John K. of Castile and Charles K. of France, who promises to deliver the duke of Lancaster to the K. of Castile, if he should be taken prisoner by the French. *Wyncestre prope Parisiis.* R. iv. 109. O. vii. 285. H. iii. p. iii. 111.
April 28.	Licence to John de Vergier, dean of S. Severin and canon of Bourdeaux, to exercise the office of papal receiver and collector in Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 110. O. vii. 287. H. iii. p. iii. 112.
April 29.	Safe conduct for Peter March of Aragon, coming to pay the ransom of the hostage of the count of Denia. *Westm.* R. iv. 110. O. vii. 287. H. iii. p. iii. 112.
May 1.	Grant of annuities of 500 marks to Przimislaus duke of Teschen; 250 marks to Peter de Wartemberg; 250 marks to Conrad Crayer; and of other sums to four others. *Westm.* R. iv. 110. O. vii. 288. H. iii. p. iii. 113.
May 1.	Commission to John K. of Castle duke of Lancaster, J. bp. of Hereford, and Hugh earl of Stafford to give and demand redress for violations of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 110. O. vii. 288. H. iii. p. iii. 113.
May 1.	The K. orders the sheriff of York to seize into the K.'s hands the revenues of the deanery of York lately occupied by the cardinal of Albano. *Westm.* R. iv. 111. O. vii. 289. H. iii. p. iii. 113.
May 2.	Treaty of marriage between Richard K. of England and Anne sister of the K. of the Romans. *London.* R. iv. 111. O. vii. 290. H. iii. p. iii. 113.
May 2.	Obligation of Wenceslaus K. of the Romans for 20,000 florins lent himby the K. *Nuremberg.* R. iv. 113. O. vii. 295. H. iii. p. iii. 115.
May 2.	John Pressefen and 26 others in the retinue of the earl of Cambridge going abroad in the K.'s service have letters of protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 113.
May 3.	The K. orders the sheriff of York to deliver the fruits of the deanery of York to the cardinal of Ravenna. *Westm.* R. iv. 114. O. vii. 296. H. iii. p. iii. 116.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1381. May 5.	Obligation of Przemislaus duke of Teschen and his colleagues for the loan by the K. of England to the K. of the Romans. *London.* R. iv. 114. O. vii. 296. H. iii. p. iii. 116.
May 5.	Commission to sir John Haukewode, sir Nicholas Dagworth, and Walter Skyrlawe, dean of S. Martin's, to treat with the pope about proceeding against schismatics, and to confirm the alliance with the Holy See. *Westm.* R. iv. 114. O. vii. 298. H. iii. p. iii. 116.
May 5.	Commission to the above-mentioned persons to treat for an alliance with the pope. *Westm.* R. iv. 115. O. vii. 298. H. iii. p. iii. 117.
May 6.	Exemplification of a bull of pope Gregory XI., dated 1 Sept. 49 Edw. III., and of two bulls of pope Urban [VI.], dated 8 Nov. 1378 and 18 March 1380. *Westm.* R. iv. 115. O. vii. 299-300. H. iii. p. iii. 117.
May 6.	Obligation of the K. of England to lend 80,000 florins to Wenceslaus K. of the Romans, in a fortnight after Michaelmas. *Westm.* R. iv. 116. O. vii. 301. H. iii. p. iii. 118.
May 6.	The K. releases Wenceslaus from the repayment of the loan of 40,000 florins if his sister Anne shall arrive at Calais before Michaelmas. *Westm.* R. iv. 116. O. vii. 302. H. iii. p. iii. 118.
May 8.	Grant to the pope of the fruits of the archdeaconries of Wells, Taunton, Suffolk, and Berks, with the church of Northmorton, and of the prebends of Milverton, Wodeford, Heywood, Aylesbury, Brampton, Sutton, and Bukyngham, held by the rebellious cardinals. *Westm.* R. iv. 117. O. vii. 302. H. iii. p. iii. 118.
May 10.	Power for Simon de Burley, chamberlain, Robert Braybrok, and three others to treat with the princes of Germany. *Westm.* R. iv. 117. O. vii. 304. H. iii. p. iii. 119.
May 10.	The above-named commissioners empowered to treat with the K. of the Romans for a treaty of friendship. *Westm.* R. iv. 117.
May 12.	Commission to John Kentwode, John de la Haye, and three others to hold a muster of the troops of Edmund earl of Cambridge and other lords going to Portugal. *Westm.* R. iv. 118. O. vii. 305. H. iii. p. iii. 119.
May 12.	Power for Simon Burley, chamberlain, Robert Braybrok, secretary, Walter Skirlawe, and sir Bernard van Sedles to contract a marriage with the emperor's sister. *Westm.* R. iv. 118. O. vii. 305. H. iii. p. iii. 120.
May 13.	Safe conduct for Isabella the wife and John the son of Louis viscount of Rochechoart, prisoner of John de Nevill, lord of Raby. Also for Moto Macart, his squire. *Westm.* R. iv. 119. O. vii. 306. H. iii. p. iii. 120.
May 14.	Confirmation of the treaty with Portugal. *Westm.* O. vii. 307. H. iii. p. iii. 120.
May 16.	Power for sir John Haukewod, sir Nicholas Dagworth, and Walter Skirlawe, dean of S. Martin's, to treat with the lords and commonalties of Italy, who are not schismatics. *Westm.* R. iv. 119. O. vii. 307. H. iii. p. iii. 120.
May 16.	Confirmation of the treaty of league and friendship between the K. of England and the K. of the Romans. *Westm.* R. iv. 119.
May 20.	Power for John lord Cobham, John de Devereux, captain of Calais, Robert de Asheton, constable of Dover Castle, John Shepeye, dean of Lincoln, Brian de Stapilton, captain of Guisnes, and sir Richard Stury to treat with the K. of France, and to grant safe conducts to his envoys. *Westm.* R. iv. 122. O. vii. 308. H. iii. p. iii. 121.
May 28.	Edward prince of Wales having granted to sir Thomas Cheyne a certain sum of money to be paid at fixed terms, for the ransom of sir Bertram de Guesclyn taken prisoner at the battle of Nazare, the K. commands that the sums remaining unpaid are to be paid to John and William Cheyne, brothers and heirs of the said Thomas, and to Richard de Farnberg, the three executors of the will of the said Thomas, to administer according to his will. *Westm.* R. iv. 122.
May 30.	Safe conduct for the bp. of Bayeux, Enguerrant lord of Coucy, and six other French ambassadors. *Westm.* R. iv. 123. O. vii. 309. H. iii. p. iii. 121.
June 12.	Memorandum of the resignation of the great seal by Simon abp. of Canterbury on June 12 at the Tower of London, and the appointment of William bp. of London to the chancellorship on June 15, at Reading Abbey. R. iv. 123. O. vii. 310. H. iii. p. iii. 121.
June 15.	The K. orders Robert Bealknap and the other justices of the K.'s Bench to adjourn their courts till Michaelmas in consequence of the present insurrection. Similar writs to the several sheriffs and to the duke of Lancaster. *London.* R. iv. 123. O. vii. 311. H. iii. p. iii. 121.
June 18.	Protection for Alfonse son of the count of Denia, the prisoner of John Shakel. *London.* R. iv. 124. O. vii. 312. H. iii. p. iii. 122.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1381. June 18.	Indenture between John duke of Lancaster and John earl of Carrick for the preservation of the truce with Scotland. *Abchester near Aytoun.* R. iv. 124. O. vii. 312. H. iii. p. iii. 122.
June 19.	John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, promises that the money due for the ransom of David late K. of Scotland shall not be exacted until Candlemas 1383. *Abchester.* R. iv. 125. O. vii. 314. H. iii. p. iii. 123.
June 20.	The K. defers the surrender of Cherbourg to the K. of Navarre, but intends to fulfil his obligations and promises. *London.* R. iv. 125. O. vii. 315. H. iii. p. iii. 123.
June 23.	The K. orders the mayors of York and Hull to issue a proclamation concerning the murder of the abp. of Canterbury, Robert Hales, prior of S. John's, John Cavendish, chief justice, and others by the rebels, and forbidding any assemblies likely to cause a breach of the peace. *Waltham.* R. iv. 125. O. vii. 315. H. iii. p. iii. 123.
June 30.	The K. orders William lord Bardolf, Robert lord Wyllughby, John lord de la Warre, and 20 others to issue a proclamation commanding all tenants, both free and native, to perform their ancient customs and services. *Haveringe atte Boure.* R. iv. 126. O. vii. 316. H. iii. p. iii. 124.
July 2.	Revocation of a charter of manumission and pardon granted to the insurgents. *Chelmsford.* R. iv. 126. O. vii. 317. H. iii. p. iii. 124.
July 3.	The K. declares that the duke of Lancaster is innocent of the treason imputed to him by the rebels. *Chelmsford.* R. iv. 126. O. vii. 318. H. iii. p. iii. 124.
July 3.	Robert de Assheton, warden of the Cinque Ports and constable of Dover Castle, is ordered to proclaim that no one is to leave any of the ports without the K.'s special permission. *Chelmsford.* R. iv. 127.
July 3.	Proclamation is ordered to be made in every county in the kingdom that no conventicle or meeting of the people is to be permitted for the purpose of disturbing the peace of the realm. *Chelmsford.* R. iv. 127.
July 4.	The abp. of York is commanded to cause all persons of the clergy in his diocese, within the ages of 16 and 60, to be properly armed and arrayed for the defence of the realm. *Chelmsford.* R. iv. 127.
July 5.	Proclamation is to be made in every port throughout the realm that no person is to leave the kingdom without the express permission of the K. *Chelmsford.* R. iv. 127.
July 5.	Licence to the duke of Lancaster to have a retinue of armed men for his defence against the insurgents. *Chelmsford.* R. iv. 128. O. vii. 319. H. iii. p. iii. 125.
[July 5.]	The K. orders Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, and John lord Nevill to provide men for the retinue of the duke of Lancaster. R. iv. 128. O. vii. 319. H. iii. p. iii. 125.
July 11.	The K. orders John lord de Nevill to maintain the cardinal of S. Praxedis in possession of the archdeaconry of Durham. *London.* R. iv. 128. O. vii. 320. H. iii. p. iii. 125.
July 13.	Safe conduct for Peter de Vandusme, brother of John Vandusme, lord of Foilet, sir John de Beaumont, brother of Alan de Beaumont, lord de Seyntnome, and Bertrand de Cleykyn, son of sir Oliver de Cleykyn, lord de la Morlere, hostages for sir Oliver de Cleykin, the prisoner of Evecot de Solle and Johaneus Darataisso. *S. Alban's.* R. iv. 128. O. vii. 320. H. iii. p. iii. 125.
July 18.	William de Ufford, earl of Suffolk, and his associates in the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk, are commanded not to proceed with any indictments against the rebels for the present. *S. Alban's.* R. iv. 128.
July 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to John de Monewedene, a monk of Norwich, as prior of Ipswich. *Henley.* R. iv. 129. O. vii. 321. H. iii. p. iii. 125.
Aug. 4.	Grant of the archdeaconry of Suffolk to the cardinal of Alençon. *Yshampstede.* R. iv. 129. O. vii. 321. H. iii. p. iii. 125.
Aug. 4.	Licence to John Newport to defend his right to the prebend of Tervyn either personally or by proxy in the court of Rome. *Reading.* R. iv. 129. O. vii. 321. H. iii. p. iii. 126.
Aug. 9.	The pope appoints Thomas Lodowis to the bishopric of Killalla. *Rome.* R. iv. 129. O. vii. 322. H. iii. p. iii. 126.
Aug. 18.	John duke of Lancaster is appointed justiciary for holding inquisitions as to the injuries done by the insurgents. *Sheen.* R. iv. 130. O. vii. 323. H. iii. p. iii. 126.
Aug. 18.	Indenture between John de Nevill, lieutenant of Aquitain, and John de Mittford, lieutenant of Sir Richard Rontier, constable of Bourdeaux, concerning the payment of the wages of soldiers and sailors employed at the recovery of Mouretaign sur Gironde. R. iv. 130. O. vii. 324. H. iii. p. iii. 126.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1381. Aug. 19.	Safe conduct for sir Gaucher de Chastillon, prisoner of lord de Nevill. *Sheen.* R. iv. 132. O. vii. 331. H. iii. p. iii. 129.
Sept. 1.	Ratification by the emperor Wenceslaus of the treaty with the K. of England. *Prague.* R. iv. 132. O. vii. 331. H. iii. p. iii. 129.
Sept. 10.	The custody of the castle of Calais granted John de Burley le Fitz. *Westm.* R. iv. 132.
Sept. 12.	Proclamation ordered to be made in Kent and 11 other counties that the commissioners appointed to inquire into the trespasses and other enormities committed therein, are not to proceed with their inquiries under a heavy penalty. *Westm.* R. iv. 133.
Sept. 21.	Thomas de Percy is appointed warden of Brest Castle. *Westm.* R. iv. 133. O. vii. 332. H. iii. p. iii. 129.
Sept. 28.	Commission to Bertucat de le Bret, John de Stratton, lord of Landiras, and William Dale, clerk, to take possession of the town of Rochelle. *Westm.* R. iv. 133. O. vii. 332. H. iii. p. iii. 129.
Oct. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to John de Fordham, bp. of Durham, late canon of Lincoln. *Westm.* R. iv. 133. O. vii. 333. H. iii. p. iii. 130.
Oct. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to William abp. of Canterbury, late bp. of London. *Westm.* R. iv. 134. O. vii. 333. H. iii. p. iii. 130.
Oct. 27.	Licence to the cardinal of Tivoli to hold the precentorship of York and the prebend of Brampton. *Westm.* R. iv. 134. O. vii. 334. H. iii. p. iii. 130.
Oct. 28.	Safe conduct for John Euternynel of Lucca coming to England on the affairs of Anne the future Queen. *Westm.* R. iv. 134. O. vii. 334. H. iii. p. iii. 130.
Nov. 2.	The peace in the City of London to be strictly preserved, and all strangers not conforming to the regulations of the city are to be ejected therefrom. *Westm.* R. iv. 134.
Nov. 12.	Safe conduct for John Chattowe, a Scot, about to fight a duel with William de Badby. *Westm.* R. iv. 134. O. vii. 334. H. iii. p. iii. 130.
Nov. 14.	The K. orders Henry de Percy, eldest son of Henry earl of Northumberland, Ralph son of lord Nevill of Raby, and two others to be present at the above-mentioned duel, in place of the earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* R. iv. 134. O. vii. 335. H. iii. p. iii. 130.
Nov. 21.	The peace in the Cinque Ports is to be strictly preserved and all rebels arrested. *Westm.* R. iv. 135.
Nov. 26.	William Tany, a hospitalier of S. John Jerusalem in Ireland, is appointed chancellor of Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 135.
Nov. 27.	The K. declares that Henry de Veer of Zeland and his company, who have been taken prisoners by the French, have made no league with and given no assistance to the English. *Westm.* R. iv. 135. O. vii. 335. H. iii. p. iii. 131.
Nov. 28.	The K. inspects and confirms the charter of K. Athelstan to the burgesses of Meldulfnensis [Malmsbury]. *Westm.* R. iv. 135.
Nov. 30.	Memorandum of the resignation of the great seal by W. abp. elect of Canterbury, and of the appointment of Richard le Scrop to the office of chancellor on Dec. 4. *Westm.* R. iv. 136. O. vii. 336. H. iii. p. iii. 131.
Dec. 1.	Commission to John de Holand, John de Montacute, steward of the household, and Simon de Burle, chamberlain, to receive the Lady Anne (sister of the K. of the Romans) at Calais, and conduct her to the K. *Westm.* R. iv. 136. O. vii. 336. H. iii. p. iii. 131.
Dec. 4.	Safe conducts for sir Alexander de Lyndesey, sir Patrick de Hebborne, and three other Scotch knights, going to the Holy Land. *Westm.* R. iv. 136. O. vii. 337. H. iii. p. iii. 131.
Dec. 13.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to proclaim a general pardon, at the request of the Lady Anne, the future Q. of England. *Westm.* R. iv. 136. O. vii. 337. H. iii. p. iii. 131.
Dec. 15.	Safe conducts for sir James de Douglas, James lord de Lyndeseye, George de Dunbarre, earl of March, and John de Dunbarre, earl of Murref. *Westm.* R. iv. 137. O. vii. 338. H. iii. p. iii. 132.
Dec. 15.	The collectors of customs in several ports are commanded to prevent wool being exported to foreign parts. *Westm.* R. iv. 137.
Dec. 16.	Power for John bp. of Hereford, John lord Cobham, John de Devereux, captain of Calais, and three others, to treat with the K. of France. *Westm.* R. iv. 137. O. vii. 338. H. iii. p. iii. 132.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1381. Dec. 18.	Safe conducts for the abp. of Rouen, who is about to act as mediator between England and France, and for Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, Engelram lord of Coucy, Arnaut de Corbie, president of parliament, and four other French ambassadors. *Westm.* R. iv. 137. O. vii. 339. H. iii. p. iii. 132.
Dec. 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Braybrok, bp. of London, late canon of Lichfield. *Windsor.* R. iv. 138. O. vii. 340. H. iii. p. iii. 133.
1382. Jan. 10.	K. Richard II. confirms the charter of Henry [I.] granting to Alberic de Veer the office of chamberlain, for Robert de Veer, son and heir of Thomas de Veer, late earl of Oxford. *Westm.* R. iv. 138.
Jan. 14.	The K. desires the abps. of Canterbury and York to summon convocations for the purpose of granting a subsidy to resist invasion by the French. *Westm.* R. iv. 138. O. vii. 340. H. iii. p. iii. 133.
Jan. 20.	Assignations of loans from John Cheyne, William Clerc, and 76 others. *Westm.* R. iv. 138. O. vii. 341. H. iii. p. iii. 133.
Feb. 6.	Safe conducts for John Lyon, chamberlain of Scotland, and Oswald bp. of Galloway. R. iv. 139. O. vii. 343. H. iii. p. iii. 134.
Feb. 6.	Release of the rent of 40*l.* due from the countess of Hereford for the manor of Henton, during the minority of her daughter Maria, wife of the earl of Derby, one of the daughters of the earl of Hereford. *Westm.* R. iv. 139. O. vii. 343. H. iii. p. iii. 134.
Feb. 8.	Safe conduct for the Landgravine of Lucenbergh, who came to England in the company of the Lady Anne, K.'s consort, and who is returning home in the ship called Fligut, commanded by John Mutun of Dunkirthen. *Westm.* R. iv. 139. O. vii. 343. H. iii. p. iii. 134.
Feb. 10.	The K. orders his lieutenant and chancellor in Ireland to proclaim the truce and mercantile intercourse concluded with Scotland. *Westm.* R. iv. 140. O. vii. 345. H. iii. p. iii. 134.
Feb. 12.	The K. orders his subjects in Italy to assist the emperor, and sir John Hawkewode, who has been retained by him. *Westm.* R. iv. 140. O. vii. 344. H. iii. p. iii. 134.
Feb. 14.	The K. orders the sheriff of Kent to proclaim that citizens of Canterbury who wish to obtain the benefit of the general pardon granted at the request of Q. Anne must send to the court before Whitsuntide. *Westm.* R. iv. 140. O. vii. 345. H. iii. p. iii. 134.
Feb. 23.	Safe conduct for David Stywart, earl of Strathern, coming to England on a pilgrimage. *Westm.* R. iv. 140. O. vii. 345. H. iii. p. iii. 135.
Feb. 26.	The K. grants the fruits of the benefices of the rebellious cardinals to the pope till Nov. 1, 1384. *Westm.* R. iv. 140. O. vii. 346. H. iii. p. iii. 135.
March 3.	The K. consents that no exploits of war shall be attempted against France, and no fresh troops levied until June 1. *Windsor.* R. iv. 141. O. vii. 347. H. iii. p. iii. 135.
March 3.	The K. promises to send the duke of Lancaster, the earl of Buckingham, or the earl of Kent to treat for peace with France by June 1. *Windsor.* R. iv. 141. O. vii. 347. H. iii. p. iii. 135.
March 3.	The statute of Winchester ordered to be proclaimed throughout the realm. *Westm.* R. iv. 141.
March 14.	Grant of the castle of Emelyn Uchench or Ucheuth in Caermarthenshire to Simon de Burle, in recompense for his services, and cost in conducting the Lady Anne, the K.'s consort, from Germany. *Westm.* R. iv. 142. O. vii. 348. H. iii. p. iii. 136.
March 15.	Powers granted to Hugh de Calvylegh, warden of Jersey, Guernsey, Sark, and Alderney. *Westm.* R. iv. 142. O. vii. 349. H. iii. p. iii. 136.
March 15.	Grant of the wardship of the lands of sir Reginald de Carteret in Jersey, taken into the K.'s hands by reason of the minority of Philip his son and heir, to Roger de Walden, parson of Drayton. *Westm.* R. iv. 142. O. vii. 349. H. iii. p. iii. 136.
March 15.	All deans in the isles of Jersey and Guernsey are forbidden to adhere to the antipope. *Westm.* R. iv. 143.
March 20.	The K. forbids the seneschal and his other officers in Aquitain to permit the validity of the books and registers in the archives of Bourdeaux to be disputed. *Westm.* R. iv. 143. O. vii. 350. H. iii. p. iii. 136.
March 27.	Licence to John bp. of Durham to quarter his household at Stratford-atte-Bowe, when attending parliament or the council. *Westm.* R. iv. 143. O. vii. 350. H. iii. p. iii. 136.
March 28.	The K. will consent to cessation of hostilities in Picardy and Ponthieu until June 7, but will not accept a general truce. *Westm.* R. iv. 143. O. vii. 351. H. iii. p. iii. 137.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1382. March 29.	The K. orders Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, lieutenant in Ireland, to summon a parliament in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 144. O. vii. 352. H. iii. p. iii. 137.
March 30.	Pope Urban's bull declaring that treaties with schismatics or heretics are not binding. *Rome.* R. iv. 144. O. vii. 352. H. iii. p. iii. 137.
April 5.	Pope Urban [VI.] informs the K. that he has heard what Walter Skirlawe, dean of S. Martin's, and sir Nicholas Dagworth, his ambassadors, have announced on behalf of the K. *Rome.* R. iv. 144. O. vii. 353. H. iii. p. iii. 138.
April 7.	Anthonio Venerio, doge of Venice, requests the K. to protect two ships sent to England by Hermolaus Lambard and Andrea Cane, citizens of Venice. *Venice.* R. iv. 144. O. vii. 354. H. iii. p. iii. 138.
April 15.	Power for sir Nicholas Dagworth and Walter Skirlawe, dean of S. Martin's, to treat for an alliance with Charles K. of Naples. *Westm.* R. iv. 145. O. vii. 354. H. iii. p. iii. 138.
April 20.	Protection for Cosmato Gentilis, papal collector in England, Thomas Southam, archdeacon of Oxford, his deputy, Richard de Burton, registrar, and four others. *Westm.* R. iv. 145. O. vii. 355. H. iii. p. iii. 138.
April 26.	The warden of the isles of Jersey and Guernsey is ordered to arrest all persons who invade or infringe on the K.'s rights in those islands. *Westm.* R. iv. 145.
May 4.	The K. orders the customers at Bristol to allow Cosmato Gentilis, the pope's collector, to take with him certain cloths, garments, &c., free of duty. *Westm.* R. iv. 146. O. vii. 355. H. iii. p. iii. 138.
[May 4.]	The K. orders the customers at Southampton to allow the said Cosmato Gentilis to export certain large alabaster images of S. Mary, S. Peter, and S. Paul, and a small figure of the Holy Trinity, together with pewter plate. R. iv. 146. O. vii. 356. H. iii. p. iii. 139.
May 6.	The K. orders the lientenant of Aquitaiu to seize the revenues of the bp. of Ayre [Adurensis] and other schismatics. *Westm.* R. iv. 146. O. vii. 357. H. iii. p. iii. 139.
May 22.	Sir John de Roches is appointed admiral of the K.'s fleet from the entrance of the port of Southampton westward. *Westm.* R. iv. 146.
May 26.	Certain ordinances made in Parliament relative to the exportation, &c. of wool ordered to be proclaimed in the several ports of England. *Westm.* R. iv. 147.
June 2.	Richard de Holme has a grant of the castle of Haumes. *Westm.* R. iv. 147.
June 4.	Safe conduct for the duke of Burgundy, the counts of Flanders, Eu, and la Marche, Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, Inguerrant lord of Coucy, and six other French ambassadors, going into Picardy. *Westm.* R. iv. 147. O. vii. 358. H. iii. p. iii. 139.
June 6.	The custody of the castle of Oye committed to William de Hoo. *Westm.* R. iv. 148.
June 16.	Pope Urban [VI.] desires the K.'s favour for Peter bp. of Dol, translated from Sinigaglier [Senogaliensis]. *Rome.* R. iv. 148. O. vii. 358. H. iii. p. iii. 139.
June 18.	Gny de Brien, John de Roches, admiral of the Western fleet, and John Philpot are appointed to provide for the passage of Joan duchess of Brittany, the K.'s sister, from Southampton. *Westm.* R. iv. 148. O. vii. 359. H. iii. p. iii. 139.
June 24.	Receipt for the K.'s crown and other jewels from the corporation of London, to whom they had been pledged. *Westm.* R. iv. 148. O. vii. 359. H. iii. p. iii. 140.
June 23.	Safe conduct for all the persons sent by the duke of Brittany to conduct his duchess and to treat with the K. R. iv. 149. O. vii. 360. H. iii. p. iii. 140.
June 26.	The K. grants the manors of Rising, Sevenhampton, Hellworth, Soureby, and Penreth to the duke and duchess of Brittany. *Westm.* R. iv. 149. O. vii. 360. H. iii. p. iii. 140.
July 5.	Order for the renewal of the wax covering the body of Edw. I. *Westm.* R. iv. 149. O. vii. 361. H. iii. p. iii. 140.
July 5.	Licence to Laurence Fogate, chancellor of Portugal, who is returning thither to take gold, jewels, and other property free of duty. *Westm.* R. iv. 149. O. vii. 361. H. iii. p. iii. 140.
July 8.	The K. writes again to pope Urban in favour of the bp. of S. David's. (See 8 Feb. 1378.) *Westm.* R. iv. 149. O. vii. 361. H. iii. p. iii. 140.
July 9.	Protection for Richard Hereford, herald, going abroad. *Westm.* R. iv. 149. O. vii. 362. H. iii. p. iii. 141.
July 11.	Memorandum that on July 11 the K. sent to Richard le Scrop to resign the great seal; and of the subsequent appointment of Robert bp. of London as chancellor. R. iv. 150. O. vii. 362. H. iii. p. iii. 141.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1382. Sept. 9.	The K. desires the keepers of the great seal to deliver it to the bp. of London. *Bristol.* R. iv. 150. O. vii. 363. H. iii. p. iii. 141.
July 13.	Commission to the chancellor and proctors of the university of Oxford to hold a general inquisition concerning heretics and favourers of John Wyclyf, Nicholas Herford, Philip Reppyngdon, and John Aston. *Westm.* R. iv. 150. O. vii. 363. H. iii. p. iii. 141.
July 14.	Henry Croumpe, a monk, and professor of theology in the university of Oxford, is permitted to preach and to exercise other scholastic acts in that university without disturbance. *Westm.* R. iv. 150.
Aug. 5.	Safe conduct for Focand and Louis, sons of Louis viscount of Rochechoart, prisoner of John lord Nevill. *Woodstock.* R. iv. 151. O. vii. 364. H. iii. p. iii. 141.
Aug. 12.	The K. orders Robert de Asheton, constable of Dover, and warden of the Cinque Ports, to provide ships for the return of Przimislaus duke of Teschen, who came to England in the retinue of the Lady Anne, the K.'s consort. *Westm.* R. iv. 151. O. vii. 364. H. iii. p. iii. 142.
Aug. 16.	Power for sir Nicholas de Sherneffeld, standard bearer, sir Bernard Van Zeeles, and Richard Rouhale, to treat with Wenceslaus K. of the Romans, for an alliance against the K. of France and his allies. *Westm.* R. iv. 151. O. vii. 364. H. iii. p. iii. 142.
Aug. 20.	The seneschal of Aquitain and others are commanded to inquire into and correct usurpations and other misdoings in the districts of Fronsac, Cadilhac, Guisters, Kenak, and in the islands of Carmer and Askes in the duchy of Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 152.
Aug. 24.	The K. orders Gerald de Meuta, sacristan of Bayonne, and Theobald de Poileant to seize, for John bp. of Dax, the goods and rights of which the canons have deprived him. *Westm.* R. iv. 152. O. vii. 365. H. iii. p. iii. 142.
Aug. 24.	The above-mentioned persons are commanded to restore to the said bp. of Dax all his temporalities of which he had been deprived by his chapter. R. iv. 152.
Aug. 29.	Power for sir Bertrucat de Lebret, sir David Craddok, mayor of Bourdeaux, John de Stratton, lord of Landirans, constable of Bourdeaux and two others, to treat with Charles K. of Navarre. *Westm.* R. iv. 153. O. vii. 366. H. iii. p. iii. 142.
Sept. 20.	Thomas Bache and John Shrigley are constituted barons of the Exchequer in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 153.
Oct. 7.	Safe conduct for 12 commissioners of Ghent, Bruges, Ypres, and Frie. *Westm.* R. iv. 153. O. vii. 367. H. iii. p. iii. 143.
Oct. 12.	Licence to the soldiers at Brest to build houses in the castle and town of Brest. *Westm.* R. iv. 153. O. vii. 367. H. iii. p. iii. 143.
Oct. 11.	The custody of the castle and lordship of Fronsak in Aquitain, committed to Richard Cradok. *Westm.* R. iv. 154.
Oct. 14.	Power for William de Condenberghe, Loys le Vos, Gilles Tant, and nine other commissioners from Ghent, Bruges, and Ypres, to treat with the K. R. iv. 154. O. vii. 367. H. iii. p. iii. 143.
Oct. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to Laurence Child, bp. of St. Asaph's, late a monk of Battle. *Westm.* R. iv. 154. O. vii. 368. H. iii. p. iii. 143.
Oct. 22.	The K. forbids the exportation of corn except to Gascony and Calais and other places occupied by the English. *Westm.* R. iv. 154. O. vii. 368. H. iii. p. iii. 143.
Oct. 28.	John de Waltham, canon of York, and Thomas Daweney, are appointed attorneys for Adam, cardinal of Norwich, dean of York. *Westm.* R. iv. 154. O. vii. 369. H. iii. p. iii. 143.
Nov. 1.	Protection for William Westthorp, parson of Creneslawe, the pope's sub-collector in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv.155. O. vii. 369. H. iii. p. iii. 143.
Nov. 3.	Grant of the castle of Emelyn or Uchench, Ucheuth, in Caermarthenshire, which came into the K.'s hands at the death of sir Richard de la Bere, to sir Simon de Burley, under chamberlain. *Westm.* R. iv. 155. O. vii. 370. H. iii. p. iii. 144.
Nov. 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Olammu, bp. elect of Drumore in Ireland. *Westm.* R. iv. 155.
Nov. 18.	William Spaldyng, bailiff of Eltham, and another, are commanded to cut down the underwood and widen the high road leading from London to Rochester, at a place called Shoteresheld in co. Kent. *Westm.* R. iv. 155.
Nov. 20.	The K. forbids Guy de Brien and the other justices of the peace in Somersetshire to proceed against Henry Seger, Thomas Aubrey, and 10 others, of Yeovil, who are not excepted from the general pardon. *Westm.* R. iv. 156. O. vii. 370. H.iii. p. iii. 144.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1382. Nov. 23.	The men and inhabitants of Chirburgh are taken under the K.'s protection. *Westm.* R. iv. 156.
Nov. 27.	Safe conduct for Edmund earl of Cambridge and other nobles coming from Portugal into England. *Westm.* R. iv. 156.
Dec. 5.	The chancellor and proctors of the university of Oxford are commanded to permit Scotch scholars, studying in the university, to remain there undisturbed, provided they are not adherents of the antipope Robert, but if they should attempt to do anything against pope Urban they are to be severely punished in the same manner as Englishmen would be. *Westm.* R. iv. 157.
Dec. 5.	The K. orders the chancellor and proctors of the university of Oxford not to molest Scotch scholars unless they be adherents of the antipope. *Westm.* O. vii. 372. H. iii. p. iii. 144.
Dec. 6.	The K. orders Henry bp. of Norwich to proclaim a crusade against the antipope. *Westm.* R. iv. 157. O. vii. 372. H. iii. p. iii. 145.
Dec. 8.	All persons residing continually within the town of Calais are to have the same liberties and privileges as the burgesses of Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 157.
Dec. 12.	The K. exempts the burgesses of Colchester from sending burgesses to parliament for five years, on account their expenses in inclosing their town with a wall of stone and mortar. *Westm.* R. iv. 157. O. vii. 373. H. iii. p. iii. 145.
Dec. 12.	The K. orders Walter FitzWauter and John Roches, admirals, to arrest ships for the K.'s passage to Calais. *Westm.* R. iv. 157. O. vii. 373. H. iii. p. iii. 145.
Dec. 14.	The K. sends Thomas Cheyne, William Brampton, and three others as his ambassadors to Albright, duke of Holland and Seland. *Westm.* R. iv. 158. O. vii. 374. H. iii. p. iii. 145.
Dec. 14.	The sheriffs of the several counties are commanded to provide bows and arrows at the K.'s expense, for his expedition to France. *Westm.* R. iv. 158.
1383. Jan. 1.	The K. orders the mayor and sheriffs of London to publish the statute concerning the price of wines. Similar writs to the mayor and bailiffs of Newcastle-under-Lyne, and the justiciary and chamberlain of Chester. *Westm.* 3 *Feb.* R. iv. 160. O. vii. 377. H. iii. p. iii. 147.
Jan. 8.	The Flemish admirals and their fleets expected to come into the ports of England are taken into the K.'s protection and have letters of safe conduct. *Westm.* R. iv. 158.
Jan. 16.	Safe conduct for sir John de Villeyen and three other ambassadors from the count of Flanders. *Westm.* R. iv. 159. O. vii. 374. H. iii. p. iii. 145.
Jan. 16.	Safe conduct for the K. of Navarre, who is coming to England. *Westm.* R. iv. 159. O. vii. 374. H. iii. p. iii. 145.
Jan. 16.	The K. desires the commonalties of Bourdeaux and Bayonne to provide a fleet for the K. of Navarre. *Westm.* R. iv. 159. O. vii. 375. H. iii. p. iii. 146.
Jan. 16.	Safe conduct for sir James de Lyndeseye, of Scotland coming on a pilgrimage to England. *Westm.* R. iv. 159. O. vii. 376. H. iii. p. iii. 146.
Jan. 15.	Pope Urban [VI.] informs the K. that he has appointed Thomas Russchok, one of the Friars Preachers, to the bishopric of Llandaff. *Rome.* R. iv. 160. O. vii. 376. H. iii. p. iii. 146.
Jan. 28.	The K. desires A. abp. of York to summon the clergy of the province for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* R. iv. 160. O. vii. 377. H. iii. p. iii. 147.
Feb. 12.	Proclamation that no wine is to be sold until it has been gauged. *Westm.* R. iv. 161.
Feb. 14.	Writ for the restitution of a Genoese ship belonging to Daniel de Mare and others, wrecked near Furness Abbey. *Westm.* R. iv. 161. O. vii. 379. H. iii. p. iii. 147.
Feb. 26.	Licence to Perin cardinal of Naples to hold the prebend of Sutton and the archdeaconry of Taunton. *Westm.* R. iv. 161. O. vii. 380. H. iii. p. iii. 148.
Feb. 28.	The temporalities of Thomas bp. of Ferns are to be protected during his absence from Ireland on the K.'s business. *Westm.* R. iv. 162.
March 5.	The lord of Campfere has letters of protection and safe conduct. *Westm.* R. iv. 162.
March 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to John abp. of Armagh. *Westm.* R. iv. 162. O. vii. 380. H. iii. p. iii. 148.
March 10.	Memorandum of the resignation of the great seal by Robert bp. of London on March 10, and of its delivery to sir Michael de la Pole on March 13. R. iv. 162. O. vii. 381. H. iii. p. iii. 148.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1383. March 12.	The K. orders John de Waltham, keeper of the rolls of chancery, to seal writs of summonses to parliament with the great seal which is in his custody. *Eltham.* R. iv. 163. O. vii. 381. H. iii. p. iii. 148.
March 10.	Treaty of alliance with Wenceslaus K. of the Romans. *Westm.* R. iv. 163. O. vii. 382. H. iii. p. iii. 148.
March 15.	Commission to Thomas Savylle, sergeant-at-arms, Benedict, master of the hospital of Hautpais, and William de Kele, to discover and punish persons who are fraudulently collecting money on pretence of being agents of the bp. of Norwich, for his crusade. *Westm.* R. iv. 163. O. vii. 383. H. iii. p. iii. 149.
March 16.	The K. refuses to admit the cardinal of Malapell alias de Ursinis to the deanery of Salisbury, which is held by Thomas de Montacute. *Eltham.* R. iv. 163. O. vii. 383. H. iii. p. iii. 149.
March 16.	The K. orders the seneschal and his other officers in Aquitain to assist Peter de Anglada, abp. of Auch, against the adherents of the antipope. *Westm.* R. iv. 164. O. vii. 384. H. iii. p. iii. 149.
March 16.	William Honlot and Thomas Savylle are directed to seize certain ships for the passage of the bp. of Norwich, on his crusade. *Westm.* R. iv. 164.
March 17.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs that those who intend to join the crusade of Henry bp. of Norwich are to prepare themselves immediately. *Westm.* R. iv. 164. O. vii. 385. H. iii. p. iii. 149.
March 18.	The K. orders the seneschal of the Landes to protect John Guttery, bp. of Dax, against John Baffe and others. *Westm.* R. iv. 164. O. vii. 385. H. iii. p. iii. 150.
March 26.	The K. orders John Polymond, of Southampton, John Thorp, clerk, and Thomas Hore sergeant-at-arms, to release six ships which they have arrested, taking security for their appearance at Sandwich on April 8 for the service of the bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* R. iv. 165. O. vii. 386. H. iii. p. iii. 150.
March 30.	Sir Thomas Gerberg, Richard Hembrig, sergeant-at-arms, and four others, are appointed harbingers for the above-mentioned bishop, in Kent. *Westm.* R. iv. 165. O. vii. 386. H. iii. p. iii. 150.
April 1.	Commission to John Gutter, bp. of Dax, sir Florimund de la Sparra, sir Robert Rous, Raymund Gullielmi, and Robert Waldeby, to treat for a truce and peace with John K. of Castile. Similar commission, omitting Florimund de la Sparra. *Westm.* R. iv. 165. O. vii. 386. H. iii. p. iii. 151.
April 1.	Power for the above-named commissioners (omitting de la Sparra) and Gerald de Menta, sacristan of Dax, to treat for alliance with Peter K. of Aragon. *Westm.* R. iv. 166. O. vii. 388. H. iii. p. iii. 151.
April 1.	Power for the bp. of Dax, Robert Rous, Gullielmi, and Waldeby, to treat with Charles K. of Navarre. *Westm.* R. iv. 166. O. vii. 389. H. iii. p. iii. 151.
April 1.	Power for the above-named bp. and Waldeby to treat with John count of Armagnac, the K.'s vassal. *Westm.* R. iv. 167. O. vii. 390. H. iii. p. iii. 151.
April 1.	Order to provide ships and all necessary things for the passage of the K.'s ambassadors. *Westm.* R. iv. 167.
April 1.	Letters of safe conduct for the same ambassadors. *Westm.* R. iv. 167.
April 8.	Oath of Charles K. of France to observe his treaty with Scotland. *Bois de Vincennes.* R. iv. 167. O. vii. 391. H. iii. p. iii. 152.
April 8.	Commission to sir John Philipot, John Haytfeld, Walter Leycestre, and John Orewell, sergeant-at-arms, to arrest ships and mariners for the passage of the bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* R. iv. 168. O. vii. 391. H. iii. p. iii. 152.
April 8.	The K. orders the collectors for the crusade, going with the bp. of Norwich, to deliver the sums collected to the said bp. at Sandwich in 10 days. *Westm.* R. iv. 168. O. vii. 392. H. iii. p. iii. 152.
April 8.	Thomas de Percy, captain of Brest Castle, is commanded to arrest William de Wilton and John Gloucester, and send them to England, for having committed acts of piracy, &c. on the ship of Gerard de la Roke, a merchant of Lombardy. *Westm.* R. iv. 168.
April 17.	Pope Urban [VI.] forbids Wenceslaus K. of the Romans and Bohemia observing alliances with schismatics and heretics. *Rome.* R. iv. 168. O. vii. 392. H. iii. p. iii. 152.
April 21.	Pope Urban [VI.] congratulates the K. on his marriage, and desires credence for Walter Skirlawe, dean of S. Martin's, London, and sir Nicholas Dagworth. *Rome.* R. iv. 169. O. vii. 393. H. iii. p. iii. 153.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
April 23.	The K. appoints Thomas Seyvill and John de Allerton, sergeants-at-arms, and William Kele, to proclaim the indulgences granted in aid of the crusade of the bp. of Norwich, and to superinteud the collectors. *Westm.* R. iv. 169. O. vii. 393. H. iii. p. iii. 153.
April 27.	The K. orders proclamation to be made in London that all men-at-arms and archers going on the crusade with the bp. of Norwich must be ready to embark by next Friday. *Westm.* R. iv. 169. O. vii. 394. H. iii. p. iii. 153.
May 6.	Gilbert Manfeld and the other keepers of the sea coast between Winchelsea and Berwick-upon-Tweed are to receive certain customs granted for the safe keeping of the sea coast, and to apply the same as agreed upon in the indenture between them and the K. R. iv. 170.
May 8.	Commission to John Devereux, captain of the town of Calais, John de Burlee, captain of the Castle of Calais, Brian de Stapleton, captain of Guisnes Castle, and William Ermyn, treasurer of Guisnes, to hold a muster of the company of the bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* R. iv. 170. O. vii. 395. H. iii. p. iii. 153.
May 13.	Proclamation of pardon of certain rebellious crimes and misdemeanors on certain conditions. *Westm.* R. iv. 170.
May 16.	John Devereux and others appointed to treat with the count of Flanders. *Westm.* R. iv. 171.
May 26.	Letters of safe conduct for certain men of Ghent coming to England. *Westm.* R. iv. 171.
May 28.	Sir William Lescrope appointed seneschal of Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 171.
May 30.	Ships and mariners are to be seized for the passage of sir William Lescrop, seneschal of Aquitain. *Westm.* R. iv. 172.
June 1.	Commission to Henry bp. of Norwich, John Devereux, Hugh de Calvyle, Brian de Stapleton, William Elmham, and four others, to treat with the count and commonalties of Flanders for redress of injuries. *Westm.* R. iv. 172. O. vii. 395. H. iii. p. iii. 153.
June 9.	Safe conduct for sir Alfonso Ruys, of Cordua, ambassador of the K. of Portugal. *Westm.* R. iv. 172. O. vii. 396. H. iii. p. iii. 154.
June 20.	Power for the bp. of Norwich and his colleagues to receive the homage and fealty of the count and people of Flanders. R. iv. 172.* O. vii. 396. H. iii. p. iii. 154.
June 20.	Power for Bertucat de Lebret to grant pardons to rebels. *Westm.* O. vii. 397. H. iii. p. iii. 154.
[June 20.]	Power for William le Scrop, seneschal of Aquitain, to grant pardons to rebels. O. vii. 397. H. iii. p. iii. 154.
June 24.	The K. orders the justiciary, chancellor, treasurer, and barons of the Exchequer in Ireland, to assist William de Carlel in collecting the fines due to the Q. (*Aurum Reginæ*). *Westm.* O. vi. 398. H. iii. p. iii. 154.
June 25.	John Kuton of Sandhurst and John Chewe of Wokingham are appointed collectors of the crusade of the bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. vii. 398. H. iii. p. iii. 155.
June 27.	The K. orders John Devereux, captain of Calais, to send 200 archers as a garrison to Gravelines, which has been taken by the bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. vii. 399. H. iii. p. iii. 155.
July 12.	Receipt by Florimund lord of l'Esparre of 3,500 marks to be distributed among the barons of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 400. H. iii. p. iii. 155.
July 12.	Agreement between John duke of Lancaster and John earl of Carrick as to redress of injuries, and negociations for peace with Scotland. *Morehouslawe.* O. vii. 403. H. iii. p. iii. 156.
July 13.	The K. orders his admirals and other officers in Southampton, Dartmouth, and Plymouth to provide ships for the passage of Joan duchess of Brittany to Brittany. *Westm.* O. vii. 404. H. iii. p. iii. 157.
July 13.	Safe conduct for sir Geoffrey de Poulglon and Robert Brocherioul, clerk of Brittany, going on a pilgrimage to our lady of Rochemadon and S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. vii. 405. H. iii. p. iii. 157.
July 14.	Safe conduct for 10 ambassadors of the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. vii. 405. H. iii. p. iii. 157.
Aug. 3.	The K. grants to Joan duchess of Brittany the revenues of the county of Richmond from the time of her last passage into Brittany until next Michaelmas. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 405. H. iii. p. iii. 157.

* Here the Record Commission edition of the Fœdera ends.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1383. Aug. 4.	Licence to Francis cardinal of Pisa to hold the treasurership of Salisbury. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 406. H. iii. p. iii. 157.
Aug. 20.	Ratification by Robert K. of Scotland of the treaty by which the K. of France promises to assist him against England. *Edinburgh.* O. vii. 157. H. iii. p. iii. 157.
Sept. 8.	Power to John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, to propose to the French K. to decide their disputes by either a single combat, a combat between the Kings and their three uncles, or a general battle. *Westm.* O. vii. 407. H. iii. p. iii. 158.
Sept. 12.	John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, is appointed the K.'s lieutenant in France, Flanders, and elsewhere abroad. *Westm.* O. vii. 408. H. iii. p. iii. 158.
Sept. 12.	Power for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, and Thomas earl of Buckingham, to treat with Charles K. of France. *Westm.* O. vii. 410. H. iii. p. iii. 159.
Sept. 12.	Power for them to treat with the count and commonalties of Flanders for truce and peace. *Westm.* O. vii. 411. H. iii. p. iii. 159.
Oct. 4.	Power for Aubrey de Veer, John Devereux, captain of Calais, William de Nevill, Brian de Stapleton, captain of Guisnes, sir William de Elmham, and William de Ermyn, treasurer of Calais, to treat for truce with France. *Westm.* O. vii. 412. H. iii. p. iii. 160.
Nov. 4.	Power for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, Henry earl of Derby, the bp. of Hereford, John de Holand, and eight others, to treat for a truce and alliance with the count and commonalties of Flanders and Friesland, and to receive their homage to the K. of England as K. of France. *Westm.* O. vii. 412. H. iii. p. iii. 160.
Nov. 4.	Power for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, and his colleagues, to treat for a truce with France. *Westm.* O. vii. 413. H. iii. p. iii. 160.
Nov. 4.	Safe conduct for John duke of Berry, John duke of Brittany, Louis count of Flanders, Peter bp. of Laon, Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, and seven other ambassadors of France, coming into Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 414. H. iii. p. iii. 161.
Nov. 23.	Licence to Peter de Courtenay to send scarlet cloth, horses, and other presents to French nobles by Northampton Herald and Aulet le Pursuant. *Westm.* O. vii. 415. H. iii. p. iii. 161.
Dec. 1.	Power for Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, John de Nevill, of Raby, and five others, to receive 24,000 marks from the K. of Scotland. Similar commission to John Waltham, sub-dean of York, Thomas prior of Drax, and two others. *Westm.* O. vii. 415. H. iii. p. iii. 161.
Dec. 1.	Receipt for 24,000 marks from Robert K. of Scotland in full payment of the ransom of David de Bruys. *Westm.* O. vii. 417. H. iii. p. iii. 162.
Dec. 20.	Safe conduct for John duke of Berry and his colleagues, ambassadors of France. *Westm.* O. vii. 417. H. iii. p. iii. 162.
1384. Jan. 26.	Truce with France until October 1. *Lenlingham.* O. vii. 418. H. iii. p. iii. 162.
Feb. 6.	The K. orders the proclamation of the truce by the earls of Northumberland and Devon, the admirals, Simon de Burely, constable of Dover Castle, and the several sheriffs. *Westm.* O. vii. 421. H. iii. p. iii. 162.
Feb. 8.	Thomas Percy, John Norbury, Richard Fodryngay, and Robert Bukton, are appointed conservators of the truce in Brittany. Similar appointments in Picardy, Guyenne, and Normandy. *Westm.* O. vii. 421. H. iii. p. iii. 164.
Feb. 12.	The K. orders sir Nicholas de Dagworth and Robert de Cholmesle to publish and maintain the truce in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 423. H. iii. p. iii. 164.
Feb. 13.	Safe conduct for sir Guychard Maresey, Peter Frisevell, clerk, John Champeneys, and other French ambassadors going to Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 423. H. iii. p. iii. 164.
March 6.	Warrants for the arrest of sir William de Elmham, Robert de Foulmer, late treasurer of the bp. of Norwich, and four others accused of receiving money from the French. *Westm.* O. vii. 424. H. iii. p. iii. 164.
April 23.	Agreement between the K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, and the earl of Northumberland, by which the latter engages to defend Berwick, Carlisle, and the Marches. *Durham.* O. vii. 425. H. iii. p. iii. 165.
May 4.	Licence to Thomas de Roos, of Hamelak, to go on a pilgrimage to Jerusalem. *Clarendon.* O. vii. 426. H. iii. p. iii. 165.
May 14.	Pardon for sir William Elmham for receiving a bribe from the French K. while abroad with the bp. of Norwich. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 426. H. iii. p. iii. 165.
May 14.	The K. orders Simon de Burley, justiciary of South Wales, not to allow the bp. of S. David's to encroach on the royal rights. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 427. H. iii. p. iii. 166.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1384. May 14.	Licence to the cardinal of Naples to hold the prebend of Coryngham instead of that of Bukynghaun, which he has resigned to John Bacun, the K.'s secretary. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 427. H. iii. p. iii. 166.
May 16.	Ratification of the indenture between the duke of Lancaster and the earl of Northumberland, dated 23 April. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 427. H. iii. p. iii. 166.
May 22.	Licence to Luke cardinal of S. Sixtus to hold the prebend of Brampton, vacant by the death of Philip cardinal of S. Susanna. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 428. H. iii. p. iii. 166.
May 22.	Licence to the cardinal of S. Sixtus to hold the prebend of Colleweiche in the cathedral of Lichfield. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 428. H. iii. p. iii. 166.
May 27.	Power for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, steward of England, and Thomas earl of Buckingham and Essex, constable of England, to treat with the count and commonalties of Flanders, and the commonalties of Friesland. Similar power, omitting the count of Flanders. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 428. H. iii. p. iii. 166.
May 27.	Power for the above-mentioned commissioners to treat with the K. of France. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 429. H. iii. p. iii. 167.
May 27.	Safe conduct for the dukes of Berry, Burgundy, Bourbon, and Brittany, coming into Picardy as ambassadors from France. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 431. H. iii. p. iii. 167.
June 12.	Power for John bp. of Durham, Thomas bp. of Carlisle, Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, John lord de Nevill, of Raby, and John de Waltham, sub-dean of York, to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 431. H. iii. p. iii. 167.
June 15.	John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, is appointed the K.'s lieutenant in Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 432. H. iii. p. iii. 168.
July 12.	The K. orders the renewal of the wax covering the body of Edward I. in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. vii. 433. H. iii. p. iii. 168.
July 15.	Safe conduct for the dukes of Berry, Burgundy, and Brittany, Parre de Mountagu, cardinal bp. of Bayeux, the count of Sancerre, and five other French ambassadors coming into Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 434. H. iii. p. iii. 168.
July 26.	Confirmation of the comprehension of Scotland in the abstinence of war with France. *Westm.* O. vii. 434. H. iii. p. iii. 168.
July 26.	Grant of a weekly market and four yearly fairs to the Soldan de la Trane, within the lordship and land of Darbenatz, in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 435. H. iii. p. iii. 169.
July 28.	Licence to Fernando, master of the order of S. James, and Laurence Fogate, chancellor of Portugal, to hire men-at-arms and archers in England. *Westm.* O. vii. 436. H. iii. p. iii. 169.
July 28.	Protection for John Wardeyn, agent of Nicholas cardinal of S. Ciriac, prebendary of Thame. *Westm.* O. vii. 436. H. iii. p. ii. 169.
Aug. 1.	Licence to William cardinal of Salerno to hold the archdeaconry of Berkshire. *Windsor.* O. vii. 437. H. iii. p. iii. 170.
Aug. 22.	Licence to John lord of Wells to go to France to clear himself from the accusations of a French knight. *Westm.* O. vii. 437. H. iii. p. iii. 170.
Oct. 19.	Confirmation by Charles K. of France of the truce with England, including Scotland and Portugal, until May 1, 1385. *Paris.* O. vii. 438. H. iii. p. iii. 170.
Oct. 20.	The K. orders the publication of the above-mentioned truce throughout England. *Westm.* O. vii. 444. H. iii. p. iii. 172.
Oct. 20.	The K. informs the abps. and bps. of England of the refusal of the French ambassadors to treat, and of the intention of the French to invade England, and desires their prayers. *Westm.* O. vii. 444. H. iii. p. iii. 173.
Oct. 21.	The captains of Calais and Guisnes are appointed conservators of the truce in Calais, Artois, Picardy, and Flanders. Nineteen similar commissions in other parts. *Westm.* O. vii. 445. H. iii. p. iii. 173.
Nov. 3.	Safe conduct for Oghmund Fynnon, a Norwegian baron. *Westm.* O. vii. 447. H. iii. p. iii. 174.
Nov. 4.	Protection for the four orders of Mendicant Friars. *Westm.* O. vii. 447. H. iii. p. iii. 174.
Nov. 18.	The K. appoints John Bourghcher guardian of Flanders and Ghent during the minority of the heir of Louis of Namur, late count of Flanders. *Westm.* O. vii. 448. H. iii. p. iii. 174.
Nov. 18.	Intimation of the above to the people of Flanders. *Westm.* O. vii. 449. H. iii. p. iii. 175.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1384. Nov. 20.	Thomas de Holand, earl of Kent, has the custody of the castle and town of Cherbourg, *vice* William de Wyndesore, deceased. *Westm.* O. vii. 450. H. iii. p. iii. 175.
Dec. 1.	Protection for Henry Abbyndon, of Welles, and 30 others, in the retinue of Fernando, master of the order of S. James in Portugal. *Westm.* O. vii. 450. H. iii. p. iii. 175.
Dec. 3.	John bp. of Lincoln is exempted from attendance at parliament on account of his age. *Westm.* O. vii. 451. H. iii. p. iii. 175.
Dec. 5.	Letters of safeguard for the dean and chapter of S. Andrew's, Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. vii. 175. H. iii. p. iii. 175.
Dec. 7.	The K. orders the collectors of the subsidy at Hull to pay to Henry de Percy his wages as warden of Brest Castle. *Westm.* O. vii. 452. H. iii. p. iii. 175.
Dec. 16.	The K. forbids the circulation of money coined by the duke of Burgundy in Flanders. *Westm.* O. vii. 452. H. iii. p. iii. 176.
1385. Jan. 8.	Commission to William Newport to arrest ships for the passage of Reginald de Cobham, Peter de Cressyngham, and three others, with men-at-arms and archers going to Portugal. *Westm.* O. vii. 453. H. iii. p. iii. 176.
Jan. 16.	Protection for William Leche of Northamptonshire, and 54 others, going to Portugal in the retinue of Fernando, master of the order of knights of Portugal. *Westm.* O. vii. 454. H. iii. p. iii. 176.
Jan. 18.	Safe conduct for Rouland de Quothells and William Martyn, coming to treat for the delivery of the sons of Charles de Blois. *Westm.* O. vii. 454. H. iii. p. iii. 176.
Jan. 23.	The K. orders the arrest of Portuguese ships and merchandize. *Westm.* O. vii. 455. H. iii. p. iii. 177.
Feb. 6.	Letters patent requesting safe conduct for John Bacun, dean of S. Martin's, London, and sir Nic. Dagworth, ambassadors to the pope. *Westm.* O. vii. 455. H. iii. p. iii. 177.
Feb. 6.	Power for sir John Haukewood, John Bacun, and sir Nic. Dagworth, to treat for alliance with Charles K. of Jerusalem and Sicily. *Westm.* O. vii. 456. H. iii. p. iii. 177.
Feb. 6.	Power for the above-mentioned persons to treat with the commonalties of Florence, Perugia, Bologna, and three other Italian cities. *Westm.* O. vii. 457. H. iii. p. iii. 177.
Feb. 6.	Power for the above-mentioned persons to pay sir John Haukewood for his services. *Westm.* O. vii. 458. H. iii. p. iii. 179.
Feb. 13.	The K. desires the chancellors of the universities of Oxford and Cambridge to protect the Friars Minors. *Westm.* O. vii. 458. H. iii. p. iii. 178.
Feb. 16.	Renewal of an obligation of Florimund lord de la Sparre, Pontius lord of Castellon, and John d'Aspermont, viscount of Dorce, for 5526 gold francs, lent to them by sir Nicholas Brembre of London. *London.* O. vii. 459. H. iii. p. iii. 178.
Feb. 16.	John de Kentwode and Martin Ferrers are appointed to hold a muster of the men-at-arms and archers going to Portugal. *Westm.* O. vii. 462. H. iii. p. iii. 179.
Feb. 17.	Pardon to the earl of Northumberland for the loss of Berwick castle, twice. *Westm.* O. vii. 463. H. iii. p. iii. 180.
Feb. 24.	The K. desires the abps. of Canterbury and York to summon convocations for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* O. vii. 464. H. iii. p. iii. 180.
Feb. 27.	The K. appoints John de Holand, Thomas de Percy, and two others, to collect money due to Joan late duchess of Brittany, for the payment of her debts. *Eltham.* O. vii. 464. H. iii. p. iii. 180.
Feb. 28.	Q. Anne orders her treasurer, Thomas More, to pay 20*l.* to the dean and college of Westminster from the farm of the Roial of London. *Westm.* O. vii. 465. H. iii. p. iii. 181.
March 1.	Receipt for the above-mentioned sum by Richard Clifford, canon of Westminster. *Westm.* O. vii. 466. H. iii. p. iii. 181.
March 3.	Safe conduct for William de Depe, secretary of the count of Lyney and S. Pol, who is returning to France. *Westm.* O. vii. 466. H. iii. p. iii. 181.
March 4.	Power for John bp. of Hereford, William Beauchamp, captain of Calais, Walter Skirlawe, keeper of the privy seal, and sir John Clanbon to treat for a final peace with France. Similar power for the the above, Edmon de Pole, captain of Calais Castle, and Guy du Rouelyf, canon of Ripon. *Westm.* O. vii. 466. H. iii. p. iii. 181.
March 4.	Safe conduct for two prelates, two bannerets, and other ambassadors from France. *Westm.* O. vii. 467. H. iii. p. iii. 181.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1385. March 15.	Indenture between Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, and Archibald de Douglas, lord of Galloway, for meetings to be held for redress of injuries and for a truce till July 1. *The water of Esk beside Salom.* O. vii. 468. H. iii. p. iii. 182.
April 8.	Licence to the commonalties of Swanyche and Stodley in Purbyk supra mare to pay a ransom if they are attacked by the French. *Westm.* O. vii. 469. H. iii. p. iii. 182.
April 11.	Safe conduct for Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, Arnault de Corbye, Raoul lord of Ravenal, and three other French ambassadors, coming to Calais. *Westm.* O. vii. 470. H. iii. p iii. 182.
April 28.	Sir John Harpenden is appointed seneschal of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 470. H. iii. p. iii. 182.
May 15.	The several sheriffs are to proclaim the remission of the tenth and fifteenth. *Reading.* O. vii. 471. H. iii. p. iii. 183.
May 26.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to sir John Anesley, husband of Isabel, heir of sir John Chandos, for his loss of the castle of S. Sauveur in Normandy. *Westm.* O. vii. 472. H. iii. p. iii. 183.
May 26.	The K. orders John Polymond, mayor of Southampton, and Robert Bekerton, sergeant-at-arms, to arrest Portuguese ships, and deliver them to John de Ferdinandes, master of S. James of Portugal. *Westm.* O. vii. 472. H. iii. p. iii. 183.
June 4.	Writs of military summons to the abps. of Canterbury and York, and 34 bps. and abbots, to meet the K. at Newcastle on July 14. *Reading.* O. vii. 470. H. iii. p. iii. 183.
June 8.	The abbot of Bury is commanded to go and protect the sea coast of Suffolk. O. vii. 474. H. iii. p. iii. 184.
June 12.	Louis Clifford, Richard Stury, and three others, are ordered to remain with the K.'s mother wheresoever she may choose to reside, for her protection. *Westm.* O. vii. 474. H. iii. p. iii. 184.
June 13.	Writs of military summons against the Scots, to the duke of Lancaster, Edmund earl of Cambridge, and 54 others. *Westm.* O. vii. 474. H. iii. p. iii. 184.
June 20.	The K. orders Robert Bealknap and the other justices of K.'s bench, Robert Tressilian, and David Hannemere, justices of the common pleas, and the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer, to adjourn their courts until Michaelmas on account of an expected attack on England by the Scotch and French. *Westm.* O. vii. 476. H. iii. p. iii. 185.
June 22.	Roger Colee is appointed keeper of the prison called Chautelet in Ghent. Intimation to the burgomasters and commonalty. *Westm.* O. vii. 477. H. iii. p. iii. 185.
July 8.	The abbot of Bury is ordered to remain near the coast of Suffolk with his retainers, to resist an expected invasion. O. vii. 474. H. iii. p. iii. 184.
Sept. 9.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to sir George Felbrigg out of the issues of the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk. *Westm.* O. vii. 477. H. iii. p. iii. 185.
Sept. 14.	Grant of the manors of Tewentou, Tintagel, and Moresk to Nicholas Sarnesfeld, standard-bearer. *Sheen.* O. vii. 477. H. iii. p. iii. 185.
Oct. 8.	Warrant for the renewal of the wax covering the body of Edward I. in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. vii. 185. H. iii. p. iii. 185.
Oct. 16.	The pope Urban [VI.] appoints William bp. of Bethlehem to the see of Llandaff. *Genoa.* O. vii. 478. H. iii. p. iii. 185.
Oct. 20.	Safe conduct for Fernando, master of the order of S. James in Portugal, and Laurence Fogata, chancellor of Portugal. *Westm.* O. vii. 479. H. iii. p. iii. 185.
Oct. 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry bp. of Norwich, who had been accused of misprision, and disseised of his temporalities. *Westm.* O. vii. 479. H. iii. p. iii. 186.
Oct. 24.	Safe conducts for Leo, K. of Armenia, and for John de Rusp, his master of the household. *Westm.* O. vii. 480. H. iii. p. iii. 186.
Oct. 28.	Safe conduct for John de Rusp to import 150 "couples" of French wine, for the use of the K. of Armenia. *Westm.* O. vii. 481. H. iii. p. ii. 187.
Nov. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to Thomas duke of Gloucester, for his services in the Scotch war. *Westm.* O. vii. 481. H. iii. p. iii. 187.
Nov. 15.	Grant to Edmund duke of York for the like services. *Westm.* O. vii. 482. H. iii. p. iii. 187.
Nov. 16.	Receipt by Robert K. of Scotland of 10,000 francs from the K. of France, as an aid against England. O. vii. 484. H. iii. p. iii. 188.
Nov. 16.	Receipt by Robert K. of Scotland of 40,000 francs to be distributed among certain Scotch nobles. O. vii. 484. H. iii. p. iii. 188.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1385. Nov. 27.	The K. desires Robert Rigge, chancellor of Oxford University, to issue a proclamation against the disturbance caused by the factions of the north and south. *Westm.* O. vii. 486. H. iii. p. iii. 189.
Nov. 28.	The K. consents to the trial of a cause between William earl of Salisbury and sir John de Montagu before the court of the constable and marshal of England. *Westm.* O. vii. 487. H. iii. p. iii. 189.
Dec. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Chichester, late bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. vii. 487. H. iii. p. iii. 189.
Dec. 8.	The K. orders his subjects to assist the servants of William de Drayton and Hugh Spencer, who are about to go with troops to Ghent. *Westm.* O. vii. 488. H. iii. p. iii. 189.
Dec. 20.	Indenture of service of sir Hugh le Despenser and sir William de Drayton. *Westm.* O. vii. 488. H. iii. p. iii. 189.
1386. Jan. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Walter Skirlawe, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, late archdeacon of the East Riding of York. *Westm.* O. vii. 489. H. iii. p. iii. 190.
Jan. 8.	Safe conduct until Feb. 14 for sir Archibald de Douglas and other Scotch ambassadors coming with lord Nevyll of Raby. *Westm.* O. vii. 489. H. iii. p. iii. 190.
Jan. 7.	Protection for Thomas de Asheton, William Ledes, and 100 others, in the retinue of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, going to Spain. *Westm.* O. vii. 490. H. iii. p. iii. 190.
Jan. 22.	Commission to the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, Michael earl of Suffolk, chancellor, William de Beauchamp, captain of Calais, and four others, to treat for peace or truce with the K. of France and his allies, at the request of the K. of Armenia. *Westm.* O. vii. 491. H. iii. p. iii. 191.
[Jan. 22.]	Similar power to the above-named commissioners to treat with France alone. O. vii. 492. H. iii. p. iii. 191.
[Jan. 22.]	Similar power to the same persons to treat for peace. O. vii. 493. H. iii. p. iii. 191.
[Jan. 22.]	Similar power for them to treat for a truce. O. vii. 493. H. iii. p. iii. 191.
Feb. 3.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to Leo K. of Armenia. *Windsor.* O. vii. 494. H. iii. p. iii. 192.
Feb. 5.	Commission to John de Radyngton, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to treat for peace in the parts of Cypress and Rhodes. *Westm.* O. vii. 494. H. iii. p. iii. 192.
Feb. 7.	John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, promises to make no treaty with the K. of Spain without stipulating for the payment of 100,000 "doubles" as compensation for the damage done to the English fleet by the Spaniards. Memorandum of the cancelling of the indenture, 26 May, 13 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. vii. 495. H. iii. p. iii. 192.
Feb. 9.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to John de Waltham, archdeacon of Richmond, and two others, during the absence of the earl of Suffolk, the K.'s chancellor, and its delivery to him on his return on March 28. O. vii. 495. H. iii. p. iii. 192.
Feb. 11.	Commission to William de Beauchamp, captain of Calais, to make a truce for Picardy and Flanders, until May 1. *Westm.* O. vii. 499. H. iii. p. iii. 193.
Feb. 11.	Safe conduct for the bp. of Bayeux, Piers de Gyat, chancellor of France, the counts of Sancceurre and Dampmartyn, and five other French ambassadors, coming into Picardy or elsewhere. *Westm.* O. vii. 497. H. iii. p. iii. 193.
Feb. 24.	Power for Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, to treat with the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 498. H. iii. p. iii. 193.
March 5.	Safe conduct for ambassadors from the town of Campe. *Westm.* O. vii. 498. H. iii. p. iii. 193.
March 6.	Protection for John Chatherton, John Brown of Latham, sir Hugh le Despenser, sir Philip Okore, and 248 others, going to Spain in the retinue of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* O. vii. 499. H. iii. p. iii. 194.
March 15.	Commission to John Orewelle, sergeant-at-arms, to arrest 20 ships and criers for the passage of the K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* O. vii. 501. H. iii. p. iii. 195.
March 16.	Licence to Reginald Grele and Amfreon Pynell, Genoese merchants, to export 5,000 quarters of wheat for the use of the pope. *Westm.* O. vii. 502. H. iii. p. iii. 195.
March 18.	Safe conduct for Leo K. of Armenia coming to England. *Westm.* Another safe conduct until Christmas. *Westm.* 12 *May.* O. vii. 502. H. iii. p. iii. 195.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1386. March 23.	The K. grants the ransom of John de Bloys, a prisoner in Gloucester Castle, to Robert de Veer, marquis of Dublin, for the maintenance of 500 men-at-arms and 1,000 archers. *Westm.* O. vii. 503. H. iii. p. iii. 196.
March 24.	Commission to John Joce to arrest 24 miners in the Forest of Dean, for the service of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, in Spain. *Westm.* O. vii. 503. H. iii. p. iii. 196.
[March 24.]	Commission to sir Thomas Fichet, Stephen Derneford, and two others, to choose and arrest 40 masons and carpenters in the counties of Cornwall, Somerset, and Devon. O. vii. 504. H. iii. p. ii. 196.
March 26.	Commission to Thomas Heryng and Robert Wilkyn to arrest sailors for the ship called *la Marie* of London, for the service of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, going into Spain. Three similar commissions. *Westm.* O. vii. 504. H. iii. p. iii. 196.
March 26.	The K. orders Alexander bp. of Meath, Robert de Crull, and Edmund del Clay to arrest and keep in safe custody Philip de Courtenay, late lieutenant of Ireland, on account of his oppressions. The K. also intimates that he has appointed Robert de Veer, marquess of Dublin, earl of Ormond, to succeed to the lieutenancy, to whom he has granted for life the land of Ireland. Intimation thereof to Philip de Courtenay. *Westm.* O. vii. 504. H. iii. p. iii. 196.
March 27.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Yorkshire, Northumberland, Westmoreland, and Cumberland, and the bp. of Durham, to issue a proclamation warning the inhabitants to be ready to defend the marches. *Westm.* O. vii. 505. H. iii. p. iii. 196.
March 28.	Commission to William Whitheved to provide ships for the passage of Robert de Veer, marquis of Dublin, to Ireland. Two similar commissions to sir John Stanle and others. *Westm.* O. vii. 506. H. iii. p. iii. 197.
March 28.	Commissions to Thomas Mille and John Orwell, sergeant-at-arms, to arrest ships for the defence of the country. *Westm.* O. vii. 507. H. iii. p. iii. 197.
April 11.	The K. orders the publication of a bull of Urban VI. granting indulgences to those serving in the expedition of the duke of Lancaster against John Henry, pretending to Castile, and Robert the antipope. *Westm.* O. vii. 507. H. iii. p. iii. 197.
April 12.	Letters of attorney for sir John Marmyon, in the retinue of the duke of Lancaster, in the names of sir Brian de Stapilton and sir Robert de Swyllington. Similar letters for Thomas de Percy, junior, sir Richard Iloo, and 27 others. *Westm.* O. vii. 508. H. iii. p. iii. 197.
April 13.	Safe conduct for the bp. of Talavera [Elborensis], and Gonsalvo Gometii de Salva, ambassadors from the K. of Portugal to the pope. *Westm.* O. vii. 508. H. iii. p. iii. 198.
April 20.	The K. orders John Elyngham, sergeant-at-arms, to hasten the sending of ships for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, to Plymouth. Similar commissions to John Orewell and John Staple, sergeants-at-arms. *Westm. April* 23. O. vii. 509. H. iii. p. iii. 198.
April 23.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk, the K.'s chancellor, to John de Waltham, keeper of the rolls, to be kept by him during the earl's journey to Kingston upon Hull, whence he returned on May 14. O. vii. 510. H. iii. p. iii. 198.
April 28.	Treaty of alliance and mutual assistance between John K. of Castile and the K. of England. *Westm.* O. vii. 510. H. iii. p. iii. 198.
May 9.	Treaty of perpetual alliance between the K. of England and John I., K. of Portugal. *Windsor.* O. vii. 515. H. iii. p. iii. 200.
May 9.	The K. of Portugal promises to send 10 galleys to serve the K. of England, at 1200 francs each a month. *Windsor.* O. vii. 520. H. iii. p. iii. 203.
May 16.	Protection for the abbots of Rievaulx and Wardon, whom the pope has appointed to hold a chapter of the Cistercian order, and to act as visitors of the order. *Westm.* O. vii. 523. H. iii. p. iii. 203.
June 1.	John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, is ordered to provide for the safe return of the fleet which will convey him to Spain. *Westm.* O. vii. 524. H. iii. p. iii. 204.
[June 1.]	Commission to Richard Hembrigg, sergeant-at-arms, and Stephen Derneford, to bring back the fleet. O. vii. 524. H. iii. p. iii. 204.
June 6.	Safe conduct for Ralph count of Kyborglo and Gerard de Visshemk, brethren of the Teutonic order, and Henry Hetfelt, ambassadors of the master general of Prussia. *Westm.* O. vii. 525. H. iii. p. iii. 204.
June 20.	Confirmation by John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, of the treaty with the K. dated April 28. *Plympton Priory.* O. vii. 525. H. iii. p. iii. 204.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1386. June 25.	Licence to Northampton, the herald, to convey a challenge from sir Thomas de Clifford, son of Roger lord Clifford, to lord Bursigaude, eldest son of the lord Bursigaude. *Reading.* O. vii. 526. H. iii. p. iii. 205.
June 27.	Truce taken between the lord Nevill, warden of east march of England, and the earls of Douglas and of March, wardens of the east march of Scotland, until May 31, 1387. *Billymyre.* O. vii. 526. H. iii. p. iii. 205.
June 29.	Nicholas Hoppewell is ordered to arrest glaziers for the repairs of the chapel at Staunford, founded in memory of Joan princess of Wales, the K.'s mother. *Westm.* O. vii. 527. H. iii. p. iii. 205.
July 3.	Pope Urban's bull for the translation of John bp. of Llandaff to the see of Coventry and Lichfield. *Rowe.* O. vii. 528. H. iii. p. iii. 205.
July 3.	Inspeximus and ratification of charters of the K.'s predecessors to the order of S. John of Jerusalem in Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. vii. 529. H.. iii. p. iv. 3.
July 10.	Treaty between the K. and William duke of Gueldres, who does homage to the K., and promises to serve him against France. *London.* O. vii. 535. H. iii. p. iv. 5.
July 11.	Commission to John de Nevill of Raby, warden of the east march, to act as conservator of the truce with Scotland. Similar commission to Ralph de Nevill and Thomas de Clifford, wardens of the east march. *Westm.* O. vii. 538. H. iii. p. iv. 7.
July 11.	Indemnification for John de Nevill of Raby for having concluded the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 539. H. iii. p. iv. 7.
Aug. 11.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Kent, Essex, and other counties to proclaim that the inhabitants are to prepare for defence against an invasion by the French. *Whitney.* O. vii. 539. H. iii. p. iv. 7.
Aug. 18.	The K. orders the seneschal of Aquitain to hear the complaint of Adam de York and others against the lord of Duras concerning the partition of prisoners taken in a fight in the river Gironde. *Westm.* O. vii. 540. H. iii. p. iv. 7.
Aug. 18.	Pope Urban's bull for the translation of Walter from the see of Coventry and Lichfield to that of Bath and Wells. *Genoa.* O. vii. 541. H. iii. p. iv. 8.
Aug. 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. of Llandaff, late bp. of Bethlehem. *Woodstock.* O. vii. 542. H. iii. p. iv. 8.
Aug. 28.	Proclamation to be made at S. Botolph's, Hull, and other ports, that the ships going to Bourdeaux are to sail in company for greater safety. *Westm.* O. vii. 542. H. iii. p. iv. 8.
Sept. 16.	Obligation for 500 marks, a loan from Wm. abp. of Canterbury. Similar obligations for various sums to Thomas, bp. of Ely, William bp. of Winchester, and 48 other persons and towns. *Westm.* O. vii. 543. H. iii. p. iv. 9.
Sept. 22.	Philip Tylney, John de Rochford, and three others are appointed collectors of the loan of 200 marks from the town of S. Botolph. *Westm.* O. vii. 544. H. iii. p. iv. 9.
Sept. 18.	The K. orders the mayor and sheriffs of London to proclaim certain ordinances for the quartering of the troops about to come to London. *Westm.* O. vii. 545. H. iii. p. iv. 9.
Sept. 25.	The K. orders sir Ralph Rochford, sir Robert de Leek, and sir Philip de Tilney to issue a proclamation in Holland forbidding armourers and horsedealers increasing the prices in their trades. Similar commissions in Kesteven and Lindsay, Cambridgeshire, and the east and north ridings of Yorkshire. *Westm.* O. vii. 546. H. iii. p. iv. 10.
Oct. 17.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of John Marche, Norroy king-at-arms. *Westm.* O. vii. 547. H. iii. p. iv. 10.
Oct. 23.	Memorandum of the resignation of the great seal by the earl of Suffolk, and the appointment of Thomas bp. of Ely to the chancellorship on the 24th. *Westm.* O. vii. 548. H. iii. p. iv. 10.
Oct. 26.	Protection for sir William Lambroun, sir Henry Grene, and five others, in the retinue of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, in Spain. *Westm.* O. vii. 548. H. iii. p. iv. 11.
Nov. 2.	The K. orders the warden of the palace of Westminster to deliver the house between the kitchen and the pitcher house for the office of John De Ravenser, keeper of the Hanaper, whose office has been burnt. *Westm.* O. vii. 548. H. iii. p. iv. 11.
Nov. 8.	Safe conduct for Francis, the chamberlain of Leo K. of Armenia. *Westm.* O. vii. 549. H. iii. p. iv. 11.
Nov. 22.	Safe conduct for Damianus Catanus, ambassador of Genoa. *Westm.* O. vii. 549. H. iii. p. iv. 11.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1386. Nov. 23.	Confirmation by John K. of Castile and Portugal of his treaty with France. *Segovia.* O. vii. 550. H. iii. p. iv. 11.
Dec. 15.	Sir Robert de Claveryng is appointed chancellor and chamberlain of Berwick-on-Tweed with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. vii. 551. H. iii. p. iv. 12.
Dec. 24.	Grant to Walter bp. of Bath and Wells of the revenues of the bpric. from Sept. 26, and of the hay made on the episcopal manors. *Westm.* O. vii. 551. H. iii. p. iv. 12.
1387. Jan. 25.	Reginald Andrew of Reule is appointed judge of appeal in Gascony. *Westm.* O. vii. 552. H. iii. p. iv. 12.
Jan. 28.	Licence to sir Thomas de Clyfford to perform feats of arms on the Scotch marches. *Westm.* O. vii. 552. H. iii. p. iv. 12.
Feb. 9.	Licence to Francis cardinal of S. Susanna to hold the archdeaconry of York and the prebend of Strynsall. *Westm.* O. vii. 552. H. iii. p. iv. 12.
Feb. 20.	Assignment of the vills and parishes of Hakeney and Leyton for the maintenance of the household of the bp. of Ely, the K.'s chancellor. *Westm.* O. vii. 553. H. iii. p. iv. 12.
Feb. 26.	Commission to John de Wendlynburgh, canon of London, to treat with John duke of Brittany concerning the castle of Brest in Brittany, and the county of Richmond. *Westm* O. vii. 553. H. iii. p. ii. 12.
March 20.	The K. desires the prayers of the abps. and bps. for the success of the fleet commanded by Richard earl of Arundel, admiral of England. *Westm.* O. vii. 554. H. iii. p. iv. 13.
May 2.	Safe conduct for John Caumz, king of the royal minstrels, about to go abroad. *Westm.* O vii. 555. H. iii. p. iv. 13.
June 6.	Licence to sir Richard Tempest to clear himself by wager of battle from the calumnies of a Scotch knight. John de Nevill of Raby is ordered to grant a safe conduct to the Scotch knight. *Westm.*, 10 *June.* O. vii. 555. H. iii. p. iv. 13.
June 7.	Thomas earl of Kent, constable of the Tower of London, ordered to receive from John Slegh 20 prisoners taken by the earl of Arundel, admiral of England. *Westm.* O. vii. 556. H. iii. p. iv. 13.
June 13.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to William duke of Gueldres. *Westm.* O. vii. 556. H. iii. p. iv. 13.
July 26.	The K. orders the renewal of the wax covering the body of Edward I. in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. vii. 556. H iii. p. iv. 14.
July 4.	Protection for Damianus Catanus, Genoese ambassador. *Westm.* O. vii. 556. H. iii. p. iv. 14.
July 5.	Protection for John de Holand, Thomas de Driffield, Walter Smale, and Richard lord Ponynges, in the retinue of the K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, in Spain. *Westm.* O. vii. 557. H. iii. p. iv. 14.
July 8.	The pope confirms the election of William abbot of Westminster in the room of Nicholas deceased. *Lucca.* O. vii. 557. H. iii. p. iv. 14.
Aug. 4.	The K. forbids the mayor and other officers of Bourdeaux molesting and oppressing the canons of S. Andrew and S. Severin. *Westm.* O. vii. 558. H. iii. p. iv. 14.
Aug. 4.	The K. orders the seneschal and judge of Aquitain and the constable of Bourdeaux to assist the canons above mentioned. *Westm.* O. vii. 560 H. iii. p. iv. 15.
Aug. 12.	Confirmation by John K. of Portugal of the treaty with England of 9 May 1386. *Colimbra.* O. vii. 561. H. iii. p. iv. 15.
Aug. 22.	Antony Venerio, doge of Venice, requests the K. to restore certain pearls and a ruby seized 5 Dec. 1382, for non-payment of custom. *Venice.* O. vii. 562. H. iii. p. iv. 16.
Sept. 14.	Pope Urban [VI.] desires the K. to write to his officers in Bourdeaux in favour of Lambert de Geys, papal secretary, whom he has presented to the canonry of St. Severin. *Lucca.* O. vii. 562. H. iii. p. iv. 16.
Oct. 1.	Proclamation to be made at Orwell, Loudon, and Harwich, that ships going to Gascony are to wait at the Isle of Wight until the arrival of John Gedeney, constable of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. vii. 563. H. iii. p. iv. 16.
Oct. 1.	Licence to William Hoo, warden of Oye Castle, to go to the Holy Land. *Westm.* O. vii. 563. H. iii. p. iv. 16.
Oct. 3.	Letters of attorney for John K. of Castile duke of Lancaster in the names of John de Waltham, clerk, and sir Robert de Swillyngton. Similar appointment of others. *Westm.* O. vii. 564. H. iii. p. iv. 16.
Oct. 7.	Commission to George de Felbrigg to receive the homage of William duke of Gueldres. *Westm.* O. vii. 564. H. iii. p. iv. 17.
Dec. 12.	Safe conduct for George de Dunbarre, earl of March. *Westm.* O. vii. 565. H. iii. p. iv. 17.
Dec. 23.	Sir John Say, Roger Walden, treasurer of Calais, and Janico Dartasso are appointed to receive the ransom of John de Bloys. *Westm.* O. vii. 565. H. iii. p. iv. 17.
1388. Jan. 1.	Repetition of writs of parliamentary election omitting the clause "in debatis modernis magis indifferentes," which is contrary to the ancient form. *Westm.* O. vii. 566. H. iii. p. iv. 17.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1388. Jan. 4.	The K. orders the constable of Gloucester Castle to receive sir Robert Tresilian, and sir Nicholas Brembre, accused of treason. *Westm.* O. vii. 566. H. iii. p. iv. 17.
Jan. 4.	The K. orders John Deveros, constable of Dover and warden of the Cinque Ports, to keep in custody sir John Beauchamp de Holt, sir Thomas Tryvet, sir John Salesbury, and John Lincoln, clerk of the Exchequer. Also warrants to William de Nevill, constable of Nottingham castle, for the custody of sir Simon de Beurley, sir William de Elmham, sir John Golore, and Nicholas Slake, clerk; to the constable of Bristol Castle, for the custody of Sir James Berners and Richard Midford, clerk; and to John de Newtoun, constable of Rochester castle, for the custody of Sir Nicholas Dagworth and Richard de Clifford, clerk. *Westm.* O. vii. 566. H. iii. p. iv. 17–18.
Jan. 4.	Proclamation to be made throughout England for the appearance of Alexander, abp. of York, Robert de Veer, duke of Ireland, Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk, sir Robert Tresilian, and sir Nicholas Brembre, to answer certain charges of treason at the approaching parliament. *Westm.* O. vii. 567. H. iii. p. iv. 18.
Jan. 22.	The K. forbids the constable of Bourdeaux infringing the liberties of the burgesses of Leybourne in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 568. H. iii. p. iv. 18.
Feb. 6.	Pope Urban [VI.] has heard the charge of Henry Bowet, auditor of the apostolic chamber, and desires the K. to send ambassadors with full instructions on the subject. *Perugia.* O. vii. 569. H. iii. p. iv. 18.
March 4	Commission to John Haukewode to treat with the commonalties of Provence and Forcalquer for the purpose of assisting them against the successors of Louis late duke of Anjou. *Westm.* O. vii. 569. H. iii. p. iv. 18.
March 10.	The K. orders the suit between Matthew Gournay and Louis de Sancerre, marshal of France, to be heard by Thomas duke of Gloucester, constable of England, and Thomas earl of Nottingham, marshal. *Westm.* O. vii. 570. H. iii. p. iv. 19.
March 20.	Licence to Perin, cardinal of Naples, to hold by proxy the prebends of Gillingham and South Neuton. *Westm.* O. vii. 571. H. iii. p. iv. 19.
March 20.	The K. orders Anketell Malore and the sheriffs of Lincolnshire, Nottinghamshire, and other counties to administer to mayors, bailiffs, aldermen, and burgesses an oath to support the duke of Gloucester, the earls of Derby, Arundel, and Warwick, and the earl marshal, during the present parliament. Form of the oath. *Westm.* O. vii. 572. H. iii. p. iv. 19–20.
March 26.	Commission to J. bp. of Durham, Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, John lord de Nevill, sir Brian de Stapilton, and Richard Rouhall, to treat for peace with Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 572. H. iii. p. iv. 20.
April 3.	Bull of pope Urban for the translation of Thomas bp. of Ely to the see of York, vacant by the translation of Alexander, late abp., to the see of S. Andrew's. *Perugia.* O. vii. 573. H. iii. p. iv. 20.
April 3.	Bull of pope Urban for the translation of Walter bp. of Bath and Wells to the see of Durham. *Perugia.* O. vii. 574. H. iii. p. iv. 20.
April 3.	Bull of pope Urban for the translation of John bp. of Durham to the see of Ely. *Perugia.* O. vii. 575. H. iii. p. iv. 21.
April 3.	Bull of pope Urban for the translation of Ralph bp. of Salisbury to the see of Bath and Wells. *Perugia.* O. vii. 576. H. iii. p. iv. 21.
April 4.	The K. forbids the bp. of Meath using the seal, banner or pennons, of Robert de Veer, late duke of Ireland, who has forfeited his dominions by sentence of the present parliament. *Westm.* O. vii. 577. H. iii. p. iv. 21.
April 6.	Licence for the exportation of a bed and other articles for the pope, free of duty. *Westm.* O. vii. 577. H. iii. p. iv. 22.
April 9.	Richard earl of Arundel is appointed captain of the town and castle of Brest, and the K.'s lieutenant in the country adjoining. *Westm.* O. vii. 578. H. iii. p. iv. 22.
April 9.	The K. orders his subjects in Brest to obey the earl of Arundel. *Westm.* O. vii. 579. H. iii. p. iv. 22.
April 21.	The grand master of the Tentonic order complains of the calumnious words used by Walter Sibillis, the K.'s ambassador, concerning his predecessor. "*Ex castro Soldoro.*" O. vii. 579. H. iii. p. iv. 22.
April 24.	Licence to John lord of Beaumont to go to Calais for the performance of feats of arms. *Westm.* O. vii. 580. H. iii. p. iv. 23.
April 24.	Similar licences to Peter de Courtenay and John Hobeldod, the K.'s squire, the latter dated May 3. *Westm.* O. vii. 580. H. iii. p. iv. 23.
May 16.	The K. orders Nicholas Exton, mayor of London, to deliver to Nicholas Stoket, Thomas Graa, and Walter Sibille, ambassadors to Prussia, the property of Prussian merchants arrested at Lenn. *Westm.* O. vii. 581. H. iii. p. iv. 23.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1388. May 20.	Commission to William de Beauchamp, captain of Calais, John de Say, baron of Wemme, sir Edmund de la Pole, and nine others, to treat for a truce with the count and commonalties of Flanders and Friesland. Another commission omitting the count of Flanders. *Westm.* O. vii. 582. H. iii. p. iv. 23.
[May 20.]	Commission to the same to demand and grant redress of injuries. O. vii. 582. H. iii. p. iv. 23.
May 21.	Commission to John de Nevill of Raby as conservator of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 583. H. iii. p. iv. 24.
May 24.	Letters of attorney for sir John Traille, sir John Cornwaill, and sir Thomas de Percy in the retinue of the duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* O. vii. 583. H. iii. p. iv. 24.
May 26.	Powers granted to John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, as the K.'s lieutenant in Guyenne. *Westm.* O. vii. 583. H. iii. p. iv. 24.
May 26.	The K. does not wish William Bonewe to hold any office in Guyenne. *Westm.* O. vii. 586. H. iii. p. iv. 25.
May 30.	The K. orders his subjects in Aquitain to obey John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* O. vii. 586. H. iii. p. iv. 25.
June 2.	Power for Richard earl of Arundel to treat for a peace with John duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. vii. 586. H. iii. p. iv. 25.
June 1.	Power for John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, to treat with the K. of Spain. *Westm.* O. vii. 587. H. iii. p. iv. 25.
June 11.	Power for Nicholas Stoket, clerk, Thomas Graa, and Walter Sybill, to treat with the master-general of the Teutonic order for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. vii. 588. H. iii. p. iv. 26.
June 17.	Safe conduct for Bartholomew Luthenbergh, herald of the master-general of the Teutonic order. *Westm.* O. vii. 589. H. iii. p. iv. 26.
June 18.	The K. orders the renewal of the wax covering the body of Edward I., in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. vii. 589. H. iii. p. iv. 26.
July 4.	The K. grants to John de Refham and Robert de Rypon, searchers at Newcastle, 30*l.* found on Alexander, late abp. of York, whom they have arrested at Les Spales, near Tynemouth. *Westm.* O. vii. 589. H. iii. p. iv. 26.
July 4.	Licence to James Dardani to export cloth and harness for the abp. of Ravenna, free of duty. *Westm.* O. vii. 590. H. iii. p. iv. 26.
July 8.	Intimation to the several sheriffs that Thomas Rushok, bp. of Chichester, is banished to Cork, for treason. *Westm.* O. vii. 590. H. iii. p. iv. 26.
July 12.	Similar letters concerning sir John Holt, sir Robert Bealknap, sir Roger Fulthorp, sir William Burgh, sir John Cary, and John Lokton, banished to Ireland. *Westm.* O. vii. 591. H. iii. p. iv. 27.
July 13.	Power for John bp. of Sodor, to treat with Godfrey, son of John de Yle, lord of the Isles. Also to treat with Donald and John, other sons of the above-mentioned lord. *Westm.* O. vii. 592. H. iii. p. iv. 27.
July 18.	The K. forbids William de Prestewold, master of the order of Sempryngham, William de Beverley, prior of Malton, and three others, obeying the citation to Rome obtained by John Whitby, canon of Sempryngham. *Westm.* O. vii. 592. H. iii. p. iv. 27.
July 28.	The K. desires the abp. of Canterbury, and the custos of the spiritualities of the see of York, to summon convocations for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Oxford.* Similar writ to Thomas, abp. of York. *Westm.* 28 *Dec.* O. vii. 593. H. iii. p. iv. 28.
July 29.	The K. orders the mayor and bailiffs of Dartmouth and the wardens of the passage at Falmouth to release from arrest Denis, brother of the K. of Portugal. *Oxford.* O. vii. 594 H. iii. p. iv. 28.
Aug. 13.	The K. requests proclamation to be made in the duchy of Lancaster that lords, knights, &c. are to meet him at the end of August to resist the invasion of the Scotch. *Westm.* O. vii. 594. H. iii. p. iv. 28.
Aug. 18.	Truce until 16 March for Aquitain, taken by Francis abp. of Bourdeaux, and others . . . *tauliers en Blayes.* O. vii. 595. H. iii. p. iv. 28.
Aug. 21.	Treaty with Prussia for the redress of injuries. *Marienburg.* O. vii. 599. H. iii. p. iv. 30.
Aug. 21.	Ratification by Conrad Zolmer, master-general of the Teutonic order, of the above-mentioned treaty. *Marienburg.* O. vii. 601. H. iii. p. iv. 31.
Aug. 23.	Payment of 40*l.* to Mastino Visconte and his brother, sons of the late Barnabo Visconte of Milan, in aid of their support. O. vii. 601. H. iii. p. iv. 31.
Aug. 26.	Commission to Nicholas Stoket, Thomas Graa, and Walter Sybill to treat with the nobles and commons of le Sounde, and the merchants of the Hanse. *Westm.* O. vii. 602. H. iii. p. iv. 31.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1388. Aug. 26.	Protection for 60 hostages to be delivered to John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, by John Henrici, K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. vii. 603. H. iii. p. iv. 31.
Aug. 27.	Oath taken by James Dardain, canon of Tropia, papal collector in England, that he will do nothing prejudicial to the K. O. vii. 603. H. iii. p. iv. 32.
Sept. 3.	Commission to Richard Roxhale and William Brampton, governor of the staple at Middelburgh, to treat with Albert duke of Bavaria. *Westm.* O. vii. 604. H. iii. p. iv. 32.
Sept. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas abp. of York, late bp. of Ely. *Cambridge.* O. vii. 605. H. iii. p. iv. 32.
Sept. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Walter, bp. of Durham, late bp. of Bath and Wells. *Cambridge.* O. vii. 605. H. iii. p. iv. 32.
Sept. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Ralph bp. of Bath and Wells, late bp. of Salisbury. *Cambridge.* O. vii. 606. H. iii. p. iv. 32.
Sept. 13.	The K. pardons Ralph bp. of Bath and Wells for any words in the pope's bull prejudicial to the K. *Cambridge.* O. vii. 606. H. iii. p. iv. 33.
Sept. 25.	The K. orders Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, to detain in custody sir James de Lyndesey, of Scotland, prisoner of war. *Cambridge.* O. vii. 607. H. iii. p. iv. 33.
Nov. 8.	The admirals are ordered to convey to England the cattle taken by William Beauchamp, captain of Calais, Philip la Vache, captain of . . . ., and Roger Walden, treasurer of Calais, as they have no pastures for them. *Westm.* O. vii. 607. H. iii. p. iv. 33.
Nov. 16.	Safe conduct for the bp. of Bayeux, Reignac de Corbie, first president of parliament, and three other French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. vii. 608. H. iii. p. iv. 33.
Nov. 24.	Licence to Perin cardinal of Naples to hold the prebend of Sutton with the chapels of Buckingham and Horley. *Westm.* O. vii. 609. H. iii. p. iv. 34.
Nov. 26.	Pope Urban [VI.] confirms the election of William abbot of S. Augustine's, Canterbury, on the death of the late abbot Michael. *Rome.* O. vii. 609. H. iii. p. iv. 34.
Nov. 26.	Power for the bp. of Durham, William de Beauchamp, captain of Calais, John Devereux, steward of the household, sir John Clanvowe, sir Nicholas Daggeworth, and Richard Roxhale, to treat for a truce with France. *Westm.* O. vii. 610. H. iii. p. iv. 34.
Nov. 26.	Power for the same commissioners to treat for a final peace. *Westm.* O. vii. 611. H. iii. p. iv. 34.
Nov. 26.	Power for the same commissioners to grant safe conducts to French envoys. *Westm.* O. vii. 612. H. iii. p. iv. 35.
Nov. 26.	Also to treat for a truce with the count of Flanders, and the commonalties of Flanders and Friesland. *Westm.* O. vii. 613. H. iii. p. iv. 35.
1389. Feb. 5.	Safe conduct until 15 March for the bp. of Bayeux, Arnault de Corbye, first president of parliament, the archdeacon of Dyon, and four other French ambassadors, Alvaro Martyn, vice-chancellor of Castile, and Piers Loup, archdeacon of Alcarag, coming into Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 614. H. iii. p. iv. 36.
March 4.	Elongation of the safe conduct until May 1. *Westm.* O. vii. 614. H. iii. p. iv. 36.
Feb. 10.	The K. forbids James Dardain, the pope's nuncio in England, proceeding against John de Langeton, prebendary of Combe Sexta in the church of Wells, for the payment of first fruits. *Westm.* O. vii. 614. H. iii. p. iv. 36.
Feb. 14.	The K. orders proclamation to be made in London that John lord Cobham and sir Richard le Scrop are appointed to sell the manors and goods forfeited by sentence of the late parliament. *Westm.* O. vii. 615. H. iii. p. iv. 36.
April 6.	Indenture by which John duke of Lancaster, the K.'s lieutenant in Aquitain, and Gaston count of Foix, promise mutual assistance against the count of Armaignac and the lord de la Bret. *Curteys.* O. vii. 615. H. iii. p. iv. 36.
May 5.	Elongation of the safe conduct for French ambassadors until July 15. *Westm.* O. vii. 616. H. iii. p. iv. 36.
May 20.	Further elongation until Sept. 1. *Westm.* O. vii. 616. H. iii. p. iv. 37.
May 4.	Memorandum of the resignation of the great seal by Thomas abp. of York on May 3, and of its delivery to W. bp. of Winchester on May 4. *Westm.* O. vii. 616. H. iii. p. iv. 37.
May 6.	Licence to John Goldyngton to deliver Griffin de Lisques, of France, from divers feats of arms demanded of him. *Westm.* O. vii. 617. H. iii. p. iv. 37.
May 7.	Pope Urban [VI.] translates John bp. of Hereford to the see of S. David's, vacant by the death of Adam the late bp. *Rome.* O. vii. 617. H. iii. p. iv. 37.
May 8.	Proclamation to be made throughout England that the K. has resumed the government of the kingdom. *Westm.* O. vii. 618. H. iii. p. iv. 37.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1389. May 15.	Licence to Nicholas cardinal of S. Ciriac to hold the canonry of Shafton and the prebend of Gillyngham. *Westm.* O. vii. 619. H. iii. p. iv. 38.
[May 15.]	Licence to Stephen cardinal of Todi [Turdentinus] to hold the canonry of Wilton and the prebend of South Newton. O. vii. 619. H. iii. p. iv. 38.
May 15.	The K. orders John Staple and Walter Leycester, sergeants-at-arms, to summon sir Richard le Scrop and sir Robert Grosvenor before him, for the decision of the appeal against the sentence of the constable and marshal concerning the right to bear a certain coat of arms, viz., azure with a bend of gold. *Westm.* O. vii. 620. H. iii. p. iv. 38.
May 16.	The K. respites the payment of the subsidy due at the feast of S. John the Baptist. *Westm.* O. vii. 620. H. iii. p. iv. 38.
May 17.	The K. appoints the earls of Kent, Salisbury, and Northumberland, sir John de Cobham, sir Richard Adderbury, and four others to decide the appeal of sir Robert Grosvenor against sir Richard le Scrop, relative to bearing a certain coat of arms, viz., azure with a bend of gold. *Westm.* O. vii. 620. H. iii. p. iv. 38.
June 1.	Appointment of John de Holand, earl of Huntingdon, as warden of Brest, *vice* Richard earl of Arundel. *Westm.* O. vii. 622. H. iii. p. iv. 39.
June 15.	The K. forbids persons going to Spain, as the country has been excommunicated by the pope. *Westm.* O. vii. 622. H. iii. p. iv. 39.
June 18.	Truce between England and France and their allies until Aug. 16, 1392. *Lenlingham.* O. vii. 622. H. iii. p. iv. 39.
July 1.	Grant of arms, viz., "d'argent, ove une chapewe d'azure, ovesque une plume d'ostrich, de genles," to John de Kyngston, who is challenged by a French knight. *Westm.* O. vii. 630. H. iii. p. iv. 42.
July 3.	Commission to sir Nicholas Dagworth, sir John de Felton, and sir Gerard de Heronn to receive the oath of Robert K. of Scotland to the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 630. H. iii. p. iv. 42.
July 3.	Power for the same commissioners to grant safe conducts to Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. vii. 630. H. iii. p. iv. 42.
July 3.	Safe conduct for Peter Fresvel, master of the requests, and Hennart de Campbervart, usher, ambassadors from France to Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 631. H. iii. p. iv. 42.
July 5.	Pope Urban [VI.] orders the abp. of Canterbury, the abbot of Waltham, and the archdeacon of London to proceed against those who unjustly detain the property of the priory of the Holy Trinity, London. *Rome.* O. vii. 632. H. iii. p. iv. 43.
July 8.	The K. orders the proclamation of the truce with France to be made throughout England, and at Brest and Cherbourg. *Westm.* O. vii. 633. H. iii. p. iv. 43.
July 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of S. David's, translated from Hereford. *Windsor.* O. vii. 634. H. iii. p. iv. 43.
July 22.	Safe conduct for the count of Liney and S. Pol, John Descoumlle, and Yve Derian, secretary of the French K., coming to swear to the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 634. H. iii. p. iv. 44.
July 24.	The K. orders the abp. of Canterbury to decide the claims of the rector of the church of S. Nicholas, Calais, to certain profits which are also claimed by the wardens of the church. *Westm.* O. vii. 635. H. iii. p. iv. 44.
July 24.	Safe conduct for John de Chastelmurant, sent by the lord of Coucy to his daughter Philippa, wife of Robert de Veer, late duke of Ireland. *Westm.* O. vii. 636. H. iii. p. iv. 45.
Aug. 10.	Confirmation of the truce with France. *Westm.* Similar confirmation sent to the ambassadors of Castile. *Westm.* O. vii. 636. H. iii. p. iv. 44.
Sept. 27.	Oath to observe the truce taken by the K. before sir Henry Douglas and sir Adam Glendouewyn, Scotch ambassadors. *Windsor.* O. vii. 638. H. iii. p. iv. 45.
Aug. 11.	Commissions as conservators of the truce to the captains of Calais, Guisnes, and Hammes, the admirals, the captains of Cherbourg and Brest, the seneschal of Guyenne, the captal de Buch, lords de Lescun, Duras, la Barde, and others in France, and the abp. of York, the bp. of Carlisle, Thomas earl of Nottingham, and 10 others, on the Scotch marches. *Westm.* O. vii. 639. H. iii. p. iv. 45.
Aug. 11.	Thomas Sayvill, sergeant-at-arms, is ordered to arrest six ships and one barge to convey John duke of Lancaster to England. *Westm.* O. vii. 641. H. iii. p. iv. 46.
Aug. 18.	Licence to sir Robert Knolles to go Rome for a matter of conscience, and letters of protection *Westm* O. vii. 641. H. iii. p. iv. 46.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1389. Aug. 22.	Commission to Francis abp. of Bourdeaux, Robert bp. of Ayre, the abbot of S. Croix, the constable of Bourdeaux, Archibald Greyly, captal de Buch, William Reymond de Madelan, lord of Rosan, and five others, to hear appeals to the K. of England as K. of France in the duchy of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 642. H. iii. p. iv. 46.
Aug. 26.	Protection for sir Richard Cradok going to the castle of Fronsac in Gascony. *Westm.* O. vii. 642. H. iii. p. iv. 47.
Aug. 26.	Grant to John bp. of Leighlin, whose diocese is devastated by the Irish, of the town of Golrotheston in co. Dublin, near the marsh of Othothell, part of the temporalities of the bp. of Killaloe [Laonacensis] who is an Irish rebel. Intimation thereof to the K.'s officers in Ireland. *Westm.* O. vii. 643. H. iii. p. iv. 47.
Aug. 26.	The K. exempts Thomas de Brantyngham, bp. of Exeter, from attendance at parliament on account of his great age. *Westm.* O. vii. 643. H. iii. p. iv. 47.
Sept. 3.	Confirmation by John K. of Castile of the truce taken at Lenglinghem. *Segovia.* O. vii. 644. H. iii. p. iv. 47.
Sept. 28.	Licence to John de Killom, John de Shefford, and Robert Askeham to go to Rome to obtain ecclesiastical benefices. *Westm.* O. vii. 644. H. iii. p. iv. 47.
Oct. 10.	The K. forbids the abps. and bps. of England levying a subsidy for the pope. Similar writ to James Dardain, papal nuncio. *Westm.* O. vii. 644. H. iii. p. iv. 47.
Oct. 15.	The K. grants to the abbey of Melrose 2*s.* a sack on Scotch wool sent by them to Berwick-upon-Tweed, in compensation for the injury done by his army. *Westm.* O. vii. 646. H. iii. p. iv. 48.
Oct. 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Trefnant, bp. of Hereford, late canon of S. Asaph. *Westm.* O. vii. 646. H. iii. p. iv. 48.
Oct. 26.	The K. exempts Dedric Roder and John Stolte, Prussian ambassadors, from the payment of customs on their return home. *Westm.* O. vii. 647. H. iii. p. iv. 48.
Oct. 22.	Ratification of the treaty with Prussia of Aug. 21, 1388. *Westm.* O. vii. 647. H. iii. p. iv. 48.
Oct. 30.	The K. desires John duke of Lancaster to come to England. *Westm.* O. vii. 648. H. iii. p. iv. 49.
Nov. 5.	Power for Walter bp. of Durham, William de Beauchamp, captain of Calais, sir John Clanvow, John Say, baron of Wemme, and seven others to treat for a truce and peace with the count and commonalties of Flanders. *Westm.* O. vii. 648. H. iii. p. iv. 49.
Nov. 27.	The K. orders the collectors of customs at London and 11 other ports to pay no sums of money without orders, as the soldiers of Calais are about to leave in consequence of the non-payment of their wages. *Westm.* O. vii. 649. H. iii. p. iv. 49.
Dec. 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund bp. of Llandaff, late abbot of the monastery of la Seauve Majeure [Silva Major] Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. vii. 650. H. iii. p. iv. 49.
Dec. 18.	Commission to sir Nicholas Dagworth, sir Thomas Umframville, sir Gerard Heron, Richard Rouhale, and three others, to demand and grant redress of infractions of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 650. H. iii. p. iv. 50.
Dec. 18.	Power for sir Nicholas Dagworth and six others to receive 24,000 marks due for the ransom of David de Bruys. *Westm.* O. vii. 651. H. iii. p. iv. 50.
Dec. 18.	Receipt for the above-mentioned sum. *Westm.* O. vii. 652. H. iii. p. iv. 50.
Dec. 22.	Memorandum of the delivery of the receipt for 24,000 marks above-mentioned to Nicholas Dagworth and his colleagues, and its return to the chancery by Richard Rouhale on March 1. 14 Ric. II. O. vii. 652. H. iii. p. iv. 51.
1390. Jan. 17.	Commission to Francis abp. of Bourdeax, John de Viridariis, and John de Burdyn, to hear the appeal of Arnald de Colynham and others of the parish of S. Severin, Bourdeaux, against a sentence of the duke of Lancaster in favour of the convent of S. Croix and sir Bertrand Caleuli. *Westm.* O. vii. 653. H. iii. p. iv. 51.
Jan. 24.	The K. orders sir William le Scrop to dedicate a jewel worth 500*l.* at the shrine of S. Cuthbert, as atonement for injuries to the bishopric of Durham. *Westm.* O. vii. 654. H. iii. p. iv. 51.
Feb. 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. of Rochester, late bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. vii. 655. H. iii. p. iv. 52.
Feb. 20.	The K. grants to his subjects at Brest their houses in perpetuity. *Westm.* O. vii. 656. H. iii. p. iv. 52.
Feb. 28.	Sir David Cradok, sir John Trayly, and sir Richard Cradok are appointed additional conservators of the truce with France and Castile. *Westm.* O. vii. 656. H. iii. p. iv. 52.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1390. Feb. 28.	Pope Boniface [IX.] appoints Alexander Bache to the bishopric of S. Asaph. *Rome.* O. vii. 658. H. iii. p. iv. 53.
March 2.	Grant to John duke of Lancaster of the duchy of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 659. H. iii. p. iv. 53.
March 2.	Letter informing the clergy, nobles, and others in Aquitain of the above-mentioned grant. *Westm.* O. vi. 660. H. iii. p. iv. 54.
[March 2.]	The K. orders his officers in Aquitain to render their accounts to the duke of Lancaster. O. vii. 662. H. iii. p. iv. 54.
[March 2.]	The K. revokes grants and donations in Aquitain. O. vii. 662. H. iii. p. iv. 54.
[March 2.]	The K. orders Piers Arnald de Berne, lord of Castelnaw, Arnald Giliam de Marsen, and the lord de le Sparre, to obey the duke of Lancaster. O. vii. 663. H. iii. p. iv. 55.
March 9.	Safe conduct for Regnault de Roye, Boucicquant the elder, and the lord of Sempy, coming to a joust between Boulogne and Calais. *Westm.* O. vii. 363. H. iii. p. iv. 55.
March 10.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Thomas Russhok, late bp. of Chichester, who holds only a small bishopric in Ireland. *Westm.* O. vii. 663. H. iii. p. iv. 55.
March 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Chichester, late archdeacon of Norfolk. *Westm.* O. vii. 664. H. iii. p. iv. 54.
March 10.	Release to the count of Foix of his obligations for the ransom of the count de Denia. *Westm.* O. vii. 664. H. iii. p. iv. 55.
March 13.	Safe conduct for Reynald de Roy, Boucyqaut l'Ainse, and other knights, coming to a joust to be held by the earl of Huntingdon and the earl marshal. *Westm.* O. vii. 665. H. iii. p. iv. 55.
March 13.	The K. forbids the performing of any feats of arms at the above-mentioned joust which are not mentioned in the proclamations without the licence of Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, captain of Calais. *Westm.* O. vii. 665. H. iii. p. iv. 55.
March 26.	Safe conduct for John de Dunbarre, earl of Murreve, going to the above-mentioned joust. *Westm.* O. vii. 666. H. iii. p. iv. 56.
March 20.	Safe conduct for Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, Waleran count of S. Pole, William viscount of Melein, and six other French ambassadors, going to Picardy to treat for peace. *Westm.* O. vii. 667. H. iii. p. iv. 56.
April 8.	Power for Walter bp. of Durham, Henry earl of Northumberland, John Devereux, steward of the household, and 5 others, to agree to a truce for the K. and his allies with France. *Westm.* O. vii. 667. H. iii. p. iv. 56.
[April 8.]	Similar power to agree to a truce for England alone. O. vii. 668. H. iii. p. iv. 57.
[April 8.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat for a final peace, including allies. O. vii. 668. H. iii. p. iv. 57.
[April 8.]	Similar power to treat for a peace between England and France alone. O. vii. 669. H. iii. p. iv. 57.
[April 8.]	Roger Walden, archdeacon of Winchester, treasurer of Calais, Thomas Weston, and Thomas de Stanley, canon of Lichfield, are added to the above. O. vii. 66. H. iii. p. iv. 57.
April 8.	Power for the same commissioners and John Ultyng, Richard Wodhale, John Newerk, and William Swyn, burgesses of Calais, to treat with the count and commonalties of Flanders. *Westm.* O. vii. 670. H. iii. p. iv. 57.
April 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to Alexander Bache, bp. of S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. vii. 671. H. iii. p. iv. 58.
May 14.	Safe conduct for sir David de Lyndeseye coming from Scotland to a joust in England. *Westm.* O. vii. 671. H. iii. p. iv. 58.
May 20.	The K. grants annuities of 100*l.* to John de Loen, eldest son of the lord of Heynberg, and of 50*l.* to Edmund Endilsthorp, lord of Gripenchanen, and Henry lord of Ghemen, knights of the duke of Gueldres. *Westm.* O. vii. 672. H. iii. p. iv. 58.
May 26.	The K. and the lords remonstrate with the pope and Roman court concerning provisions, reservations, and other abuses in the church. *Westm.* O. vii. 672. H. iii. p. iv. 58.
June 1.	Power for sir Gerard Heron and John Mitford to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland to the truce with France. *Westm.* O. vii. 675. H. iii. p. iv. 59.
June 3.	Safe conduct for Matilda countess of S. P and Lyneye. *Westm.* O. vii. 675. H. iii. p. iv. 59.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1390. June 4.	Inspeximus and exemplification of the sentence pronounced in favour of sir Richard le Scrop against sir Robert Grosvenonr, concerning the bearing of a certain coat-of-arms, dated Westm. 27 May. *Westm.* O. vii. 676. H. iii. p. iv. 60.
June 6.	Safe condnet for sir William de Douglas of Scotland, who has a suit in the military court against Thomas lord Clifford. *Westm.* O. vii. 678. H. iii. p. iv. 60.
June 28.	Commission to John bp. of S. David's, Thomas earl marshal and Nottingham, John lord de Roos, Ralph lord de Nevill, and 7 others, to treat with Scotland for redress of infractions of the truce, and for the payment of the sum due for the ransom of David de Bruys. *Westm.* O. vii. 672. H. iii. p. iv. 61.
July 3.	The K. cancels the obligation of John K. of Castile, duke of Lancaster, not to treat with his enemy in Spain, dated 7 Feb. 9 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. vii. 679. H. iii. p. iv. 61.
	Instructions to F. abp. of Bourdeaux, J. G. bp. of Dax, William le Scrop, seneschal of Aquitain, John Trailly, mayor of Bourdeaux, and 3 others, to treat with the K. and Q. of Castile. O. vii. 680. H. iii. p. iv. 61.
July 4.	The K. releases the bp. of Ayre [Adurensis] from the payment of 40*l.*, one year's rent for the rectory of Hornchurch, in Essex. *Westm.* O. vii. 682. H. iii. p. iv. 62.
July 16.	Confirmation of the truce by Robert K. of Scotland. *Perth.* O. vii. 683. H. iii. p. iv. 62.
Sept. 8.	Safe conduct for the [count of Ostrenaut], governor of Hainault. *Westm.* O. vii. 633. H. iii. p. iv. 62.
Oct. 10.	Protection for Richard Cradok going to Aquitain on the K.'s business. *Westm.* O. vii. 684. H. iii. p. iv. 62.
Sept. 9.	Papal bull of provision for Richard Maudalene to the canonry and prebend of Derby. *Rome.* O. vii. 684. H. iii. p. iv. 63.
Nov. 22.	Licence for John Wythfist, servant of the duke of Gueldres, to export tin and pewter to the value of 36*l.* *Westm.* O. vii. 685. H. iii. p. iv. 63.
Nov. 26.	Licence to the abp. of Canterbury, and the priors of Thetford and Bermondseye, to exercise jurisdiction over the Clugniac order granted to them by the pope. *Westm.* O. vii. 686. H. iii. p. iv. 63.
Nov. 28.	Commission to Robert bp. of London, John bp. of Hereford, John duke of Aquitain, Thomas duke of Gloucester, and 6 others, to execute the sentence pronounced in favour of sir Richard le Scrop against sir Robert Grosvenor, relative to the bearing of a certain coat-of-arms. Similar commission dated May 1. *Westm.* O. vii. 686. H. iii. p. iv. 63.
Nov. 30.	The K. annuls his revocation of grants in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. vii. 687. H. iii. p. iv. 64.
	The K. orders the chancellor to appoint judges to decide the appeal of William baron of Hilton against the sentence delivered in the court of chivalry in favour of Henry bp. of Norwich. O. vii. 688. H. iii. p. iv. 64.
Dec. 1.	Robert K. of Scotland renews his alliance with France dated 28 Oct. 1371. *Edinburgh.* O. vii. 689. H. iii. p. iv. 64.
Dec. 1.	Licence to James Dardain, papal nuncio in England, to hold the archdeaconry of Norfolk, notwithstanding the statute of provisors. *Westm.* O. vii. 689. H. iii. p. iv. 65.
Dec. 1.	The K. forbids the admission of apostate Friars Preachers, and those of vicious life, to the degree and privileges of master in either university of Oxford and Cambridge. *Westm.* O. vii. 690. H. iii. p. iv. 65.
Dec. 4.	Letters of attorney for Henry earl of Derby in the names of sir Thomas Percy and John de Barton. Three similar letters with other names. *Westm.* O. vii. 691. H. iii. p. iv. 65.
Dec. 11.	Power for sir Gerard Heron, sir Thomas Grey, John Mitford, and John Lincoln, to grant safe conducts to Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. vii. 691. H. iii. p. iv. 65.
Dec. 27.	Licence to Catanus Spynola, merchant of Genoa, to bring to England for sale a jewel of gold and silver from Mount Calvary set with precious stones. *Eltham.* O. vii. 692. H. iii. p. iv. 66.
1391. Jan. 10.	Commission to the abp. of Bourdeaux, the bp. of Akes [Dax], William le Scrop, seneschal of Guyenne, and Pelrin de Fau, to go to S. Jean Pee de Port, to examine the testament of Charles K. of Navarre, an article from which for the surrender of Cherbourg has been delivered to the K. by Charlot de Beaumont Alferis de Navarre. *Westm.* O. vii. 692. H. iii. p. iv. 66.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1391. Jan. 17.	Commission to Florimond lord of la Sparre, John Traille, mayor of Bourdeaux, William Elmham, and Richard Cradok, to procure the adherence of the count of Armagnac and the lord of Lebret. *Westm.* O. vii. 693. H. iii. p. iv. 66.
Jan. 17.	The K. confirms the election of John Bebys, citizen of London, as governor of the English merchants in Prussia, Lescone, Sonnde, and the Hanse; and grants them licence to elect a governor annually. *Westm.* O. vii. 693. H. iii. p. iv. 66.
Feb. 1.	Grant of 69*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.* to Alexander bp. of S. Asaph's, the K.'s confessor. *Westm.* O. vii. 695. H. iii. p. iv. 67.
Feb. 8.	Release to John duke of Aquitain from the payment of certain fees of the great seal and other seals. *Westm.* O. vii. 695. H. iii. p. iv. 67.
Feb. 25.	Power for Henry earl of Northumberland, captain of Calais, to treat with the count of Ostrevant. *Westm.* O. vii. 695. H. iii. p. iv. 67.
March 8.	The K. orders the sheriff of Wilts to have a seal made for each hundred, rape, and wapentake, for the sealing of patents to be given to servants and labourers leaving their districts, according to the statute of Cambridge. *Westm.* O. vii. 696. H. iii. p. iv. 67.
March 10.	Licence to the abbot and convent of the Holy Trinity, on S. Katharine's Mount near Rouen, to grant to William de Wykeham, bp. of Winchester, the manors of Hermondesworth in co. Middlesex and Tyngewyk in co. Bucks. *Westm.* O. vii. 697. H. iii. p. iv. 67.
March 14.	Memorandum of the delivery to sir Richard le Scrop of a commission to the bp. of Durham and others to receive 24,000 marks due for the ransom of David de Bruys, and an acquittance for the same, and of their return to the chancery on May 9. O. vii. 697. H. iii. p. iv. 68.
May 3.	The K. orders proclamation to be made throughout England that all his subjects now at the court of Rome are to return to England, and that no person is to procure papal bulls or letters contrary to the laws and customs of the realm. *Westm.* O. vii. 698. H. iii. p. iv. 68.
May 7.	Licence to Stephen Goyon, Richard de Lesmenez, and Antony Kizoe, ambassadors of the duke of Brittany, to take certain goods with them to Brittany. *Westm.* O. vii. 699. H. iii. p. iv. 68.
May 24.	Licence to Bartholomew Lumbard and Louis Daport, merchants of Lucca, to bring to England for sale two crowns and other jewels. *Westm.* O. vii. 699. H. iii. p. iv. 68.
May 7.	Renewal by Henry K. of Castile of his treaty with France. *Segovia.* O. vii. 700. H. iii. p. iv. 68.
June 8.	Licence to Thomas Forester, chaplain, to prosecute his suit in the Roman court against William Attewode for the prebend of Ampilford. *Westm.* O. vii. 701. H. iii. p. iv. 69.
June 9.	Licence to William de Wykeham, bp. of Winchester, to send money to John de Wykeham, William Norton, and Thomas Cone, his agents in the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. vii. 701. H. iii. p. iv. 69.
June 9.	Similar licence to John de Waltham, bp. of Salisbury, for Richard Carleton and others his agents. *Westm.* O. vii. 702. H. iii. p. iv. 69.
June 13.	Safe conducts for the earls of March and Murreff. *Westm.* O. vii. 702. H. iii. p. iv. 70.
June 20.	Licence to Ralph lord de Nevill, sir Thomas Colvylle, sir John Etton, and 4 others, to perform feats of arms with certain Scots. *Westm.* O. vii. 703. H. iii. p. iv. 70.
June 20.	John lord de Roos is appointed judge for the above-mentioned feats of arms. *Westm.* O. vii. 703. H. iii. p. iv. 70.
July 13.	Safe conduct for the envoys of Henry K. of Castile going into Aquitain to pay the pension of 40,000 francs to John duke of Lancaster. *Westm.* O. vii. 704. H. iii. p. iv. 70.
Aug. 28.	The K. desires the prayers of the abps. and bps. of England for the peace of the kingdom. *Westm.* O. vii. 704. H. iii. p. iv. 70.
Sept. 5.	John Orewell and John Lopham, serjeants at arms, are ordered to provide ships for the conveyance of Thomas duke of Gloucester to Prussia. *Westm.* O. vii. 705. H. iii. p. iv. 71.
? Dec. 16.	Power for Thomas duke of Gloucester to treat with the "Master of Prussia." *Westm.* O. vii. 705. H. iii. p. iv. 71.
Sept. 16.	Licence to the duke of Gloucester to go to Prussia. *Westm.* O. vii. 706. H. iii. p. iv. 71.
Sept. 23.	Letters of attorney for Thomas de Morlee, marshal of Ireland, Richard Breton, sir Michael de la Pole, and sir Robert Turk, going to Prussia. *Westm.* O. vii. 706. H. iii. p. iv. 71.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1391. Sept. 27.	Safe conduct for Francis Myre, seneschal, and John Myre, chamberlain of the K. of Armenia, coming into England. *Windsor.* O. vii. 706. H. iii. p. iv. 71.
Sept. 21.	Memorandum of the resignation of the great seal by William bp. of Winchester, and its delivery to Thomas abp. of York. *Windsor.* O. vii. 707. H. iii. p. iv. 71.
Oct. 7.	The K. desires the abps. of Canterbury and York to summon convocations for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* O. vii. 707. H. iii. p. iv. 71.
Oct. 16.	The K. assigns the town of Stepney for the residence of the abp. of York, the K.'s chancellor when in London. *Westm.* O. vii. 708. H. iii. p. iv. 72.
Nov. 12.	Safe conduct for Walter count of S. Paul coming to England. *Westm.* O. vii. 708. H. iii. p. iv. 72.
Nov. 22.	Licence to the bp. of London and the priors of Okeburn and Conwyk to visit religious places and persons of the order of S. Benedict in England during the schism. *Westm.* O. vii. 708. H. iii. p. iv. 72.
Dec. 14.	Commission to Alan de Newerk, Philip More, John Norbury, and John Frome to survey the castle and town of Brest, and to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 709. H. iii. p. iv. 72.
1392. Jan. 11.	Revocation and disallowance of charters of exemption from holding mayoralties and other offices. *Westm.* O. vii. 709. H. iii. p. iv. 72.
Jan. 16.	Safe conduct for John Amenus and Francis Beguda, ambassadors of the K. of Arragon. *Westm.* O. vii. 710. H. iii. p. iv. 72.
Jan. 17.	Power for sir Gerard Heron and John Mitford to treat with the Scotch commissioners for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. vii. 710. H. iii. p. iv. 72.
Feb. 22.	The K. appoints John duke of Aquitain and Lancaster his lieutenant in Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 710. H. iii. p. iv. 73.
March 1.	The prior and convent of Christchurch, Canterbury, promise to hold with "placebo dirige, et missa" celebration annually on the day of the death of Edward prince of Wales. *Canterbury.* O. vii. 711. H. iii. p. iv. 73.
March 10.	The K. orders the prior of the Friars Preachers at Hereford to deliver the body of John de Hastynges, earl of Pembroke, to Thomas earl marshal, for burial at the house of the Friars Minors in London. *Leeds Castle.* O. vii. 711. H. iii. p. iv. 73.
March 10.	Safe conduct for Henry S. Cler, earl of Orkney, lord of Roslyne. *Leeds Castle.* O. vii. 712. H. iii. p. iv. 73.
March 22.	Commissions to William le Scrop, seneschal of Aquitain, the captal de Buch, viscount D'Ort, and Raymond Guillaume de Puy, to treat with the coumts of Armagnac and Foix. *Westm.* O. vii. 712. H. iii. p. iv. 73.
March 22.	Licence to the mayor of Calais to have a sword borne before him with the point upwards. *Westm.* O. vii. 713. H. iii. p. iv. 74.
March 30.	The K. informs the several sheriffs that the courts of King's Bench, Common Pleas, and Exchequer will be held at York. *Stamford.* O. vii. 713. H. iii. p. iv. 74.
May 5.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce taken at Lenlingham until Michaelmas 1393. *Easthamstead.* O. vii. 714. H. iii. p. iv. 74.
May 7.	John Elyngeham, sergeant-at-arms, is ordered to arrest ships for the passage of the duke of Gloucester to Ireland. Similar commission to John Lopham and John Orwell. *Westm.* 13 May. O. vii. 718. H. iii. p. iv. 76.
May 6.	The K. confirms to John Marche norroy king-at-arms [rex du North] the possessions he has acquired in Calais. *Westm.* O. vii. 719. H. iii. p. iv. 76.
May 1.	The K. orders the publication of the prorogation of the truce at Lenlyngham throughout England, and at Brest and Calais. *Westm.* O. vii. 719. H. iii. p. iv. 76.
May 30.	Oath of the K. of England to the prorogation of the truce. *Stamford.* O. vii. 719. H. iii. p. iv. 76.
May 30.	Commission to sir Gerard Heron and John Mitford to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland. *Stamford.* O. vii. 720. H. iii. p. iv. 76.
May 30.	The K. orders the collectors of the subsidy on wine at the port of London not to exact the payment of 9*l.* for 60 casks of wine imported by John duke of Aquitain and Lancaster. *Stamford.* O. vii. 721. H. iii. p. iv. 77.
June 20.	The K. orders sir John Golofre to superintend the practice of archery by the valets of the K.'s household. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 721. H. iii. p. iv. 77.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1392. June 20.	Power for John bp. of S. David's, William Montagu, earl of Salisbury, Thomas Percy, chamberlain, John lord Cobham, and Richard Rouhale, to treat for peace with France. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 721. H. iii. p. iv. 77.
[June 20.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat for a peace between the two Kings and their allies. O. vii. 722. H. iii. p. iv. 77.
June 22.	Safe conduct for Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, Walleran count of Liney and S. Pol, William viscount of Meleun, John Canart, chancellor of Burgundy, Raoul lord Rayvenal, and Yves Derian, going into Picardy as ambassadors from the French K. [*Nottingham.* O. vii. 722. H. iii. p. iv. 77.
June 25.	The K. has removed John Hende, mayor of London, and John Shaddeworth and Henry Vanner, sheriffs, from their offices, and appoints Edward Dalyngrugge custos of the city. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 723. H. iii. p. iv. 78.
July 1.	The seneschal of Guyenne, the mayor of Bourdeaux, the captal de Buch, the soldan de le Trawe, and five others, are appointed conservators of the truce in Gascony and the Landes. Six similar commissions in Saitouge, Poitou, Perigord, and other places. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 724. H. iii. p. iv. 78.
July 22.	The bps. of Durham and Carlisle, the earl of Northumberland, lord Nevill, baron Graystock, lords Haryngton and Dacre, and the captains of Berwick, Carlisle, and Roxburgh, are appointed conservators of the truce with Scotland. *Windsor Castle.* O. vii. 724. H. iii. p. iv. 78.
July 4.	The abp. of Bourdeaux, the abbots of S. Croix and S. Romans de Ulania, Archambaud de Greilly, captal de Buch, Gailard de Durfort, lord of Duras, Bertrand de Montferrand, the deans of S. Andrew and S. Severin, and six others, are appointed judges of appeal for Aquitain. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 726. H. iii. p. iv. 79.
July 4.	The K. orders the governor and sheriffs of London to release from arrest a cargo of wood belonging to Bartholomew de Puteo of Genoa, arrested under letters of reprisal against the subjects of the count of Virtutes [comes Virtutum]. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 726. H. iii. p. iv. 79.
July 7.	The K. informs the inhabitants of Aquitain of the grant of the duchy to the duke of Lancaster. *Nottingham.* O. vii. 727.
July 20.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce of Lenlingham for Scotland. *Windsor.* O. vii. 728. H. iii. p. iv. 80.
July 20.	Safe conduct for Hugh de Bouley, Braket de Brakemond, and Nichol de Ranes, French commissioners, going to Aquitain for the conservation of the truce. *Windsor.* O. vii. 728. H. iii. p. iv. 80.
July 22.	The liberties of the city of London having been seized into the K.'s hands, he appoints Baldwin de Radyngton custos of the city. *Windsor.* O. vii. 730. H. iii. p. iv. 80.
July 23.	Memorandum of the oaths taken by sir Baldwin Radyngton, custos, Gilbert Maghefeld and Thomas Neweton, sheriffs, and William Venour and 18 others as aldermen of London. *Windsor.* O. vii. 731. H. iii. p. iv. 80.
July 24.	The K. orders sir Baldwin de Radyngton, custos of London, to receive the oaths of William Staundon, William Cressewyk, and three others, as aldermen. *Windsor.* O. vii. 733. H. iii. p. iv. 81.
July 24.	Safe conduct for John de Swynton, Henry de Douglas, and three other Scotch ambassadors. *Windsor.* O. vii. 733. H. iii. p. iv. 81.
Aug. 14.	The K. forbids the clergy in Aquitain to receive any apostolic letters prejudicial to the appointment of William Langbrok to the treasurership of Wells, which is impugned by cardinal Reginald de Brancaclia. *Doncaster.* O. vii. 734. H. iii. p. iv. 82.
Aug. 24.	The K. informs Henry earl of Northumberland that he has given licence to John earl of Huntingdon and his retinue to perform feats of arms in Scotland. *Shene.* O. vii. 735. H. iii. p. iv. 82.
Sept. 29.	Pardon for John Hend, late mayor of London, Henry Vanner, and John Shadworth, late sheriffs, and William Venour, John Haddele, and 19 other aldermen, convicted before the council at Nottingham on June 25. *Woodstock.* O. vii. 735. H. iii. p. iv. 82.
Dec. 11.	Safe conduct for Leo K. of Armenia coming to England. *Westm.* O. vii. 736. H. iii. p. iv. 83.
Dec. 24.	Safe conducts for George de Dunbarre, earl of March, and sir John de Swinton. *Westm.* O. vii. 737. H. iii. p. iv. 83.
1393. Jan. 16.	Protection for Henry Hamwode and three others in the retinue of John de Holand, earl of Huntingdon, captain of Brest. *Westm.* O. vii. 737. H. iii. p. iv. 83.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1393. Feb. 22.	The K. appoints John duke of Aquitain and Lancaster his lieutenant in Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 737. H. iii. p. iv. 83.
Feb. 22.	Safe conduct for John duke of Berry and Philip duke of Burgundy, going as ambassadors into Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 738. H. iii. p. iv. 83.
Feb. 22.	Power for John duke of Guienne and Lancaster and Thomas duke of Gloucester to treat for a truce with France. Similar power for the above-named dukes, Walter bp. of Durham, Thomas earl Marshal, captain of Calais, Thomas Percy, seneschal of the household, sir Lewis Clifford, and Dr. Richard Rouhale. *Westm.* O. vii. 738. H. iii. p. iv. 83.
Feb. 28.	Acquittance for the sum of 10,000*l.* received from the citizens of London, paid to obtain a pardon. *Westm.* O. vii. 739. H. iii. p. iv. 84.
March 8.	The K. releases subjects of the count of Virtutes [comes Virtutum], and suspends the letters of reprisal granted to Nicholas Collynge of Chepstow until Michaelmas. *Westm.* O. vii. 740. H. iii. p. iv. 84.
March 16.	Grant of 233*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to Richard of York, son of Isabella, late duchess of York, the K.'s aunt, in accordance with a condition in her will. *Westm.* O. vii. 740. H. iii. p. iv. 84.
March 6.	Safe conduct for the dukes of Berry and Burgundy, Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, John bp. of Arras, and six other French ambassadors, going into Picardy to treat for peace. *Westm.* O. vii. 741. H. iii. p. iv. 84.
May 24.	Elongation of the above safe conduct until Michaelmas. *Canterbury.* O. vii. 741. H. iii. p. iv. 84.
March 23.	Receipt by William duke of Gueldres of 500*l.* from the K. being the portion of his annuity due at Easter. O. vii. 742. H. iii. p. iv. 85.
March 25.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by the abp. of York, chancellor of England, to John de Burton, keeper of the rolls, and John de Ravenser, keeper of the hanaper, at the K.'s orders, and of its return to the abp. on April 26. O. vii. 742. H. iii. p. iv. 85.
March 27.	The grand master of Prussia sends a complaint from the cities of Prussia that their merchants suffer injuries in England contrary to the treaty. *Stunus.* O. vii. 743. H. iii. p. iv. 85.
April 17.	Power for sir Walter Blount, sir William de Par, and Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Lincoln, to treat for peace or truce with the K. of Spain. *Westm.* O. vii. 743. H. iii. p. iv. 85.
April 20.	Licence to Sweno Stalefote, ambassador of the Q. of Norway, to hire three ships of war at Lynn. Robert Bekerton, sergeant at-arms, is ordered to assist him. O. vii. 744. H. iii. p. iv. 85.
April 22.	Licence for Hugh Damery, servant of John duke of Brittany, to export, free of duty, cloth, saddles, and other goods. *Westm.* O. vii. 745. H. iii. p. iv. 86.
April 27.	The K. orders Henry de Percy to be present at the combat at Carlisle between Richard de Redemane and William de Haliburton, a Scot, both with three companions. *Westm.* O. vii. 745. H. iii. p. iv. 86.
May 6.	The K. orders proclamation to be made in several counties forbidding assemblies and riots, and also warning the people against false rumours. *Westm.* O. vii. 746.
June 11.	Commission to Galbard de Durfort, lord of Duras and Blanquefort, John Traly, mayor of Bourdeaux, sir Wm. Elmham, and five others, to redress certain outrages committed by the English in France. *Westm.* O. vii. 747. H. iii. p. iv. 86.
June 13.	Safe conduct for Guy de la Tremoille, lord of Sully, going on a pilgrimage to Canterbury. *Westm.* O. vii. 748. H. iii. p. iv. 87.
April 28.	Prorogation of the truce of Leulingham until Michaelmas 1394. O. vii. 748. H. iii. p. iv. 87.
June 26.	Proclamation of the above-mentioned prorogation throughout England and at Brest, Cherbourg, and Calais. *Westm.* O. vii. 748. H. iii. p. iv. 87.
June 27.	Commission to sir Gerard Heron and John Mitford to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland to the prorogation of the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 749. H. iii. p. iv. 87.
June 28.	Memorandum of the return into the Chancery of the letters of reprisal against the count of Virtutes [comes Virtutum] granted to Nicholas Colyng. *Westm.* O. vii. 749. H. iii. p. iv. 88.
July 7.	J. bp. of Hereford, John de Holand, earl of Huntingdon, sir John Lovell, sir Baldwin Bereford, and four others, are appointed judges of appeal in the suit between Henry bp. of Norwich and William baron of Hilton. *Westm.* O. vii. 750. H. iii. p. iv. 88.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1393. July 15.	The K. informs his officers in Ireland that Francis Capanago, papal collector in Ireland, has taken the oath to do nothing prejudicial to the K., and orders them to allow him to exercise his office. *Westm.* O. vii. 751. H. iii. p. iv. 88.
Aug. 5.	Safe conduct for the dukes of Berry and Burgundy, Nicholas bp. of Bayeux, and other French ambassadors coming into Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 752. H. iii. p. iv. 89.
Sept. 12.	Power for the dukes of Lancaster and Gloucester to treat with the French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. vii. 753. H. iii. p. iv. 89.
Aug. 22.	Power for John bp. of S. David's, Thomas bp. of Carlisle, Henry earl of Northumberland, Ralph lord de Nevill, and four others, to treat for peace with Scotland. *Salisbury.* O. vii. 754. H. iii. p. iv. 89.
Oct. 11.	Powers for Thomas de Nevill, lord Furnevalle, and Thomas de Stanley, clerk, to retain for the K.'s service the earls of March and Douglas. *Westm.* O. vii. 754. H. iii. p. iv. 89.
Oct. 15.	Safe conduct for Martin de Lacarra, marshal of Navarre, coming to England. *Westm.* O. vii. 755. H. iii. p. iv. 90.
Oct. 16.	Grant of the manor and park of Byfleet, in co. Surrey, to William duke of Gueldres. *Westm.* O. vii. 755. H. iii. p. iv. 90.
Oct. 20.	The K. orders his officers in Ireland to levy the "Aurum Reginæ" for the Q. *Westm.* O. vii. 755. H. iii. p. iv. 90.
Oct. 22.	Grant of a coat of arms to sir Oto de Maundell, son and heir of Peter de Maundell, to whom a grant was made by Edw. III., which has been lost. *Westm.* O. vii. 756. H. iii. p. iv. 90.
Oct. 24.	The K. promises to surrender Cherbourg in three weeks to Charles de Beaumont, Martin de la Karre, and Peter de Garro, ambassadors of Charles K. of Navarre. *Westm.* O. vii. 757. H. iii. p. iv. 90.
Oct. 25.	Letters of reprisal for William Talbot and Hugh Talbot, William Briggeford and John Luton, against the subjects of the K. of Aragon, in recompense for the debts of Alfonso count of Denia. *Westm.* O. vii. 757. H. iii. p. iv. 91.
Oct. 25.	Similar letter for John Ellesworth. *Westm.* O. vii. 758. H. iii. p. iv. 91.
Oct. 26.	Power for sir Gerard Heron and John Mitford, to receive the oath of the Scotch K. to the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 758. H. iii. p. iv. 91.
Oct. 27.	Commission to sir Robert Whiteney and John Melton, clerk, to receive the castle and town of Cherbourg, with the victuals and artillery from sir John Golafre, governor, and to deliver the town and castle to the commissioners of Navarre. *Westm.* O. vii. 759. H. iii. p. iv. 91.
Oct. 29.	Protection for sir Robert Whiteney going abroad on the K.'s affairs. *Westm.* O. vii. 760. H. iii. p. iv. 92.
Oct. 30.	Letters of reprisal for Geoffrey Creek, physician, in recompense for the debt of the count of Denia. *Westm.* O. vii. 760. H. iii. p. iv. 92.
Nov. 6.	Similar letter for Gilbert Manghfeld. *Westm.* O. vii. 760. H. iii. p. iv. 92.
Nov. 20.	Similar letter for William Frenyngham. *Westm.* O. vii. 761. H. iii. p. iv. 92.
Nov. 18.	Grant of an annuity of 126*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Oto to de Graunson, who has done homage to the K. *Westm.* O. vii. 761. H. iii. p. iv. 92.
Dec. 5.	Pope Boniface's bull appointing Peter archdeacon of Sarne to the bishopric of Dax. *Rome.* O. vii. 761. H. iii. p. iv. 92.
Dec. 20.	The K. desires the abps. of Canterbury and York to summon convocations for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* O. vii. 762. H. iii. p. iv. 92.
1394. Jan. 12.	Grant to Thomas earl marshal and Nottingham to bear a leopard in place of a label, and a crown argent instead of the crest of a leopard of gold with a white label. *Westm.* O. vii. 763. H. iii. p. iv. 93.
Jan. 16.	Henry [III.] K. of Castile renews his alliance with France. *Majorica.* O. vii. 763. H. iii. p. iv. 93.
Jan. 18.	Protection for John Holand, earl of Huntingdon, going on an embassy to the K. of Hungary. *Westm.* O. vii. 764. H. iii. p. iv. 93.
Jan. 20.	Letters of attorney for John Holand, earl of Huntingdon, in the names of Thomas abp. of York and Thomas duke of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. vii. 764. H. iii. p. iv. 93.
Jan. 21.	Receipt for 25,000 francs from the commissioners of Navarre, in fulfilment of the treaty made with the late K. *Westm.* O. vii. 764. H. iii. p. iv. 93.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1394. Feb. 9.	Commission to John bp. of S. David's, Richard bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, Henry earl of Northumberland, Ralph lord Nevill, and five others, to act as conservators of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 765. H. iii. p. iv. 94.
March 10.	Commission to John duke of Aquitain and Lancaster as the K.'s lieutenant in Picardy. *Westm.* O. vii. 765. H. iii. p. iv. 94.
March 25.	Safe conduct for the duke of Berry and Burgundy going into Picardy to treat for peace. *Chittern Langley.* O. vii. 766. H. iii. p. iv. 94.
April 8.	Safe conduct for Florimund lord of la Sparre, the viscount of Dolt, and the lord of Castelhon, coming into England. *Westm.* O. vii. 767. H. iii. p. iv. 94.
April 14.	Safe conduct for Francis Mire, late chamberlain of the K. of Armenia. *Westm.* O. vii. 767. H. iii. p. iv. 94.
April 25.	Protection for the abbess and nuns of Gnisnes. *Westm.* O. vii. 768. H. iii. p. iv. 95.
May 8.	Licence to Oto Chambernoun and William and Richard Gilbert, to convey 100 pilgrims from Dartmouth to S. James, in a ship called "La Charite de Paynton." *Westm.* O. vii. 768. H. iii. p. iv. 95.
June 5.	Confirmation by the K. of the truce between England and France and their allies till Michaelmas 1392, dated Lenlingham, 27 May 1394. *Eltham.* O. vii. 769. H. iii. p. iv. 95.
June 10.	Form of summons to the nobility to accompany the corpse of the Q. from Shene to Westm. *Westm.* O. vii. 776. H. iii. p. iv. 98.
June 14.	Similar form of summons to the bps. *Westm.* O. vii. 776. H. iii. p. iv. 98.
June 20.	Safe conduct for the K. of Navarre to pass through the K.'s dominions on his way to France. *Westm.* O. vii. 776. H. iii. p. iv. 98.
June 22.	The K. orders the lieutenant or seneschal of Guyenne, and the mayor and constable of Bourdeaux, to hear complaints as to letters of marque and reprisal, and to preserve the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 777. H. iii. p. iv. 98.
June 23.	Safe conduct for the viscount of Meleun coming on an embassy to England. *Westm.* O. vii. 779. H. iii. p. iv. 99.
June 28.	The K. orders the publication of the truce above mentioned throughout England. *Westm.* O. vii. 779. H. iii. p. iv. 99.
June 28.	Similar orders to the captains of Calais, Brest in Aquitain, and on the Scotch marshes. *Westm.* O. vii. 780. H. iii. p. iv. 99.
July 1.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs that the K.'s valets and archers are to assemble on Aug. 3 to accompany him to Ireland. *Westm.* O. vii. 782. H. iii. p. iv. 100.
July 5.	Commission to A. bp. of Meath, Baldwin de Raddyngton, comptroller of the household, and John Stanley, to receive the fealty of Irish rebels, and to survey castles and fortresses. *Westm.* O. vii. 782. H. iii. p. iv. 100.
July 25.	Safe conduct for John lord of Blaisy and John de Montreuil, provost of Lille, secretary of the French K., going to Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 783. H. iii. p. iv. 101.
Aug. 2.	The K. orders John de Beauchamp, constable of Dover Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports, to summon the barons to provide ships for his passage to Ireland. *Westm.* O. vii. 784. H. iii. p. iv. 101.
Aug. 3.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to keep Richard earl of Arundel in custody. *Westm.* O. vii. 784. H. iii. p. iv. 101.
Aug. 7.	The K. orders the customers of London to allow bows and other stores for Brest castle to pass free of duty. *Westm.* O. vii. 784. H. iii. p. iv. 101.
Aug. 10.	Warrant for the liberation of the earl of Arundel from the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. vii. 785. H. iii. p. iv. 101.
Aug. 17.	Power for sir Richard Abberbury and sir Nicholas Rynenys to treat with the duke of Bavaria. *Whitney.* O. vii. 785. H. iii. p. iv. 101.
Aug. 20.	Commission to Richard Stury, Gerard Heron, Thomas Stanley, and John de Mitford, to receive the oath of the K. of Scots to the truce. *Gloucester.* O. vii. 785. H. iii. p. iv. 101.
Aug. 27.	Power for Walter bp. of Durham, Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, John de Radyngton, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, William lord Roos of Hamelak, and eight others, to treat with Scotland. *Hereford.* O. vii. 786. H. iii. p. iv. 102.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1394. Aug. 27.	Power for the bp. of Durham and the earl of Northumberland to grant safe conducts to Scotch ambassadors. *Hereford.* O. vii. 787. H. iii. p. iv. 102.
Aug. 27.	Power for the bp. of Durham and four others to treat for a marriage between the royal families of England and Scotland. *Hereford.* O. vii. 787. H. iii. p. iv. 102.
Aug. 29.	The K. orders the bailiffs of the liberty of the church of S. Hilda of Whitby to prevent foreigners going there to cure herrings. *Hereford.* O. vii. 788. H. iii. p. iv. 102.
Aug. 30.	Safe conduct for the bps. of S. Andrew's and Glasgow, the earls of Carrick, Douglas, and March, James de Douglas of Dalkeith, and nine other Scotch ambassadors, coming to Kellowe. *Hereford.* O. vii. 788. H. iii. p. iv. 103.
Sept. 13.	Commission to John Drax, sergeant-at-arms, to provide ships and horses for the K.'s passage. *Kidwelly.* O. vii. 789. H. iii. p. iv. 103.
Sept. 29.	Edmund duke of York is appointed regent during the K.'s absence in Ireland. *Haverford.* O. vii. 789. H. iii. p. iv. 103.
[Sept. 29.]	The powers granted to the duke of York as guardian of England. O. vii. 790. H. iii. p. iv. 103.
Oct. 1.	Commission to sir John Joce, Laurence Drewe, John de Mosdale, sergeant-at-arms, and Maurice Guyn, to superintend the preparation of the ships at Milford. *Teste custode. Haverford.* O. vii. 791. H. iii. p. iv. 104.
Nov. 2.	Commission to the steward and marshal of the K.'s household to exercise their office in the household of the duke of York. *Westm.** O. vii. 791. H. iii. p. iv. 104.
Nov. 26.	The abps. of York and Canterbury are desired to summon convocations for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* O. vii. 792. H. iii. p. iv. 104.
1395. Feb. 8.	The sheriff of Devon and the mayor and bailiffs of Exeter are ordered to prevent all persons interfering with the election of the bp. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. vii. 792. H. iii. p. iv. 94.
Feb. 12.	Commission to sir Thomas Grey, sir Gerard Heron, Thomas Walkyngton, and three others to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland to the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 793. H. iii. p. iv. 104.
March 18.	Indenture between the K. and Richard Washbourn and John Swalwe, masons, for the repair of Westminster Hall. *Westm.* O. vii. 794. H. iii. p. iv. 105.
March 20.	Safe conduct for William de la Fons, secretary, and Hanart de Campbernard, usher of the K. of France, coming to London. *Westm.* O. vii. 794. H. iii. p. iv. 105.
March 29.	Pope Boniface [IX.] licences Walter Braytofte, canon of the Augustin priory of the Holy Trinity near Aldgate, to choose a confessor. *Rome.* O. vii. 795. H. iii. p. iv. 105.
[March 29.]	Pope Boniface's permission to Walter Braytofte to have a portable altar [altare portatile]. O. vii. 795. H. iii. p. iv. 105.
April 1.	Indenture between the K. and Henry Yevele and Stephen Lote, masons, for the making of a marble tomb for the late Q. Anne at Westminster. O. vii. 795. H. iii. p. iv. 105.
April 4.	Obligation of Roger Wyvell, prior of Wenlok, to hold an anniversary for the late Q. *Wenlok.* O. vii. 796. H. iii. p. iv. 106.
April 9.	Licence to John Trevaur to accept the see of S. Asaph's, to which he has been appointed by the pope. *Westm.* O. vii. 797. H. iii. p. iv. 106.
April 24.	Indenture between the K. and Nicholas Broker and Godfrey Prest, coppersmiths, for the making of images for the Q.'s tomb. O. vii. 797. H. iii. p. iv. 106.
May 1.	Licence to John Chandleer to hold the treasurership of Salisbury and the prebend of Calne, resigned by the cardinal of Rieti. *Westm.* O. vii. 798. H. iii. p. iv. 106.
[May 1.]	Licence to Thomas Montagu to hold the deanery of Salisbury, resigned by the cardinal of Florence. O. vii. 799. H. iii. p. iv. 107.
May 6.	Power for sir Gerard Heron, sir Robert Ogle, and John Mitford to receive the oaths of the earls of Fife and Douglas and the lord of Breghin to certain articles in the truce. *Westm.* O. vii. 800. H. iii. p. iv. 107.
May 28.	Power for the provincial and the priors of the Carmelite friars to compel the obedience of friars who claim exemption as papal chaplains. *Westm.* O. vii. 800. H. iii. p. iv. 107.
June 3.	Pope Boniface [IX.] appoints Andrew Baret, auditor of the apostolic palace, to the see of Llandaff, vacant by the promotion of Tidemann to the see of Worcester. *Rome.* O. vii. 801. H. iii. p. iv. 107.

* Documents dated in England during the King's absence are attested by the duke of York.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1395. July 8.	Power for Robert abp. of Dublin, John bp. of S. David's, Edward earl of Rutland, Thomas earl marshal and Nottingham, John lord Beaumont, and William le Scrop, to treat for a marriage between the K. and Isabel, daughter of Charles K. of France. *Leeds.* Similar commissions dated Windsor, 7 Oct., and Chiltern Langley, 30 Dec. O. vii. 802. H. iii. p. iv., 108.
July 8.	Instructions for the abp. of Dublin and his colleagues to treat for the marriage of the K. with Isabel, and of the earl of Rutland with her sister. *Leeds.* O. vii. 804. H. iii. p. iv. 108.
July 14.	Commissions to sir Richard Abberbury and Nicholas Rebnytz to treat with Ralph duke of Bavaria for serving the K. in his wars. *Westm.* O. vii. 805. H. iii. p. iv. 109.
July 18.	The K. orders the chancellor of Oxford university to expel Robert Lychlade and other Lollards. *Leeds.* O. vii. 805. H. iii. p. iv. 109.
July 18.	The K. orders the chancellor of the university of Oxford to summon the doctors of theology to examine Wyclif's trialogus and report to him on the heresies they may find therein. *Leeds.* O. vii. 806. H. iii. p. iv. 109.
July 23.	Licence to John Radyngton, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to go to Rhodes. *Eltham.* O. vii. 807. H. iii. p. iv. 109.
July 29.	Legitimation of William and Peter de Treulove, natural sons of John de Treulove, burgess of Bourdeaux. *Leeds.* O. vii. 807. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
Aug. 15.	Safe conduct for Robert Logan and John Remorgeny, pledges for Thomas de Beverley, Scot, appellant, against Walter de Stretheryn, defendant, coming to England for the decision of their case by combat. *Eltham.* O. vii. 807. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
Aug. 19.	Another safe conduct for the same. *Eltham.* O. vii. 808. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
Aug. 25.	Safe conduct for the patriarch of Alexandria, coming to England. *Windsor.* O. vii. 808. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
Sept. 2.	Receipt by John de Los, lord of Heynsbergh and Lewenbergh, for 300 nobles, in payment of his pension from the K. O. vii. 809. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
Oct. 7.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by Thomas abp. of York, chancellor, at "Converse Inne," in the suburbs of London, to John de Searle, keeper of the rolls, at the K.'s order. *Windsor.* O. vii. 809. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
Nov. 30.	Safe conduct for Thomas archdeacon of S. Andrew's, brother of the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 809. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
Dec. 9.	The K. empowers the minister and superiors of the friars minors to compel the observance of the rule by those who pretend to be papal chaplains. *Westm.* O. vii. 810. H. iii. p. iv. 110.
1396. Jan. 1.	Instructions for Edward earl of Rutland, Thomas earl of Nottingham, and William le Scrop, chamberlain, in answer to articles proposed by the French K. concerning the marriage of his daughter with the K. of England, and for a truce. *Chiltern Langley* O. vii. 811. H. iii. p. iv. 111.
Jan. 26.	Instructions for the same persons, to the same effect. *Coventry.* O. vii. 812. H. iii. p. iv. 112.
Feb. 27.	Pope Boniface [IX.] desires credence for Nicholas, abbot of S. Silvester de Novancula, papal referendary and nuncio. *Rome.* O. vii. 813. H. iii. p. iv. 112.
March 11.	Ratification by Charles VI., K. of France, of the treaty for the marriage of his daughter Isabel with the K. of England, dated Paris, 9 March 1395. *Paris.* O. vii. 813. H. iii. p. iv. 112.
March 11.	Ratification by Charles VI. of a truce with England, with comprehension of allies, to endure until Michaelmas 1426, dated 9 March 1395, giving the names of the conservators for France. *Paris.* O. vii. 820. H. iii. p. iv. 113.
March 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert bp. of Carlisle, translated from Lismore. *York,* O. vii. 830. H. iii. p. iv. 118.
March 31.	Restitution of the temporalities to Roger Ellesmere, bp. of Cork. *York.* O. vii. 830. H. iii. p. iv. 119.
April 3.	Safe conduct for the Viscount of Melean and William de la Fons, secretary of the French K., coming as ambassadors to the K. of England. *York.* O. vii. 831. H. iii. p. iv. 119.
April 3.	Safe conduct for John Leget, valet of the chamber of the duke of Berry, going to Scotland to buy greyhouds. *York.* O. vii. 831. H. iii. p. iv. 119.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1396. April 28.	The K. writes to Charles VI. in favour of the duke of Brittany, who has been sentenced by the French parliament to make restitution to Joan lady de Rays. *Westm.* O. vii. 831. H. iii. p. iv. 119.
April 28.	Safe conduct for the count de Santerre [Sancerre], William le Buteiller, chamberlain, and Nicholas de Rance, going to Aquitain to treat for the reformation of injuries. *Westm.* O. vii. 832. H. iii. p. iv. 119.
May 16.	The K. orders the sheriffs of London to issue a proclamation forbidding all persons provoking Frenchmen to combat. *Westm.* O. vii. 832. H. iii. p. iv. 119.
May 3.	Warrant to the customers at St. Botolph's to pay 37*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* annually to John duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. vii. 833. H. iii. p. iv. 120.
June 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Bruchilla, bp. of Landaff. *Westm.* O. vii. 833. H. iii. p. iv. 120.
June 15.	Instructions to William le Scrop, chamberlain going to France, concerning the king's marriage. *Havering.* O. vii. 834. H. iii. p. iv. 120.
June 18.	The K. orders John de Beaumont, constable of Dover Castle, and warden of the Cinque Ports, to warn the barons to provide ships for the K.'s passage to France. *Westm.* O. vii. 834. H. iii. p. iv. 120.
June 18.	The K. exempts from the payment of customs the wine sent by the duke of Brittany to his sister, Joan lady de Baset. *Westm.* O. vii. 835. H. iii. p. iv. 120.
July 11.	Licence for Augustin de Torino, squire of the duke of Milan, to leave England with his retinue and property. *Woodstock.* O. vii. 835. H. iii. p. iv. 120.
July 12.	Safe conduct for Walerian de Lucembourg, count of Liney and St. Paul, coming to England. *Woodstock.* O. vii. 835. H. iii. p. iv. 121.
July 27.	Papal dispensation for the marriage of the K. of England with Isabel of France. *Rome.* O. vii. 836. H. iii. p. iv. 121.
July 27.	Pope Boniface [IX.] informs the abps. of Canterbury, York, and Dublin of the above dispensation, and desires them to receive from Isabel an oath of obedience to the Roman church. *Rome.* O. vii. 836. H. iii. p. iv. 121.
Aug 17.	Renewal by Henry III., K. of Castile, of his alliance with France. *Segovia.* O. vii. 837. H. iii. p. iv. 121.
Aug 30.	Commissions to John Mitchell and John Parant, sergeants-at-arms, to arrest ships for the K.'s passage to Calais on Sept. 20. *Westm.* O. vii. 839. H. iii. p. iv. 122.
Sept 23.	Proclamation to be made by the mayor and sheriffs of London, the sheriff of Kent, and the mayor and bailiffs of Faversham, Sandwich, and nine other ports, that victuals may be sent to Calais free of customs. *Rochester.* O. vii. 840. H. iii. p. iv. 122.
Sept. 27.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by Thomas abp. of York, chancellor of England, to John de Scarle, keeper of the Rolls, and its delivery by him to Edmund bp. of Exeter on Nov. 23. O. vii. 840. H. iii. p. iv. 122.
Sept. 27.	Edmund duke of York is appointed regent of England during the K.'s journey to Calais. *Dover.* O. vii. 841. H. iii. p. iv. 123.
[Sept. 27.]	Powers granted to Edmund duke of York as regent. O. vii. 841. H. iii. p. iv. 123
Sept. 27.	Warrant to the steward and marshal of the K.'s household to exercise their offices in the household of the duke of York. *Dover.* O. vii. 842. H. iii. p. iv. 123.
Oct. 5.	Bull for the translation of Robert bp. of Chichester to the see of York, vacant by the translation of abp. Thomas to the see of Canterbury. *Rome.* O. vii. 842. H. iii. p. iv. 123.
Oct. 5.	Papal bull for the translation of Robert bp. of Carlisle to the see of Chichester. *Rome.* O. vii. 844. H. iii. p. iv. 124.
Oct. 3.	Letters of attorney for Thomas earl marshal and earl of Nottingham, in the names of sir William Bagot and Thomas Haxey, clerk. *Calais.* O. vii. 844. H. iii. p. iv. 124.
Nov. 3.	Notification by Thomas abp. of York, of the dispensation for the marriage of the K. of England and Isabel of France. *Calais.* O. vii. 845. H. iii. p. iv. 125.
Nov. 4.	Acquittance by the K. of England for 300,000 fr. received from the French K. after the solemnization of the marriage. *Calais.* O. vii. 846. H. iii. p. iv. 125.
Nov. 5.	The K. desires all princes and nations to allow safe conduct to John de Chasteumorant, chamberlain of the K. of France, and Peter Dertluot, secretary of the duke of Burgundy, going to foreign countries. *Calais.* O. vii. 847. H. iii. p. iv. 125.
Dec. 4.	The K. orders the sheriffs of London to issue a proclamation that all whose tenures oblige them to perform any service at the coronation of the queen are to be present at Westminster on the Sunday after the Epiphany. *Westm.* O. vii. 848. H. iii. p. iv. 125.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1397. Jan. 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, late abp. of York. *Westm.* O. vii. 848. H. iii. p. iv. 125.
Jan. 12.	Safe conduct for the envoys of John duke of Aquitain and Lancaster going to request the payment of money due from the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. vii. 848. H. iii. p. iv. 126.
Jan. 14.	Grant of the temporalities of the see of York from 13 Jan. to Robert bp. of Chichester, abp. postulate. *Westm.* O. vii. 849. H. iii. iv. 126.
Feb. 9.	Legitimation of sir John, Henry, Thomas, and Joan Beauford, children of John duke of Lancaster, the royal dignity being excepted. *Westm.* O. vii. 849. H. iii. p. iv. 126.
Feb. 27.	Instructions to Edward earl of Rutland, the K.'s brother, Thomas earl marshal, and William le Scrop, the K.'s chamberlain, concerning the negotiations at Calais, and to propose a marriage between the earl of Derby and the daughter of the K. of Navarre, and for other matters. *Windsor.* O. vii. 850. H. iii. p. iv. 126.
March 5.	Commission to sir William le Scrop, chamberlain, to receive 120,000fr. from John duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. vii. 851. H. iii. p. iv. 126.
March 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert abp. of York, translated from Chichester. *Westm.* O. vii. 851. H. iii. p. iv. 127.
March 28.	The K. orders John Drax, sergeant-at-arms, to receive the castle, town, and bastide of Brest from the earl of Huntingdon, and to deliver it to the duke of Brittany. Letter ordering the earl to deliver it to John Drax. *Westm.* O. vii. 852. H. iii. p. iv. 127.
April 14.	Licence to sir Philip de Courtenay to convey 80 pilgrims to St. James of Galicia in the ship called La James of Eymouth. *Westm.* O. vii. 854. H. iii. p. iv. 128.
May 29.	Homage done by Rupert the elder, duke of Bavaria, before sir Nicholas Rybenuzo, and John Parant, sergeant-at-arms, the K.'s ambassadors. *Oppenhoun.* O. vii. 854. H. iii. p. iv. 128.
June 8.	The K. appoints Richard Whityngton, mayor and escheator of London, *vice* Adam Bamme, deceased. *Westm.* O. vii. 856. H. iii p. iv. 129.
June 12.	Restitution of the rights, liberties, and privileges of the city of London, at the request of Q. Isabella. *Westm.* O. vii. 857. H. iii. p. iv. 129.
June 16.	Obligation of Thomas bp. of Carlisle, Edward earl of Rutland, and Thomas earl of Nottingham, for a pension of 1,000 marks granted by the K. to Rupert the younger, count palatine of the Rhine. *Bacherach.* O. vii. 858. H. iii. p. iv. 129.
Aug. 23.	Homage done by Rupert count palatine of the Rhine. *Heidelberg.* O. vii. 859. H. iii. p. iv. 130.
July 7.	Hugh de Hernorst, papal prothonotary, provost of Saintes, archdeacon of Cologne, does homage to the K. of England, who grants him an annuity of 100*l.* *Eltham.* O. viii. 1. H. iii. p. iv. 130.
July 17.	Homage done to the K. of England by Frederick abp. of Cologne, duke of Westphalia. *Gadesbergh.* O. viii. 2. H. iii. p. iv. 130.
July 7.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to Frederick abp. of Cologne. *Westm.* O. viii. 3. H. iii. p. iv. 131.
[July 7.]	Grant of an annuity of 50 marks to Wynand de Holizheim, who has done homage to the K. of England. O. viii. 4. H. iii. p. iv. 131.
[July 7.]	Similar grant to Frederic count of Moers, lord of Bare. O. viii. 5. H. iii. p. iv. 131.
July 9.	The K. orders the bailiffs and tenants of Sevenhampton, with the hundred of Heworth, to pay to the duke of Brittany the rents and services due from 14 Sept., 2 Ric. II., to the day when Brest was surrendered to him. *Westm.* O. viii. 5. H. iii. p. iv. 131.
July 11.	The K. requests all princes and people to allow safe conduct to Hugh de Hernorst and Wynand de Holizheim, who are returning to their own country. Similar safe conduct, dated Westm. 14 Sept. *Westm.* O. viii. 5. H. iii. p. iv. 132.
July 15.	The K. orders the several sheriffs throughout England to proclaim that the arrest of the duke of Gloucester, and the earls of Arundel and Warwick, was on account of their extortions and oppressions, and not on account of certain assemblies held by them, for which no one will be molested. *Windsor.* O. viii. 6. H. iii. p. iv. 132.
July 28.	The K. orders the keepers of the peace in Sussex, Surrey, Kent, and Essex to arrest all persons who speak against the arrest of the said lords, and endeavour to rouse the people against the K. *Westm.* O. viii. 7. H. iii. p. iv. 132.
July 19.	Henry Bowet is appointed chief judge in Aquitain. Intimation thereof to the seneschal. *Westm.* O. viii. 7. H. iii. p. iv. 132.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1397. July 20.	Safe conduct for John duke of Brittany coming to England. *Westm.* O. viii. 8. H. iii. p. iv. 132.
July 27.	The K. orders the provincial chapter of Friars Preachers, about to meet at Newcastle-on-Tyne, to publish the order of parliament concerning the four orders of mendicants. *Westm.* O. viii. 8. H. iii. p. iv. 133.
Aug. 10.	Obligations to sir Hugh la Zouche, the abbot of Hyde, the commonalty of Cambridge, and 189 others, for various sums lent to the K. *Westm.* O. viii. 9. H. iii. p. iv. 133.
Aug. 14.	The K. desires the abps. of Canterbury and York to summon convocations for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* O. viii. 12. H. iii. p. iv. 134.
Aug. 17.	The K. orders William Rikhill to go to Calais to have a conference with the duke of Gloucester. *Woodstock.* O. viii. 13. H. iii. p. iv. 134.
Aug. 20.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to summon all persons bearing the K.'s livery of a Hart, and the valets of the crown, to meet him at Kingston-on-Thames on Sept. 15, to go with him to Westminster. *Woodstock.* O. viii. 13. H. iii. p. iv. 135.
Aug. 21.	Protection for Peter Holt, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in Ireland, going abroad on the K.'s service. *Woodstock.* O. viii. 14. H. iii. p. iv. 135.
Aug. 28.	Licences to the dukes of Lancaster and York, and the earl of Derby, to bring men-at-arms to Westminster at the ensuing parliament for the K.'s protection. *Westm.* O. viii. 14. H. iii. p. iv. 135.
Sept. 6.	Safe conduct for Reymund viscount of Perilleux and Rodes to go to Ireland to visit the purgatory of S. Patrick. *Westm.* O. viii. 14. H. iii. p. iv. 135.
Sept. 21.	The K. orders Thomas earl marshal, captain of Calais, to bring Thomas duke of Gloucester, imprisoned at Calais, to answer the charges of the earls of Rutland, Kent, Huntingdon, Nottingham, Somerset, and Salisbury, Thomas lord Despenser, and William le Scrop. *Westm.* O. viii. 15. H. iii. p. iv. 135.
Sept. 24.	The K. orders Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, lieutenant of Ireland, to proclaim that sir Thomas Mortymer must appear within 3 months to answer to the charges against him in parliament. Similar proclamation to be made by the sheriff of Kent. *Westm.* O. viii. 16. H. iii. p. iv. 135.
Oct. 1.	Commission of Robert K. of Scotland to sir William Seneschal of Jedworth, sir John de Romorgny, Adam Forestar, and Patrick de Lumley to appoint a day for meeting on the marches for redress of injuries, and for negotiating a truce. *Dunfermline.* O. viii. 17. H. iii. p. iv. 136.
Oct. 2.	Indenture between the above-named Scotch commissioners and John Schepey, dean of Lincoln, and sir William Elmham, for the holding of a meeting between the earl of Carrick and the duke of Lancaster at Redenburne, Carham, or Handenstank on March 11. *Dunfermline.* O. viii. 17. H. iii. p. iv. 136.
Oct. 6.	The K. desires the abps. of York and Canterbury to denounce ecclesiastical censures against those who transgress the statutes of the present parliament; and to pray for the soul of Thomas duke of Gloucester, who before his death confessed his treasons. *Westm.* O. viii. 19. H. iii. p. iv. 137.
Oct. 7.	Licence to Walter bp. of Durham to absent himself from parliament after the next parliament to be held at Shrewsbury. *Windsor.* O. viii. 19. H. iii. p. iv. 137.
Oct. 14.	The K. orders Thomas duke of Norfolk, captain of Calais, to deliver the body of the duke of Gloucester, who died in prison at Calais Castle, to Richard Maudeleyn, to be given by him to Eleanor the Duke's widow, for burial in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. viii. 20. H. iii. p. iv. 137.
Oct. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Depyng, bp. of Waterford and Lismore, vacant by the death of Thomas Sparkefort. *Westm.* O. viii. 20. H. iii. p. iv. 137.
Oct. 15.	Summons to Roger de Mortimer, earl of Merch, to attend the parliament at Shrewsbury on Jan. 28. *Westm.* O. viii. 21. H. iii. p. iv. 137.
Oct. 18.	The K. orders Richard Maudeleyn to deliver the body of Thomas late duke of Gloucester to his widow Eleanor, to be buried in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. viii. 21. H. iii. p. iv. 138.
Oct. 28.	Homage done by Nicholas Burgman of Stongonere to the K. of England, who grants him an annuity of 50 marks. *London.* O. viii. 21. H. iii. p. iv. 138.
Oct. 28.	Homage done by sir Thapin Knebil, to whom the K. grants an annuity of 50 pounds of English money. O. viii. 22. H. iii. p. iv. 138.
Oct. 28.	Homage done by John de Hutzhoren, knt., to whom the K. grants an annuity of 100 marks. *London.* O. viii. 23. H. iii. p. iv. 138.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1397. Oct. 28.	Homage done by sir John Kamerer, of Dalburg, to whom the K. grants an annuity of 50*l.* *London.* O. viii. 23. H. iii. p. iv. 138.
Oct. 28.	Homage done by Frederic de Mitra, to whom the K. grants an annuity of 20 marks. *London.* O. viii. 24. H. iii. p. iv. 139.
Oct. 31.	The K. orders Eleanor, widow of Thomas duke of Gloucester, to take the body of her husband to the priory of Bermondsey, notwithstanding his order to take it to Westminster. *Westm.* O. viii. 24. H. iii. p. iv. 139.
Nov. 7.	Receipt by the K. for 100,000 francs, part of the Q.'s dowry. *Westm.* O. viii. 125. H. iii. p. iv. 139.
Nov. 16.	Safe conduct for sir William de Douglas, of Drunlanrig. *Westm.* Also for James Douglas, lord of Dalkeith. *Woodstock.* 17 Nov. O. viii. 25. H. iii. p. iv. 139.
Nov. 20.	Safe conduct for John de Ramorgny and Adam Forester, Scotch ambassadors. *Woodstock.* O. viii. 26. H. iii. p. iv. 139.
Nov. 29.	Full pardon for sir Richard le Scrop, an adherent of the duke of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. viii. 26. H. iii. p. iv. 139.
Dec. 4.	Licence to Garnad, ambassador of the K. of Portugal, to export 500 spears. *Westm.* O. viii. 29. H. iii. p. iv. 141.
Dec. 28.	The K. orders Clement Spice, escheator in Essex and Hertford, and Richard Whittington, mayor of London, to deliver to Elianor, widow of Thomas duke of Gloucester, certain goods of the late duke's, to the value of 180*l.* 18*s.* *Westm.* O. viii. 29. H. iii. p. iv. 141.
Dec. 28.	Licence to Walter Grendon, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to go to Rhodes. *Coventry.* O. viii. 30. H. iii. p. iv. 141.
1398. Jan. 2.	General request for a safe conduct for the above-mentioned prior of S. John of Jerusalem. *Westm.* O. viii. 31. H. iii. p. iv. 141.
Jan. 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Roger Walden, abp. of Canterbury, Thomas, the late abp., being translated to the see of S. Andrew's. *Heywood.* O. viii. 31. H. iii. p. iv. 141.
Jan. 25.	Pardon for Henry duke of Hereford. *Lilleshall.* O. viii. 32. H. iii. p. iv. 141.
Feb. 4.	The several sheriffs are ordered to summon Thomas duke of Norfolk to appear before the K. to answer the accusations of Henry duke of Hereford. *Shrewsbury.* O. viii. 32. H. iii. p. iv. 142.
Feb. 5.	John duke of Aquitain and Lancaster, John bp. of S. Asaph's, Thomas de Percy, earl of Worcester, and 3 others, are appointed commissioners for redressing violations of the truce with Scotland. Another commission, in which Edward duke of Albemarle is substituted for the duke of Lancaster. *Shrewsbury.* O. viii. 32. H. iii. p. iv. 142.
Feb. 6.	Licence to William Bulcote, parson of Berughby, to accept a canonry in the see of Lincoln and the prebend of Caistor, vacant by the promotion of Roger Walden to the archbishopric of Canterbury. Similar licences for John Fermer, Henry Hamerton, and Thomas Wysbeche. *Shrewsbury.* O. viii 33. H. iii. p. iv. 142.
Feb. 6.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs that the letters of pardon granted to Richard earl of Arundel must be returned into chancery, as they have been revoked by parliament. *Shrewsbury.* O. viii. 34. H. iii. p. iv. 143.
Feb. 26.	The K. orders the constable of Windsor to receive and keep securely Henry duke of Hereford and Thomas duke of Norfolk. *Oxford.* O. viii. 35. H. iii. p. iv. 143.
March 16.	Indenture of the truce between England and Scotland until Michaelmas. *Hawdenestanke.* O. viii. 35. H. iii. p. iv. 143.
April 23.	The K. orders the mayor and sheriffs of London to keep the duke of Norfolk securely within the K.'s wardrobe in the city. *Windsor.* O. viii. 36. H. iii. p. iv. 143.
April 25.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to Rupert the younger, duke of Bavaria, Rupert the elder being dead. *Westm.* O. viii. 37. H. iii. p. iv. 143.
May 1.	Acquittance for certain sums due from the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 38. H. iii. p. iv. 144.
May 4.	Protection for Geoffrey Chaucer, the K.'s esquire, going to various parts of the kingdom on the K.'s business, as he fears molestation from his enemies. *Westm.* O. viii. 39. H. iii. p. iv. 144.
May 29.	Safe conduct for sir John de Ramorgny and Adam Forestere, Scotch ambassadors, to pass through England. *Westm.* O. viii. 39. H. iii. p. iv. 144.
June 6.	Licence to Edmund Arnald, of Dartmouth, to engage 20 men-at-arms and 400 archers for the service of the K. of Portugal. *Westm.* O. viii. 40. H. iii. p. iv. 145.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1398. June 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard abp. of York, late bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. *Lichfield.* O. viii. 40. H. iii. p. iv. 145.
June 25.	The K. orders the sheriff of Stafford to proclaim pardon for the acts of the adherents of the duke of Gloucester and the earl of Arundel at Haringey. *Lichfield.* O. viii. 40. H. iii. p. iv. 145.
July 5.	Repetition of the licence to Edmund Arnald to engage men-at-arms for the service of the K. of Portugal. *Leicester.* O. viii. 41. H. iii. p. iv. 145.
July 19.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Beauford, bp. of Lincoln, late dean of Wells. *Westm.* O. viii. 41. H. iii. p. iv. 145.
July 20.	Revocation of the confirmation of certain grants to the inhabitants of Entre deux Mers by the K.'s predecessors. *Westm.* O. viii. 42. H. iii. p. iv. 145.
July 23.	The K. appoints Henry Bowet constable of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. viii. 43. H. iii. p. iv. 146.
Aug. 30.	The K. orders John marquis of Dorset, his lieutenant in Aquitain, John Trayly, mayor, and the constable of Bourdeaux, to publish the truce with France. *Westm.* O. vii. 43. H. iii. p. iv. 146.
Sept. 10.	Commission to Edward duke of Albemarle, constable of England, to hear the appeals of causes touching the K.'s honour and state. *Westm.* O. viii. 44. H. iii. p. iv. 146.
Sept. 17.	The K. grants the office of marshal of England to Thomas duke of Surrey, to hold during the life of Thomas duke of Norfolk. *Coventry.* O. viii. 44. H. iii. p. iv. 146.
Sept. 22.	Confirmation of the truce with Scotland dated March 16. *Leicester.* O. viii. 45. H. iii. p. iv. 147.
Oct. 3.	Commission to sir John Busy, sir Henry Grene, William de Ferryby, and Laurence Dru to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 47. H. iii. p. iv. 147.
Oct. 3.	The K. orders the admirals to allow free passage to Thomas duke of Norfolk, banished by the authority of parliament at Coventry. *Westm.* O. viii. 47. H. iii. p. iv. 147.
Oct. 3.	Licence for the duke of Norfolk to take with him 40 persons, 1,000*l.*, and jewels, plate, and harness. *Westm.* O. viii. 47. H. iii. p. iv. 147.
Oct. 3.	General request to all princes and nations to allow the duke of Norfolk safe conduct. *Westm.* O. viii. 48. H. iii. p. iv. 148.
Oct. 3.	Licence for Henry of Lancaster, duke of Hereford, to stay at Calais for a month. *Windsor.* O. viii. 48. H. iii. p. iv. 148.
Oct. 3.	Licence for Henry of Lancaster, duke of Hereford, to remain at Sandgate for 6 weeks. *Windsor.* O. vlii. 49. H. iii. p. iv. 48.
Oct. 8.	Letters of attorney for Henry of Lancaster, duke of Hereford, in the names of William Arneston and John Leventhorp. Nine similar letters in different names. *Westm.* O. viii. 49. H. iii. p. iv. 148.
Oct. 8.	The K. of England's instructions for the reformation and prorogation of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 50. H. iii. p. iv. 148.
Oct. 13.	Grant of a cask of wine annually to Geoffrey Chaucer, the K's esquire. *Westm.* O. viii. 51. H. iii. p. iv. 149.
Oct. 14.	The K. orders the customers of London to allow Reginald Mowbray, herald, to export cloths of russet and blanket for the duke of Norfolk. *Westm.* O. viii. 51. H. iii. p. iv. 149.
Oct. 15.	Letters of attorney for Thomas duke of Norfolk in the names of Thomas Yokflete and Richard de Burgh. Six other letters of attorney for the same duke. *Westm.* O. vii. 51. H. iii. p. iv. 149.
Oct. 15.	Grant to Peter de Craon, lord de la Ferte Bernart, 3,000 crowns = 500*l.* annually. *Westm.* O. viii. 52. H. iii. p. iv. 149.
Oct. 19.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Carlisle and John de Montacute, earl of Salisbury, to request the payment of 100,000 francs due as the Q.'s dowry. *Westm.* O. viii. 52. H. iii. p. iv. 149.
Oct. 19.	Acquittance for the above sum. *Westm.* O. viii. 53. H. iii. p. iv. 150.
Oct. 19.	Safe conducts for David earl of Crawfurde, John de Lyndsay, Adam Clerk, John Mortymer, and Robert Fauconer. *Westm.* O. viii. 54. H. iii. p. iv. 150.
Oct. 26.	Treaty between the English and Scotch commissioners for the return of prisoners and the observance of the truce. *Handenstunk.* O. viii. 54. H. iii. p. iv. 150.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1398. Oct. 28.	Agreement between the above-mentioned commissioners for the restitution of a ship belonging to William Gednay, taken by sir John of Hamylton of Cadyaw, and for redress for an attack on Roxburgh by sir William Stewart. *Hawdenstank.* O. viii. 57. H. iii. p. iv. 151.
Nov. 6.	Additional articles for the observance of the truce above mentioned. *Clochmabanestane.* O. viii. 58. H. iii. p. iv. 152.
Nov. 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Llandaff, translated from Leighlin. *Westm.* O. viii. 62. H. iii. p. iv. 153.
Nov. 20.	The K. desires the universities of Oxford and Cambridge to inquire into the schism between the popes, that the K. may answer the letters of the K. of France on the subject. *Westm.* O. viii. 62. H. iii. p. iv. 153.
Nov. 21.	General pardon for Roger de Walden, abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. viii. 63. H. iii. p. iv. 153.
Nov. 27.	Protection for Thomas abp. of Dublin, the K.'s chancellor in Ireland. *Westm.* O. viii. 64. H. iii. p. iv. 154.
Dec. 24.	The K. orders his officers in the lordship of Richmond to return to the duke of Brittany the rents they have collected. *Westm.* O. viii. 64. H. iii. p. iv. 154.
1399. Jan. 14.	Commission to sir Gerard Heron and John Skelton to receive the oath of the Scotch King to the truce. *Coventry.* O. viii. 65. H. iii. p. iv. 154.
Jan. 20.	General request for a safe conduct for Hillary de Auria, ambassador of the emperor of Constantinople, who is returning. *Westm.* O. viii. 65. H. iii. p. iv. 154.
Feb. 4.	Grant to Pontius lord of Castelhou of the provostship of Dax. *Westm.* O. viii. 66. H. iii. p. iv. 154.
Feb. 6.	Grant of an annuity of 500*l.* to Reginald, younger son of the duke of Juliers, who has done homage to the K. *Westm.* O. viii. 66. H. iii. p. iv. 155.
Feb. 27.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to proclaim that the general pardon granted at the late parliament is prolonged till Martinmas. *Westm.* O. viii. 66. H. iii. p. iv. 155.
March 2.	Commission to Hugh Chadesle to provide horses for the K.'s voyage to Ireland. *Westm.* O. viii. 67. H. iii. p. iv. 155.
March 15.	Pope Boniface [IX.] appoints John Buntingford, prior of Christchurch, London, a papal chaplain. *Rome.* O. viii. 67. H. iii. p. iv. 155.
March 17.	Protection for sir John Cobham, John Purfynt alias Purvynt, and 9 others, going with the K. to Ireland. *Westm.* O. viii. 67. H. iii. p. iv. 155.
March 18.	Warrant for the provision of ships for the return home of Peter bp. of Dax, papal nuncio. *Westm.* O. viii. 68. H. iii. p. iv. 155.
March 19.	Safe conduct for George de Dunbarre, son of the earl of March. *Westm.* O. viii. 68. H. iii. p. iv. 155.
March 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Waltam, bp. of Ossory. *Westm.* O. vii. 68. H. iii. p. iv. 156.
March 20.	Innotescimus of the oath taken by the K. of England to the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 69. H. iii. p. iv. 156.
March 22.	Commission to John bp. of S. Asaph, Edward duke of Albemarle, John earl of Salisbury, sir John Bussy, sir Henry Grene, and Lawrence Dru, to treat for peace with Scotland. *Westm.* O. vii. 69. H. iii. p. iv. 156.
March 23.	Commission for the same persons to treat for a truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 70. H. iii. p. iv. 156.
March 23.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to summon the valets of the livery of the crown to London. *Westm.* O. viii. 70. H. iii. p. iv. 156.
March 24.	The K. orders John Marquess of Dorset, his lieutenant in Aquitain, to compel schismatics to submit to the authority of pope Boniface IX. *Westm.* O. viii. 71. H. iii. p. iv. 156.
March 25.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to publish certain statutes of the late parliament at Shrewsbury, and to proclaim that all sheriffs and others having writs and processes concerning Alexander archbishop of York, Robert de Veer, late duke of Ireland, Michael de la Pole, late earl of Suffolk, sir Robert Tresilian, sir Nicholas Brembre, sir Simon de Burley, sir John Beauchamp, sir James Berners, sir John Salesbury, and others, accused by the duke of Gloucester and the earls of Arundel and Warwick, are to send them into the chancery. *Westm.* O. viii. 71. H. iii. p. iv. 157.
April 4.	Instructions for the bp. of S. Asaph, the duke of Aumarle or Albemarle, and four other ambassadors to Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 72. H. iii. p. iv. 157.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1399. April 5.	Commission to the above-mentioned ambassadors to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 73. H. iii. p. iv. 157.
April 16.	The K. orders the bp. of London to reform the statutes for the residence of canons according to the statutes of the church of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. viii. 74. H. iii. p. iv. 158.
April 16.	Testament of the K.; arrangements for his funeral; various bequests; the bps. of Salisbury, Exeter, Worcester, Carlisle, and S. David's, the dukes of Surrey, Albemarle, and Exeter, the earl of Wiltshire, Richard Clifford, keeper of the privy seal, and five others, are appointed his executors. O. viii. 75. H. iii. p. iv. 158.
April 18.	Protection for sir Richard Vernon of Harleston, John Lyncoln, clerk, secretary, and 110 others, going with the K. to Ireland. *Westm.* O. viii. 78. H. iii. p. iv. 159.
April 23.	Release by John duke of Brittany to the King of all sums due from the county of Richmond. *Windsor.* O. viii. 79. H. iii. p. iv. 160.
April 23.	Grant of a pension of 1,000*l.* to William de Jnliens, duke of Mons, who has done homage to the K. *Windsor.* O. viii. 80. H. iii. p. iv. 160.
April 27.	Grant of an annuity of 100 marks to sir Walter Styward of Scotland and Isabel his wife. *Bristol.* O. viii. 81. H. iii. p. iv. 160.
April 27.	Licence to the chancellor and graduates of Cambridge to sue for benefices at the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. viii. 81. H. iii. p. iv. 161.
April 29.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to the duke of Mons, who engages to serve the K. with men at arms. *Westm.* O. viii. 81. H. iii. p. iv. 161.
May 27.	Safe conduct for John Spershot and John Feller, at the request of the duke of Rothezay. *Milford Haven.* O. viii. 82. H. iii. p. iv. 161.
June 22.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Chrysopolis to receive money for the assistance of Manuel emperor of Constantinople against Bajazet. *Westm.* O. viii. 82. H. iii. p. iv. 161.
July 12.	William le Scrop, earl of Wiltshire, sir John Bussy, sir Henry Grene, and sir William Bagot are appointed to guard Wallingford Castle, where the Q. Isabel is. *S. Albans.* O. viii. 83. H. iii. p. iv. 161.
Aug. 3.	Sir Peter Courtenay is appointed captain of Calais. *Wallingford.* O. viii. 83. H. iii. p. iv. 161.
Aug. 20.	The K., hearing that Henry duke of Lancaster has arrived in England to reform certain abuses in the kingdom, orders the several sheriffs to apprehend all persons assembled to break the peace. *Chester.* O. viii. 84. H. iii. p. iv. 161.
Aug. 24.	Similar order to the guardians and justices of peace in the several counties. *Litchfield.* O. viii. 85. H. iii. p. iv. 162.
Sept. 9.	Oath of fealty to the K. taken by Louis bp. of Volterra, papal collector in England. O. viii. 86. H. iii. p. iv. 162.
Sept. 20.	The K. orders the sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk to issue a proclamation forbidding the promulgation of opinions contrary to holy doctrine and derogatory to the order of the Friars Mendicants. *Westm.* O. viii. 87. H. iii. p. iv. 163.

HENRY IV.

(30 Sept. 1399—20th March 1413.)

Sept. 30.	Henry de Percy, earl of Northnmberland, is appointed constable of England. *Westm.* O. viii. 89. H. iii. p. iv. 163.
[Sept. 30.]	Ralph de Nevill, earl of Westmoreland, is appointed marshal of England. O. viii. 89. H. iii. p. iv. 163.
Oct. 1.	Grant to Matthew Danthorp of the place where the K. landed at Ravenserspourne for the foundation of a hermitage. *Westm.* O. viii. 89. H. iii. p. iv. 163.
Sept. 30.	Memorandum of the resignation of the kingdom by Richard II. at Westm. on Sept 30, and the arrangements for the coronation of Henry IV. on Oct. 13. O. viii. 90. H. iii. p. iv. 163.
Oct. 8.	Safe conduct for sir Louis Caynot coming to England to do certain deeds of arms. *Westm.* O. viii. 91. H. iii. p. iv. 164.
Oct. 15.	The K. creates his eldest son Henry, duke of Cornwall, and grants to him certain castles, manors, and possessions in Cornwall and elsewhere. *Westm.* O. viii. 91. H. iii. p. iv. 164.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1399. Oct. 15.	Grant of wardships in Wales, Chester, and Flint to Henry prince of Wales, duke of Cornwall and earl of Chester. *Westm.* O. viii. 94. H. iii. p. iv. 165.
Oct. 18.	Exemplification of the grants by Richard II. of an annuity of 20*l.* and a cask of wine to Geoffrey Chaucer. *Westm.* O. viii. 94. H. iii. p. iv. 165.
Oct. 19.	The K. grants the Isle of Man to Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, for the service of bearing the Lancaster sword during the coronation. *Westm.* O. viii. 95. H. iii. p. iv. 165.
Oct. 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, which were seized in consequence of a judgment pronounced against him by the parliament of 21 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. viii. 96. H. iii. p. iv. 165.
Oct. 27.	Letters of marque for John de Waghen of Beverley against the subjects of Albert duke of Bavaria for the sum of 852½ nobles and 22*d.* sterling. *Westm.* O. viii. 96. H. iii. p. iv. 166.
Oct. 28.	The K. assigns the vills of Barking, Ilford, and Dagenham for the habitation of Thomas Erpyngham, his chamberlain. *Westm.* O. viii. 97. H. iii. p. iv. 166.
Oct. 29.	Grant to Thomas abp. of Canterbury of all fines and forfeitures from his tenants before the restitution of the temporalities. O. viii. 27. H. iii. p. iv. 166.
Oct. 31.	Safe conduct for P. bp. of Meaux, sir John de Hangest, lord of Henqueville, chamberlain, and Hennart de Campbernart, French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 98. H. iii. p. iv. 166.
Nov. 5.	Innotescimus of the appearance of Louis lord of Quesnoy on the Sunday following All Saints day at the palace at Westm., where he remained all day with a silver gilt chain around his neck. *Westm.* O. viii. 98. H. iii. p. iv. 167.
Nov. 8.	The K. requests John K. of Portugal to make restitution to William Myrreson, whose ship has been taken by his subjects. O. viii. 99. H. iii. p. iv. 167.
[Nov. 8.]	Letter on the same subject to Phillppa Q. of Portugal. O. viii. 99. H. iii. p. iv. 167.
Nov. 10.	The K. grants the goods of Robert del Hall, who was killed in a judicial combat, to Mary his widow. *Westm.* O. viii. 100. H. iii. p. iv. 167.
Nov. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 20*l.* to Richard del Brugge, Lancaster K. of Arms "del North." *Westm.* O. viii. 100. H. iii. p. iv. 167.
Nov. 13.	Restitution of the alien priories of S. Mary of Barnstaple, Lodres, Mount S. Michael, and 29 others. *Westm., various dates.* O. viii. 101. H. iii. p. iv. 167.
Nov. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Styrkland, bp. of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. viii. 106. H. iii. p. iv. 170.
Nov. 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Snell, bp. of Waterford. *Westm.* O. viii. 107. H. iii. p. iv. 170.
Nov. 25.	Licence to William Langton, parson of Wells near Walsingham, to take possession of a benefice in the diocese of Chichester, by virtue of certain papal bulls of expectation. *Westm.* O. viii. 107. H. iii. p. iv. 170.
Nov. 26.	Licence to the earl of Westmoreland, marshal of England, to treat with the Scots for the preservation of the towns of Penreth in England and Dumfries in Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 107. H. iii. p. iv. 170.
Nov. 29.	Commission to Walter bp. of Durham and Thomas earl of Worcester to treat for a marriage between the prince of Wales and his brothers and sisters, with the children of the K. of France or of his uncles. *Westm.* O. viii. 108. H. iii. p. iv. 170.
[Nov. 29.]	Also for them to treat for a confirmation of the truce with Richard II., and for a new alliance. O. viii. 109. H. iii. p. iv. 171.
Nov. 30.	Order to burn the *raggemans* or blank charters extorted from the subjects by the late K. *Westm.* O. viii. 109. H. iii. p. iv. 171.
Dec. 4.	Exemption for John bp. of Ely from attending parliament or the K.'s council for two years. *Westm.* O. viii. 110. H. iii. p. iv. 171.
Dec. 6.	The K. orders the mayor and commonalty of Bayonne, the seneschal of Aquitain, and his other officers, to reinstate the bp. of Bayonne, who has been expelled by Bidawe de S. Johan, late vicar of the city, and others. *Westm.* O. viii. 110. H. iii. p. iv. 171.
Dec. 6.	Another letter to the same commonalty on the same subject. *Westm.* O. viii. 111. H. iii. p. iv. 171.
[Dec. 6.]	Also to the seneschals of Aquitain and the Landes, the constable of Bourdeaux, and the bailiff of la Borde. O. viii. 112. H. iii. p. iv. 172.
Dec. 6.	Exemplification of an agreement between the English merchants and the grand master of Prussia, and the governors of Lubeck, Wissemere, Rozstock, Straelsound, Grippeswold, &c. *Westm.* O. viii. 112. H. iii. p. iv. 172.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1399. Dec. 10.	Power for sir Thomas Gray, Alan Newerk, and Janic Dartasso to treat with the Scotch King for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 113. H. iii. p. iv. 172.
Dec. 12.	Power for the provincial of the Carmelite Friars to correct papal chaplains belonging to the order. *Westm.* O. viii. 113. H. iii. p. iv. 172.
Dec. 15.	The K. orders the chancellor and treasurer of Ireland to substitute the name of Henry for that of Richard on the seals. *Westm.* O. viii. 114. H. iii. p. iv. 173.
Dec. 16.	Grant of the office of marshal of England to Ralph lord Nevill, earl of Westmoreland, with leave to carry a gold bâton. *Westm.* O. viii. 115. H. iii. p. iv. 173.
Dec. 17.	The K. orders his lieutenant in Ireland and the chancellor and treasurer of Ireland to enforce certain ordinances of the parliament of 3 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. viii. 116. H. iii. p. iv. 173.
Dec. 17.	The K. informs the seneschal of Aquitain that he has appointed Henry Bowett, clerk, constable of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. viii. 116. H. iii. p. iv. 173.
Dec. 22.	Licence to Louis bp. of Volterra, papal collector, to take out of the country a jewelled mitre and certain plate. *Westm.* O. viii. 117. H. iii. p. iv. 174.
Dec. 22.	Similar licence to the above-mentioned bp. for other plate. *Westm.* O. viii. 117. H. iii. p. iv. 174.
Dec. 23.	The K. appoints Guallard Durefort, lord of Duras, as seneschal of Aquitain. Intimation thereof to the constable of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. viii. 117. H. iii. p. iv. 174.
Dec. 24.	The K. appoints Bertrand de Asta as judge of civil appeals in Gascony. Intimation thereof to the K.'s officers. *Westm.* O. viii. 118. H. iii. p. iv. 174.
Dec. 24.	William Bonen is appointed judge of criminal appeals in Gascony. *Westm.* O. viii. 118. H. iii. p. iv. 174.
Dec. 24.	The abp. of Bourdeaux, the seneschal of Aquitain, the constable of Bourdeaux, Pelegrin de Fau, and eight others, are appointed judges of the court of sovereignty in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 119. H. iii. p. iv. 174.
1400. Jan. 4.	The K. assigns the vills of Hackney and Leyton for the livery of his son Thomas during his lifetime. *Westm.* O. viii. 119. H. iii. p. iv. 174.
Jan. 5.	Writs to the several sheriffs to arrest Thomas earl of Kent, John earl of Huntingdon, and their adherents, as traitors. *Westm.* O. viii. 120. H. iii. p. iv. 175.
Jan. 6.	Similar writ to Peter Courtenay, captain of Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 120. H. iii. p. iv. 175.
Jan. 10.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to receive and keep in safe custody John earl of Huntingdon, Thomas bp. of Carlisle, and Roger Walden. *Westm.* O. viii. 121. H. iii. p. iv. 175.
Jan. 10.	Pope Boniface [IX.] exempts the priory of Snapes founded by William Martel and Albreda his wife from the jurisdiction of the monastery of Colchester. *Rome.* O. viii. 121. H. iii. p. iv. 175.
Jan. 27.	The K. orders the abps. and bps. to array the clergy in their respective dioceses to resist an expected invasion by the French. *Westm.* O. viii. 120. H. iii. p. iv. 176.
Jan. 28.	The K. orders Thomas de Beauchamp, earl of Warwick, and the other justices his colleagues, to proceed against abps. and bps. indicted of any crime, notwithstanding the recent statute to the contrary. *Westm.* O. viii. 123. H. iii. p. iv. 176.
Jan. 29.	Confirmation by Charles VI. of France of the truce made in 1396. *Paris.* O. viii. 124. H. iii. p. iv. 176.
Feb. 8.	Proclamation to be made throughout England forbidding the molestation of traitors and rebels without the K.'s order, or process of law. *Westm.* O. viii. 124. H. iii. p. iv. 176.
Feb. 9.	Memorandum that in consequence of the letters brought by sir William Faryngton, from the bp. of Durham and his colleagues in France, and in consequence of the invasions of the Scots, the lords of the council, to avoid the necessity of summoning a parliament, have granted certain aids to the K. for the maintenance of the war. O. viii. 125. H. iii. p. iv. 177.
Feb. 18.	Grant to Henry Bowet of the lands of the late John de Stretton, lord of Landiras, Arnald de Champerrion, and others, the castle and town of Lengon, the provostship of Barsac, &c. *Westm.* O. viii. 127. H. iii. p. iv. 177.
Feb. 19.	Power for Walter bp. of Durham, Thomas earl of Worcester, William Heron, lord Say, and Richard Holme, canon of York, to treat for marriages between the families of the Kings of England and France. Similar power for them to treat for a confirmation of the truce for a new league. *Westm.* O. viii. 128. H. iii. p. iv. 178.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1400. Feb. 23.	John lord de Lovell, sir John Dabrichecourt, sir John Cheyne, John Barnet, and four others are to decide the appeal of William Hert, baker of London, against the sentence pronounced in the military court at Bourdeaux in favour of Idonia Hert, executrix of sir Robert Grenacre. *Westm.* O. viii. 130. H. iii. p. iv. 178.
Feb. 28.	The K. grants to the inhabitants of Cirencester the goods of the late earls of Kent and Salisbury in that town as a reward for their assistance. *Westm.* O. viii. 130. H. iii. p. iv. 179.
March 1.	Licence to Peter bp. of Nantes, administrator of the see of Contances, to exercise his office in Jersey and Guernsey. *Westm.* O. viii. 131. H. iii. p. iv. 179.
March 8.	Safe conduct for George de Dunbarre, earl of March, until Easter; also till S. John Baptist's day. *Eltham.* O. viii. 132. H. iii. p. iv. 179.
March 10.	Commission to Walter bp. of Durham and his colleagues to receive the oath of the K. of France to the confirmation of the truce with Richard II. *Westm.* O. viii. 132. H. iii. p. iv. 179.
March 10.	Commission for the above-mentioned persons to explain ambiguities in the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 132. H. iii. p. iv. 180.
March 12.	Power for Ralph earl of Westmoreland and the abbot of Alnwick to treat with George de Dunbarre, earl of March. *Westm.* O. viii. 133. H. iii. p. iv. 180.
March 16.	Confirmation of the grant of an annuity of 20*l.* to Simon Brahem, late burgess of Ghent, dated Westm., 13 Nov. 13 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. viii. 133. H. iii. p. iv. 180.
March 23.	Confirmation of certain ordinances of the commonalty of Labort in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 134. H. iii. p. iv. 180.
April 7.	Exemplification of a grant of an annuity of 200*l.* and the provostship of Bayonne to Gaillard Durford, lord of Duras and Blanqueford, dated Westm., 28 June, 4 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. viii. 136. H. iii. p. iv. 181.
	Attestation of the grant of the provostship of Bayonne to the lord of Duras, dated Westm., 14 April, 1 Hen. IV. *Bourdeaux.* O. viii. 137. H. iii. p. iv. 181.
April 21.	The K. orders the abbot of S. Albans to array the ecclesiastics under his jurisdiction, on account of an expected invasion by the French. *Westm.* O. viii. 138. H. iii. p. iv. 182.
April 24.	The K. orders the mayor and sheriffs of London to publish the statute of the last parliament concerning liveries. *Westm.* O. viii. 139. H. iii. p. iv. 182.
April 27.	Safe conduct for sir Charles Savoisy and Ector de Pontbirant coming to England to perform feats of arms. *Westm.* O. viii. 140. H. iii. p. iv. 182.
May 10.	The K. orders Edward earl of Rutland, warden of the Channel Islands, and the bailiffs and jurats of Jersey and Guernsey, to command all persons holding ecclesiastical benefices to which they have been admitted by the ordinary to appear before the chancellor for presentation. *Westm.* O. viii. 140. H. iii. p. iv. 183.
May 14.	The K. appoints the abp. of Bourdeaux, sir Hugh le Despenser, Henry Bowet, and John Trailly, mayor of Bourdeaux, commissioners for the government of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 141. H. iii. p. iv. 183.
May 18.	The K. certifies that he intends to keep the truce with France made in the time of the late K. Richard. *Westm.* O. viii. 142. H. iii. p. iv. 183.
May 18.	Power for Walter bp. of Durham, Thomas earl of Worcester, sir William Heron, lord Say, and Richard de Holm, canon of York, to reply to the requests made for the return of the Q. Isabella and her property to France. *Westm.* O. viii. 142. H. iii. p. iv. 183.
May 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Joug (?Young), bp. of Bangor. *Westm.* O. viii. 143. H. iii. p. iv. 184.
May 20.	The K. orders the justices of his bench to allow to Hugh Veretot, procurator of the abbey of Feeamp, the liberties enjoyed by the abbot in previous reigns. *Westm.* O. viii. 143. H. iii. p. iv. 184.
May 24.	Commission to sir Gerard Heron, Alein Newerk, and John Mitford to notify to the K. of Scotland the K.'s acceptance of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 144. H. iii. p. iv. 184.
May 28.	Grant to John Syres of Brederode the K.'s vassal of a pension of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. viii. 145. H. iii. p. iv. 184.
May 30.	The K. orders sir Hugh de Despenser, Henry Bowet, bp. elect of Bath, constable of Bourdeaux, and John Trailly, mayor of Bourdeaux, to seize the property of Peter de Bosco, late bp. of Dax. *Westm.* O. viii. 145. H. iii. p. iv. 185.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1400. June 2.	Safe conduct for Donald of the Isles and his brother John coming to England. *Westm.* O. viii. 146. H. iii. p. iv. 885.
June 9.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to summon all persons in his service to accompany him to Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 146. H. iii. p. iv. 185.
June 18.	The K. orders the sheriffs of London and the wardens of the passage to forbid all ships molesting the French or their allies, with the exception of the Scots. Similar writs to the bailiffs of 26 ports. *Westm.* O. viii. 147. H. iii. p. iv. 185.
July 20.	The K. orders the prior of Coventry to pay to Henry prince of Wales the arrears of the annuity of 98*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* granted by Edward III. to his son Edward when duke of Cornwall. *Westm.* O. viii. 148. H. iii. p. iv. 185.
June 21.	Safe conduct for George Dunbarre, earl of March, coming to an interview in England with the K. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 149. H. iii. p. iv. 186.
June 22.	Safe conduct for John de Merton, archdeacon of Tevidale, and Adam Forster, ambassadors from the Scotch King. *York.* O. viii. 149. H. iii. p. iv. 186.
June 23.	The K. orders the abbot of Westminster to receive Thomas late bp. of Carlisle from the constable of the Tower. *Westm.* O. viii. 150. H. iii. p. iv. 186.
June 26.	Commission to Alan Newerk and John Mitford to treat for peace with Scotland. *York.* O. viii. 150. H. iii. p. iv. 186.
July 5.	Grant of four does and six bucks from the forest of Bradon, and two casks of wine annually from Bristol, to the men and women of Cirencester, for their services in capturing the earls of Kent and Salisbury. *Westm.* O. viii. 150. H. iii. p. iv. 186.
July 7.	Safe conduct for sir John Swynton of Scotland. *York.* O. viii. 151. H. iii. p. iv. 186.
July 16.	The K. orders Richard Lancaster, king of arms, and John Orewel, sergeant-at-arms, to accompany Charles de Savoisy, a French knight, coming to perform certain feats of arms in England. *York.* O. viii. 151. H. iii. p. iv. 187.
July 18.	The K. exempts the mayor and citizens of York from the payment of customs to the amount of 1,500 marks, in recompense for assistance given to him before his accession. *York.* O. viii. 152. H. iii. p. iv. 187.
	Similar grant of 200*l.* to the mayor and burgesses of Hull. O. viii. 152. H. iii. p. iv. 187.
July 19.	The K. desires his council to seal certain instructions concerning the return of Q. Isabel to France, and to send them to the ambassadors; and to appoint the admirals lord Grey and Thomas Kempston conservators of the truce at sea. *Selborne Priory.* O. viii. 152. H. iii. p. iv. 187.
July 20.	Commission to Richard abp. of York, the abbot of York, William Frost, mayor of York, and Thomas Graa to receive the loans of the K.'s subjects. *York.* O. viii. 153. H. iii. p. iv. 187.
July 25.	Indenture by which George de Dunbarre, earl of March, promises to transfer his homage to the K. of England, who grants him the castle of Somerton and the manor of Clipstone. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. viii. 153. H. iii. p. iv. 187.
July 26.	The K. forbids the mayor and sheriffs of London arresting persons in the retinue of Richard de Cliderowe, who is commissioned to protect the K.'s victuals at sea. *Westm.* O. viii. 154. H. iii. p. iv. 188.
July 30.	Safe conduct for Ferando Damassen, ambassador of Catherine Q. of Spain. *Westm.* O. viii. 155. H. iii. p. iv. 188.
Aug. 5.	The K. forbids the prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England and the brethren of the order prosecuting any suit at the Roman court. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. viii. 155. H. iii. p. iv. 188.
Aug. 6.	The K. of England summons the K. of Scotland to do homage to him at Edinburgh on Aug. 23. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. viii. 155. H. iii. p. iv. 188.
Aug. 7.	The K. desires the peers of Scotland to induce their K. to do homage, and if he will not to perform it themselves. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. viii. 156. H. iii. p. iv. 189.
Aug. 7.	The K. orders sir William Fulthorp, sir Thomas Pickworth, sir Gerard Heron, John Curson, and two others, to deliver or publish the above-mentioned letters. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. viii. 157. H. iii. p. iv. 189.
Aug. 21.	The K. of England summons the Scotch King to perform his homage. *Leith.* O. viii. 157. H. iii. p. iv. 189.
Sept. 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Harleton, abbot of Waltham, the late abbot, William, being dead. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. viii. 158. H. iii. p. iv. 189.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1400. Sept. 5.	Licence to Beatrice de Ros and Elizabeth de Clifford to hunt in the K.'s parks and forests. *Northallerton.* O. viii. 159. H. iii. p. iv. 193.
Sept. 19.	The K. orders the sheriff of Warwick and Leicester and seven others to summon the people to meet him to resist the rebellion in Wales. *Northampton.* O. vii. 159. H. iii. p. iv. 190.
Sept. 19.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Shrewsbury to take securities for the loyalty of the Welsh inhabitants, and to provide for the defence of the town. *Northampon.* O. viii. 160. H. iii. p. iv. 190.
Sept. 26.	Pope Boniface [IX.] appoints Roger Appelbi, prior of Noneton, to the bishopric of Ossory, void by the death of John the late bp. *Rome.* O. viii. 160. H. iii. p. iv. 190.
Oct. 4.	Request for a general safe conduct for John Gisburn, canon of Bridlington, going to Rome touching the canonization of John their late prior. *Westm.* O. viii. 161. H. iii. p. iv. 190.
Oct. 14.	Commission to Thomas Aberbury and John Burgh to provide horses for the passage of Q. Isabella to France. *Westm.* O. viii. 162. H. iii. p. iv. 191.
Oct. 30.	The K. orders Henry earl of Northumberland and Henry Percy to forbid the captors of sir Richard Rotherford, John Tournebull, "outwythswerd," and other Scots, liberating them for ransom. *Westm.* O. viii. 162. H. iii. p. iv. 191.
Nov. 4.	Release to John Ikelyngton, clerk, for money and jewels received from the late K. *Westm.* O. viii. 162. H. iii. p. iv. 191.
Nov. 8.	The K. grants to John earl of Somerset the lands and tenements forfeited by Owin de Glyndordy for treason. *Westm.* O. viii. 163. H. iii. p. iv. 191.
Nov. 12.	The K. desires the abbot of Leicester, chancellor of Oxford University, to reply to certain questions concerning the restitution of the Q. Isabel. *Westm.* O. viii. 164. H. iii. p. iv. 191.
Nov. 20.	Release to Edmund duke of York of 500*l.* for his expenses in going to Bristol when lieutenant of the late K. *Westm.* O. viii. 163. H. iii. p. iv. 192.
Nov. 28.	Full pardon for Thomas Merk, late bp. of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. viii. 156. H iii. p. iv. 192
Nov. 28.	The K. orders the earl of Northumberland, constable of England, to provide for the observance of the truce concluded with Scotland for six weeks from Nov. 9. *Westm.* O. viii. 166. H. iii. p. iv. 192.
Nov. 30.	Protection for the Welsh rebels who will submit to the prince of Wales at Chester. *Westm.* O. viii. 167. H. iii. p. iv. 193.
Dec. 14.	Power for sir Gerard Heron, sir William Fulthorp, and John Mitford, to treat for a prorogation of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 167. H. iii. p. iv. 192.
Dec. 16.	Ratification of a sentence delivered by the earl of Northumberland, constable of England, against John Kighlee, who accuses sir Stephen le Scrop of an attempt to murder him, dated Newcastle-on-Tyne. Order for the publication of the sentence. *Westm.* 23 *Dec.* O. viii. 163. H. iii. p. iv. 193.
1401. Jan. 9.	Commission of Rupert K. of the Romans, and Louis his son, to John Camenrry of Dalburg, and two others, to treat for a marriage between the said Louis and the K.'s eldest unmarried daughter. *Cologne.* O. vii. 170. H. iii. p. iv. 194.
Jan. 11.	The K. desires the mayor and bailiffs of Hereford to build a balenger for the defence of the kingdom. Similar writs to 51 other towns. *Westm.* O. viii. 172. H. iii. p. iv. 195.
Jan. 11.	The K. orders the abps. and bps. to send to the Chancery the names of those in whose keeping is the money collected by the bp. of Chrysopoli. *Westm.* O. viii. 174. H. iii. p. iv. 195.
Jan. 25.	Licence to Robert Mascal, the K.'s confessor, to whom the K. has granted the custody of the temporalities of the see of Meath, to receive the revenues by proxy. Intimation thereof to the K.'s lieutenant and other officers. *Westm.* O. vii. 175. H. iii. p. iv. 196.
Feb. 6.	Pardon for John de Kyghley for his appeal in the court military. *Westm.* O. viii. 176. H. iii. p. iv. 196.
Feb. 13.	Commission to John bp. of Hereford, John bp. of Rochester, Henry earl of Northumberland, constable, and Ralph earl of Westmoreland, marshal of England, to treat for a marriage between the K.'s eldest daughter Blanche and Louis son of Rupert K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. viii. 176. H. iii. p. iv. 196.
Feb. 26.	Warrant to the mayor and sheriffs of London for burning William Santre, chaplain, a heretic. *Westm.* O. viii. 178. H. iii. p. iv. 197.
Feb. 27.	The K. orders the customers and searchers of Southampton, Plymouth, and Dartmouth to allow Martin de Sensu, the Portuguese ambassador, to leave the kingdom without his luggage being searched. *Westm.* O. vii. 278. H. iii. p. iv. 197.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1401. March 7.	Treaty for the marriage of the K.'s eldest daughter Blanche with Louis count palatine of the Rhine, duke of Bavaria. *London.* O. viii. 178. H. iii. p. iv. 197.
March 9.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by John de Scarle to Edmund bp. of Exeter. O. viii. 181. H. iii. p. iv. 198.
March 10.	The K. summons to his presence Walter Grendon, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, now abroad. *Westm.* O. viii. 181. H. iii. p. iv. 198.
March 10.	Pardons for the inhabitants of Anglesea, Merioneth, and other parts of Wales, Owyn de Glendourdy, Reez-ap-Tudonr, and William-ap-Tudour being excepted. *Westm., various dates.* O. viii. 181. H. iii. p. iv. 198.
March 14.	Pardon for Auger Delhet, John Martyn, and others for rebellion at Bayonne. *Westm.* O. viii. 182. H. iii. p. iv. 199.
March 18.	Ordinances for preventing insurrection in Wales. *Westm.* O. viii. 184. H. iii. p. iv. 199.
March 18.	Commission to sir William de Fulthorp, sir Gerard Heron, John Mitford, and Alan Newerk, clerk, to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland to the truce taken at Kelcowe on Dec. 21. *Westm.* O. viii. 185. H. iii. p. iv. 200.
April 1.	Commission to Walter bp. of Durham, Thomas earl of Worcester, sir William Heron, lord Say, and Richard Holm, canon of York, to treat with France for a truce, for a new league, and for the restoration of the Q. Isabella. *Leeds.* O. viii. 186. H. iii. p. iv. 200.
April 1.	Power for the above-mentioned commission to grant safe conducts to French ambassadors. *Leeds.* O. viii. 187. H. iv. p. i. 1.
April 11.	Restitution of temporalities to Patrick Barret, bp. of Ferns, vice Thomas Den, deceased. *Leeds.* O. viii. 188. H. iv. p. i. 1.
April 15.	Confirmation of letters of protection for the Friars Minors, dated Westm., 13 Feb., 8 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. viii. 189. H. iv. p. i. 1.
April 20.	Power for sir William Sturmy, John Kyngton, and Robert Waterton, to treat for an alliance with William duke of Gueldres. *Westm.* O. viii. 189. H. iv. p. i. 2.
April 26.	Safe conduct for sir William Borthewyk, sir John Ramorgeny, and Adam Forster, Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 190. H. iv. p. i. 2.
May 3.	Commission to sir William Sturmy and Robert Waterton to receive the oath of homage from the duke of Gueldres. *Westm.* O. viii. 191. H. iv. p. i. 2.
May 3.	Safe conduct for Peter Lekke, archdeacon [of Roschild, ambassador] of the Q. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. viii. 192. H. iv. p. i. 3.
May 19.	The inhabitants of Estergi and Westergi in Friesland desire the K. to publish his alliance with them, and to forbid the captain of Calais injuring them as he has in his pay the pirates called "likedelers." O. viii. 193. H. iv. p. i. 3.
May 14.	Commission to Thomas Abberbury, John Burgh, and John Styward, to provide horses for the passage of Q. Isabel to France. *Westm.* O. viii. 194. H. iv. p. i. 3.
May 27.	Indenture of treaty for the return of Q. Isabel to France. *Lenlinghem.* O. viii. 194. H. iv. p. i. 3.
June 21.	Safe conduct for 500 persons to accompany Q. Isabella to France. *Westm.* O. viii. 195. H. iv. p. i. 4.
June 3.	Acquittance of Charles K. of France for the restoration of Q. Isabella and her jewels, with the exception of 200,000 crowns. *Paris.* O. viii. 196. H. iv. p. i. 4.
June 3.	The French K. authorizes Q. Isabel to give an acquittance to the heirs of her late husband. *Paris.* O. viii. 198. H. iv. p. i. 5.
July 9.	Confirmation of K. Charles's acquittance by John duke of Berry. *Paris.* O. viii. 198. H. iv. p. i. 5.
June 9.	Similar confirmation by Philip duke of Burgundy. *Paris.* O. viii. 199. H. iv. p. i. 5.
June 9.	Similar confirmation by Louis duke of Bonrbon. *Paris.* O. viii. 199. H. iv. p. i. 5.
June 7.	A treaty for the marriage of the K.'s eldest daughter Blanche with Louis, eldest son of the K. of the Romans. *Dordrecht.* O. viii. 200. H. iv. p. i. 5.
June 8.	The K. requests Conrad, master-general of the Teutonic order, to release the English merchants and goods arrested in retaliation for the capture of a Scotch ship laden with the goods of a Prussian ship, taken by it. *Westm.* O. viii. 203. H. iv. p. i. 7.
June 21.	Commission to Walter bp. of Durham, Thomas earl of Worcester, William Heron, lord Say, and Richard Holme, canon of York, to restore Q. Isabel, and to treat with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 203. H. iv. p. i. 7.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1401. June 22.	The K. orders the constable of Dover Castle to prepare three balingers at Dover on July 1 for the passage of Q. Isabel to France. O. viii. 204. H. iv. p. i. 7.
June 27.	The K. reserves the temporalities of the vacant see of Worcester for the expenses of his household. *Westm.* O. viii. 205. H. iv. p. i. 7.
June 28.	Grant of the manor of Clipstone in the forest of Sherwood for life to George Dunbarre, earl of March. *Westm.* O. viii. 205. H. iv. p. i. 8.
July 2.	Obligation of Stephen duke of Bavaria, count palatine of the Rhine, Frederic Burggrave of Nurenberg, Adolf count of Cleves and Marke, and nine others, for the delivery of the jointure of the K.'s daughter Blanche. *Mayence.* O. viii. 205. H. iv. p. i. 8.
July 2.	The K. orders his lieutenant in Ireland to pay to the abps. of Dublin and Armagh 80 marks granted by the inhabitants of their abpricks. for their expenses in coming to the K. *Westm.* O. viii. 208. H. iv. p. i. 8.
July 2.	Similar letter to the abbot of Trim and three others. *Westm.* O. viii. 208. H. iv. p. i. 9.
July 5.	Exemplification of the exemplification by Edw. [III.] of a bull of Urban IV., confirming the primacy of Ireland to the abp. of Armagh, dated Drogheda, 29 Nov., 11 Edw. [III.] *Westm.* O. viii. 208. H. iv. p. i. 9.
July 8.	Pardon for William de Tudur, Howell Vagham-ap-Madok-ap-Howell, and 30 other Welsh rebels. *Westm.* O. viii. 209. H. iv. p. i. 9.
July 14.	Commission to sir John Colvill and John Barell to retain the duke of Mons for the K.'s service. *Westm.* O. viii. 210. H. iv. p. i. 9.
July 16.	Commission to the bps. of Durham, Hereford, and Bangor, sir Thomas de Erpyngham, sir John Cheyne, and four others, to hear the appeal against the sentence delivered by the earl of Northumberland against Thomas Stokes, executor, and sir John Wroth, pledge for the late Robert Hauley, concerning the ransom of the count of Denia. *Westm.* O. viii. 210. H. iv. p. i. 10.
July 20.	Grant of an annuity of 100 nobles to Almaric de Durafort, knighted by the K.'s father. *Westm.* O. viii. 212. H. iv. p. i. 10.
July 20.	The K. orders the wardens of the marches to allow George de Dunbarre, earl of March, who has done homage to him, to enter and stay in England. *Westm.* O. viii. 212. H. iv. p. i. 10.
July 21.	The K. sends to his council in London by Henry Bowet, bp. elect of Bath, a list of knights and squires whom he wishes to attend parliament. *Sutton.* O. viii. 213. H. iv. p. i. 10.
July 22.	Richard lord de Grey and Thomas Kempston, admirals, are appointed conservators of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 213. H. iv. p. i. 11.
Aug. 1.	Confirmation by Rupert K. of the Romans of the treaty of marriage between his son Louis and the K.'s daughter Blanche. *Heidelberg.* O. viii. 214. H. iv. p. i. 11.
Aug. 1.	Commission to Sir William Esturmy and Kyngton, canon of Lincoln, to treat for the assignation of the princess's dowry. *Westm.* O. viii. 215. H. iv. p. i. 11.
Aug. 1.	Rupert K. of the Romans promises to perform the marriage treaty, and that the duke of Bavaria and others shall give security. *Heidelberg.* O. viii. 215. H. iv. p. i. 12.
Aug. 1.	Isabel, Q. of England, promises that when 12 years old she will give an acquittance for property to the heirs of her late husband. *Boulogne.* O. viii. 215. H. iv. p. i. 12.
Aug. 1.	Oath of Queen Isabel to the above promise. *Boulogne.* O. viii. 218. H. iv. p. i. 12.
Aug. 3.	Indenture between J. bp. of Chartres, J. de Poupaincurt, president of parliament, J. de Hangest, lord of Heugueville, and Walter Col, secretary of the French K., and the bp. of Durham and his colleagues, for the redress of injuries and the preservation of the truce. *Lenlinghem.* O. viii. 219. H. iv. p. i. 13.
Aug. 5.	Rupert K. of the Romans and Louis count palatine of of the Rhine appoint Nicholas Burgman, treasurer of Worms cathedral, and Tielman de Smalnburg, dean of Cologne, to receive the dower of the K.'s daughter Blanche. *Heidelberg.* O. viii. 220. H. iv. p. i. 13.
Aug. 16.	Treaty between the above-named persons and the English ambassadors for the payment of the dower. *Dordrecht.* O. viii. 121. H. iv. p. i. 13.
Aug. 23.	Licence to John bp. of S. Asaph to receive the church of Meyvot, and the chapels of Pole and Kegitva, granted to him by the bps. of Hereford, Volterra, and Bangor. *Westm.* O. viii. 222. H. iv. p. i. 14.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1401. Aug. 28.	Commission to Edward earl of Rutland and Cork, lieutenant of Aquitain, to take an oath for the K. that he will observe the liberties and statutes of the duchy. *Westm.* O. viii. 222. H. iv. p. i. 14.
Sept. 18.	Commission to the earl of Rutland, the abp. of Bourdeaux, the lords of le Sparre, Durat, and Mountferrand, and 7 others, to demand from France redress for infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 223. H. iv. p. i. 14.
Sept. 18.	Another commission for the same persons to demand and grant redress. *Westm.* O. viii. 224. H. iv. p. i. 15.
Sept. 18.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Devon and other counties to summon knights and others receiving wages from the crown to meet him at Worcester on Oct. 1. to resist the rebellion of Owyn Glendourdy. *Westm.* O. viii. 225. H. iv. p. i. 15.
Sept. 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Worcester, late bp. elect of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. viii. 226. H. iv. p. i. 15.
Sept. 22.	Licence to Angelo, cardinal of S. Laurence *in Damaso*, to hold the prebend of Blebury. *Westm.* O. viii. 227. H. iv. p. i. 16.
Sept. 26.	Commission to the bps. of Durham, Hereford, and Bangor, and 11 others, to hear the appeal concerning the ransom of the count of Denia. *Westm.* O. viii. 227. H. iv. p. i. 16.
Oct. 1.	Sir Thomas Erpyngham, sir Hugh Waterton, Henry bp. of Bath and Wells, and seven others, are appointed guardians of the K.'s son Thomas de Lancaster, his lieutenant in Ireland. *Westm.* O. viii. 227. H. iv. p. i. 16.
Oct. 3.	The K. revokes his confirmation of the grant of Ric. II. to the provost of Entre deux Mers, concerning his rights there. Licence to Matthew Gournay to hold the provostship by deputy. *Westm.* O. viii. 227. H. iv. p. i. 16.
Oct. 28.	The K. desires the sheriffs of London to order those who have complaints against France to attend on the commissioners in Picardy at Martinmas. *Westm.* O. viii. 229. H. iv. p. i. 17.
Nov. 1.	Commission to John bp. of Rochester, John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais, William Heron lord Say, Richard Grey lord Codenore, and 5 others, to treat with the French commissioners for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 229. H. iv. p. i. 17.
Nov. 1.	Commission to the above-named persons to demand the payment of the residue of the ransom of John late K. of France. *Westm.* O. viii. 230. H. iv. p. i. 17.
Nov. 6.	Grant to Robert Mascal, Carmelite Friar, the K.'s confessor, of an annuity of 69*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.* *Westm.* O. viii. 231. H. iv. p. i. 17.
Nov. 22.	Instructions for the bp. of Rochester and his colleagues then at Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 231. H. iv. p. i. 17.
Dec. 1.	The K. orders the sheriff and escheator of Bedfordshire, Walter Alnthorp, and William Bosoun to collect the aid due for the marriage of his daughter Blanche. Similar writs to the sheriff and others in Buckinghamshire and to the chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster. *Westm.* O. viii. 232. H. iv. p. i. 18.
Dec. 10.	Pardon to Thomas Stanley for having obtained papal bulls of provision for a canonry and prebend in Salisbury. *Westm.* O. viii. 233. H. iv. p. i. 18.
Dec. 15.	The K. requests general letters of safe conduct for Walter Grendon, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, going to Rhodes, and for Peter Holt, tricopolier of Rhodes. *Westm.* O. viii. 234. H. iv. p. i. 19.
Dec. 16.	Innotescimus of the performance of certain feats of arms in the K.'s presence by Richard de Arundel and Louis Brancas, son of the count of Campania. *Westm.* O. viii. 235. H. iv. p. i. 19.
Dec. 16.	Request for letters of general safe conduct for Louis Brancas, son of the count of Campania. *Westm.* O. viii. 235. H. iv. p. i. 19.
Dec. 19.	The K. commends the above-mentioned Louis Brancas to other Kings. *The Tower of London.* O. viii. 236. H. iv. p. i. 19.
Dec. 22.	Grant of 12*d.* a day to Nazers, the herald. *Westm.* O. viii. 236. H. iv. p. i. 19.
1402. Jan. 10.	The K. exempts Thomas lord la Warre from attending parliament for 3 years. *Westm.* O. viii. 236. H. iv. p. i. 20.
Jan. 13.	Dispensation from pope Boniface for Thomas Halewyn, canon of Aldgate priory, to be promoted to the priesthood, though only 22 years of age. *Rome.* O. viii. 237. H. iv. p. i. 20.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1402. Jan. 18.	The K. consents to certain stipulations in case of the nonpayment of the dower of his daughter Blanche. *Westm.* O. viii. 237. H. iv. p. i. 20.
Jan. 31.	Licence to John bp. of Ely to appropriate the church of Hadenham to the archdeaconry of Ely. *Westm.* O. viii. 238. H. iv. p. i. 20.
Feb. 4.	Exemplification of security of the duke of York and others for the payment of the dower of the K.'s daughter Blanche, dated London, 1 Aug. 1401. *Westm.* O. viii. 240. H. iv. p. i. 21.
Feb. 14.	The K. desires [ ] to be ready by the middle of Lent to accompany the K.'s daughter Blanche to Germany. *Westm.* O. viii. 242. H. iv. p. i. 22.
Feb. 16.	The K. orders the bailiffs of the hundreds of Essex to assist the sheriff, escheator, and others in levying the aid. *Westm.* O. viii. 242. H. iv. p. i. 22.
Feb. 19.	Protection for sir John Dynham, Humphrey Beauchamp, Sir John Pylkyngton, and 26 others, going to Germany in the retinue of the lady Blanche. *Westm., various dates.* O. viii. 242. H. iv. p. i. 22.
Feb. 22.	The K. orders the customers of London to allow Nicholas Hemyngford to take scarlet cloth to sir William Sturmy and John Kyngton, as a present for the bp. of Utrecht. *Westm.* O. viii. 244. H. iv. p. i. 22.
Feb. 23.	Pardon for Henry Chichele for having obtained papal bulls of provision for the canonries of Shaftesbury and Wilton. *Westm.* O. viii. 244. H. iv. p. i. 23.
March 1.	The K. requests of [ ] a loan of 40*l.* for the expenses of the marriage of his daughter Blanche with prince Louis, eldest son of the K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. viii. 245. H. iv. p. i. 23.
March 10.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Gawin de Dunbarre, son of the earl of March. *Westm.* O. viii. 245. H. iv. p. i. 23.
March 13.	Grant of an annuity of 400*l.* to the earl of March for assistance to be given to the K. in war. *Westm.* O. viii. 245. H. iv. p. i. 23.
March 14.	Licence to John bp. of S. Asaph to hold *in commendam* the church of Meyvot and the chapels of Pole and Guildefeld. *Westm.* O. viii. 246. H. iv. p. i. 23.
April 1.	Louis count palatine of the Rhine releases the inhabitants of Nuremberg and Hagenbach from their allegiance, and orders them to obey his wife Blanche or John Kinthon her deputy. *Heidelberg. In German and Latin.* O. viii. 246. H. iv. p. i. 24.
April 3.	Similar letter in German and Latin to the people of Germersheim. O. viii. 247. H. iv. p. i. 24.
Nov. 18.	Receipt by the treasurer and chamberlain of England from sir William Esturmy and John Kyngton of the documents relating to the marriage of the K.'s daughter Blanche with Louis count palatine. *London.* O. viii. 249. H. iv. p. i. 25.
April 12.	Request for a general safe conduct for Richard Grisby, the K.'s physician. *Westm.* O. viii. 250. H. iv. p. i. 25.
April 13.	Robert Brykehill and Thomas Perie, are ordered to provide conveyance for the property of the lady Blanche, the K.'s daughter, to the sea. *Westm.* O. viii. 251. H. iv. p. i. 25.
April 17.	Power for Henry earl of Northumberland, Ralph de Nevill, earl of Westmoreland, and sir Henry de Percy, to treat with the K. of Scotland, and to receive Scotch nobles into the K.'s grace. *Westm.* O. viii. 251. H. iv. p. i. 25.
April 18.	The K. declares that his licences to sue to Rome for benefices do not extend to benefices in the patronage of the crown. *Westm.* O. viii. 252. H. iv. p. i. 26.
April 26.	The request for a general safe conduct for James de Mantua, bp. of Jalma. *Westm.* O. viii. 252. H. iv. p. i. 26.
April 27.	Power for Richard bp. of Worcester, John earl of Somerset, Walter lord FitzWalter, sir William Esturmy, and two others, to make a treaty of alliance with Rupert K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. viii. 253. H. iv. p. i. 26.
April 27.	The same commissioners have power to treat with the duke of Gueldres. O. viii. 254. H. iv. p. i. 26.
May 9.	The K. orders W. bp. of Carlisle, Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, and the sheriffs of Cumberland and Westmoreland, to arrest those ecclesiastics and other persons who assert that Richard II. is alive and in Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 255. H. iv. p. i. 27.
May 11.	The K. orders E. bp. of Exeter, sir John Arondell, sir John Grenevill, sir John Herle, and seven others, to contradict the reports that the K. does not intend to keep his promise to observe the laws, and to prevent the circulation of such a report. Similar commissions for Somerset and Dorset. *Westm.* O. viii. 255. H. iv. p. i. 27.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1402. May 23.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Nottingham and Derby, York and four other counties, to summon the people to be ready to resist the intended invasion by the duke of Albany and the earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. viii. 257. H. iv. p. i. 28.
May 26.	Power given by Henry prince of Wales to lord William Bourgheher, Richard Derham, K.'s chaplain, and John Peraunt, serjeant-at-arms, to conclude a marriage with Katharine, sister of Eric K. of Denmark. *Sutbury.* O. viii. 257. H. iv. p. i. 28.
May 14.	The K.'s daughter Philippa empowers the above-named commissioners to conclude a marriage with Eric K. of Denmark. *Berkhamstead.* O. viii. 259. H. iv. p. i. 28.
June 5.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to arrest those persons who spread the report that Richard II. is still living in Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 261. H. iv. p. i. 29.
June 18.	The K. notifies that he does not intend by the order above mentioned that his faithful subjects shall be molested. *Westm.* O. viii. 262. H. iv. p. i. 29.
June 21.	Pardon for previous offences to John Bernard of Offeley, who accused William Balshalf of reporting that K. Richard II. was about to invade England, and asking Bernard to aid him, and who defeated Balshalf in a judicial combat at Totehill. *Westm.* O. viii. 262. H. iv. p. i. 30.
June 21.	The K. orders proclamations to be issued that persons desirons of redress for infraction of the truce by the French must appear before the commissioners on July 14. *Westm.* O. viii. 263. H. iv. p. i. 30.
June 25.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to summon those persons receiving fees or wages from the crown to meet him at Lichfield to resist the rebellion of Owen Glyndourdy. *Berkhampstead.* O. viii. 264. H. iv. p. i. 30.
June 28.	Power for Richard bp. of Bangor, sir William Bonrgheher, and two others, to treat with Eric and Isabella, K. and Q. of Denmark, concerning the marriages of prince Henry and the princess Philippa above mentioned. *Westm.* O. viii. 265. H. iv. p. i. 31.
July 1.	Power for John bp. of Rochester, John earl of Somerset, Richard lord Grey of Codnor, and five others, to demand the payment of the ransom of the late K. John of France. *Westm.* O. viii. 267. H. iv. p. i. 31.
July 1.	The K. pledges certain jewels to William bp. of Winchester, for the sum of 400*l.* *Westm.* O. viii. 267. H. iv. p. i. 31.
July 5.	Sir Hugh de Waterton is appointed guardian of the K.'s children John and Philippa, and of the earl of March and his brother, at Berkhampstead Castle. *Westm.* O. viii. 268. H. iv. p. i. 32.
July 13.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Bury in co. Suffolk to release Robert Westbroom, imprisoned for having said that K. Richard was alive. *Westm.* O. viii. 268. H. iv. p. i. 32.
July 14.	The aldermen and jurats of the Hanse merchants request the K. to restore the wine belonging to George Beteken and Arnold de Dassele, captured by his subjects at sea. O. viii. 269. H. iv. p. i. 32.
July 14.	Similar letter addressed to the K.'s council. O. viii. 270. H. iv. p. i. 32.
July 14.	The K. orders the bps. of Norwich and Exeter, and the abp. of Canterbury, to array their clergy to resist an expected invasion. *Westm.* O. viii. 270. H. iv. p. i. 33.
July 17.	Commission to Robert Gosholm, William Lee, and two others, to arrest workmen to fortify East Tilbury in Essex. *Westm.* O. viii. 271. H. iv. p. i. 33.
July 31.	The sheriffs of Nottingham and Leicester and four others, and the chancellor of the palatinate of Lancaster, are ordered to summon men-at-arms and archers to meet the K. at Shrewsbury, to repel the insurrection of Owen Glyndourdy. Ten other sheriffs are ordered to send men to meet the earl of Stafford and other lords at Hereford, and the prince of Wales at Chester. *Westm.* O. viii. 271. H. iv. p. i. 33.
Aug. 4.	The K. orders the sheriff of Lincoln to send men to resist the expected invasion by the duke of Albany and the earl of Douglas. *Ravensdale.* O. viii. 272. H. iv. p. i. 33.
Aug. 11.	The commonalty of Bruges to the K.'s council, requesting the release of Paul Kengiard and John Willes of Ostend. O. viii. 273. H. iv. p. i. 34.
Aug. 14.	Agreement by indenture between the English and French commissioners for the preservation of the truce. *Lenlinghem.* O. viii. 274. H. iv. p. i. 35.
Aug. 15.	The commonalty of Bruges again complain of the detention of John Willes. O. viii. 276. H. iv. p. i. 35.
Aug. 24.	Licence for Louis bp. of Volterra [Wltranensis], papal collector in England, to export a bed, clothes, and plate. *Westm.* O. viii. 277. H. iv. p. i. 35.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1402. Sept. 22.	The K. forbids the earl of Northumberland and Henry de Percy, wardens of the West and East March, the earl of March, Ralph lord Greystok, and four others, to dispose of the prisoners taken at Hemeldon near Wollore, in co. Northumberland. *Westm.* O. viii. 278. H. iv. p. i. 35.
Sept. 28.	Warrant for the renewing of the wax covering the corpse of Edward I. in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. viii. 279. H. iv. p. i. 36.
Oct. 13.	Licence to sir William de Roos, sir Richard de Grey, and others, to treat with Owyn de Glyndour for the ransom of sir Reginald de Grey of Ruthyn. *Westm.* O. viii. 279. H. iv. p. i. 36.
Oct. 18.	The K. orders John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais, and sir John Crofte, captain of Merk, to publish the recent agreement between the English and French commissioners. *Westm.* O. viii. 279. H. iv. p. i. 36.
Oct. 24.	Protection for Robert James of Wilburgham, going in the retinue of Thomas de Percy, earl of Worcester, to conduct the Q. Joan from Brittany. *Westm.* Also for John Milton. *Westm. Nov.* 10. O. viii. 280. H. iv. p. i. 36.
Oct. 26.	The K. orders Robert Gowe, his almoner, to collect deodands, and expend them in alms. *Westm.* O. viii. 280. H. iv. p. i. 36.
Nov. 4.	Pardon for John Ikelyngton. (See 4 Nov. 1400.) *Westm.* O. viii. 281. H. iv. p. i. 37.
Nov. 7.	Obligation for 80 marks, from sir Thomas Hauley and Richard Hauley of Langeton to Richard Lancaster K. at arms. *Westm.* O. viii. 281. H. iv. p. i. 37.
Nov. 8.	Protection for Benedict Wylman, going to Brittany to conduct the Q. to England. Also for John Topclif, serjeant-at-arms, in the retinue of John earl of Somerset. *Westm. Nov.* 12. O. viii. 281. H. iv. p. i. 37.
Nov. 9.	The K. orders the sheriffs of London to issue a proclamation that petitions are to be presented to him on Wednesdays and Fridays, at certain places and hours to be appointed. *Westm.* O. viii. 282. H. iv. p. i. 37.
Nov. 18.	The captains of Calais, Guisnes, and Hammes are appointed conservators of the truce in Calais, Artois, Picardy, and Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 282. H. iv. p. i. 37.
Nov. 20.	Pardon to the counties of Northumberland and Cumberland, for escapes of felons, fines, tenths, fifteenths, and other dues. *Westm.* O. viii. 283. H. iv. p. i. 37.
Dec. 6.	The consuls of the Hanse Towns write to the K. in favour of James Bodeker of Stettin, whose ship has been taken by the mayor of Bayonne. *Lubeck.* O. viii. 284. H. iv. p. i. 38.
Dec. 30.	The K. orders the restitution of a barge laden with wine, belonging to Cherbourg, taken by William Prince, then captain of the earl of Arundel. *Westm.* O. viii. 284. H. iv. p. i. 38.
	Petition of Thomas earl of Arundel, for payment of the wages of his mariners, when going to conduct the Q. to England. O. viii. 285. H. iv. p. i. 38.
1403. Jan. 11.	The K. orders proclamation to be made throughout England that persons complaining of infractions of the truce with Flanders must appear before the council on Feb. 3. *Westm.* O. viii. 286. H. iv. p. i. 38.
Jan. 11.	The K. orders the wardens of the passage in the port of Dover and John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais, to prevent foreigners, except ambassadors, the K.'s servants, and merchants, coming to England. *Westm.* O. vii. 286. H. iv. p. i. 39.
Jan. 25.	Letters of attorney for Richard bp. of Bangor, in Denmark, under the names of Thomas Waldly and Thomas Lynton. *Westm.* O.viii. 287. H. iv. p. i. 39.
March 4.	The præconsuls and consuls of Lubeck request the restitution of a ship and goods taken by Symeke Deder. O. viii. 287. H. iv. p. i. 39.
March 1.	The K. confirms the grant by Joan duchess of Brittany of a pension of 1,000 livres to Joan viscountess of Rohan, dated Vannes, 1 Jan. 1402. *Westm.* O. viii. 288. H. iv. p. i. 38.
March 7.	Grant to Henry de Percy earl of Northumberland of the county of Douglas and the other lands belonging to the earl of Douglas at the time of his capture at Homeldon Hill, the lordship of Galway, and the town of Amande. *Westm.* O. viii. 289. H. iv. p. i. 40.
March 4.	Licence to Angelo, cardinal of St. Lawrence, to receive the archdeaconry of Exeter, he having resigned the deaconery of York, which the K. licenses Thomas Longley to receive. *Westm.* O. viii. 291. H. iv. p. i. 40.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1403. March 7.	The K. appoints Henry prince of Wales his lieutenant in Wales. *Westm.* O. viii. 291. H. iv. p. i. 41.
March 3.	Commission to John lord de Lovell, Stephen, son of sir Henry le Scrop, Sir Henry FitzHugh, and seven others, to decide disputes relating to the capture of the prisoners at Humbledon. *Westm.* O. viii.292. H. iv. p. i. 41.
March 10.	The K. appoints his son Thomas de Lancaster his lieutenant in Ireland. *Eltham.* O. viii. 293. H. iv. p. i. 41.
March 10.	Release for Richard Kyngeston, late dean of the chapel royal, for jewels and vestments belonging to the chapel, which he has delivered to Richard Prentys, now dean, with the exception of certain articles disposed of by the K.'s order. *Westm.* O. viii. 294. H. iv. p. i. 42.
March 10.	The commonalty of Hamburg request the restitution of a ship taken by Symeke Dederum. O. viii. 296. H. iv. p. i. 43.
March 24.	Commission to Thomas Stowe, dean of St. Paul's, John Barnet, John Honyngham, clerk, sir John Cheyne, and three others, to hear the appeal of Thomas Blethlowe against the sentence of the earl of Northumberland, constable of England, in favour of John Dowest. *Westm.* O. viii. 298. H. iv. p. i. 43.
March 29.	Licence to 13 Greeks, lately sent to the K. by the Emperor of Constantinople, to leave England. *Eltham.* O. viii. 299. H. iv. p. i. 43.
April 10.	Grant of one penny a day to Elizabeth, a converted Jewess, daughter of the Rabbi Moyses, bp. of the converted Jews. *Westm.* O. viii. 299. H. iv. p. i. 44.
April 24.	Safe conduct for John de Saulx, councillor of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 299. H. iv. p. i. 44.
April 27.	Commission to John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais, sir Hugh Lutterell, his lieutenant, John Urban, lieutenant of the admirals, and William de Pilton, canon of Bridgeworth, to treat with French commissioners for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 300. H. iv. p. i. 44.
April 28.	Commission to Henry bp. of Bath and Wells, the earl of Somerset, William Heron, lord Sey, sir Thomas Rempston, admiral of the West, and Nicholas de Rysseton, to treat for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 300. H. iv. p. i. 44.
April 28.	Commission to the same persons to demand the residue of the ransom of K. John of France. *Westm..* O. viii. 302. H. iv. p. i. 44.
May 5.	The K. orders proclamation to be made throughout England that the commissioners for the redress of injuries will meet at Lenlingham on May 22. *Westm.* O. viii. 302. H. iv. p. i. 45.
May 27.	Safe conduct for Peter Fernand, secretary to the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. viii. 303. H. iv. p. i. 45.
June 6.	The K. orders Edward duke of York, warden of Jersey and Guernsey, to repress the rebellion in those islands. *Westm.* O. viii. 303. H. iv. p. i. 45.
June 12.	The K. orders John Hanley of Dartmouth, John Raumaerd of Dover, and 16 others, to appear before Nicholas Risheton and John Urban, to answer the complaints of the Flemings. *Westm.* O. viii. 303. H. iv. p. i. 45.
June 16.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Gloucester, Shropshire, Worcester, and Hereford to summon the knights and esquires of their respective counties to join the prince of Wales to resist Owyn Glyndoury. *Westm.* O. viii. 304. H. iv. p. i. 46.
June 16.	Conrad de Jungingen, master general of the Teutonic Order, informs the K. that he is about to send ambassadors concerning the capture of Prussian ships by the English. *In Castro S. Maria.* O. viii. 305. H. iv. p. i. 46.
June 27.	Treaty with France by indenture, for the preservation of the truce. *Lenlinghem.* O. viii. 305. H. iv. p. i. 46.
June 27.	Conventions for the meeting of commissioners for the release of prisoners. *Lenlinghem.* O. viii. 309. H. iv. p. i. 47.
June 27.	Negotiations of the French and English ambassadors concerning the challenge sent by the duke of Orleans to the K. *Lenlinghem.* O. viii. 310. H. iv. p. i. 48.
July 6.	The K. orders the sheriff of Devon and 10 others to proclaim that no injury is to be done to Castilians, as the secretary of the K. of Castile is returning to negotiate a treaty. . . . . O. viii. 312. H. iv. p. i. 48.
July 14.	Power for Nicholas Rysheton and John Urban to meet the Flemish commissioners for redress of injuries at Calais on July 1. *Westm.* O. viii. 312. H. iv. p. i. 49.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1403. July 16.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Oxford and Berks, and 11 others, to summon the knights, esquires, and valets of the several counties to meet him to resist sir Henry Percy, who has joined the Welsh rebels, and has some of the K.'s Scotch enemies with him. *Burton-on-Trent.* Similar letter to Edmund earl of Stafford and Robert Fraunceys, sheriff of Stafford. *Lichfield.* 17*th July.* The K. orders the sheriffs of London, Essex, and Hertford and Middlesex, to proclaim that no person must be alarmed at the news from Wales, and that knights and others receiving his wages must follow him to Wales. *Westm.* O. viii. 313. H. iv. p. i. 49.
July 21.	Notarial attestation of the demand made by the French ambassadors, on the part of Isabella late queen of England, for 200,000 francs and certain jewels; and of the demand made by the English ambassadors for the residue of the ransom of K. John of France. *Leulinghem.* O. viii. 315. H. iv. p. i. 50.
July 22.	Safe conduct for Ymbert de Boisy, president of parliament, Colart de Calville, and other French ambassadors sent to know the wish of the K. of Scotland as to his comprehension in the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 318. H. iv. p. i. 51.
July 22.	Commission to Ralph earl of Westmoreland, Henry FitzHugh, Ralph Eure, William Gascoigne, and Robert Waterton, to raise men to resist the earl of Northumberland. *Shrewsbury.* O. viii. 319. H. iv. p. i. 51.
July 23.	The K. orders the collectors of customs and subsidies in London to surrender the security given by Charles de Navarre, the Queen's chamberlain, that he would spend on English goods 200 marks borrowed by him from William del Puy of Pampeluna. *Westm.* O. viii. 319. H. iv. p. i. 51.
July 25.	Power for Henry prince of Wales to receive into the K.'s grace the rebels of Chester, Flint, and Denbigh. *Stafford.* O. viii. 320. H. iv. p. i. 52.
July 25.	The K. orders the mayor and sheriffs of London to place the head of Thomas Percy, earl of Worcester, on London bridge. *Lichfield.* O. viii. 230. H. iv. p. i. 52.
	The K. grants to William Albertyn the manor of Taston, in the vill of Berkying in co. Suffolk, forfeited by the rebellion of John de Preston, who was taken at the battle of Shrewsbury. O. viii. 320. H. iv. p. i. 52.
Aug. 4.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Yorkshire, city of York, and Northumberland to prevent the spoliation of the tenants of the earls of Worcester and Northumberland and sir Henry Percy. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 321. H. iv. p. i. 52.
Aug. 6.	Power for sir Robert Umfravyll and sir Gerard Heron to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 321. H. iv. p. i. 52.
Aug. 14.	Grant of the town of Newburn to sir Gowin de Dunbarre. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 322. H. iv. p. i. 52.
Aug. 15.	Commission to John Woderyngton, Gerard Heron, and John Mitford to administer to the knights and esquires of Northumberland an oath not to assist the earl of Northumberland against the K. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 322. H. iv. p. i. 52.
Aug. 16.	The K. orders John de Newsom to deliver lord de Heley of France, a prisoner in his custody, to Ralph earl of Westmorland. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 323. H. iv. p. i. 53.
Aug. 16.	Grant of the wardship of the manors of Kyme and Croftes in co. Lincoln during the nonage of the son and heir of sir Thomas Umfravill to George de Dunbarre, earl of March. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 323. H. iv. p. i. 53.
Aug. 16.	Grant to the earl of Dunbar of the wardship of the lands of Gilbert, son and heir of sir Thomas Umfravill, lately held by Henry de Percy. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 323. H. iv. p. i. 53.
Aug. 17.	The K. assigns Wolthamstow and Old Stratford for the residence of his brother, Henry bp. of Lincoln, when attending parliament or council. *Doncaster.* O. viii. 324. H. iv. p. i. 53.
Aug. 18.	Grant to George de Dunbarre, earl of March, of the house in Bishopsgate Street belonging to Thomas de Percy, late earl of Worcester. *Worksop.* O. viii. 324. H. iv. p. i. 53.
Aug. 26.	Commission to sir Hugh Laterell, sir Thomas Swynbourn, and three others, to treat with the French at Leulinghem on Sept. 5. *Beckley.* O. viii. 324. H. iv. p. i. 53.
Aug. 26.	Commission to John Stevenes, mayor of Bristol, and Thomas Saunders, to provide men to defend the ships of Bristol on their way to Bourdeaux, against the Bretons. Six similar commissions. *Woodstock.* O. viii. 325 H. iv. p. i. 54.
Aug. 29.	Treaty by indenture between Nicholas Risheton and John Urban, on the part of England, and William de Ravenscote, Nicholas Scorkin, and four other Flemish ambassadors, for redress of infractions of the truce. *Calais.* O. viii. 327. H. iv. p. i. 54.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1403. Sept. 8.	The K. orders G. bp. of S. David's to fortify his castle of Laghadyn. Similar letters to John Tochet, lord Audeley, sir Henry le Scrop, and 14 others. *Worcester.* O. viii. 328. H. iv. p. i. 55.
Sept. 9.	Licence to John Gomecii de Silva, ambassador of the K. of Portugal, to leave England. *Worcester.* O. viii. 329. H. iv. p. i. 55.
Sept. 9.	The K. orders his admirals to restore all ships and goods taken from the Portuguese. *Worcester.* O. viii. 329. H. iv. p. i. 55.
Sept. 10.	The K. appoints his son John constable of England. *Worcester.* O. viii. 330. H. iv. p. i. 55.
Sept. 13.	Agreement by indenture between the English and the French commissioners that the negotiations for the delivery of prisoners shall be prorogued until 20 Nov. *Lenlinghem.* O. viii. 330. H. iv. p. i. 56.
Sept. 14.	Power for William Beauchamp to receive into the K.'s grace or to punish Welsh rebels, his tenants. *Hereford.* Similar power for sir John Oldcastell, John ap Henry, and John Fairford, clerk. *Devennok.* O. viii. 331. H. iv. p. i. 56.
Sept. 23.	Commission to Richard, bp. of Bangor, sir Henry Fitz Hugh, sir Ralph de Euere, and five others, to treat for truce with Scotland. *Ravensdale.* O. viii. 332. H. iv. p. i. 57.
Sept. 27.	Commission to Henry prince of Wales to treat with the men of the county of Chester for the payment of a fine in lieu of the forfeiture of their goods for their share in the rebellion. *Westm.* O. viii. 333. H. iv. p. i. 57.
Oct. 8.	Warrant to Robert Waterton to arrest Elizabeth, wife of the late sir Henry Percy. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 334. H. iv. p. i. 57.
Oct. 12.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to publish the treaty for mercantile intercourse with Prussia until Easter next. *Westm.* O. viii. 334. H. iv. p. i. 57.
Oct. 20.	Exemplification of the order for the regulation of the Friars Mendicants passed in the parliament of 20 Ric. II. *Westm.* O. viii. 334. H. iv. p. i. 57.
Oct. 25.	Writ of military summons to [ ] to resist the invasion of Guyenne and the marches of Calais by the French and Flemings. *Westm.* O. viii. 336. H. iv. p. i. 58.
Oct. 26.	The K. licenses French fishermen to fish for herrings and other fish from Gravelines and Thanet to the Seine and Hautone, and to enter English ports. *Westm.* O. viii. 336. H. iv. p. i. 58.
Oct. 26.	The K. orders Richard Kays, sergeant-at-arms, to summon those who have captured or detained French subjects to appear before the commissioners at Lenlinghem on Nov. 28. *Westm.* O. viii. 337. H. iv. p. i. 58.
Nov. 1.	Commission to the bps. of Bath and Wells, Rochester, and Bangor, sir Hugh Waterton, sir Hugh Luterell, Thomas Stowe, dean of S. Paul's, and seven others, to hear the appeal concerning the ransom of the count of Denia. (See 16 Sept. 1401.) *Westm.* O. viii. 338. H. iv. p. i. 58.
Nov. 22.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Yorkshire to proclaim that he will pardon all adherents of the Percies who sue for pardon before the Epiphany. *Westm.* O. viii. 338. H. iv. p. i. 59.
Nov. 25.	Licence, at the request of Q. Joan, to the graduates of Oxford and Cambridge, to hold ecclesiastical benefices, and to sue for provisions at the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. viii. 339. H. iv. p. i. 59.
Dec. 5.	Restitution of the alien priory of Mount S. Michael in Cornwall, of which Richard Auncel or Domcel, late a monk of Tavystok, is prior. *Westm.* O. viii. 340. H. iv. p. i. 60.
Dec. 9.	The several sheriffs are ordered to summon knights, &c. to resist the expected attack of the count of S. Paul on the Isle of Wight. *Coventry.* O. viii. 342. H. iv. p. i. 60.
	Letters on the same subject to the bp. of Winchester, lord Camoys, Robert Berny, lieutenant of the constable of Dover, and others. O. viii. 342. H. iv. p. i. 60.
Dec. 10.	Writs to the sheriffs of Hampshire and Wiltshire to send men to Southampton. *Westm.* O. viii. 343. H. iv. p. i. 60.
Dec. 13.	In consequence of more certain news about the count of S. Paul, the K. desires the sheriffs of Kent, Nottingham, and Derby, &c. to countermand the military summons issued by them. *Westm.* O. viii. 343. H. iv. p. i. 61.
Dec. 20.	Power for sir Hugh Lutrell, sir Thomas Swynbourn, sir John de Croft, Nicholas de Rusheton, and John Urban, to resume the treaty with Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 344. H. iv. p. i. 61.
Dec. 24.	Commission to sir Robert Umfraville and sir Thomas Colvyle, to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Abingdon.* O. viii. 345. H. iv. p. i. 61.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1404. Jan. 28.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Cornwall, Devon, and six others to publish the truce till June 24 concluded with Spain. *Westm.* O. viii. 345. H. iv. p. i. 61.
Feb. 1.	Another commission to the bps. of Bath and Wells, Rochester, and others, to hear the appeal concerning the ransom of the count of Denia. *Westm.* O. viii. 346. H. iv. p. i. 62.
Feb. 9.	The K. orders Thomas Rempston, constable of the Tower of London, to receive and keep safely Mordik le Fif. *Westm.* O. viii. 346. H. iv. p. i. 62.
Feb. 16.	The K. promises that Portuguese merchants shall not be molested in consequence of the debts of the Master of S. James of Portugal, and Laurence Jones Fogas, to his subjects. *Westm.* O. viii. 346. H. iv. p. i. 62.
Feb. 16.	Confirmation of the treaty with Portugal dated 9 May, 9 Ric. II., 1386. *Westm.* O. viii. 347. H. iv. p. i. 62.
Feb. 25.	The K. of England to K. Charles of France; is surprised at the challenges he has received from the duke of Orleans and the count of S. Pol, but desires to observe the truce. Similar letters from the spiritual and temporal lords of England to those of France. Notarial copies made at Calais, 6 June 1404. *Westm.* O. viii. 348. H. iv. p. i. 62.
Feb. 27.	The K. has received letters from John K. of Portugal, asking if he wishes to be included in the truce between Portugal and Castile, and he notifies his desire to be included. *Westm.* O. viii. 351. H. iv. p. i. 64.
March 6.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Bristol, Southampton, Kent, and Devon to forbid all persons molesting Portuguese merchants. *Westm.* O. viii. 352. H. iv. p. i. 64.
March 16.	The K. desires R. abp. of York to summon a convocation for the purpose of granting a subsidy. *Westm.* O. viii. 353. H. iv. p. i. 64.
March 20.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to proclaim a general pardon to rebels, except William Serle, Thomas Warde of Trumpington, and Amyc Donet. *Westm.* O. viii. 353. H. iv. p. i. 64.
March 22.	The K. orders the sheriffs of London, Bristol, &c. to proclaim the K.'s comprehension in the truce between Castile and Portugal. *Westm.* O. viii. 354. H. iv. p. i. 65.
April 4.	The aldermen and jurats of the Hanse merchants request the restitution of a ship belonging to James Bodeker of Stettin. *Bruges.* O. viii. 354. H. iv. p. i. 65.
May 6.	The K. desires the abp. of York to summon a convocation to grant a subsidy. *Westm.* O. viii. 355. H. iv. p. i. 65.
May 10.	Commission of Owin [Glyndourdy], prince of Wales, to Griffin Yonge and John Hangmer, to treat for an alliance with France. *Dolgelly.* O. viii. 356. H. iv. p. i. 65.
May 12.	Commission to William Wroth, sheriff of Dorset, Thomas Daccombe, and three others, to levy on those persons who took prisoners at the late victory over the French at Portland a tenth of their ransoms, for distribution among those who took no prisoners. *Westm.* O. viii. 356. H. iv. p. i. 66.
May 23.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Devon and Cornwall to forbid all persons allowing their prisoners to go to France or Brittany. *Nottingham.* O. viii. 357. H. iv. p. i. 66.
May 25.	The K. orders the sheriff of Devon, John Drax, sergeant at arms, and the mayor of Dartmouth, to bring Bertram de Guytyn, John Gaudyn, and other prisoners, to him. *Nottingham.* O. viii. 358. H. iv. p. i. 66.
May 13.	The K. assigns the subsidies at the ports of London and elsewhere for the repayment of a loan of 1,000 marks from Edward Cigale, Louis de Valetariis, and eight other Genoese merchants. *Westm.* O. viii. 358. H. iv. p. i. 66.
[May 13.]	Similar assignment of a loan of 500 marks from Nero and John Victoris, Francis Turnobom, and other Florentines. O. viii. 359. H. iv. p. i. 67.
May 23.	Commission of Robert K. of Scotland to sir David Flemyng and sir William de Murehede to treat for the ransom of Murdrac Seneschal, son of the duke of Albany, and of Archibald earl of Douglas. *Linlithgow.* O. viii. 359. H. iv. p. i. 67.
June 6.	Licence to English merchants in Prussia and other foreign parts to elect governors. *Westm.* O. viii. 360. H. iv. p. i. 67.
June 8.	Safe conduct to Walter Styward, earl of Athol, to make a pilgrimage to S. Thomas of Canterbury. *Nottingham.* O. viii. 361. H. iv. p. i. 67.
June 26.	Commission to sir Ralph de Eure and sir Roger Leche to treat for the ransom of Murdac Seneschal and the earl of Douglas. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 362. H. iv. p. i. 67.
June 27.	The K. orders the bailiffs and other officers at Weymouth, Dartmouth, and Falmouth to prevent all persons sending their French prisoners out of the kingdom. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 362. H. iv. p. i. 68.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1404. June 29.	Licence to John, son of Thomas Grey, lord of Warke, and Richard de Ledes, to perform certain feats of arms against two Scots at Carlisle. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 363. H. iv. p. i. 68.
July 6.	An indenture of the truce till Easter between England and Scotland. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 363. H. iv. p. i. 68.
July 9.	The earl of Northumberland promises to surrender to the K. Berwick Castle and Jedworth Castle and Forest, on condition that the parliament will grant him lands of the same value. *Pontefract.* Confirmed at Lichfield, Aug. 27. O. viii. 364. H. iv. p. i. 69.
July 14.	Treaty between the K. of France and Owin [Glendourdy], prince of Wales, against the K. of England. *Paris.* O. viii. 365. H. iv. p. i. 69.
Aug. 5.	Commission to sir Thomas Swynford, sir William Lisle, and Nicholas de Risheton to obtain an answer from John Hangest, lord of Heugueville, and William Boisratier, to the matters proposed to them by sir John Cheyne. *Leicester.* O. viii. 368. H. iv. p. i. 70.
Aug. 21.	Commission to sir Thomas Colvill and sir John Mitford to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland to the truce. *Tutbury.* O. viii. 368. H. iv. p. i. 70.
Aug. 23.	The K. confirms the liberties granted by Athelstan, viz., *Als fre make I thee, as Hert may thank or Eghe may see*, to S. John of Beverley, which have been infringed by the K.'s steward and marshals of the household. *Lichfield.* O. viii. 369. H. iv. p. i. 70.
Aug. 24.	Commission of Robert K. of Scotland to Matthew bp. of Glasgow, James de Douglas, lord of Dalkeith, David Flemyng, and six others, to treat for a continuation of the truce or peace with England. *Linlithgow.* O. viii. 369. H. iv. p. i. 71.
Aug. 29.	The K. orders William Clifford to deliver Fastcastle in Scotland to his son prince John, warden of the east marches. *Lichfield.* O. viii. 370. H. iv. p. i. 71.
[Aug. 29.]	The K. grants to his son John the fine for the escape of 14 clerks committed to the custody of Robert Braybroke, late bp. of London. O. viii. 370. H. iv. p. i. 71.
Sept. 1.	Grant of 1,000 marks to Galiard de Durafort, lord of Duras, and Blanquafort, seneschal of Aquitain. *Tutbury.* O. viii. 371. H. iv. p. i. 71.
Sept. 15.	Safe conduct for sir David Flemyng and sir William de Morhede, of Scotland. *Tutbury.* O. viii. 371. H. iv. p. i. 71.
Sept. 18.	The K. takes an oath to observe the truce with Scotland. *Ravensdale.* O. viii. 371. H. iv. p. i. 71.
Sept. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Mascall, bp. of Hereford. *Tutbury.* O. viii. 372. H. iv. p. i. 72.
Oct. 21.	Protection for the visitors of the Cistercian Order, appointed at the late chapter at Northampton. *Coventry.* O. viii. 373. H. iv. p. i. 72.
Oct. 26.	Commissions of array to the several sheriffs, a French invasion being expected. *Coventry.* O. viii. 374. H. iv. p. i. 72.
Nov. 12.	Power for Richard bp. of Bangor, Thomas lord Camoys, Richard Aston, lieutenant of Calais, Nicholas de Rysheton, and six others, to renew the treaty with Flanders. *Coventry.* O. viii. 374. H. iv. p. i. 72.
Nov. 12.	Also to treat with the ambassadors of Margaret duchess of Burgundy, countess of Flanders. *Coventry.* O. viii. 376. H. iv. p. i. 73.
Nov. 12.	Power for Richard bp. of Bangor, Thomas lord Camoys, Richard de Aston, lieutenant of Calais, Nicholas de Rysheton, apostolic auditor, sir Thomas de Pykworth, to treat with French ambassadors for a reply to the proposals conveyed by John Cheyne. *Coventry.* O. viii. 377. H. iv. p. i. 74.
Nov. 13.	Safe conduct for Richard Courshill of France, taken prisoner at Homeldon Hill. *Coventry.* O. viii. 379. H. iv. p. i. 74.
Dec. 5.	Pardon for Maude de Veer, countess of Oxford, for treason, &c. *Westm.* O. viii. 379. H. iv. p. i. 74.
Dec. 8.	Licence to Radegund Bechet, lady Mortimer, to go to France to obtain the money due from the duke of Berry for her lands in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 380. H. iv. p. i. 75.
Dec. 10.	The K. grants to his queen Joan the new tower near the gate of the hall at Westminster, for the transaction of her business and for the custody of her muniments. O. viii. 380. H. iv. p. i. 75.
Dec. 27.	Innocent [VII.] informs the K. of his election and desires credence for Nicolas Caratzolus of Naples and Marcellus de Strozziis of Florence. *Rome.* O. viii. 381. H. iv. p. i. 75.
Dec. 29.	Safe conduct for David Lyndesay, earl of Craford. *Westm.* O. viii. 381. H. iv. p. i. 75.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1405. Jan. 10.	The K. grants to Q. Joan his share of the ransom of the prisoners taken by sir John Cornewaille. *Westm.* O. viii. 381. H. iv. p. i. 75.
Jan. 12.	Protection for Ralph Tuder, in the retinue of John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 382. H. iv. p. i. 75.
Jan. 12.	Ratification of Owin [Glendonrdy], prince of Wales, of the treaty with France, dated 14 June 1404. *Lampadarn.* O. viii. 382. H. iv. p. i. 75.
Jan. 17.	The K. orders the collectors of the subsidy to allow Edward Cigale and other Genoese merchants to retain subsidies to the amount of 1,000 marks in payment of their loan. *Westm.* O. viii. 383. H. iv. p. i. 76.
Jan. 24.	Similar order for Nero and John Victoris and other Florentine merchants. *Westm.* O. viii. 383. H. iv. p. i. 76.
March 4.	The K. grants to his son Humfrey certain arms, furniture, &c. for his use in Hadley Castle. *Westm.* O. viii. 314. H. iv. p. i. 76.
March 4.	Instructions for Henry bp. of Bath, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, Henry lord FitzHugh, and six others, to demand redress of injuries from Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 384. H. iv. p. i. 76.
March 5.	Power for the commissioners above named to treat for a peace or truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 385. H. iv. p. i. 76.
March 6.	Writs to John Hende, mayor of London, and the escheators of London, Norfolk, and Suffolk, and ten others, to seize the property of Edward duke of York, who has been arrested in consequence of certain matters confessed by him before the council. *Westm.* O. viii. 386. H. iv. p. i. 77.
March 22.	Writ to John Perannt, sergeant-at-arms, to seize the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Sark, and Alderney, and the castles and possessions therein, belonging to the duke of York. *Westm.* O. viii. 387. H. iv. p. i. 77.
	Edward duke of York requests the lords of the council to mediate with the K. for him, as he has been in prison for 17 weeks. O. viii. 387. H. iv. p. i. 77.
	Petition of Philippa duchess of York, requesting the K. to make some allowance to her husband, who is in the custody of John Pelham at Pevensey Castle. O. viii. 388. H. iv. p. i. 78.
March 8.	Licence to Walter Grendon, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to leave England for three years. *Westm.* O. viii. 388. H. iv. p. i. 78.
March 8.	Safe conduct for William Grame, lord of Kyencardyn, John Styward, lord of Lorn, sir William Borthwyk, and sir Adam Forster coming to the K.'s presence. *Westm.* O. viii. 388. H. iv. p. i. 78.
Feb. 20.	The K. appoints his son Thomas de Lancaster as his admiral. *Westm.* O. viii. 388. H. iv. p. i. 78.
	Account of the wages of the fleet, consisting of 20 large ships, 20 barges, and 20 balengers, for the voyage of the said admiral. O. viii. 389. H. iv. p. i. 78.
March 11.	Protection for John Wynelescombe, sir William Graunston, and 43 others, in the retinue of Thomas of Lancaster, the K.'s son, admiral of England and lieutenant of Ireland. *Westm.* O. viii. 389. H. iv. p. i. 78.
March 11.	Letter from Henry prince of Wales to the K. his father, informing him of his victory over the Welsh rebels, who had burnt part of the town of Grosmont. *Hereford.* O. viii. 390. H. iv. p. i. 79.
March 12.	Commission to Richard bp. of Bangor, Nicholas de Rysheton, auditor of the apostolic palace, sir Thomas Pykworth, lieutenant of Calais, and sir Thomas Swynford to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 391. H. iv. p. i. 79.
March 12.	Commission to the same persons and others to treat with the ambassadors of the duchess of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 391. H. iv. p. i. 79.
March 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry bp. of Winchester, late bp. of Lincoln. *Berkhampstead.* O. viii. 392. H. iv. p. i. 79.
March 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Philip bp. of Lincoln, late abbot of Leicester. . . . O. viii. 392. H. iv. p. i. 79.
March 29.	Safe conduct for Walter Catelayn of France coming to England concerning the ransom of sir James de Heylly. *Westm.* O. viii. 393. H. iv. p. i. 80.
April 6.	The K. orders the collectors of customs and subsidies at Sandwich to allow the exportation of four fothers [of lead] bought by the K. of Portugal. *S. Alban's.* O. viii. 393. H. iv. p. i. 80.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1405. April 25.	Power for Ralph earl of Westmoreland, William Gascoigne, Ralph de Euere, Richard Redman, and two others, to receive the adherents of the earl of Northamberland into the K.'s grace, for certain fines, except Richard, son of George Darell, Richard Wilkinson of Astynby, and five others. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 394. H. iv. p. i. 80.
April 26.	Proclamation of the above-mentioned commission to be made by the sheriffs of York and Northmberland, the bp. of Durham, the abp. of York, and the duke of York. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 394. H. iv. p. i. 80.
May 11.	Commission to sir William Esturmy and others to treat with Conrad de Jungingen, master general of the Teutonic order, concerning the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 395. H. iv. p. i. 80.
May 13.	Commission to the above-named to treat with the merchants of the Hanse. *Westm.* O. viii. 396. H. iv. p. i. 81.
May 21.	The K. informs Thomas abp. of Canterbury of the victory of John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais, over the count of S. Pol at Merk, and requests him to appoint thanksgivings. *Westm* O. viii. 397. H. iv. p. i. 81.
June 2.	Safe conduct for David earl of Craford. *Doncaster.* O. viii. 397. H. iv. p. i. 81.
June 3.	The K. orders John Stanley and Roger Leche to take possession of the city of York. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 398. H. iv. p. i. 81.
[June 3.]	The K. orders John and William Stanley to take possession of the Isle of Man. O. viii. 398. H. iv. p. i. 82.
June 11.	Protection for John de Myles, John Hope, and eight others in the retinue of sir William de Stanley. *Ripon.* O. viii. 398. H. iv. p. i. 82.
June 4.	The K. orders his son John, constable of England, and Ralph earl of Westmoreland, wardens of the east and west marches, to seize the castles and possessions of Henry earl of Northumberland. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 399. H. iv. p. i. 82.
June 6.	The K. orders Thomas earl of Arundel and Thomas Beaufort to execute the offices of constable and marshal of England during the absence of the said officers in the north. *Bishopsthorp.* O. viii. 399. H. iv. p. i. 82.
June 10.	Grant of the manors of Chippeston and Sherwode to George de Dunbarre, earl of March. *Ripon.* O. viii. 400. H. iv. p. i. 82.
June 10.	The K. orders the sheriff of Yorkshire to summon the lords, knights, &c. to meet him at Newcastle, as he hears that the earl of Northumberland is at Berwick with other traitors. *Ripon.* O. viii. 400. H. iv. p. i. 82.
June 11.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Yorkshire, Lincolnshire, and four others, to proclaim a protection for the adherents of the abp. of York and the earl marshal until Michaelmas, that they may apply for pardons. *Ripon.* O. viii. 401. H. iv. p. i. 83.
June 12.	Grant to Henry prince of Wales of the castle, manor, and lordship of Framlingham, forfeited by Thomas Moubray, late earl marshal. *Ripon.* O. viii. 401. H. iv. p. i. 83.
June 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas de Spofforth, abbot of S. Mary's, York. *Durham.* O. viii. 402. H. iv. p. i. 83.
June 25.	The K. appoints Richard Kyngeston to the prebend of S. Mary, Beverley. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. viii. 402. H. iv. p. i. 83.
July 2.	Commission of array to Reginald de Cobham and others and the sheriff of Kent. Similar commissions in nine other counties. *Westm.* O. viii. 402. H. iv. p. i. 83.
July 8.	Commission to John, the K.'s son, constable of England and warden of the east march, to treat for truce with Scotland. *Nottingham.* O. viii. 403. H. iv. p. i. 84.
July 14.	Grant to sir John Cornewaille, of the manor of Weston in co. Herts, forfeited by Thomas earl marshal, and an annuity of 1,000 marks to him and Elizabeth countess of Huntingdon, the K.'s sister. *Alnwick.* O. viii. 404. H. iv. p. i. 84.
July 16.	Commission to John Topelif, sergeant-at-arms, to compel William Herewod and others to make restitution for the ship of Albert Nailler and Ollif Shipper, Danish merchants, which they have taken. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 404. H. iv. p. i. 84.
July 18.	The K. summons Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, and sir Thomas Bardolf to answer charges of treason. *Durham.* O. viii. 405. H. iv. p. i. 84.
July 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to Roger Walden, bp. of London, the late bp. Robert being deceased. *Westm.* O. viii. 406. H. iv. p. i. 85.
Aug. 6.	The K. grants to his son John the property of Thomas lord Bardolf in Bradwell in co. Essex. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 406. H. iv. p. i. 85.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1405. Aug. 7.	Proclamations to be made by the sheriff of Hereford and others that preparations must be made to repel the lord de Hugevyle, who has landed at Milford. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 406. H. iv. p. i. 85.
Aug. 8.	The K. gives his assent to the election of Thomas Longley, dean of York, to the abprick. of York, void by the death of abp. Richard. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 407. H. iv. p. i. 85.
Aug. 8.	The K. informs Innocent [VII.] of the election of Thomas Longley as abp. of York. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 407. H. iv. p. i. 85.
Aug. 10.	Grant to Q. Joan of the lands forfeited by Thomas earl marshal and lord Bardolf, and Wrexhill and other lands, forfeited by the earl of Northumberland. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 408. H. iv. p. i. 86.
Aug. 12.	Commissions to Thomas Beauford and Richard lord de Grey to execute the offices of constable and marshal during the absence of the duke of Bedford and the earl of Westmoreland. *Nottingham.* O. viii. 408. H. iv. p. i. 86.
Aug. 18.	Licence to 24 clerks, to be named by Philip bp. of Lincoln, to sue to the papal court for reversions to benefices. *Leicester.* O. viii. 409. H. iv. p. i. 86.
Aug. 19.	Safe conduct for John and William Seyntclere, brothers of the earl of Orkney. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 410. H. iv. p. i. 86.
Aug. 22.	The K. orders John Topclif, sergeant-at-arms, to compel the restitution of a ship belonging to George, son of the earl of Dunbarre, taken by Rolland Heron and Thomas de Hiller of Berwick. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 410. H. iv. p. i. 86.
Aug. 27.	Safe conduct for John Stewart, lord de Lorne, sir William de Borthwick, John de Merton, Alexander de Carnes, and two other Scotch persons. *Worcester.* O. viii. 411. H. iv. p. i. 87.
Sept. 4.	Commission to Thomas Brokhull and others, and the sheriff of Kent, to raise a loan to resist the French, who have sent to aid the rebels in Wales and Aquitain. 33 similar commissions. *Hereford.* O. viii. 412. H. iv. p. i. 87.
Sept. 8.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Nottingham and Derby and three other counties to warn the men of their several counties to be ready to repel an expected invasion by Robert duke of Albany. *Faxfleet.* O. viii. 414. H. iv. p. i. 88.
Sept. 13.	Protection for Henry de S. Clair, earl of Orkney, who is going to Scotland until Christmas. *Beverley.* O. viii. 415. H. iv. p. i. 88.
Sept. 13.	Safe conduct for John de S. Clair, brother of the earl of Orkney. *Beverley.* O. viii. 415. H. iv. p. i. 89.
Sept. 21.	Safe conduct for Archibald earl of Douglas. *Bishopsthorp.* O. viii. 416. H. iv. p. i. 89.
Sept. 21.	Safe conduct for Archibald, eldest son of Archibald earl of Douglas, his hostage. *Bishopsthorp.* O. viii. 416. H. iv. p. i. 89.
Sept. 21.	Safe conducts for sir William de Abernethy, James, son of the earl of Douglas, sir William de Borthwyk, sir William de Clare, and six other hostages for the earl. *Bishopsthorp.* O. viii. 417. H. iv. p. i. 89.
Sept. 16.	Power for J. bp. of Down and Janic d'Artasso to treat for peace with Donald and John of the Isles. *Bishopsthorp.* O. viii. 418. H. iv. p. i. 89.
Sept. 19.	Power for Ralph earl of Westmoreland, marshal of England, and warden of the west march, to treat for truce with Scotland. *Bishopsthorp.* O. viii. 418. H. iv. p. i. 90.
Sept. 22.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Devon, &c. to summon those persons holding tenements or fees of the crown to meet him at Evesham on Oct. 10, to besiege the castle of Lampader, which is held by the rebels. *Cawood.* O. viii. 419. H. iv. p. i. 90.
Oct. 4.	The K. orders sir William Stanley, his lieutenant in the Isle of Man, to deliver the island, &c. to sir John Stanley. [.] O. viii. 419. H. iv. p. i. 90.
Oct. 6.	Safe conduct for Golestan Penallum, ambassador from Genoa. *Worcester.* O. viii. 420. H. iv. p. i. 90.
Oct. 6.	Safe conduct for John Menrer of Scotland going from Scotland to Calais to ransom certain Scots. *Worcester.* O. viii. 420. H. iv. p. i. 90.
Nov. 3.	Safe conduct for William Doglas, lord of Drunlanryk in Scotland, and sir Thomas de Murre, coming to perform feats of arms in England. *Dunstable.* O. viii. 421. H. iv. p. i. 91.
Nov. 16.	The K. exempts Bartholomew lord de Bourgchier from attending councils or holding the office of justice of the peace and other offices. *Westm.* O. viii. 421. H. iv. p. i. 91.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1405. Nov. 30.	The K. grants to his brother the bp. of Winchester and to his mother the countess of Hereford goods to the value of 100 marks, late the property of the earl marshal, and also his goods in the custody of sir John Cornewaille. *Westm.* O. viii. 422. H. iv. p. i. 91.
Dec. 3.	Confirmation of the remission by Eleanor Q. of England of the rent due from the town of Wyttle, dated Windsor, 3 Jan. 1272. *Westm.* O. viii. 422. H. iv. p. i. 91.
Dec. 6.	Ivo Zouche, archdeacon of Huntingdon, John Welbourne, archdeacon of Ely, Robert Branch, canon of S. Martin's le Grand, London, and Dennis Lopham, are appointed additional judges of appeal in the matter of the ransom of the count of Denia. *Westm.* O. viii. 423. H. iv. p. i. 91.
Dec. 8.	The K. declares that he has not given or promised any annuity to Peter Hicke, archdeacon of Roschild [Roskildensis], for negotiating the marriage between his daughter and the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. viii. 425. H. iv. p. i. 92.
Dec. 27.	The K. of England informs John K. of Portugal that he is willing to be included in the truce with the K. of Castile. *Eltham.* O. viii. 425. H. iv. p. i. 92.
1406. Jan. 1.	Licence to 10 clerks, nominated by Richard bp. of Salisbury, to sue to the papal court for reversions to benefices. *Westm.* O. viii. 426. H. iv. p. i. 93.
Jan. 2.	The K. orders P. bp. of Lincoln to examine and arrest magicians, fortune tellers, &c. *Westm.* O. viii. 427. H. iv. p. i. 93.
Jan. 8.	Licences to Louis bp. of Volterra, papal collector, and James de Hugolins of Naples to export plate, cloth, and other goods. *Westm.* O. viii. 428. H. iv. p. i. 93.
Jan. 20.	The K. exempts Alfonso count of Barcellis, son of the K. of Portugal, who is about to visit England, from the payment of customs to the amount of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. viii. 428. H. iv. p. i. 93.
Jan. 24.	Safe conducts for John de Boyas, the Queen's secretary, coming to England, and for Thomas and Geoffrey de Floville, masters of a ship laden with lampreys and other things for the Q. *Westm.* O. viii. 429. H. iv. p. i. 94.
Jan. 30.	Safe conduct for Archibald, eldest son of the earl of Douglas, and the other hostages for the earl. *Westm.* O. viii. 429. H. iv. p. i. 94.
Feb. 7.	Commission to sir Robert Umfravill and others to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 430. H. iv. p. i. 94.
Feb. 18.	The K. orders his treasurer of war to deduct the 100*l.* granted to the son of the K. of Portugal from the subsidy. *Westm.* O. viii. 430. H. iv. p. i. 94.
Feb. 20.	Licence to Louis bp. of Volterra to leave England either from Dover, London, Orwell, or Sandwich. *Westm.* O. viii. 431. H. iv. p. i. 94.
March 1.	Fresh indenture between the K. and Thomas of Lancaster, the K.'s son, steward of England, for the lieutenancy of Ireland, the original indenture having been lost. *Westm.* O. viii. 431. H. iv. p. i. 95.
March 11.	Licence to Henry bp. of Bath to sell his lordship of Dornon in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 432. H. iv. p. i. 95.
March 22.	Power for Henry bp. of Winchester, Thomas lord de Camoys, John de Norbury, and John Cateryk, treasurer of Lincoln, to treat for truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 432. H. iv. p. i. 95.
March 22.	Power for Henry bp. of Winchester to treat for a perpetual peace with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 434. H. iv. p. i. 96.
March 22.	Power for Henry bp. of Winchester to contract a marriage between Henry prince of Wales and a daughter of the K. of France. *Westm.* O. viii. 435. H. iv. p. i. 96.
March 24.	Letters of attorney for Henry bp. of Winchester, in the names of Thomas Langley, chancellor of England, and Thomas lord Furneval, treasurer of England; also in the names of Thomas Chauciers and Richard Wyot. *Westm.* O. viii. 435. H. iv. p. i. 96.
March 25.	Grant of 100 marks to sir Walter Hungerford for feats of arms with a knight of France at Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 436. H. iv. p. i. 96.
April 5.	Commission to Richard lord de Grey and the prior of Ewenny to receive the fines from Welsh rebels. *Westm.* O. viii. 436. H. iv. p. i. 96.
April 5.	The K. appoints John Bodenham comptroller of the fines above mentioned. *Westm.* O. viii. 437. H. iv. p. i. 97.
April 6.	Safe conduct for Alexander earl of Marre coming to England to perform feats of arms with Edmund earl of Kent. *Westm.* O. viii. 437. H. iv. p. i. 97.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1406. April 6.	The K. orders the mayor and sheriffs of London, and the mayors and bailiffs of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, and 19 other towns, to arrange for the fulfilment of the covenant made in parliament for committing the custody of the sea to merchants. *Westm.* O. viii. 437. II. iv. p. i. 97.
April 13.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Chartres, Jodn Hangest, lord of Heugueville, William Bourratarii, and John de Sancts, French ambassadors, going into Picardy. *Eltham.* O. viii. 438. H. iv. p. i. 97.
April 28.	The K. appoints as admiral of the North Nicholas Blakburne, nominated by the merchants. *Westm.* O. viii. 439. H. iv. p. i. 97.
May 8.	The K. orders the seneschal of Aquitain and the constable of Bonrdeaux to send to him John Bolomer and Bertram Usana of Bourdeanx, the former having appealed to him. *Westm.* O. viii. 440. H. iv. p. i. 98.
May 25.	Safe condnct for John lord of Brederode. *Westm.* O. viii. 441. H. iv. p. i. 98.
Jnne 1.	Safe conduct for Tanguy Chastell, prisoner of John de Lancaster, the K.'s son, and his two servants, going to Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 441. H. iv. p. i. 98.
June 8.	Licence to Philip de Albertis of Lombardy, dwelling in London, to send letters of exchange for 2,500 marks for the payment of the first fruits of the see of Durham. *Westm.* O. viii. 441. H. iv. p. i. 98.
June 9.	The K. assigns for the expenses of his honsehold the goods forfeited by Richard le Scrop, late abp. of York, the fine of John Wellys, parson of Perpondesherst (Hurstpierpoint) in co. Sussex, and the farm of the same chnrch. *Westm.* O. viii. 442. H. iv. p. i. 98.
June 19.	The several sheriffs are ordered to summon Henry de Percy, late earl of Northumberland, and Thomas late lord Bardolfe, before the K.. *Westm.* O. viii. 442. H. iv. p. i. 98.
Jnne 22.	John Elyngeham, sergeant-at-arms, is ordered to provide shipping for the passage of the K.'s daughter, Philippa Q. of Denmark, going thither. *Westm.* O. viii. 443. H. iv. p. i. 99.
Jnne 28.	Grant to Henry bp. of Winchester, Thomas Longley, chancellor of England, Nicholas Bradshawe, and Thomas Shelford, clerk, of the 1,000*l.* due from the dean and chapter of London, for the custody of the temporalities of that see. *Westm.* O. viii. 443. H. iv. p. i. 99.
July 3.	Commission to sir Richard de Ashton, lientenant of Calais, and six others, to treat with the ambassadors of John duke of Burgundy, count of Flanders, concerning a continuance of peace, if the truce with France should be broken. *Westm.* O. viii. 443. H. iv. p. i. 99.
July 5.	Safe conduct for sir William de Graham of Kincardin, sir Walter Seneschall of Rayleston, William Lawedir, archdeacon of Lothian, and John de Glasgow, canon of Moray. *Westm.* O. viii. 445. H. iv. p. i. 100.
Jnly 5.	Commission to the procurator fiscal of Aquitain to demand the surrender of the castle of Bertulh, by Archibald de Greilly, captal de Bach, now count of Foix. *Westm.* O. viii. 445. H. iv. p. i. 100.
July 6.	Safe condnct for John Gray and John Tomson, servants of the dnke of Albany, going on a pilgrimage to S. James in Galicia. *Westm.* O. viii. 446. H. iv. p. i. 100.
July 18.	Commission to sir John Cheyne and Henry Chichele as ambassadors to pope Innocent VII. *Hertford.* O. viii. 446. H. iv. p. i. 100.
July 22.	William Lovency is appointed treasurer for the voyage of the K.'s daughter Philippa, Q. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. viii. 446. H. iv. p. i. 100.
	Memorandum of the arms and other things delivered to William Loveney by Henry Somer, keeper of the privy wardrobe, for the Q. of Denmark's ship. O. viii. 447. H. iv. p. i. 100.
July 26.	Power for Henry bp. of Bath and Wells, and others, to treat with Isabella and Eric, Q. and K. of Denmark, concerning the dowry of the K.'s daughter Philippa, and for alliance. *Westm.* O. viii. 447. H. iv. p. i. 100.
Aug. 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Langle, bp. of Durham, *vice* Walter Skirlawe, deceased. *Westm.* O. viii. 448. H. iv. p. i. 101.
Aug. 12.	Assignment for the repayment of the loan of 600*l.* from Henry bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. viii. 448. H. iv. p. i. 101.
Aug. 16.	Repetition of the order to the mayors and bailiffs of York, and eight other towns, concerning the protection of the sea by merchants (see April 6). *Westm.* O. viii. 449. H. iv. p. i. 101.
Sept. 2.	The K. orders the mayor and sheriffs of London to prepare the lists at West Smithfield for a tournament on Sept. 15. *Leicester.* O. viii. 449. H. iv. p. i. 101.
Sept. 3.	Protection for Henry Norreys, groom of the K.'s chamber, in the retinue of Philippa Q. of Denmark. *Leicester.* O. viii. 450. H. iv. p. i. 101.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1406. Sept. 3.	The K. orders John Remys, and three others, attorneys of John Jolyf, of Clay, to perform the agreement between them and Rothsay, king of arms, as to certain Scotch merchants taken at sea by John Jolyf. *Leicester.* O. viii. 450. H. iv. p. i. 101.
Sept. 5.	Safe conduct for Alexander earl of Marre coming to England to perform feats of arms with Edmund earl of Kent. *Leicester.* O. viii. 450. H. iv. p. i. 102.
Sept. 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas elect of London, late archdeacon of Dorset. *Westm.* O. viii. 451. H. iv. p. i. 102.
Oct. 5.	The K. promises security for the fishermen of France, Flanders, and Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 451. H. iv. p. i. 102.
Oct. 5.	Commission to sir Richard de Aston, lieutenant of Calais, and six others, to treat with French ambassadors for the security of the sea between Dover and Whitsand. *Westm.* O. viii. 452. H. iv. p. i. 102.
Oct. 5.	Power for sir John Cheyne, Henry Chichele, and Hugh Mortymer, chamberlain of the prince of Wales, to treat for a perpetual peace with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 452. H. iv. p. i. 102.
[Oct. 5.]	Power for the above-named commissioners to treat for a marriage between the prince of Wales and a daughter of the K. of France. O. viii. 453. H. iv. p. i. 102.
Oct. 5.	Power for them to treat for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 453. H. iv. p. i. 103.
Oct. 20.	The K. forbids the collectors of subsidies and customs in London and 14 other towns to pay the sums assigned to the merchants for the custody of the sea, as they have failed in their engagement. *Westm.* O. viii. 455. H. iv. p. i. 103.
Oct. 20.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to summon those in his retinue to go with him to Calais, as the duke of Orleans and others are about to invade Aquitain, and the duke of Burgundy and others to attack Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 456. H. iv. p. i. 104.
Nov. 1.	Safe conducts for Archibald de Douglas and James de Douglas, sons of the earl of Douglas, sir William de Douglas of Nidesdale, sir Simon de Glendowin, and six others. *Westm.* O. viii. 457. H. iv. p. i. 104.
Nov. 1.	The K. appoints Edward duke of York to be constable of the Tower of London, *vice* sir Thomas Rempston, deceased. *Westm.* O. viii. 457. H. iv. p. i. 104.
Nov. 3.	Naturalization of John, son of sir John Haukwode, born in Italy. *Westm.* O. viii. 457. H. iv. p. i. 104.
Nov. 14.	Commissions to sir William Esturmy to treat with Conrad, master general of the Teutonic order, and with the Hanse merchants, for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 458. H. iv. p. i. 104.
Nov. 19.	Order for the protection of fishermen of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 459. H. iv. p. i. 105.
Dec. 1.	Commission to Robert de Lonther, William Osmonderlowe, William de Stapilton, and the sheriff of Cumberland, to levy an aid for the marriage of the K.'s eldest daughter. *Westm.* O. viii. 460. H. iv. p. i. 105.
Dec. 11.	Safe conduct for Gilbert, chancellor of Scotland, the bps. of Aberdeen and Dunkeld, David de Lyndesey, Alexander Seneschall, and William de Grane, of Kincardy, Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 461. H. iv. p. i. 106.
Dec. 22.	An Act in parliament settling the succession of the crown on the K.'s sons and their descendants, repealing an Act made 7 June the same year, limiting the succession to heirs male. *Westm.* O. viii. 462. H. iv. p. i. 106.
1407. Jan. 11.	Safe conduct for James and Archibald, sons of the earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. viii. 464. H. iv. p. i. 107.
Jan. 30.	Memorandum of the transfer of the great seal from Thomas Longley, bp. of Durham, to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, at the chapel of S. Mary de la Pawe. O. viii. 464. H. iv. p. i. 107.
Feb. 5.	Licence to English merchants in Holland to elect their governors. *Westm.* O. viii. 464. H. iv. p. i. 107.
Feb. 5.	The several sheriffs are ordered to summon the K.'s retainers to meet him at London in a fortnight, as the French have attacked Aquitain, and intend to attack Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 466. H. iv. p. i. 108.
Feb. 16.	Power for sir William Esturmy and John Kyngton, clerk, to treat with Conrad de Jungingen, master general of the Teutonic order, for redress of injuries and for a league. *Westm.* O. viii. 466. H. iv. p. i. 108.
[Feb. 16.]	Power for them to treat with the merchants of the Hanse. O. viii. 468. H. iv. p. i. 108.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1407. Feb. 16.	Protection for sir William Esturmy going to Germany. *Westm.* O. viii. 468. H. iv. p. i. 109.
March 10.	Treaty with the duke of Burgundy, count of Flanders, for mercantile intercourse. Additional articles of the treaty. *Westm.* O. viii. 469. H. iv. p. i. 109.
March 10.	The K. orders John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais, to assign a road for merchants between Calais and Gravelines. *Westm.* O. viii. 476. H. iv. p. i. 112.
March 10.	The K. orders the mayors and bailiffs of sea ports and other officers to perform the articles concerning goods taken at sea. *Westm.* O. viii. 477. H. iv. p. i. 112.
March 14.	Indenture by which Archibald earl of Douglas promises to do nothing against the K. of England "til the said erle be entrid agayn" to prison. *London.* O. viii. 478. H. iv. p. i. 112.
March 27.	Power for sir Ralph Euer, sir Robert de Umfreville, and sir John de Mitford to treat with Robert duke of Albany for a prorogation of the truce; also to treat with any Scotch persons having authority. *Hertford.* O. viii. 479. H. iv. p. i. 112.
April 26.	Commission to sir John Cheyne and Henry Chichele, as ambassadors to pope Gregory XII. *Westm.* O. viii. 479. H. iv. p. i. 113.
May 8.	Commission to sir Richard de Aston and seven others to proceed with the causes which Richard bp. of Rochester intends to move against the duke of Burgundy, captain general of the K. of France, in Picardy and Flanders, the count of S. Paul, and Lionel de Darreins, concerning the arrest of Thomas Constable and Robert Sarteler, his clerks. *Westm.* O. viii. 480. H. iv. p. i. 113.
May 10.	Pardon for George earl of Dunbar, his son Gawain, and 38 others, for injuries done to the tenants of the dean and chapter of Lincoln at Navenby. *Westm.* O. viii. 481. H. iv. p. i. 113.
May 10.	Safe conduct for Tristan de la Lande, governor of Nantes, coming to England for the Q. *Westm.* O. viii. 482. H. iv. p. i. 114.
May 24.	Safe conduct for Archibald earl of Douglas going to Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 483. H. iv. p. i. 114.
May 30.	Safe conduct for Laurence bp. of Ancona, papal nuncio. *Westm.* O. viii. 483. H. iv. p. i. 114.
May 30.	The K. appoints Richard Kays, sergeant-at-arms, to proclaim at Bristol and other parts in the west that no injury is to be done to the duke of Brittany or his subjects, as he has been sent to treat with the K. *Westm.* O. viii. 483. H. iv. p. i. 113.
June 10.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to deliver the son of the K. of Scotland and Griffin ap Oweyn Glendordy to Richard lord de Grey, to be taken to Nottingham Castle. *Westm.* O. viii. 484. H. iv. p. i. 115.
June 11.	Commission to sir Thomas Erpyngham and two others, to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 484. H. iv. p. i. 115.
June 12.	Declaration of the K. as to certain points in the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 485. H. iv. p. i. 115.
June 12.	Commission to sir Richard Aston, lieutenant of Calais, Nichol Rixton, Perrine le Loharent, and Richard Oldryngton, to meet the ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy at Calais on Aug. 1. *Westm.* O. viii. 486. H. iv. p. i. 115.
June 24.	Safe conduct for Antonio de Pereto, minister general of the Friars Minors. *Westm.* O. viii. 488. H. iv. p. i. 116.
June 27.	The K. orders the collectors of customs and subsidies at London to send the sums collected by them to the treasurer, for the payment of the abp. of Canterbury and others, who have given obligations to Thomas bp. of Durham, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, the merchants of the staple of Calais, the Albertini, and five others, who have advanced money to the K. Similar letters to the collectors of 13 other ports. *Westm.* O. viii. 488. H. iv. p. i. 116.
July 11.	John duke of Brittany accepts the truce for one year with England. *The Abbey of S. Suplice.* O. viii. 490. H. iv. p. i. 117.
July 11.	The K. of England accepts the same truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 490. H. iv. p. i. 117.
July 22.	Power for sir Richard Aston and his colleagues to treat with the duke of Burgundy for safety at sea for one year. *Westm.* O. viii. 491. H. iv. p. i. 117.
July 22.	Commission to sir William Esturmy and John Kyngton, canon of Lincoln, to complete the negotiations with Prussia. *Westm.* O. viii. 492. H. iv. p. iii. 118.
July 20.	Power for the same commissioners to treat with the Hanse merchants for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 494. H. iv. p. i. 118.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1407. July 28.	Licence to Antonio de Pereto, minister general of the Friars Minors to execute his commission in England. *Westm.* O. viii. 495. H. iv. p. i. 119.
Aug. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas bp. of Salisbury, translated from London. *Westm.* O. viii. 496. H. iv. p. i. 119.
Sept. 8.	Licence to John duke of Bavaria, elect of Liège and Count of Loz, to leave England with 60 men at arms and 500 archers. *Westm.* O. viii. 497. H. iv. p. i. 119.
Sept. 12.	Agreement by indenture of Rees ap Griffith ap Lluellin ap Jenkin, and eight others, to surrender the castle of Aberystwith to the prince of Wales, if not relieved by All Saints day. O. viii. 497. H. iv. p. i. 120.
Sept. 27.	Safe conduct for Girart de Puy, bp. of S. Flour, William de Montrevell, lord de la Faye, and two other French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 499. H. iv. p. i. 120.
Sept. 30.	The sheriffs of Devon, Cornwall, Somerset and Dorset, Bristol and Southampton, are ordered to publish the truce concluded with the duke of Brittany for one year, from July 11. *Westm.* O. viii. 499. H. iv. p. i. 121.
Sept. 30.	Safe conduct for sir John Stywarde of Ennermeth, coming from Scotland to England. *Nottingham.* O. viii. 500. H. iv. p. i. 121.
	Safe conduct for Alexander earl of Marre coming from Scotland to meet the K.'s son John. *Repyngton.* O. viii. 500. H. iv. p. i. 121.
Oct. 3.	The K. orders the customers of London to deliver free of duty six barrels of books to the prior and convent of Norwich, bequeathed by the late cardinal Adam, and sent from Rome. *Westm.* O. viii. 501. H. iv. p. i. 121.
Oct. 5.	Exemplification of a charter of liberties granted to the town of Conteshale, dated Woodstock, 10 June 16 Hen. [III.] *Westm.* O. viii. 501. H. iv. p. i. 121.
Oct. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of London, translated from Worcester. *Gloucester Abbey.* O. viii. 502.
Oct. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Alexander elect of Norwich, late prior. *Gloucester Castle.* O. viii. 502. H. iv. p. i. 121.
Nov. 17.	The K. orders the seneschal of Aquitain to allow the briefs of the duke of Brittany to have force in Aquitain as in former times. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 503. H. iv. p. i. 122.
Nov. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Worcester, translated from Llandaff. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 503. H. iv. p. i. 122.
Dec. 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry abp. of York, late bp. of Bath and Wells. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 503. H. iv. p. i. 122.
Dec. 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert bp. of Salisbury, late abp. of York. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 504. H. iv. p. i. 122.
Dec. 1.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Durham, sir Thomas Erpyngham, Hugh Mortemer, and John Catryk, to treat for peace with France. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 504. H. iv. p. i. 122.
Dec. 2.	Power for the K.'s son, Thomas de Lancaster, steward of England, lieutenant of Ireland and lord of Holderness, to treat with France. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 506. H. iv. p. i. 123.
Dec. 7.	Truce concluded by the bp. of Durham and his colleagues with France from Jan. 15 to April 15, for Guyenne. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 507. H. iv. p. i. 123.
Dec. 10.	Confirmation by the K. of the truce above mentioned. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 509. H. iv. p. i. 124.
Dec. 11.	The K. orders the seneschal and his other officers in Aquitain to observe the truce. *Gloucester.* O. viii. 509. H. iv. p. i. 124.
1408. Jan. 28.	Legitimation of Lenoard de Barde, illegitimate son of Antony de Barde, of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. viii. 510. H. iv. p. i. 124.
Feb. 21.	The K. assigns for the expenses of his household the profits from alien priories, the temporalities of vacant bishoprics and religious houses, wards, marriages, &c., for two years. *Westm.* O. viii. 510. H. iv. p. i. 124.
Feb. 24.	Safe conduct for John Guychard, merchant, to convey a tomb of alabaster for the late duke of Brittany to Nantes, with three Englishmen who made the same, viz., Thomas Colyn, Thomas Holewell, and Thomas Poppehowe. *Westm.* O. viii. 510. H. iv. p. i. 125.
March 1.	Licence to English merchants in Norway, Sweden, and Denmark to elect governors. *Westm.* O. viii. 511. H. iv. p. i. 125.
March 5.	Power for sir Richard Aston, lieutenant of Calais and five others, to treat for a prorogation of the truce with John duke of Burgundy, count of Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 511. H. iv. p. i. 125.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1408. March 16.	Royal assent to the election of William Pygot as abbot of Selby. *Nottingham Castle.* O. viii. 512. H. iv. p. i. 125.
March 18.	Safe conduct for John de Lupinc, a knight of the count of Armaynak. *Westm.* O. viii. 512. H. iv. p. i. 125.
April 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas bp. of Bath and Wells, translated from Salisbury. *Westm.* O. viii. 152. H. iv. p. i. 125.
April 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry, elect of St. David's, chancellor of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. viii. 513. H. iv. p. i. 125.
April 8.	Commission to Robert Waterton and Richard Holm, canon of York, to prorogue the truce with France. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 513. H. iv. p. i. 126.
April 8.	Commissions to John, constable of England, and Ralph earl of Westmoreland, marshal of England, wardens of the east and west marches of Scotland, to treat for truce with Scotland. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 514. H. iv. p. i. 126.
April 15.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce with France for Guyenne until Sept. 30. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 515. H. iv. p. i. 126.
April 30.	Prorogation of the truce for Picardy until Dec. 31. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 517. H. iv. p. i. 127.
April 15.	The K. orders the publication of the truce in Aquitain. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 519. H. iv. p. i. 128.
April 20.	Safe conduct for John de Montgomery, lord of Androssane in Scotland, James de Douglas, son of the earl of Douglas, and sir John de Edmonston, of Scotland, hostages for the earl of Douglas. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 519. H. iv. p. i. 128.
April 20.	Safe conduct for Archibald, eldest son of the earl of Douglas. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 520. H. iv. p. i. 120.
April 22.	Also for Archibald earl of Douglas. *Pontefract Castle.* O. viii. 520. H. iv. p. i. 128.
April 25.	Commission to Ralph earl of Westmoreland and five others to pardon the adherents of the late earl of Northumberland, on payment of fines, Richard son of George Darel, Richard Wilkynson of Astynby, and five others, being excepted. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 520. H. iv. p. i. 128.
April 30.	Counterpart of a truce on the part of France. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 521. H. iv. p. i. 129.
April 30.	Safe conduct for Gontier Col, councillor and chief secretary of the K. of France. *Pontefract.* O. viii. 525. H. iv. p. i. 130.
May 1.	The K. declares that collations to priories and other offices of the order of S. John of Jerusalem belong to the master of the order. *Westm.* O. viii. 525. H. iv. p. iii. 130.
May 4.	The K. acknowledges Lucy countess of Kent as his subject. *Westm.* O. viii. 526. H. iv. p. i. 131.
May 6.	Pardon for William Cok, *alias* William de Kethyne, *alias* William de Carlell, *alias* William de Holme, servant of sir John de Skelton, for communicating with the late Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. viii. 527. H. iv. p. i. 131.
May 8.	Commission to sir Christopher de Preston and Janic d'Artasse to treat with Donald of the Isles and John his brother. *Leicester.* O. viii. 527. H. iv. p. i. 131.
May 9.	Safe conduct for Alvaro Carilo and Alfonso Rodrigues, Spanish merchants. *Leicester.* O. viii. 527. H. iv. p. i. 131.
May 11.	The emperor Rupert delivers to Louis count palatine of the Rhine, a moiety of the castles and towns of Ortenberg, Offenberg, Gengenbach, and Celle, and the town of Sels, in return for a portion of his inheritance which is assigned as a pledge for the dowry of his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Frederic duke of Austria. *Heidelberg.* O. viii. 528. H. iv. p. i. 131.
May 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Pygot, abbot of Selby. *Westm.* O. viii. 529. H. iv. p. i. 132.
May 28.	Exemplification of the sentence of forfeiture against Thomas Holand, earl of Kent, John Holand, earl of Huntingdon, John Montague, earl of Salisbury, Thomas lord le Despenser, and sir Ralph Lomly. *Westm.* O. viii. 529. H. iv. p. i. 132.
May 30.	Grant to sir Thomas de Rokeby of the manor of Spofford with Lynton and Letheley, for services against the earl of Northumberland and other traitors. *Westm.* O. viii. 529. H. iv. p. i. 132.
June 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. viii. 530. H. iv. p. i. 132.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1408. June 10.	Prorogation of the truce with the duke of Burgundy for three years. *Westm.* O. viii. 530. H. iv. p. i. 132.
June 11.	Power for sir Richard Aston, lieutenant of Calais, and five others, to treat with France for safety at sea for Flanders merchants for three years. *Westm.* O. viii. 532. H. iv. p. i. 133.
June 11.	Also to treat with the deputies of the duke of Burgundy concerning mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. viii. 534. H. iv. p. i. 133.
June 17.	Licence to Thomas bp. of Worcester to fell oaks to the value of 200 marks in the forest of Fekenham or elsewhere in his woods. *Westm.* O. viii. 535. H. iv. p. i. 134.
June 19.	Licence to Archibald earl of Douglas to go to Scotland, his son, brother, and others being hostages for him. *Mortlake.* O. viii. 536. H. iv. p. i. 134.
June 20.	Safe conducts for Archibald and James, sons of the earl of Douglas, Simon de Glenduwyn, Alexander de Gordoun, lord of Sithel, and William de Douglas, son of James de Douglas, son and heir of the lord of Dalketh, hostages for the earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. viii. 537. H. iv. p. i. 135.
June 20.	Safe conduct for Archibald earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. viii. 538. H. iv. p. i. 135.
June 20.	Declaration of the judicial combat between John Bolemere, appellant, and Bertrand Usana, defendant, merchants of Bourdeaux, before the K. at Nottingham, on Aug. 12. *Westm.* O. viii. 538. H. iv. p. i. 135.
June 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Lunden, abbot of Hyde, late prior of that house. *Westm.* O. viii. 540. H. iv. p. i. 136.
June 14.	The K. forbids the papal collector levying first fruits or sending money to Rome. *Westm.* O. viii. 540. H. iv. p. i. 136.
July 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Smith, abbot of Roucester. *Westm.* O. viii. 544. H. iv. p. i. 136.
July 3.	John earl of Somerset, captain of Calais, the mayor of Calais, and four others, are appointed conservators of the truce with Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 541. H. iv. p. i. 136.
July 11.	Thomas abp. of Canterbury, Edmund earl of Kent, the K.'s admiral, and sir Thomas Erpyngham, constable of Dover and warden of the Cinque Ports, are appointed conservators of the truce with Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 542. H. iv. p. i. 137.
July 19.	Bertrand lord of Montferrand, Pontius lord of Castellian, and five others, are appointed judges in the sovereign court of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 543. H. iv. p. i. 137.
July 19.	The K. appoints John Welbourn papal collector in England. *Westm.* O. viii. 543. H. iv. p. i. 137.
July 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to Benedict, elect of Bangor. *Westm.* O. viii. 544. H. iv. p. i. 137.
July 31.	Safe conduct for David, son and heir of the earl of Caithness, John Styward, Mordyk Fyf, son of the duke of Albany, and other Scots. *Westm.* O. viii. 544. H. iv. p. i. 137.
Aug. 2.	Pardon for Nicholas Tempest, an adherent of Richard, late abp. of York, and Henry late earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. viii. 545. H. iv. p. i. 138.
Aug. 2.	Pardon for John, prior of Hexham *alias* Hextildesham, and the whole convent. *Westm.* O. viii. 545. H. iv. p. i. 138.
Aug. 3.	Commission to Hugh Mortymer and John Catrik, to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 546. H. iv. p. i. 138.
Sept. 23.	Henry prince of Wales appoints William Malbon to the office of raglore of the commotes of Generglyn and Hannynok in Cardigan. *Carmarthen Castle.* O. viii. 547. H. iv. p. i. 139.
Oct. 5.	Ratification by Charles K. of France of the treaty made by the duke of Burgundy with England for the safety of Flanders and other merchants at sea for three years, dated Bruges, 19 Aug. *Paris.* O. viii. 548. H. iv. p. i. 139.
Oct. 15.	The K. orders Richard Kays and John Elyngeham, sergeants-at-arms, to publish the above-mentioned truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 551. H. iv. p. i. 140.
Oct. 31.	Confirmation by the K. of the prorogation of the truce with France, until 1 May 1410, dated Paris, 17 Sept. 1408. *Westm.* O. viii. 553. H. iv. p. i. 141.
Dec. 1.	The K. assigns to Lucy, widow of Edmund earl of Kent, the manor of Cottingham, tenements in Berham and Stowe, &c. *Westm.* O. viii. 561. H. iv. p. i. 144.
Dec. 7.	Renewal of the treaty between John [II.] K. of Castile and Charles [VI.] of France. *Valladolid.* O. viii. 561. H. iv. p. i. 144.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1408. Dec. 24.	The K. informs the clergy of Aquitain that he intends to send two abps., five bps., as deputies of the universities, monastic orders, cathedral chapters, and the prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to be present at the general council about to be held at Pisa. *Westm.* O. viii. 567. H. iv. p. i. 146.
1409. Jan. 12.	Grant to Mary de Montant, lady of Mussyden and Blaye, wife of John lord of Gramont, of the property forfeited by rebels within her lands and the castellany of Blaye. Intimation thereof to the K.'s officers in Aquitain. *Eltham.* O. viii. 569. H. iv. p. i. 147.
Jan. 17.	Licence to Thomas Sophie of Genoa to bring a collar of gold and jewels to England for sale. *Westm.* O. viii. 569. H. iv. p. i. 147.
Jan. 26.	Grant to Henry abp. of York of the moiety of a messuage near the little door of the church of S. Colomb in Bourdeaux, forfeited for rebellion by Trengua de Roustank, sister of Nandyn de Roustank. *Westm.* O. viii. 570. H. iv. p. i. 147.
Feb. 8.	Grant to Pons lord of Castelhon of the bailiwick of Hastynges in Aquitain, held by the late John de Bearn. Intimation thereof to the seneschals of Aquitain and the Landes. *Westm.* O. viii. 570. H. iv. p. i. 147.
Feb. 23.	Safe conduct for John lord de Wrecheu, seneschal of Hainault, coming to England to perform feats of arms. *Westm.* O. viii. 570. H. iv. p. i. 148.
March 3.	Commission to John Catryk, to treat for fixing a time and place for the meeting of English and French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 571. H. iv. p. i. 148.
March 4.	The K. orders L. bp. of Ancona, papal nuncio in England, to remove William Chesterton from the office he holds under him. *Westm.* O. viii. 571. H. iv. p. i. 148.
March 9.	Exemplification of the proceedings in parliament, 21 Edw. [I.], by which the liberties of the see of Durham, seized by Hugh de Cressingham and other justices, were restored. *Westm.* O. viii. 572. H. iv. p. i. 149.
March 14.	Notarial attestation of the appeal of Bernard de Podio Retro, on behalf of the commonalty of Bayonne, before P. bp. of Bayonne, against the pedage granted by the K. to Charles de Beaumont, Alferitz de Navarre, castellan of Mauleon, lord of Curton and Guissen. *Bayonne.* O. viii. 575. H. iv. p. i. 150.
March 20.	Request for a general safe conduct for Thomas bp. of Durham going abroad on behalf of the union of the church. *Westm.* O. viii. 579. H. iv. p. i. 151.
March 20.	Protection for Thomas Langley, bp. of Durham, going to Tuscany and elsewhere. *Westm.* O. viii. 579. H. iv. p. i. 151.
March 31.	Safe conduct for Casin de Serenvilliers, councillor of the K. of France, coming to England. *Eltham.* O. viii. 579. H. iv. p. i. 151.
April 26.	Repetition of the appeal of Bernard de Podio Retro. *Bayonne.* O. viii. 579. H. iv. p. i. 151.
April 27.	Safe conduct for William de Haye of Lochawart, sheriff of Peebles, sir John de Edmonstoun, and sir William Borthwik of Lidgertwod, coming as ambassadors to Houdenstank. *Westm.* O. viii. 584. H. iv. p. i. 153.
May 9.	The K. desires the abp. of Canterbury, chancellor, to appoint William Serene as the K.'s sergeant-at-law, *vice* Robert Tirwhyt, and Robert Hulle, as a justice, *vice* John Marcham. *A nostre logge de Bryddesnest.* O. viii. 584. H. iv. p. i. 153.
May 12.	Protection for John Cateryk, clerk, going on an embassy to France. *Westm.* O. viii. 585. H. iv. p. i. 153.
May 15.	Power for Henry bp. of Winchester, Henry lord Scrope of Masham, sir Arnald Savage, Hugh Mortymer, and John Catryk, to treat with France for redress of injuries, and for a truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 585. H. iv. p. i. 153.
May 15.	Power for the above-named commissioners to treat for a perpetual peace. *Westm.* O. viii. 586. H. iv. p. i. 154.
May 15.	Power for the bp. of Winchester to grant safe conducts for French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 587. H. iv. p. i. 154.
May 16.	Commissions to Edward de Charleton, lord of Powys, Edward duke of York, Thomas earl of Arundel, Richard earl of Warwick, and five others, to remain at their estates in Wales and repress the rebels. *Westm.* O. viii. 588. H. iv. p. i. 154.
May 23.	Commission to the lord of Duras, seneschal of Aquitain, and Thomas Swynbourn, mayor of Bourdeaux, to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 588. H. iv. p. i. 154.
May 30.	Commission to Thomas Picworth, lieutenant of Calais, sir William Bardolf, sir John Ragot, and four others, to treat with the ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 589. H. iv. p. i. 155.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1409. June 30.	Safe conduct for sir John de Chalons and John Carneau, coming to England to perform feats of arms. *Westm.* O. viii. 591. H. iv. p. i. 155.
July 3.	Grant to Henry prince of Wales of the wardship of the manors of Cranborne, Pimperne, and Marshwodvale, during the minority of Edmund, son and heir of Roger Mortymer, late earl of March. *Westm.* O. viii. 591. H. iv. p. i. 155.
July 11.	Thomas abp. of Canterbury, chancellor, the admiral of England, and the warden of the Cinque Ports, are appointed conservators of the truce with the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 591. H. iv. p. i. 155.
Aug. 8.	Grant to Geoffrey de Lesparre, hermit of the chapel of our Lady of Cordan, founded by Edward prince of Wales, of two "gros sterling" from each ship laden with wine, passing from Bourdeaux, in addition to the previous grant of two "gros." *Westm.* O. viii. 592. H. iv. p. i. 156.
Aug. 14.	Commission to the lord of Montferrand, and sir Thomas Swynbourne, mayor of Bourdeaux, to treat for a truce with the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. viii. 593. H. iv. p. i. 156.
Aug. 15.	Safe conduct for John abp. of Sens, Guichart Daulphin, lord of Jaligny, William lord of Tignomville, Casin de Seramvillier, and Goutier Col, French ambassadors; also for James de Chasteillon, lord of Dampierre, admiral of France. *Westm.* O. viii. 593. H. iv. p. i. 156.
Aug. 20.	Licence to the abp. of York to sell his lordship and county of Camparian D'Ornon in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 595. H. iv. p. i. 157.
Aug. 23.	Licence at the request of Michael Steno, doge of Venice, for Venetian merchants to trade in England and Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 595. H. iv. p. i. 157.
Aug. 24.	The K. orders Peter Riperie and Guillerme Mayralli, *alias* Serpilli, to hear the complaint of John de Burdili against sir William Faryngdon, constable of Bourdeaux, and others, who prevent him from exercising the office of lieutenant of the constable. *Westm.* O. viii. 595. H. iv. p. i. 157.
Aug. 28.	The K. grants to Isabel de S. Simphorin, lady of Landiras, the privileges of a burgess of Bourdeaux. Intimation thereof to the constable and mayor. *Westm.* O. viii. 596. H. iv. p. i. 157.
Aug. 28.	The K. annuls an order of the seneschal and council of Aquitain enjoining certain payments to be made by John Mitford, lieutenant of the constable of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. viii. 597. H. iv. p. i. 157.
	Form of the above-mentioned order. *Bourdeaux*, 8 *July* 1408. O. viii. 597. H. iv. p. i. 158.
Aug. 28.	The K. orders William de Farendon to send an account of the revenues of the duchy of Aquitain during his constableship. *Westm.* O. viii. 598. H. iv. p. i. 158.
Sept. 1.	Safe conduct for Soher de Grusemont, merchant of William duke of Bavaria. *Westm.* O. viii. 599. H. iv. p. i. 158.
Sept. 3.	Commission to Henry bp. of Winchester, Thomas Beauford, admiral of England, sir Arnald Savage, Hugh Mortymer, and John Catryk to treat for a truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 599. H. iv. p. i. 158.
Sept. 3.	The above-mentioned commissioners to treat for a perpetual peace. *Westm.* O. viii. 601. H. iv. p. i. 158.
Sept. 18.	Protection for William Swinbourne, captain of Merk Castle. *Westm.* O. viii. 601. H. iv. p. i. 159.
Oct. 10.	Obligation of the K. to Ulric de Jungingen, master general of the Teutonic order, for 5318½ nobles, in recompense for injuries to his subjects, to be paid at Martinmas next. Similar obligation payable at Candlemas. Two obligations for 10,637 nobles, payable at Candlemas in 1411 and 1412. *Westm.* O. viii. 601. H. iv. p. i. 159.
Oct. 10.	Obligation for 416 nobles to the corporation of the city of Hamburg. *Westm.* O. viii. 603. H. iv. p. i. 160.
Oct. 18.	The K. orders the constable of Windsor castle to deliver Ho ap Jevan ap Howell, and nine other Welsh prisoners, to sir William Lysle, acting as marshall of England. *Westm.* O. viii. 603. H. iv. p. i. 160.
[Oct. 18.]	Order to sir William Lysle, to whom the K. has committed the office of marshal, to receive the above-mentioned prisoners. O. viii. 603. H. iv. p. i. 160.
Oct. 22.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to proclaim the election of Peter de Candia, cardinal of the Twelve Apostles, (Alexander V.) to the papacy, by the council of Pisa. *Westm.* O. viii. 604. H. iv. p. i. 160.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1409. Oct. 28.	The K. forbids the seneschal of Aquitain to execute sentences of Benedict XIII. and Gregory XII., the deposed popes, against the cardinal of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. viii. 604. H. iv. p. i. 160.
Nov. 3.	Licence to sir Henry Fitz Hugh to export a bow, 18 sheaves of arrows, and six dozen strings for the castle of S. Peter, at Rhodes. *Westm.* O. viii. 605. H. iv. p. i. 161.
Nov. 9.	Licence to the Q. to send six fothers of lead to her son the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 605. H. iv. p. i. 161.
Nov. 15.	Confirmation of letters of reprisal granted by John de Traylly, governor of Aquitain and mayor of Bourdeaux, to Pons lord of Casteillon for the ransom of Alfonso count of Deyne, son of the marquis of Villaine, who has fled to Aragon, dated Bourdeaux, 24 April 1393. *Westm.* O. viii. 606. H. iv. p. i. 161.
Nov. 18.	Grant to Henry prince of Wales of an annuity of 500 marks for the custody of Edmund earl of March and his brother. *Westm.* O. viii. 608. H. iv. p. i. 162.
Nov. 18.	Powers for sir Richard Redeman and Richard Holme, canon of York, to treat for a new truce with Scotland and for a peace. Similar powers to treat with Robert duke of Albany, governor of Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 609. H. iv. p. i. 162.
Nov. 21.	Assignment of certain sums from the subsidies at various ports and other receipts for the expenses of the K.'s household. *Westm.* O. viii. 610. H. iv. p. i. 162.
Nov. 23.	The K. forbids Monot de Cantelope to rebuild the castle of Carmarssac, taken and dismantled by the late lord de Neville. *Westm.* O. viii. 610. H. iv. p. i. 163.
Nov. 23.	The K. orders Thomas earl of Arundel, sir Richard le Straunge, sir Edward Charleton of Powys, and sir Reginald Grey of Ruthyn to continue the war against the Welsh rebels, notwithstanding the truce made by their officers, which the Welsh do not observe. Proclamation of the above to be made by the sheriff of Hereford. *Northampton.* O. viii. 611. H. iv. p. i. 163.
Nov. 24.	Power for Richard Marlawe, mayor of London, John Kyngton, clerk, and William Askham, alderman, to treat with Ulric de Jungingen, master-general of the Teutonic order. *Westm.* O. viii. 612. H. iv. p. i. 163.
Dec. 10.	Licence to Walter Grendon, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to go to Rhodes or elsewhere for three years. *Westm.* O. viii. 613. H. iv. p. i. 164.
Dec. 11.	Grant of 500 marks to the commonalty of Leybourne for the assistance given by them to the castle of Fransac. *Westm.* O. viii. 613. H. iv. p. i. 164.
Dec. 12.	The K. orders William Hunte and Nicholas Manduyt, sergeants-at-arms, to publish in the several ports of England the treaty with the duke of Burgundy for the security of merchants for three years. Similar orders to Thomas de Beaufort, admiral, and Henry prince of Wales, warden of the Cinque Ports. *Westm.* O. viii. 614. H. iv. p. i. 164.
Dec. 21.	Memorandum that Thomas abp. of Canterbury, chancellor, delivered the great seal at Westm., on Dec. 21, to the K., who, on Jan. 19, delivered it to sir Thomas Beaufort. O. viii. 616. H. iv. p. i. 165.
	Power for the bp of Bayonne, Bertrand lord of Montferrand, sir Thomas Swynbourne, mayor of Bourdeaux, and John de Burdely to treat for peace or a truce with Castile. *Westm.* O. viii. 617. H. iv. p. i. 165.
1410. Jan. 4.	Form of the truce for one year between England and Castile. *Fuentarabia.* O. viii. 617. H. iv. p. i. 165.
Jan. 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Depyng, abbot of Peterborough. *Westm.* O. viii. 620. H. iv. p. i. 166.
Feb. 2.	Commission to Thomas Beauford, admiral of England, as conservator of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 620. H. iv. p. i. 166.
Feb. 2.	Power for Thomas Beauford, admiral of England, to treat with James de Chastillon, admiral of France, for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 622. H. iv. p. i. 167.
Feb. 2.	Safe conduct for James de Chastillon, admiral of France. *Westm.* O. viii. 623. H. iv. p. i. 167.
Feb. 24.	Order to the constable of Bourdeaux concerning the grant to the commonalty of Leybourne. *Westm.* O. viii. 624. H. iv. p. i. 168.
Feb. 28.	The K. orders William Hunte and John Topclyf, sergeants-at-arms, to publish the truce with Castile in the several ports of England. *Westm.* O. viii. 625. H. iv. p. i. 168.
Feb. 28.	Safe conduct for Simon de Furmellys, burgess of Ghent, Flemish ambassador to England. *Westm.* O. viii. 625. H. iv. p. i. 168.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1410. Feb. 28.	Safe conduct for John de Bourbon, count of Clermont, coming to perform feats of arms with Thomas de Lancaster, the K.'s son. *Westm.* O. viii. 626. H. iv. p. i. 169.
March 5.	Writ to the sheriffs of London for the burning of John Badby of Evesham, a heretic. *Westm.* O. viii. 627. H. iv. p. i. 169.
March 8.	Safe conduct for Philibert de Neilhac master of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, coming to England. *Westm.* O. viii. 627. H. iv. p. i. 169.
March 11.	Sir Thomas Pykworth, sir William Bardolf, and sir John Bagot are added to sir Richard de Aston and his colleagues, for the prosecution of the cause of the bp. of Rochester against the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 627. H. iv. p. i. 169.
March 18.	Grant to Henry prince of Wales of the house called "Coldeherbergh" in the city of London. *Westm.* O. viii. 628. H. iv. p. i. 169.
March 18.	Henry prince of Wales is appointed captain of Calais *vice* John earl of Somerset, deceased. Intimation thereof to the earl's executors. *Westm.* O. viii. 629. H. iv. p. i. 170.
March 23.	The K.'s officers and subjects are ordered to obey the prince of Wales as captain of Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 629. H. iv. p. i. 170.
March 25.	Safe conduct for Peter bp. of Noyon, Guischart Dauphin, lord of Jalegny, maître d'hotel of the French K., James de Castellon, lord of Dampierre, admiral, William lord of Tignouville, and Goutier Col, French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 630. H. iv. p. i. 170.
April 4.	Power for sir Henry Fitzhugh, sir Richard Redman, and Richard Holme, canon of York, to treat for peace or a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 630. H. iv. p. i. 170.
April 4.	Power for the above-mentioned persons to demand the return of Archibald earl of Douglas as prisoner. *Westm.* O. viii. 631. H. iv. p. i. 170.
April 13.	Protection for John Willeford, of Lynne, in the retinue of John Gerard, captain of the Lancaster Tower at Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 631. H. iv. p. i. 171.
April 23.	Protection for Thomas Selby, in the retinue of Henry prince of Wales, captain of Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 632. H. iv. p. i. 171.
April 27.	Power for sir Thomas Pykworth and sir William Bardolf to treat for a new truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 632. H. iv. p. i. 171.
April 28.	Pardon for Henry bp. of S. David's for obtaining bulls authorizing the bp. of Winchester to receive the resignation of his benefices, and confer them on persons named by the former. *Westm.* O. viii. 632. H. iv. p. i. 171.
April 28.	Grant to the mayor and bailiffs of Cambridge of certain tolls for three years for the repair of the road and paving of the town. *Westm.* O. viii. 634. H. iv. p. i. 171.
May 6.	Robert duke of Albany, regent of Scotland, informs the K. of England that he is willing to accept the truce negotiated by William de Haya and others at Hawdenstank. *Fulkland.* O. viii. 635. H. iv. p. i. 172.
May 20.	Commission to Henry bp. of S. David's, Henry lord Beaumont, sir John Cheyne, and John Catryk to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 636. H. iv. p. i. 172.
May 20.	Commission to the above-mentioned persons to treat for a perpetual peace. *Westm.* O. viii. 637. H. iv [illegible] i. 172.
May 20.	Power for the above-mentioned commissioners to grant safe conducts. *Westm.* O. viii. 638. H. iv. p. i. 173.
May 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Bacon, abbot of S. James, at Northampton. *Westm.* O. viii. 638. H. iv. p. i. 173.
May 30.	Power for sir Robert Ogle, sir Thomas Grey, of Horton, and John Fox to treat with the ambassadors of the duke of Albany at Handerstank on June 17. *Westm.* O. viii. 639. H. iv. p. i. 173.
June 9.	Grant of 50 marks a year to the prince of Wales for the wardship of Edmund earl of March and his brother. *Westm.* O. viii. 639. H. iv. p. i. 174.
July 5.	Commission of array to sir John de Greystok, sir Thomas Grey of Heton, sir Robert Umfravill, the sheriff of Northumberland, and 11 others, an invasion by the Scotch being expected. Similar commissions for the three ridings of Yorkshire. *Westm.* O. viii. 639. H. iv. p. i. 174.
July 18.	The K. orders the sheriff of Kent to publish an article of the treaty with Castile concerning captured goods. *Westm.* O. viii. 640. H. iv. p. i. 174.
July 20.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truces with France until Nov. 1, dated Lenlingham, 21 June 1410. *Westm.* O. viii. 641. H. iv. p. i. 174.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1410. July 20.	Thomas Beaufort, admiral of England, and the lieutenant of the Cinque Ports, are appointed conservators of the truce. Similar letters to the seneschal of Guyenne, the mayor and constable of Bourdeaux, and to the lieutenants of Calais and Guisnes. *Westm.* O. viii. 648. H. iv. p. i. 177.
July 20.	Nicholas Auncell and John Sewell are ordered to publish the truce in the several ports of England and elsewhere. *Westm.* O. viii. 649. H. iv. p. i. 177.
Aug. 2.	Commission to Thomas Beaufort, the K.'s admiral, to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 650. H. iv. p. i. 178.
[Aug. 2.]	Commission to Bertrand lord of Monteferrande, sir Thomas Swynbourne, mayor of Bourdeaux, and John Bordin, chancellor of Aquitain, to redress infractions of the peace. O. viii. 650. H. iv. p. i. 178.
Aug. 4.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to desist from paying all annuities granted by the two preceding Kings until the council has deliberated about them. Similar letters to the collectors in London and other places, and Robert Claydon, keeper of the hanaper. *Woodstock.* O. viii. 651. H. iv. p. i. 178.
Aug. 6.	Safe conduct for Peter bp. of Noyon and his colleagues. *Westm.* O. viii. 651. H. iv. p. i. 178.
Aug. 9.	Safe conduct for James de Chastillon, admiral of France, conservator of the truce, to meet Thomas Beaufort, the K.'s admiral. *Westm.* O. viii. 652. H. iv. p. i. 179.
Aug. 10.	Power for Thomas Beaufort, the K.'s admiral, to grant safe conduct to the French admiral or his deputies. *Westm.* O. viii. 653. H. iv. p. i. 179.
Aug. 20.	Safe conduct for Walter Grace, prior of S. John of Jerusalem at Rhodes, passing through England on his way to Ireland. *Woodstock.* O. viii. 654. H. iv. p. i. 179.
Sept. 14.	Licence to Francis cardinal SS. "Quatuor Coronatorum" to hold four benefices. *Leicester.* O. viii. 654. H. iv. p. i. 179.
Oct. 15.	Licence to Venetian merchants to trade in England for one year. *Westm.* O. viii. 655. H. iv. p. i. 179.
Nov. 5.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to publish the prorogation until Jan. 1. of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 655. H. iv. p. i. 180.
Nov. 18.	The K. orders Henry prince of Wales, constable of Dover Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports, to make restitution to John Dirdolf and others of Berflet in Flanders, whose ships have been taken by sir John Prendergest. *Westm.* O. viii. 656. H. iv. p. i. 180.
Nov. 20.	The several sheriffs are ordered to enjoin the assumption of knighthood by those persons possessing 40 librates of land, or rents to that amount, by the year. *Westm.* O. viii. 656. H. iv. p. i. 180.
Nov. 26.	Grant to John Sheffeld of the office of bearer of the verge before the Knights of the Garter at Windsor on the feast of S. George's, with 12*d.* a day. *Leicester.* O. viii. 657. H. iv. p. i. 180.
Nov. 29.	Commission to Thomas Swynburne, mayor of Bourdeaux, and John Sturmynstre, clerk, to meet the ambassadors of Castile at Fuentarabia on Feb. 8. *Leicester.* O. viii. 657. H. iv. p. i. 180.
Nov. 29.	Instructions for the said Thomas Swynburne and John Sturmynstre to prorogue the truce. *Leicester.* O. viii. 657. H. iv. p. i. 180.
	The K. informs John K. of Castile that he is about to send ambassadors to him, and desires credence for Arnauld Buade, the bearer. *Westm.* O. viii. 558. H. iv. p. i. 181.
Nov. 29.	Safe conduct of Peter bp. of Noyon and the other French ambassadors. *Leicester.* O. viii. 659. H. iv. p. i. 181.
Nov. 29.	Power for sir Thomas Picworth, lieutenant of Calais, sir William Bardolf, sir John Bagot, and four others, to treat for a truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Leicester.* O. viii. 659. H. iv. p. i. 181.
Nov. 29.	Power for Henry prince of Wales, captain of Calais, to grant safe conducts to the ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Leicester.* O. viii. 661. H. iv. p. i. 182.
Dec. 13.	The K. orders Pontius Sete, lord of Castilhon, and the mayor of Bourdeaux, to execute the sentence in the case of the ransom of the count of Denia. *Westm.* O. viii. 661. H. iv. p. i. 182.
Dec. 24.	Confirmation of the treaty with Henry de Plawe, master-general of the Teutonic order, dated Malenerburgh, Dec. 24. 1410. *Westm.* O. viii. 663. H. iv. p. i. 183.
Dec. 27.	Safe conduct for Helias Sabot, a Hebrew, of "Boleyne la Crase," doctor of medicine, to come to England, to practise medicine in any part of the realm. *Westm.* O. viii. 667. H. iv. p. i. 184.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1410. [Dec. 27].	Safe conduct for the bp. of "Seint Biriok" [S. Brien], chancellor of Brittany, and John Kneen of Brittany. O. viii. 667. H. iv. p. i. 184.
1411. Jan. 26.	Safe conduct for Simon de Fourmelles, ambassador of the duke of Burgundy, and Victor de la Faucille, and eight others, ambassadors from the towns of Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 667. H. iv. p. i. 184.
Feb. 18.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce with France for Picardy and the sea until Jan 1, 1411 (1414), dated Lenlingham, Dec. 23; also of the truce for Guyenne, &c. *Westm.* O. viii. 668. H. iv. p. i. 184.
March 25.	The K. orders John Sewall and Nicholas Aunsell to publish the prorogation of the said truce throughout England. *Westm.* O. viii. 674. H. iv. p. i. 187.
Feb. 26.	Power for sir Hartonk Van Cluex and John Stokes to treat for an alliance with Sigismund K. of Hungary. *Westm.* O. viii. 674. H. iv. p. i. 187.
March 1.	Safe conduct for John de Malestroit, bp. of S. Brien, and John de Kaean of Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 675. H. iv. p. i. 187.
March 5.	The K. forbids any interference with the abp. of York as visitor of the college called "la Queenhalle," in Oxford. *Westm.* O. vii. 675. H. iv. p. i. 187.
March 22.	Presentation of John Provost to the church of S. Branvalader in Jersey; also of John Malo to the church of the Holy Trinity in Jersey. *Westm. June.* 7. O. viii. 675. H. iv. p. i. 188.
March 22.	The K. desires E. bp. of Contances to admit John Provost to the church of S. Branvalader in Jersey. *Westm.* O. viii. 676. H. iv. p. i. 188.
March 23.	The K. desires the above-named bp. to admit Laurence Pouchin to the church of S. Peter of Pierport, Guernsey. Letter on the same subject to Edward duke of York, warden of Jersey, Guernsey, Sark, and Alderney. *Westm.* O. viii. 677. H. iv. p. i. 188.
March 24.	Intimation to the duke of York of the presentation of John Provost to the church of S. Branvalader in Jersey. *Westm.* O. viii. 677. H. iv. p. i. 188.
March 27.	Power for sir Thomas Pieworth, lieutenant of Calais, John Catryk, and William Walderne to meet the deputies of the duke of Burgundy at Calais for redress of injuries. Power for Henry bp. of S. David's, the lord de Beaumont, sir John Cheyne, and John Catryk to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. viii. 677. H. iv. p. i. 188.
April 4.	Power for John the K.'s son, constable of England, and Ralph earl of Westmoreland, wardens of the east and west marches, to make a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 678. H. iv. p. i. 188.
April 16.	The K. desires the prayers of the abps. of Canterbury and York for himself and the kingdom. *Westm.* O. viii. 679. H. iv. p. i. 189.
April 16.	Power for sir Thomas Pickworth, lieutenant of Calais, John Catryk, archdeacon of Surrey, and William Waldrene, merchant of London, to treat for a truce with the K. of France and the duke of Burgundy and for redress of injuries; another commission adding Roger Flore, mayor of the staple of Calais, to the above. *Westm. May* 10. O. viii. 680. H. iv. p. i. 188.
April 16.	Safe conduct for Peter bp. of Noyon, and three other French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 681. H. iv. p. i. 190.
April 16.	Sir Thomas Pykworth and John Catryk are appointed commissioners for redress of infractions of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. viii. 682. H. iv. p. i. 190.
April 17.	The Q. of Castile to the K. of England. She cannot answer his request delivered by John Scurmestre, for the restitution of *la Marie* of Bristol, till she obtains from the K. an answer to her letter sent by Roger Atton. *Tordesillas.* O. viii. 683. H. iv. p. i. 190.
April 23.	Legitimation of Thomas Busshon, natural son of John Busshon, of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 683. H. iv. p. i. 190.
May 5.	Licence to Alrias de Arnihac, John de Inch, William Battaille, and John de Luppiac, knights, ambassadors from France, to leave England with certain goods free of duty. *Westm.* O. viii. 684. H. iv. p. i. 190.
May 15.	The K. orders the bailiffs and wardens of the passage at S. Botolph's to allow Hans Rosyngborhe, William Leweucamp, Abright Strode, and six other merchants of the Hanse, to leave the kingdom, giving security that they will abide by the order of the council concerning the injuries done to English merchants. *Westm.* O. viii. 684. H. iv. p. i. 191.
May 20.	The K. orders the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer to levy fines on those who have not assumed knighthood in accordance with his recent order. *Westm.* O. viii. 685. H. iv. p. i. 191.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1411. May 23.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Nicholas bp. of Bath and Wells, Richard earl of Warwick, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, baron Hilton, sir Thomas Grey, and three others, to treat with the bps. of S. Andrew's and Glasgow, the earls of Douglas and March, and five other Scotch ambassadors, for a truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 686. H. iv. p. i. 191.
May 23.	Safe conduct for the Scotch ambassadors coming to Handenstank. *Westm.* O. viii. 686. H. iv. p. i. 191.
May 27.	Confirmation of the prorogation for three years of the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 687. H. iv. p. i. 192.
June 2.	The K. approves of the articles for the better observance of the truce with the duke of Burgundy for the security of the merchants of England and Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 688. H. iv. p. i. 192.
June 10.	The captain of Calais, the constable of Dover Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports, and Thomas Beaufort, admiral of England, are appointed conservators of the truce above mentioned. *Westm.* O. viii. 691. H. iv. p. i. 193.
	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by the K. to the chancellor, who asked that it might not then be delivered to him; and it remained in the custody of John Wakeryng, keeper of the rolls, until June 20, when the Lord chancellor received it. O. viii. 694. H. iv. p. i. 194.
June 23.	Safe conduct for Elizabeth duchess of Rothesay coming to London. *Westm.* O. viii. 694. H. iv. p. i. 194.
June 25.	Licence to John Ferkyn to send the two small guns which he made for a ship, in the ship of Spain in which the K. is sending his great guns to Spain. *Westm.* O. viii. 694. H. iv. p. i. 194.
July 1.	Power for Henry bp. of S. David's, Henry lord of Beaumont, sir John Cheyne, and John Catryk to treat with France for redress of injuries and for a truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 694. H. iv. p. i. 194.
July 1.	Power for the above-named commissioners to treat for perpetual peace. *Westm.* O. viii. 696. H. iv. p. i. 195.
July 1.	Commission to the same persons to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 697. H. iv. p. i. 195.
July 13.	The K. desires Thomas abp. of Canterbury to admit John Thorp to the church of S. Mary of Calkewell in Picardy, with the chapel of Nele annexed thereto. *Westm.* O. viii. 697. H. iv. p. i. 196.
July 13.	Presentation of Nicholas Leseignour to the church of the Holy Trinity of the forest in Guernsey, vacant by the resignation of Nicholas Blondell. Intimation thereof to Edward duke of York, warden of Jersey, Guernsey, Sark, and Alderney. *Westm.*, 14 July. O. viii. 698. H. iv. p. i. 196.
Sept. 1.	Licence to Henry prince of Wales to send ambassadors to treat for his marriage with one of the daughters of John duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 698. H. iv. p. i. 196.
Sept. 1.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, Francis de Courte, lord of Pembrok, Hugh Mortymer, chamberlain of the prince of Wales, and John Catryk, to negotiate the above-mentioned marriage. *Westm.* O. viii. 699. H. iv. p. i. 196.
Sept. 3.	Letters of attorney for Thomas earl of Arundel in the names of John Boerlee and Richard Wakehurst. *Westm.* O. viii. 699. H. iv. p. i. 196.
Sept. 3.	The K. orders Robert Spellowe, sergeant-at-arms, to provide shipping at London for the K.'s intended voyage. *Westm.* O. viii. 700. H. iv. p. i. 196.
Sept. 9.	The K. informs the council of North Berne in Norway, of his forbidding the Hanse merchants leaving England in consequence of the injuries done to English merchants and of the licence given to nine merchants at S. Botolph to leave England. *Westm.* O. viii. 701. H. iv. p. i. 197.
Sept. 16.	Safe conduct for John Steward, lord of Lorgn, Robert de Lany, provost of S. Andrew's, Alexander de Carnys, provost of Lynclondam, and John Busby, canon of Moray. *Westm.* O. viii. 701. H. iv. p. i. 197.
Sept. 23.	Safe conduct for sir John de Penhovet, admiral of Brittany, coming to England concerning a treaty. *Westm.* O. viii. 702. H. iv. p. i. 997.
Sept. 24.	Sir John Blount and Thomas Feld are appointed commissioners for redress of infractions of the truce with Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 702. H. iv. p. i. 197.
Sept. 24.	Power for sir Thomas Grey and sir Robert Umfraville to treat with the bp. of Glasgow, the earls of Douglas and March, and five other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. viii. 703. H. iv. p. i. 198.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1411. [Sept. 24.]	Power for John de Samora to treat for a prorogation of the truce with Castile. O. viii. 703. H. iv. p. i. 198.
Oct. 2.	Power for sir Thomas Grey and sir Robert Umfravill to treat with sir William Hay. and sir William Borthewyk, deputies of the duke of Albany. *Westm.* O. viii. 704. H. iv. p. i. 198.
Oct. 5.	Innotescimus that sir Thomas Swynford is the legitimate son and heir of Catherine de Roelt, duchess of Lancaster, deceased. *Westm.* O. viii. 704. H. iv. p. i. 198.
Oct. 5.	Protection for Philip Darcy in the retinue of Henry prince of Wales, captain of Calais; also for Ralph Arches and Thomas earl of Arundel and Surrey. *Westm., Oct.* 28. O. viii. 705. H. iv. p. i. 198.
Oct. 10.	Exemption from custom for 20 casks and 1 pipe of Gascon red wine for the prince of Wales. *Westm.* O. viii. 705. H. iv. p. i. 198.
	Prorogation of the truce with Castile until 8 Feb. 1513. *Valladolid.* O. viii. 705. H. iv. p. i. 198.
Nov. 3.	Power for Charles de Beaumont, Alferiz de Navarre, sir Peter de Bukton, mayor of Bonrdeanx, and Bertrand d'Ast, judge of the sovereign court of Aquitain, to treat with John K. of Castile for a prorogation of the trace. *Westm.* O. viii. 707. H. iv. p. i. 199.
Dec. 4.	Protection for John Barbour, junior, of Warwick, in the retinue of the prince of Wales, captain of Calais; also for John Sampson of Gloncester. *Westm., Dec.* 5. O. viii. 708. H. iv. p. i. 199.
Dec. 7.	Commission of Robert duke of Albany, regent of Scotland, to George de Dunbar, son of the earl of March, and John de Busby, canon of Moray, to treat with the K. of England for the ransom of sir Murdac Senescal, his son. *Falkland.* O. viii. 708. H. iv. p. i. 199.
Dec. 18.	The K. requests Charles K. of Navarre to order certain parishes in his dominions in the diocese of Dax to pay their dues to the bp. which they have refused to do during the schism. *Westm.* O. viii. 709. H. iv. p. i. 200.
Dec. 20.	Pardon to Henry Bowet, abp. of York, for all debts to the K. *Westm.* O. viii. 709. H. iv. p. i. 200.
Dec. 21.	The K. appoints Thomas abp. of Canterbury, the admiral of England, and the constable of Dover, conservators of the trace with Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 710. H. iv. p. i. 200.
Dec. 22.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to proclaim a general pardon (Owin de Glendordy and Thomas de Trumpyngton and their adherents being excluded). *Westm.* O. viii. 711. H. iv. p. i. 201.
Dec. 28.	Power for Ralph Grenehurst to treat with John lord of Inch, deputy of the duke of Brittany, for the better observance of the truce. *Westm.* O. viii. 712. H. iv. p. i. 201.
1412. Jan. 11.	Safe conduct for Martin bp. of Arras, Peter lord of Viesville, and three other ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 712. H. iv. p. ii. 3.
Jan. 13.	Safe conduct for Arnald Hastynges, the K.'s prisoner. *Stratford Abbey.* O. viii. 713. H. iv. p. ii. 3.
Jan. 20.	The K. forbids all molestation of the subjects of the K. of Castile during the the present negotiations. *Westm.* O. viii. 713. H. iv. p. ii. 3.
Jan. 21.	Licence granted at the special request of Michael Steno, doge of Venice, to Venetian merchants to trade in England and Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 714. H. iv. p. ii. 3.
Jan. 25.	Safe conduct for Anthony de Pireto, minister general of the Friars Minors, ambassador from the pope. *Westm.* O. viii. 714. H. iv. p. ii. 4.
Jan. 24.	Commission of John duke of Berry, Charles duke of Orleans, John duke of Bourbon, and John count of Alençon to Falconet Dacia, James Magnus, and four others, to treat with the K. of England for the surrender of Aquitain to him. *Bourges.* O. viii. 715. H. iv. p. ii. 4.
Jan. 28.	Similar commission of Bernard count of Armagnac to John de Lopiac. *Ruthen.* O. viii. 716. H. iv. p. ii. 4.
Feb. 3.	The K. forbids all persons sending abroad money or goods for the benefit of Genoese merchants. *Westm.* O. viii. 717. H. iv. p. ii. 5.
Feb. 5.	Pope John commends John Bremor, his secretary, to the prince of Wales. *Rome.* O. viii. 718. H. iv. p. ii. 5.
Feb. 6.	Safe conduct for Heryas de Solynyac, Muny de Pue, and James le Grande, ambassadors of the duke of Berry; also for the ambassadors of dukes of Orleans and Bonrbon and the counts of Armagnac and Alençon, and the lord of la Bret. *Westm.* O. viii. 718. H. iv. p. ii. 5.
Feb. 7.	Exemplification of a petition presented at the last parliament from the people of Aquitain that they may be considered as the K.'s subjects, and empowered to hold property in England. The said petition was granted. *Westm.* O. viii. 719. H. iv. p. ii. 5.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1412. Feb. 9.	Licence to John Bourgmawville, prior of Cowick, and procurator general of the order of S. Benedict, to send John Cnnebanc to the priory of Becocherlwyn, that he may bring eight monks thence to England for the performance of divine service. *Westm.* O. viii. 721. H. iv. p. ii. 6.
Feb. 10.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard lord de Grey, chamberlain, Hugh Mortymer, Richard Courteney, dean of Wells, and Richard Holme, canon of York, secretary, to treat for the marriage of the prince of Wales with Anne, daughter of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. viii. 721. H. iv. p. ii. 6.
Feb. 14.	The K. requests John K. of Castile to grant redress to Memomnis de Varundos, who was taken prisoner by his subjects nine years ago. *Westm.* O. viii. 721. H. iv. p. ii. 6.
Feb. 15.	Exemplification of the complaint of the merchants of Lenn of ill treatment at Berne in Norway from the merchants of the Hanse; and also of a letter from the K. desiring the merchants of Lenn and of the Hanse at Berne to investigate the matter, dated *Westm.*, 26 *June* 12 *Hen. IV.* *Westm.* O. viii. 722. H. iv. p. ii. 7.
Feb. 18.	Naturalization of David de Nigarellis of Lucca, the K.'s physician. *Westm.* O. viii. 725. H. iv. p. ii. 8.
March 1.	Pope John to the prince of Wales; desiring credence for Richard Derham, S. T. P. *Rome.* O. viii. 726. H. iv. p. ii. 8.
March 2.	Safe conduct for Faulconnet Dacre and the other ambassadors of the French lords. *Canterbury.* O. viii. 726. H. iv. p. ii. 8.
March 2.	Safe conduct for Ermel lord of Chastelle, Giron and John Lopiahac, ambassadors of the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 727. H. iv. p. ii. 8.
March 5.	The K. desires John K. of Portugal to release the ship called Thomas of London, belonging to Thomas Fauconer, with the master and crew, unjustly arrested at Lisbon. *Westm.* O. viii. 727. H. iv. p. ii. 8.
April 2.	Licence for Laurence de Pascoch alias de Tar, a knight of Hungary, to leave England. *Westm.* O. viii. 728. H. iv. p. ii. 9.
April 10.	The K. forbids his subjects leaving England to assist either of the contending parties in France. *Canterbury.* O. viii. 728. H. iv. p. ii. 9.
April 14.	Safe conduct for John Kerneau coming to England to fight in the K.'s presence with sir Richard Arundell. *Westm.* O. viii. 729. H. iv. p. ii. 9.
April 14.	Safe conduct for Thenneguy du Chastell coming to fight in the K.'s presence with sir John Cornewaille. *Westm.* G. viii. 729. H. iv. p. ii. 9.
April 18.	Safe conduct for sir James de Douglas, son of the lord of Dalketh, and sir James Douglas of Roberton, coming to England. *Westm.* O. viii. 730. H. iv p. ii. 9.
April 18.	Commission to John Drax, sergeant-at-arms, to arrest mariners in Suffolk, Kent, and Essex for the K.'s voyage. *Westm.* O. viii. 730. H. iv. p. ii. 9.
April 22.	Commission to sir John Tiptot, sir Hugh Loterell, sir William Sturmy, sir John Wiltshire, and six others, to decide as to the nullity of the sentence of the constable's court concerning the title to the ransom of the count of Denia. *Westm.* O. viii. 730. H. iv. p. ii. 10.
April 23.	The K. orders John Seweale and another, sergeants-at arms, to publish the truce with Brittany. *Westm.* O. viii. 732. H. iv. p. ii. 10.
April 26.	Richard Grey of Codnore, the K.'s chamberlain, is appointed to conduct certain foreign ambassadors to the K. *Westm.* O. viii. 732. H. iv. p. ii. 10.
May 1.	The K. orders Henry prince of Wales, constable of Dover castle and warden of the Cinque Ports, to summon the barons of the ports to provide their service of ships. *Westm.* O. viii. 733. H. iv. p. ii. 10.
May 7.	The K. orders the arrest of ships of Holland and Seland as reprisal for the debt of two merchants of Leyden and Delf to John de Waghen of Beverley. *Westm.* O. viii. 733. H. iv. p. ii. 11.
May 15.	Safe conducts for Walter bp. of Brechin, William lord of Grame, Alexander de Ogilby, sheriff of Angus, John de Wernys, David Beningne, abbot of Melrose, William de Douglas of Drumlanrig, and seven other Scots. *Westm.* O. viii. 734. H. iv. p. ii. 11.
May 18.	Safe conduct for John Steward, earl of Boghan, Walter Steward of Levenax, son of Mordac Steward, Patrick de Gram, earl of Strathern, son of lord de Hay and Alexander Gram, coming as hostages for Mordac Steward, master of Fife; also for sir Walter Steward of Raylston and John de Lethe. *Westm.* O. viii. 735. H. iv. p. ii. 11.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1412. May 16.	Exemplification of the K.'s letter to the proconsuls of North Berne, informing them that their merchants at S. Botolph's are released, and desiring them to release English merchants there, dated *Westm., Sept.* 22, 12 H. IV. *Westm.* O. viii. 736. H. iv. p. ii. 12.
May 16.	The K. to the commonalties of Ghent, Bruges, Ypres, and Friesland; understands that the duke of Burgundy intends to attack Guyenne, and asks if they intend to observe their truce with England. *Westm.* O. viii. 737. H. iv. p. ii. 12.
May 17.	The K. orders his son John [duke of Bedford] and Ralph earl of Westmoreland, wardens of the east and west marches, to publish the truce till Easter 1418 concluded with Scotland. *Westm.* O. viii. 737. H. iv. p. ii. 12.
May 18.	Treaty between the K. and the dukes of Berry, Orleans, and Bourbon, and the earl of Alençon, for the restoration of Guyenne to the K., and for mutual assistance against the French K. *Bourges.* O. vii. 738. H. iv. p. ii. 12.
May 18.	Oath of the ambassadors of the French nobles to the above-mentioned treaty. *London.* O. viii. 742. H. iv. p. ii. 14.
May 20.	The K.'s four sons Henry, prince of Wales, Thomas, steward of England, John, constable of England, and Humfrey, promise to observe the above treaty. *London.* O. viii. 743. H. iv. p. ii. 14.
May 20.	Safe conduct for Giles de Bretagne, son of the Q. of England, coming to England. *Westm.* O. viii. 744. H. iv. p. ii. 15.
May 23.	Safe conduct for five or six monks of Cormeillz and S. George de Bankerville in Normandy coming to negotiate with Edward duke of York. *Westm.* O. viii. 744. H. iv. p. ii. 15.
May 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Hugh Morton, abbot of S. Peter's, Gloucester. *Westm.* O. viii. 744. H. iv. p. ii. 15.
May 30.	Licence for Holynere Wayylant and Robert Normaunt, with seven other French prisoners, to leave England. *Westm.* O. viii. 745. H. iv. p. ii. 15.
June 8.	Indenture between the K. and his son Thomas, steward of England, for conducting 1,000 men-at-arms and 3,000 archers to assist the French nobles. *Westm.* O. viii. 745. H. iv. p. ii. 15.
June 9.	Order to the treasurer and chamberlain of the Exchequer for the payment of the wages of the K.'s son Thomas, steward of England, and his retinue. *Westm.* O. viii. 745. H. iv. p. ii. 16.
Jane 9.	Obligation for the repayment of a loan of 10,000 marks from the city of London, also for the repayment of loans for the duke of York and the K.'s son Thomas de Lancaster. *Westm., June* 15. O. viii. 748. H. iv. p. ii. 16.
June 10.	Edward duke of York engages to assist the French nobles with 260 men men-at-arms and 800 archers, their wages to be paid by the K. of England. *Westm.* O. viii. 749. H. iv. p. ii. 17.
June 10.	Engagement of Thomas Beaufort to serve in France with 240 men-at-arms and 700 archers. *Westm.* O. viii. 750. H. iv. p. ii. 17.
Jane 11.	The K. orders the captain of Calais to publish the truce with Flanders as soon as he hears that it has been published in Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 751. H. iv. p. ii. 17.
June 12.	Protection for Cours Rostyh of Florence, and 25 others, in the retinue of Thomas de Lancaster, steward of England and lieutenant of Ireland; also for Hugh Curteys and 21 others. *Westm., July* 23. O. viii. 751. H. iv. p. ii. 18.
June 13.	Protection for Hugh Halsham, sir Thomas Haukwoude, and William lord of Echyngham, in the retinue of Edward duke of York. *Westm.* O. viii. 752. H. iv. p. ii. 18.
June 14.	Licence to John Tiptofte, seneschal of Brech' [? Brecknock], and William Botiller, receiver, to treat with Owin de Glendourdy for the ransom of David Gamme. *Westm.* O. viii. 753. H. iv. p. ii. 18.
June 15.	General pardon for Thomas Arundell, abp. of Canterbury, the K.'s chancellor. *Westm.* O. viii. 753. H. iv. p. ii. 18.
June 17.	Protection for John Olardson of Rammeswale, master of "La Kateryne de Zelland," and John Clyfton of Norfolk, in the retinue of Thomas de Lancaster, steward of England. *Westm.* O. viii. 754. H. iv. p. ii. 19.
June 20.	Release of the K.'s claim to the manor and hundred of Berton, near Bristol, in co. Gloucester, held by Thomas abp. of York, Thomas bp. of Durham, sir John Pelham, and six others, by the grant of Edward duke of York. *Westm.* O. viii. 754. H. iv. p. ii. 19.
June 29.	Licence to the ambassadors of the count of Alençon to export, free of duty, saltpetre, sulphur, armour, &c. *Westm.* O. viii. 754. H. iv. p. ii. 19.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1412. July 5.	The K. declares that the letters of reprisal granted to William Bentele and five others do not permit them to seize merchants going to or coming from the staple at Calais. *Westm.* O. viii. 755. H. iv. p. ii. 19.
July 6.	Licence to Armel, lord of Chastiangiron, marshal of Brittany, to export, free of duty, bows, arrows, strings, hides, and horns. *Westm.* O. viii. 756. H. iv. p. ii. 19.
July 8.	Licence to John Bathe to obtain papal bulls for the reversions of benefices. *Westm.* O. viii. 756. H. iv. p. ii. 19.
July 9.	Creation of Thomas de Lancaster, steward of England, as earl of Albemarle and duke of Clarence. *Rotherhithe.* O. viii. 757. H. iv. p. ii. 20.
July 11.	Commission to sir John Pelham, sir John Berkeley, sir John Popham, and John Oudeby, clerk, to muster the troops going to Aquitain with Thomas duke of Clarence, the K.'s son. *Westm.* O. viii. 757. H. iv. p. ii. 20.
July 11.	The K. appoints his son Thomas duke of Clarence his lieutenant in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 757. H. iv. p. ii. 20.
July 12.	Powers granted to Thomas duke of Clarence as lieutenant of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. viii. 758. H. iv. p. ii. 20.
July 10.	Assignation for the repayment of a loan of 1,000 marks from Thomas abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. viii. 760. H. iv. p. ii. 21.
July 13.	Assignation of a loan of 800 marks from Philip bp. Lincoln. *Westm.* O. viii. 761. H. iv. p. ii. 21.
July 26.	Assignation of a loan of 400 marks from the city of Norwich. *Westm.* O. viii. 761. H. iv. p. ii. 21.
July 12.	Assignation of loans of 500 marks from John Wakeryng, keeper of the chancery rolls, John Chiterne, William Waltham, John Roderham, and other clerks of the chancery. *Westm.* O. viii. 762. H. iv. p. ii. 22.
July 14.	Letters of attorney for Thomas duke of Clarence, earl of Albemarle, under the names of Simon Gaunstede, clerk, and William Alyngton. Four other letters of attorney for the said duke. *Westm.* O. viii. 762. H. iv. p. ii. 22.
July 15.	Exemplification of the treaty with the duke of Berry and the other French nobles, dated May 18. *Westm.* O. viii. 763. H. iv. p. ii. 22.
[July 15.]	Exemplification of the oath of the French ambassadors. O. viii. 753. H. iv. p. ii. 22.
July 15.	Commission to William Pomeray, John Clynk, John Cole, and three others, to restore Breton ships and goods captured by the men of Devon and Cornwall. *Westm.* O. viii. 764. H. iv. p. ii. 22.
July 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to Alice Parys, abbess of Wherewell. *Westm.* O. viii. 764. H. iv. p. ii. 23.
July 25.	The lieutenant of the constable of Dover Castle, and the mayors of Sandwich and Winchester, are appointed conservators of the truce with Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 765. H. iv. p. ii. 23.
July 27.	Assignment for the repayment of a loan of 400*l.* from Alexander bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. viii. 766. H. iv. p. ii. 23.
[July 27.]	Also of a loan of 100*l.* from the abbot of Bury S. Edmund's. O. viii. 766. H. iv. p. ii. 23.
[July 27.]	Also of a loan of 200 marks from Thomas bp. of Worcester. O. viii. 767. H. iv. p. ii. 23.
[July 27.]	Also of a loan of 500 marks from Robert bp. of Salisbury. O. viii. 767. H. iv. p. ii. 24.
July 27.	Nicholas Auncell and John Sewale are ordered to publish the truce with Flanders. *Westm.* O. viii. 767. H. iv. p. ii. 24.
July 29.	Also to publish an article concerning the restitution of captured goods. *Westm.* O. viii. 768. H. iv. p. ii. 24.
July 29.	The K. orders the warden of the Cinque Ports or his lieutenant to restore Flemish ships and goods captured by the English. *Westm.* O. viii. 769. H. iv. p. ii. 24.
Aug. 13.	Licence to the abbot of S. Augustine's, Canterbury, to go on a pilgrimage to Jerusalem. *Fulham.* O. viii. 769. H. iv. p. ii. 24.
Sept. 15.	Warrant for the arrest of apostate Friars Preachers. *Westm.* O. viii. 769. H. iv. p. ii. 24.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1412. Nov. 1.	Confirmation of the truce with Spain dated Jan. 28. *Westm.* O. viii. 770. H. iv. p. ii. 25.
Nov. 13.	Proclamation to be made in the Cinque Ports, London, and other places, that commissioners for the redress of infractions of the truce with Spain will meet at Bayonne at Easter next. *Westm.* O. viii. 770. H. iv. p. ii. 25.
Nov. 13.	Protection for Robert Russe, in the retinue of the prince of Wales, captain of Calais; also for John Holand, late receiver of the lands of the duke of Exeter, and for seven others. *Westm. Nov.* 16. O. viii. 771. H. iv. p. ii. 5.
Dec. 28.	Innotescimus that Geoffrey Broke, servant of Thomas abp. of Canterbury, the K.'s chancellor, lost his right ear by an accident while exercising the abp.'s horses near his manor of Cherrynyge. *Westm.* O. viii. 771. H. iv. p. ii. 25.
1413. Jan. 20.	The K. orders Edmund bp. of Exeter and Thomas lord de Carrewe to restore the ship of John Rodegys of Seville, arrested at Dartmouth, on the pretext of letters of marque granted to Margery de Coventre. *Westm.* O. viii. 772. H. iv. p. ii. 25.
Feb. 3.	Letters of reprisal to the amount of 10,000*l.* for William Waldern, Drugo Barantyn, and seven others, against the Genoese. *Westm.* O. viii. 773. H. iv. p. ii. 26.
Feb. 5.	Thomas duke of Clarence grants to John Dupont, his secretary, two houses in Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. viii. 774. H. iv. p. ii. 26.
Feb. 7.	Safe conduct for sir Walter Stewart of Raylston, and John de Leeth, ambassadors of the duke of Albany. *Westm.* O. viii. 775. H. iv. p. ii. 26.
Feb. 27.	Licence to Edward de Courtenay, son of the earl of Devon, to conduct 40 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. viii. 775. H. iv. p. ii. 27.

HENRY V.

21 March 1413—31 Aug. 1422.

March 21.	The K. orders his peace to be proclaimed throughout England. *Westm.* O. ix. 1. H. iv. p. ii. 27.
March 21.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to receive and keep safely James K. of Scotland, Mordok earl of Fife, William Douglas of Dalkheth, and William Gyffard. *Westm.* O. ix. 2. H. iv. p. ii. 27.
April 2.	Richard earl of Warwick is ordered to perform the office of steward of England at the coronation. *Westm.* O. ix. 2. H. iv. p. ii. 27.
April 2.	Henry Fitz Hugh is ordered to act as constable of England at the K.'s coronation. *Westm.* O. ix. 2. H. iv. p. ii. 27.
May 12.	Petition of John Dalton, clerk, deputy of Thomas Carnits, late keeper of the wardrobe, for allowance for clothes delivered to various persons for the K.'s coronation. *Westm.* O. ix. 2. H. iv. p. ii. 27. This document bears date le xii jour de May l'an &c. tierz.
May 26.	Warrant for Simon Sioleye to deliver to the bp. of Norwich, keeper of the K.'s jewels, a ship of silver, and to the earl marshal a silver basin, as his fee for the coronation. *Westm.* O. ix. 3. H. iv. p. ii. 27.
April 9.	The several sheriffs are ordered to proclaim a general pardon. *Westm.* O. ix. 3. H. iv. p. ii. 28.
April 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edward Dauntesey, bp. of Meath, *vice* Robert Mountteyn, deceased. *Westm.* O. ix. 4. H. iv. p. ii. 28.
April 12.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to liberate sir James de Douglas, Thomas de Hamylton, and 22 other Scotch prisoners whose names are set forth. *Westm.* O. ix. 5. H. iv. p. ii. 28.
April 14.	The constable of the Tower of London is ordered to liberate, without the payment of any fee, the Scots delivered to him by John Drax, the K.'s sergeant-at-arms. *Westm.* O. ix. 5 H. iv. p. ii. 28.
April 16.	Safe conduct for Walter, bp. of Brechuren, William lord Grame, Alexander de Ogilby, sheriff of Angeis, Robert de Lany, and John de Wemis, coming to treat for the liberation of the K. of Scotland; also for William de Douglas of Drumlangrig, John de Dumkeldyne, and Gilbert Scot, going to Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 5. H. iv. p. ii. 28.
April 26.	Safe conduct for John de S. Clare coming to treat for the delivery of the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 6. H. iv. p. ii. 29.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1413. April 22.	Safe conduct for sir James de Douglas, son of the lord of Dalketh, and sir James Douglas of Roberton. *Westm.* O. ix. 6. H. iv. p. ii. 29.
May 3.	Safe conduct for sir James de Douglas of Roberton and Adam de Corry coming to England concerning the ransom of William de Douglas. *Westm.* O. ix. 6. H. iv. p. ii. 29.
May 11.	Safe conduct for William Douglas of Dalketh, sir James Douglas of Roberton, and Adam Corry, coming to England for the same purpose. *Westm.* O. ix. 7. H. iv. p. ii. 29.
May 10.	Safe conduct for William Bonmyer, governor of Arras, and William de Rabecque, and others, coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 7. H. iv. p. ii. 29.
May 10.	Licence to Edward, son of Edward earl of Devon, to convey 50 pilgrims to S. James in the barge called S. Margaret of Plymouth. *Westm.* O. ix. 8. H. iv. p. ii. 29.
May 11.	Receipt from sir James de Douglas of Roberton for 700 marks in part payment of the ransom of William de Douglas, *nepos* of the lord of Dalketh. *Westm.* O. ix. 8. H. iv. p. ii. 29.
May 12.	Licence to Walter Willy, master of the ship called "le Elen de Levant," to convey 40 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. ix. 8. H. iv. p. ii. 29.
May 13.	Protection for William Bois, Dorset herald, in the retinue of Thomas earl of Dorset, going to Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 8. H. iv. p. ii. 30.
May 13.	Safe conduct for William Grandeboys of Brittany coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 9. H. iv. p. ii. 30.
May 15.	The K. purchases for 25,000 marks the goods and chattels of his father, to enable Henry abp. of York, Thomas bp. of Durham, and his other executors, to perform his will. *Westm.* O. ix. 9. H. iv. p. ii. 30.
May 15.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer for the payment of the above sum in four years. *Westm.* O. ix. 10. H. iv. p. ii. 30.
May 16.	The K. nominates Idonia Wodehill for admittance as a nun into the convent of Shaftesbury. *Westm.* O. ix. 11. H. iv. p. ii. 31.
May 22.	Power for William lord Zouche, lieutenant of Calais, and Ralph Grenehurst, the K.'s prothonotary, to treat with the ambassadors of the K. of Aragon. *Westm.* O. ix. 12. H. iv. p. ii. 31.
May 22.	Commission to John Cateryk as the K.'s proctor at Rome. *Westm.* O. ix. 12. H. iv. p. ii. 31.
May 22.	Commission to Edmund bp. of Exeter and Henry bp. of S. David's to decide the causes between the city of Bayonne and Peter de Conties, and between the said city and Peter Bernardi. *Westm.* O. ix. 12. H. iv. p. ii. 31.
May 23.	The K. assigns the vills of Hampstead and Hendon in co. Middlesex for the lodging of the retinue of sir Henry le Scrop, as the K.'s herberger, during his attendance at parliament or on the council. *Westm.* O. ix. 13. H. iv. p. ii. 31.
May 24.	Protection for the inhabitants of the vill of Harrow, assigned for the maintenance of Henry lord FitzHugh, the K.'s chamberlain, while at London, Westminster, or Kennington. *Westm.* O. ix. 13. H. iv. p. ii. 31.
May 24.	Safe conduct for a certain baron, two knights, two clerks, and a retinue of 40 persons coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 14. H. iv. p. ii. 32.
May 25.	The mayor and sheriffs of London are ordered to provide wax chandlers and painters to make a hearse for the late K., and for its conveyance to Canterbury. Warrant to Simon Prentont, the K.'s wax chandler, and Thomas Gloucestre, his painter, to provide conveyance for the hearse within the co. of Kent. *Westm.* O. ix. 14. H. iv. p. ii. 32.
May 28.	Pardon for Thomas Carnyka for obtaining a papal bull of provision for the deanery of Wells. *Westm.* O. ix. 15. H. iv. p. ii. 32.
June 8.	Royal assent to the election of Thomas Thetford as abbot of Bermondsey. *Westm.* O. ix. 15. H. iv. p. ii. 32.
June 8.	Licence to Richard Stonard, master of the ship called *Edward de Fowy*, to convey 50 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. ix. 16. H. iv. p. ii. 32.
June 10.	Exemplification, at the request of Gaston de Foix, captal de Bach, son and heir of Archibald de Greilly, of the confirmation by Henry IV. of grants of Edward I. and Edward. III. to his predecessors, dated Westm., 28 March, 1 Hen. IV. *Westm.* O. ix. 16. H. iv. p. ii. 32.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1413. June 12.	Inspeximus and confirmation of the grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Nicholas Merbury, esquire of the earl of Northumberland, for bringing news of the battle of Helmeldon near Wollore in co. Northumberland, dated Westm., 25 Sept., 3 Hen. IV. *Westm.* O. ix. 25. H. iv. p. ii. 36.
June 13.	The K. appoints Bertrand de Asta judge of civil appeals in Gascony. *Westm.* O. ix. 26. H. iv. p. ii. 36.
June 13.	Safe conduct for one year for Venetian merchants. *Westm.* O. ix. 26. H. iv. p. ii. 37.
June 14.	Safe conduct for Raoul le Maire, provost of S. Donas of Bruges, and William de Rabbeque. *Westm.* O. ix. 27. H. iv. p. ii. 37.
June 18.	Protection for Edward duke of York going to Aquitain. *Canterbury.* O. ix. 27. H. iv. p. ii. 37.
June 21.	Commission of John K. of Portugal to John Valasci de Almadana, and John Alvari, dean of Visen, to treat with the K. for confirmation of treaties with his predecessors. *Sainteren.* O. ix. 27. H. iv. p. ii. 37.
June 26.	Power for Thomas earl of Dorset to receive the homage of the K.'s subjects in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 28. H. iv. p. ii. 37.
June 26.	Power for the said earl to take an oath for the K. to observe the privileges and liberties of the duchy of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 29. H. iv. p. ii. 38.
June 28.	Protection for sir Andrew Ekton, in the retinue of Thomas Beaufort, earl of Dorset. *Westm.* O. ix. 23. H. iv. p. ii. 38.
July 3.	Protection for sir William Cliffort, constable of Bourdeaux Castle. *Westm.* O. ix. 29. H. iv. p. ii. 38.
July 6.	Safe conduct for Alexander de Carnys, provost of Lynclondale, and Gilbert Kaiame, of Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 30. H. iv. p. ii. 38.
July 12.	Commission to Bertrand de Asta, judge of the court of appeals in Gascony, and Guilherin de Cerpot, judge of the council of Bourdeaux, to hear the appeal against the pedage granted to Charles de Beaumont, castellan of Mauleon. *Westm.* O. ix. 30. H. iv. p. ii. 38.
July 13.	The K. confirms certain impositions laid on the duchy of Aquitain by the duke of Clarence. *Westm.* O. ix. 32. H. iv. p. ii. 39.
July 13.	The K. orders the mayor, and provosts of Bayonne, Dax, and S. Severin, the seneschal of the Landes, and the castellan of Dax, to assist Bertran d'Aste, sir John Carbonell, and Arnaut Bouen, provost of Bourdeaux, in levying the imposition above mentioned. *Westm.* O. ix. 33. H. iv. p. ii. 39.
July 14.	Power for Henry, bp. of S. David's, Richard earl of Warwick, William la Zouche, lieutenant of Calais, Henry lord Scrop, Ralph Grenehurst, prothonotary, and Richard Holme, canon of York, to treat for perpetual friendship with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 34. H. iv. p. ii. 40.
July 14.	Power for the above-mentioned commissioners to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. ix. 35. H. iv. p. ii. 40.
July 14.	Commission to the bp. of S. David's, the earl of Warwick, and lord la Zouche to require the French K. to observe the truce. *Westm.* O. ix. 35. H. iv. p. ii. 40.
July 14.	Commission to the bp. of S. David's and five others to treat for truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 36. H. iv. p. ii. 41.
July 14.	Power for the bp., and the earl of Warwick, to grant safe conducts to French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 38. H. iv. p. ii. 41.
July 15.	Innotescimus of the declaration by Charles K. of France that he will observe the truce with England, dated Paris, 31 May 1400. *Westm.* O. ix. 39. H. iv. p. ii. 41.
July 15.	Ordinances for the better safety of Calais; forbidding foreigners to be burgesses, or to keep taverns; ordering all houses to be roofed with tile or slate, &c. *Westm.* O. ix. 39. H. iv. p. ii. 41.
July 16.	Safe conduct for John Seynclere, sir William Cokbourne, Adam Cokbourne, Alexander and John Hogge, and James Patrykson, coming to England to treat of the liberation of the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 40. H. iv. p. ii. 42.
July 19.	Power for sir Robert Umfravill and sir Robert Ogle to treat with Robert duke of Albany, regent of Scotland, for a a truce. *Westm.* O. ix. 40. H. iv. p. ii. 42.
July 20.	Warrant for the payment of 400 marks for a buckle [firmaculum] bought for the K. of sir John Oldcastell, lord Cobham, Richard Colfox, and three others. *Westm.* O. ix. 41. H. iv. p. ii. 42.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1413. [July 20.]	Commission to Ralph Grenehurst and Richard Holme to examine Robert Basset, Richard Shire, Henry Longe, and others, concerning the suit of Henry Bowet, late constable of Bourdeaux, now abp. of York, and sir William Farendon. O. ix. 41. H. iv. p. ii. 43.
July 22.	The K. appoints Thomas Beaufort, earl of Dorset, as his lieutenant in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 42. H. iv. p. ii. 43.
July 22.	Powers granted to the above-mentioned earl, as lieutenant of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 42. H. iv. p. ii. 43.
Aug. 3.	The K. orders the custos of the Tower of London to deliver up the K. of Scotland and Master de Fitz of Scotland [? Fyfe] to the constable of Windsor Castle. *Westm.* O. ix. 44. H. iv. p. ii. 43.
Aug. 4.	Confirmation of the annuity of 40*l.* granted to Hortonk van Clux by K. Henry IV. *Westm.* O. ix. 44. H. iv. p. iii. 43.
Aug. 7.	Commission of Robert duke of Albany, regent of Scotland, to sir Patrick de Dunbar of Bele, sir William de Hay of Lochorwart, and sir William de Borthwik, to treat for a truce with England. *Castle of Doun in Menteith.* O. ix. 45. H. iv. p. ii. 44.
Aug. 8.	Safe conduct for sir William Douglas of Dumlangryg coming to England to perform feats of arms. *Windsor.* O. ix. 45. H. iv. p. ii. 44.
Aug. 21.	The K. orders a proclamation to be published throughout England forbidding chaplains and unlicensed persons to preach publicly or privately the doctrine of the Lollards. *Westm.* O. ix. 46. H. iv. p. ii. 44.
Aug. 23.	The K. orders Thomas earl of Dorset, the seneschals of Aquitain and the Landes, the castellan of Mauleon, and two others, to destroy the fortress which is being built near Bayonne by Dominus Desplete, esquire, without royal licence. *Westm.* O. ix. 47. H. iv. p. ii. 45.
Aug. 26.	The K. orders merchant ships for Aquitain to sail in a body for their greater safety. *Westm.* O. ix. 47. H. iv. p. ii. 45.
Aug. 26.	Safe conduct for Archibald earl of Douglas coming from France and returning. *Westm.* O. ix. 48. H. iv. p. ii. 45.
Sept. 1.	Safe conduct for John Steward, earl of Bogham, coming to treat for the liberation of Mordan Steward, master of Fyfe; also for John Busby, chaplain of the duke of Albany, and John Porter, his esquire. *Westm.* O. ix. 48. H. iv. p. ii. 45.
Sept. 1.	Safe conduct for Walter bp. of Brechin, William lord de Graham, and Robert de Lany, provost of S. Andrew's. *Westm.* O. ix. 48. H. iv. p. ii. 45.
Sept. 6.	Safe conduct for James and David de Hamilton and David de Glasforth, coming to Cathorp Castle, in Lincolnshire. *Westm.* O. ix. 49. H. iv. p. ii. 45.
Sept. 1.	John Sprong and John Louth are ordered to provide carriages for the K.'s guns coming from Bristol to London. *Westm.* O. ix. 49. H. iv. p. ii. 45.
Sept. 4.	Pope John requests the K. to aid him against the K. [of Naples], who has occupied Rome. *St. Antony, Florence.* O. ix. 49. H. iv. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard, elect of Norwich, late dean of Wells. *Westm.* O. ix. 50. H. iv. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 18.	Commission to John Radeclyf to treat for the ransom of the lord of Heyle and other enemies of the K., taken prisoners by sir John Blount and others. *Windsor.* O. ix. 50. H. iv. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 18.	Charles K. of France informs the K. of England of the disturbances at Paris, and desires him to arrest and send to Paris certain persons named. *Paris.* O. ix. 51. H. iv. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 25.	Truce until 1 June between England and France for Flanders and Picardy. *Lewlingham.* O. ix. 56. H. iv. p. ii. 48.
Sept. 26.	The K. orders the sheriff of the northern counties to publish the truce until June 1 concluded with Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 60. H. iv. p. ii. 49.
Oct. 8.	Safe conduct for the abp. of Bourg, Charles lord of Lebret, constable of France, and Gouter Col, secretary of France, coming to England as ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 60. H. iv. p. ii. 50.
Oct. 10.	Thomas abp. of Canterbury to Richard bp. of London; gives an account of the trial and conviction of lord John Oldcastell for heresy, before him, at S. Paul's, on Sept. 23, and desires him to publish the sentence. *Maidstone.* O. ix. 61. H. iv. p. ii. 50.
Oct. 21.	Confirmation of the charter of Henry IV. to the English merchants in Holland and other parts, dated Westm., 5 Feb. 1406. *Westm.* O. ix. 66. H. iv. p. ii. 52.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1413. Oct. 21.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 68. H. iv. p. ii. 53.
Nov. 7.	The K. forbids the abp. of Bourdeaux to admit Guirand de Brie of Cahors, a rebel, to the benefices for which he has obtained papal bulls of provision. *Westm.* O. ix. 68. H. iv. p. ii. 53.
[Nov. 7.]	The K. orders the seneschal of Aquitain to proclaim that no benefice shall be given to the K.'s enemies. O. ix. 69. H. iv. p. ii. 53.
Nov. 7.	Licence to Thomas Colbron, a native belonging to the manor of Clymeslond in the duchy of Cornwall, to receive holy orders. *Westm.* O. ix. 59. H. iv. p. ii. 53.
Nov. 11.	Commission of Charles K. of France to William abp. of Bourges, Charles lord de Lebret, constable of France, and Goutier Col, secretary, to treat with the English ambassadors for a truce. *Paris.* O. ix. 69. H. iv. p. ii. 53.
Nov. 23.	Safe conduct for sir Robert de Maxwell and Robert de Lany, provost of S. Andrew's, coming to England on important business. *Westm.* O. ix. 71. H. iv. p. ii. 54.
Nov. 24.	The K. orders the lieutenant and seneschal of Aquitain and the constable of Bourdeaux Castle to allow Henry Bowet, abp. of York, to enjoy his inheritance in the duchy. *Westm.* O. ix. 71. H. iv. p. ii. 54.
Nov. 24.	Grant of annuity of 69*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.* to Stephen Patrynglon, the K.'s confessor. *Westm.* O. ix. 72. H. iv. p. ii. 54.
Nov. 25.	Safe conduct for three ships laden with wine for John duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 72. H. iv. p. ii. 54.
Nov. 25.	Confirmation of grants by the K.'s predecessors to foreign merchants in England. *Westm.* O. ix. 72. H. iv. p. ii. 54.
Nov. 30.	Licence to William de Botreaux to go to the Holy Land. *Westm.* O. ix. 77. H. iv. p. ii. 56.
Dec. 11.	The K. forbids John Bremore going to the Roman court. *Westm.* O. ix. 77. H. iv. p. ii. 56.
Dec. 14.	The K. appoints Richard Whitynglon and Richard Harweden to receive the 1,000 marks a year granted by him for the completion of the nave of Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. ix. 78. H. iv. p. ii. 56.
Dec. 14.	Power for sir John d'Abrychecourt and John Onynglam to confirm the truce concluded by Henry IV. with John duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 78. H. iv. p. ii. 57.
Dec. 19.	Safe conducts for sir William Douglas, lord of Dumlangryg, Alexander Descheles, and John de Welles, commissioners from the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 79. H. iv. p. ii. 57.
1414. Jan. 3.	Power for John Honynglam, archdeacon of Durham, to treat for a truce with John K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. ix. 80. H. iv. p. ii. 57.
Jan. 3.	Truce for 10 years between England and Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 80. H. iv. p. ii. 57.
Jan. 4.	Indenture of agreement for the redress of infractions of the truce between England and Brittany. *London.* O. ix. 85. H. iv. p. ii. 59.
Jan. 10.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard earl of Warwick, Henry Ware, canon of Llandaff, to treat with the French ambassadors for a truce. *Westm.* O. ix. 88. H. iv. p. ii. 60.
Jan. 11.	The K. orders the sheriff of Kent to issue a proclamation offering rewards for the capture of sir John Oldcastell, who, with other Lollards, has plotted against his life. *Westm.* O. ix. 89. H. iv. p. ii. 61.
Jan. 23.	Safe conducts for the abp. of Bourges, Charles lord de Lebret, and Gouter Colli, French ambassadors returning to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 90. H. iv. p. ii. 61.
Jan. 23.	The K. orders Thomas Weissenden to provide horses for the said ambassadors' passage to Dover or Southampton. *Westm.* O. ix. 91. H. iv. p. ii. 61.
Jan. 23.	The mayors and bailiffs of Dover and Southampton are ordered to provide ships for the passage of the said ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 91. H. iv. p. ii. 62.
Jan. 24.	General truce (in Latin and French) for one year between England and France and their allies. *London.* O. ix. 91. H. iv. p. ii. 62.
Jan. 28.	The K. orders the publication of the truce throughout England. *Westm.* O. ix. 101. H. iv. p. ii. 66.
Jan. 28.	Power for Henry lord le Scrop, Hugh Mortymer, and Henry Ware to treat for peace with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 102. H. iv. p.ii. 66.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1414. Jan. 28.	The K. promises that he will not within a given time contract marriage with any person except Catharine, daughter of the K. of France. *Westm.* O. ix. 103. H. iv. p. ii. 66.
Jan. 28.	Commission to Henry lord le Scrop and his colleagues to prolong the term of the above matrimonial engagement. *Westm.* O. ix. 104. H. iv. p. ii. 67.
Jan. 29.	Robert Saperton, sergeant-at-arms, is ordered to provide shipping for the return of the French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 104. H. iv. p. ii. 67.
Jan. 28.	Truce for one year between England and Castile. *London.* O. ix. 105. H. iv. p. ii. 67.
Jan. 29.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 105. H. iv. p. ii. 69.
Jan. 29.	The K. orders Thomas earl of Dorset, his lieutenant in Aquitain, to publish the above-mentioned truce. *Westm.* O. ix. 111. H. iv. p. ii. 69.
Jan. 31.	The K. orders Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, to publish the above-mentioned truce in Calais and the marches of Picardy. *Westm.* O. ix. 111. H. iv. p. ii. 70.
Jan. 29.	Safe conduct for Ralph Major, provost of St. Donas of Bruges, chancellor of Flanders, Thierry lord of Disquenimine, Peter lord of la Viesville, and two other ambassadors of John duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 112. H. iv. p. ii. 70.
Feb. 4.	The K. orders the truce with Brittany to be proclaimed. *Westm.* O. ix. 112. H. iv. p. ii. 70.
Feb. 8.	The K. orders Bertrand de Asta and John de Bordili to examine Simon Sprotley and others concerning the suit between Henry Bowet, late constable of Bourdeaux, now abp. of York, and sir William Faryndon. *Westm.* O. ix. 113. H. iv. p. ii. 70.
Feb. 11.	Safe conduct for sir Robert de Maxwell and Robert de Lany, provost of S. Andrew's, coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 113. H. iv. 70.
Feb. 11.	The K. orders proclamation to be made that those who have complaints of injuries from the Flemings must meet the commissioners for redress on May 15 at Calais. *Westm.* O. ix. 114. H. iv. 70.
Feb. 12.	Similar proclamation concerning the truce with Brittany, the commissioners to meet in Guernsey on May 1. *Westm.* O. ix. 114. H. iv. p. ii. 71.
Feb. 12.	The K. orders the publication of the article in the truce with Castile by which he promises not to allow armed ships to leave his ports to injure the other party. *Westm.* O. ix. 115. H. iv. p. ii. 71.
Feb. 12.	Commission to John Burton, John Chamberleyn, sergeant-at-arms, and Robert Spellowe, to make inquisition concerning depredations committed by the English on the people of Flanders and Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 116. H. iv. p. ii. 71.
Feb. 27.	John Wotton, master of Maidstone college, and Richard Cliderhowe are appointed keepers of the temporalities of the see of Canterbury, Thomas Arundel, late archbp., being dead. *Kenilworth.* O. ix. 117. H. iv. p. ii. 72.
March 8.	The K. orders the mayor and bailiffs of Coventry to suppress the brotherhood of S. Anne, formed by serving men and workmen in that town. *Westm.* O. ix. 117. H. iv. p. ii. 72.
March 9.	Safe conduct for Thomas de la Croix coming from the duke of Milan. *Westm.* O. ix. 118. H. iv. p. ii. 72.
March 10.	Confirmation by Charles K. of France of the truce with England. *Paris.* O. ix. 118. H. iv. p. ii. 72.
March 13.	The K. recommends to the pope Henry Chicheley, bp. of S. David's, for promotion to the abprick. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. ix. 119. H. iv. p. ii. 72.
March 28.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to proclaim pardon for Lollards, except sir John Oldcastell, sir Thomas Talbot, Richard Colfox, William Parchamyner, Robert Shene, clerk, Thomas Drayton, rector of Drayton Beauchamp in co. Lincoln, and six others, those in sanctuary and those already arrested. *Westm.* O. ix. 119. H. iv. p. ii. 72.
April 3.	Safe conduct for Benedict Bucanigra, bp. of Vintimiglia, and Adam Otramarinis, ambassadors of the duke and commonalty of Genoa. *Westm.* O. ix. 120. H. iv. p. ii. 73.
April 2.	Safe conduct for Roland de Hutkerke, ambassador from the duke of Burgundy. *Tewkesbury.* O. ix. 119. H. iv. p. ii. 73.
	Petition that the K. would grant letters of marque and reprisal against the inhabitants of Milan, for the recovery of the dowry of Lucy, daughter of Barnabo, late duke of Milan, and wife of the late earl of Kent, which has not been paid. The K. replies that he will do what is reasonable to recover the dowry. O. ix. 121. H. iv. p. ii. 73.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1414. April 18.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the truce with Castile. *Westm.* O. ix. 122. H. iv. p. ii. 73.
April 18.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the truce with the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 122. H. iv. p. ii. 74.
April 18.	Confirmation of the covenant with the duke of Brittany concerning redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. ix. 123. H. iv. p. ii. 74.
May 3.	The K. orders the justices to proceed with the suit of Thomas Feriby and Peter de Alcobasse, physician of Henry IV., concerning the prebend of West Thurrok in the Free Chapel of Hastinges. *Leicester.* O. ix. 123. H. iv. p. ii. 74.
May 8.	Safe conduct for sir Robert Maxwell of Scotland, and Robert de Lanyn, provost of S. Andrew's, coming to England. *Leicester.* O. ix. 125. H. iv. p. ii. 75.
[May 8.]	Safe conduct for John Porter, coming to sir Mordac de Fyfe. O. ix. 125. H. iv. p. ii. 75.
May 14.	Letters of marque for John de Waghen, of Beverley, against Albert duke of Bavaria and his subjects. *Leicester.* O. ix. 125. H. iv. p. ii. 75.
May 15	The K. appoints John de Nevyll, elder son of Ralph earl of Westmoreland, warden of the west march of Scotland. *Leicester.* O. ix. 126. H. iv. p. ii. 75.
May 16.	Grant of an annuity of 60*l.* to the K.'s brother, John de Lancastre, created earl of Kendal and duke of Bedford. *Leicester.* O. ix. 128. H. iv. p. ii. 76.
May 20.	Pardon for Philip Turnour, of Daventry, and 24 other [Lollards]. *Leicester.* O. ix. 129. H. iv. p. ii. 76.
May 26.	Licence to Louis Johan to send money for certain persons to Venice or the court of Rome. *Leicester.* O. ix. 130. H. iv. p. ii. 77.
	Petition of Henry abp. of Canterbury for the restitution of the temporalities. O. ix. 131. H. iv. p. ii. 77.
May 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry abp. of Canterbury, late bp. of S. David's. *Leicester.* O. ix. 131. H. iv. p. ii. 77.
May 31.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard bp. of Norwich, Richard earl of Salisbury, and four others, to treat with the K. of France for the K.'s marriage with the French K.'s daughter or for restitution of his inheritance. *Westm.* O. ix. 131. H. iv. p. ii. 77.
May 1.	Licence to Richard Hill of Weymouth to convey 40 pilgrims to S. James. *Harborough.* O. ix. 133. H. iv. p. ii. 78.
June 1.	Safe conduct for Bartholomew bp. of Pinsaura, Marino Municolo, marshal of the papal court, and Augustin de Lante, consistorial advocate, ambassadors from the pope. *Westm.* O. ix. 133. H. iv. p. ii. 78.
June 1.	Confirmation by John K. of Castile of the truce with England. *Salamanca.* O. ix. 133. H. iv. p. ii. 78.
June 2.	Commission of John K. of Castile to Fernando Petro de Arala, Gundissalvo Moroac, and John Velasco de Cuellar, to treat for a prorogation of the truce with England. *Salamanca.* O. ix. 134. H. iv. p. ii. 78.
June 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to John elect of S. David's, late archdeacon of Surrey. *Westm.* O. ix. 135. H. iv. p. ii. 79.
June 4.	Power for Henry lord de le Scrop, Hugh Mortimer, Thomas Chaucer, Philip Morgan, and John Honyngham to treat with Ralph Major and the other ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy concerning the marriage of the K. with the French K.'s daughter Catherine. *Leicester.* O. ix. 136. H. iv. p. ii. 179.
June 4.	Power for the same commissioners to negotiate an alliance with the duke of Burgundy. *Leicester.* O. ix. 137. H. iv. p. ii. 79.
June 4.	Power for the same commissioners to receive the duke of Burgundy's homage. *Leicester.* O. ix. 138. H. iv. p. ii. 80.
June 8.	Thomas Polton is appointed the K.'s proctor at the papal court. *Westm.* O. ix. 138. H. iv. p. ii. 80.
June 8.	Licence to John Joy to convey 50 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. ix. 139. H. iv. p. ii. 80.
June 11.	Safe conducts for Gonter Colli and John Lannart. *Westm.* O. ix. 139. H. iv. p. ii. 80.
June 16.	The K. appoints Henry abp. of Canterbury and Henry bp. of Winchester to audit the accounts of his father's executors. *Westm.* O. ix. 140. H. iv. p. ii. 80.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1414. June 18.	Power to Henry Ware to prorogue until Aug. 1. the K.'s promise to contract marriage with no one but Katharine the French K.'s daughter. *Westm.* O. ix. 140. H. iv. p. ii. 81.
June 22.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard bp. of Norwich, Thomas earl of Salisbury, and four others to prorogue the said promise to any time they think fit. *Westm.* O. ix. 141. H. iv. p. ii. 181.
June 18.	Protection for Philip Morgan going as ambassador to Holland. *Westm.* O. ix. 141. H. iv. p. ii. 81.
July 7.	Protection for Robert Waterton, going as ambassador to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 141. H. iv. p. ii. 81.
June 20.	Licence to sir Henry le Scrop and Hugh Mortymer to grant letters of safe conduct for the business of their embassy. *Westm.* O. ix. 142. H. iv. p. ii. 81.
June 22.	Power for Henry lord le Scrop and his colleagues to prorogue the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 142. H. iv. p. ii. 81.
June 26.	Sir John Colvyle and Richard Hals are appointed commissioners for redress of infractions of the truce with Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 143. H. iv. p. ii. 81.
June 26.	Power for the same commissioners to treat for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. ix. 144. H. iv. p. ii. 82.
June 26.	Robert Spellowe, sergeant-at-arms, is ordered to provide ships and sailors for the passage of Sir John Colvyle and Richard Hals. *Westm.* O. ix. 144. H. iv. p. ii. 82.
June 26.	Commission to John Honyngham and Thomas Feld to examine Edward duke of York and other witnesses concerning the suits of Henry abp. of York and John Bowet, against sir William Faryngton and Walter Markam. *Westm.* O. ix. 145. H. iv. p. ii. 82.
June 28.	Safe conduct for sir Robert Maxwell and Robert de Lanyn, provost of S. Andrew's, coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 145. H. iv. p. ii. 82.
July 2.	Power for sir John Blount, Thomas Felde, dean of Hereford, and John Bordin, archdeacon of Medoc [Medulsensis], to treat with the K. of Castile for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. ix. 146. H. iv. p. ii. 83.
[July 2.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat for a prorogation of the truce. O. ix. 147. H. iv. p. ii. 83.
July 3.	Licence to John Russell of Fowy to convey 50 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. ix. 147. H. iv. p. ii. 83.
July 3.	The K. appoints eight monks of the order of Friars Minors to perform divine service in the convent of Llamaysi in the Isle of Anglesey, where a daughter of K. John, the daughter of the K. of Denmark, lord Clifford, and others are buried. *Westm.* O. ix. 147. H. iv. p. ii. 83.
July 4.	The K. orders the constable of Dover Castle and the lieutenant of Calais to provide ships for the conveyance of ambassadors to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 148. H. iv. p. ii. 83.
July 5.	The K. appoints John de Bordili, as keeper of the seal of the court of sovereignty and chancellor of the duchy of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 148. H. iv. p. ii. 84.
July 5.	Safe conduct for Stephen Dagmar, of Portugal, going into Aquitain to combat with Francis de Granhos, of France. *Blithe.* O. ix. 149. H. iv. p. ii. 184.
July 5.	Exemplification of the promise of Charles duke of Normandy to perform the article in the treaty of Bretigny for the payment of 3,000,000 crowns in gold to the K. of England, dated Boulogne, 26 Oct. 1360. *Westm.* O. ix. 149. H iv. p. ii. 84.
July 5.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard bp. of Norwich, and Thomas earl of Salisbury, to conclude a marriage between the K. and Katharine, the daughter of the French K. *Westm.* O. ix. 150. H. iv. p. ii. 84.
July 5.	Protection for John Coleshull in the retinue of Richard bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. ix. 151. H. iv. p. ii. 85.
July 5.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham and 6 others to grant letters of safe conduct. *Westm.* O. ix. 151. H. iv. p. ii. 85.
July 7.	Protection for Thomas bp. of Durham going to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 152. H. iv. p. ii. 85.
July 9.	Order for the passage of the chests of Thomas Felde and John Bordin, ambassadors to Spain, without examination. *Westm.* O. ix. 152. H. iv. p. ii. 85.
July 10.	Commission to sir John Seint Johan, mayor of Bourdeaux, John de Bordin, judge of the council, and three others, to hear the appeal against the pedage granted to Charles de Beaumont, castellan of Mauleon. *Westm.* O. ix. 152. H. iv. p. ii. 85.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1414. July 10.	Letters of attorney for Thomas earl of Salisbury in the names of William Wenard and Richard Hertcombe, and 2 others. *Westm.* O. ix. 154. H. iv. p. ii. 86.
July 14.	The K. assigns the town of Strafford Langthorn, with the parish of Hamme in co. Essex, for the lodging of the retinue of Thomas earl of Dorset. *Westm.* O. ix. 154. H. iv. p. ii. 86.
July 17.	Creation of John de Donazit as baron of Donazit in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 155. H. iv. p. ii. 86.
July 22.	Safe conduct for Peter de Vena, prior general of the Augustine Friars, coming to visit the houses of the order in England. *Westm.* O. ix. 155. H. iv. p. ii. 86.
July 23.	Power for sir Walter Hungerford, Simon Sydenham, canon of Salisbury, and John Waterton to treat for a league with Sigismund K. of the Romans and Hungary. *Westm.* O. ix. 155. H. iv. p. ii. 86.
July 24.	The K. forbids the arrest of goods belonging to William duke of Bavaria or his subjects, on the way to Calais, by virtue of the letters of marque granted to John de Waghen. *Westm.* O. ix. 156. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
July 28.	Royal assent to the election of William Coventre as prior of S. Bartholomew's, Smithfield, London. *Westm.* O. ix. 156. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
Aug. 6.	Safe conducts for John bp. of Landen, papal nuncio, and for John de Austria, dean of S. Thomas de Lupera, Paris. *Westm.* O. ix. 157. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
Aug. 20.	Safe conduct for Benediet Bachanigra, bp. of Vintimiglia [Wintumlen], and Janot Lamelin, Genoese ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 157. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
Aug. 30.	Royal assent to the election of Benedicta Prede as abbess of Pollesworth on the death of Katharine de Worley. *Westm.* O. ix. 157. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
Sept. 1.	Safe conduct for Copin de la Viefville, chamberlain, and ambassador of John duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 158. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
Sept. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Benedicta Prede, abbess of Pollesworth. *Westm.* O. ix. 158. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
Sept. 17.	The K. orders Stephen le Scrop, chancellor of the university of Cambridge, to appear before the abp. of Canterbury for a settlement of the disputes in the university. *Westm.* O. ix. 158. H. iv. p. ii. 87.
Sept. 18.	Licence to Richard Suetesham to study for two years at Paris. *Westm.* O. ix. 159. H. iv. p. ii. 88.
Sept. 22.	Warrant to Nicholas Merbury, master of the ordnance, and John Louthe, clerk, to provide workmen, timber, and other necessaries for the K.'s guns. *Westm.* O. ix. 159. H. iv. p. ii. 88.
Sept. 26.	The K. forbids the exportation of gunpowder. *Westm.* O. ix. 160. H. iv. p. ii. 88.
Sept. 26.	Licence to sir John de Vasqez to convey 400 lances to the K. of Portugal. *Westm.* O. ix. 160. H. iv. p. ii. 88.
Sept. 28.	Safe conduct for Oberto Tonsun, Genoese merchant. *Westm.* O. ix. 160. H. iv. p. ii. 88.
Oct. 13.	Grant to John bp. of S. David's of the custody of the temporalities of the vacant see of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. ix. 161. H. iv. p. ii. 88.
Oct. 15.	Safe conduct for sir William Douglas de Dunlangryg coming to Berwick for a combat with sir John de Clifford. *Westm.* O. ix. 161. H. iv. p. ii. 89.
Oct. 15.	Request for a letter of general safe conduct for Thomas Sposford, abbot of S. Mary's, York, Richard Gower, abbot of S. Mary Jeroyall, John Rippon, abbot of Fountains, and William Pigot, abbot of S. Germain's, of Selby, going to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 162. H. iv. p. ii. 89.
Oct. 16.	Letters of attorney for John bp. of S. David's in the names of sir John Bagot and Walter Bullok, clerk, and 2 others. *Westm.* O. ix. 163. H. iv. p. ii. 89.
Oct. 16.	The K. appoints Stephen Payn, his almoner, to levy deodands which have not been levied. *Westm.* O. ix. 163. H. iv. p. ii. 89.
Oct. 17.	Agreement between the ambassadors of England and the duke of Brittany for the restitution of Thomas Molyngton and other prisoners, and various goods taken from the English. O. ix. 163. H. iv. p. ii. 89.
Oct. 18.	Power for John Prophete, dean of York, and keeper of the privy seal, to promise that the K. will marry no one except the French princess Catherine, until a date to be fixed by himself. *Westm.* O. ix. 166. H. iv. p. ii. 90.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1414. Oct. 20.	Commission to Nicholas bp. of Bath and Wells, Robert bp. of Salisbury, John bp. of S. David's, Richard earl of Warwick, William abbot of Westminster, and 5 others, as ambassadors to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 167. H. iv. p. ii. 91.
Oct. 20.	Commission to the bps. of Bath and Wells and Salisbury, and 6 others, to treat with Sigisimund K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. ix. 168. H. iv. p. ii. 91.
Oct. 21.	Thomas Spofford, abbot of S. Mary's, York, is added to the above-mentioned ambassadors to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 169. H. iv. p. ii. 91.
Oct. 28.	Request for a safe conduct for the bp. of Bath and Wells going to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 170. H. iv. p. ii. 92.
Nov. 1.	Safe conduct for Bridart de Dreulle, chamberlain of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. ix. 170. H. iv. p. ii. 92.
Nov. 6.	Pardon for John Wykham of Swalcliffe in co. Oxon, adherent to sir John Oldcastell, who had conspired to kill the K., his brothers and other lords, and make himself regent. *Westm.* O. ix. 170. H. iv. p. ii. 92.
Nov. 6.	The K. promises the Venetian merchants that in case of nonpayment of any subsidy or custom the person in fault shall be punished, that the innocent may not suffer. *Westm.* O. ix. 171. H. iv. p. ii. 92.
Nov. 7.	Safe conduct for John lord de la Leigne, prisoner of John Radclyf, coming to England for the payment of his ransom. *Westm.* O. ix. 172. H. iv. p. ii. 93.
Nov. 8.	Investiture by Sigismund K. of the Romans of Louis count palatine of the Rhine. *Aix la Chapelle.* O. ix. 173. H. iv. p. ii. 93.
Nov. 8.	Confirmation by K. Sigismund of the privileges granted to the predecessors of count Louis. *Aix la Chapelle.* O. ix. 176. H. iv. p. ii. 94.
Nov. 8.	Protection for Henry FitzHugh, the K.'s chamberlain, going to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 177. H. iv. p. ii. 94.
Nov. 6.	Letters of attorney for Richard, abbot of Jorovalle, in the names of Thomas Langton and John Morton. Similar letters for Elias Wheteley and 4 others. *Westm.* O. ix. 177. H. iv. p. ii. 94.
Nov. 14.	Request for letters of general safe conduct for John prior of S. Mary's, Worcester. *Westm.* O. ix. 177. H. iv. p. ii. 95.
Nov. 16.	The K. appoints sir William Lysle, junior, lieutenant of Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, who is going to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 178. H. iv. p. ii. 95.
Nov. 16.	Commission to sir William Lysle as governer of Calais and the marches. *Westm.* O. ix. 179. H. iv. p. ii. 95.
Nov. 16.	Safe conduct for Copin de la Viesville, chamberlain of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 179. H. iv. p. ii. 95.
Nov. 17.	The K. orders the wardens of the passage at London, Dover, and Sandwich to allow William abbot of Westminster, and John prior of Worcester, to leave England on their way to Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 179. H. iv. p. ii. 95.
Nov. 24.	Presentation of Peter Amnener to the church of S. Martin de Velle in Jersey. Intimation thereof to Edward duke of York, warden of the islands. *Westm.* O. ix. 180. H. iv. p. ii. 95.
Nov. 27.	Receipt by Fernando Petri de Arala and Gonsalvo Mauri of Castile of the documents concerning the truce with England from sir John Blount and his colleagues. *Bayonne.* O. ix. 180. H. iv. p. ii. 96.
Nov. 28.	Safe conduct for Benedict Buchanigra, bp. of Vintimiglia [Wintimilen], and Janot Lomelin, Genoese ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 181. H. iv. p. ii. 96.
Dec. 1.	Exemplification of a treaty between Alfonso K. of Castile and Henry K. of England, dated Toledo, April 22, 1292. (A.D. 1254). *Westm.* O. ix. 181. H. iv. p. ii. 96.
Dec. 4.	Confirmation of the oath of John Prophete, dean of York, in the K.'s name, that he will contract marriage with none but the lady Catherine before Feb. 2, dated London, 19 Oct. *Westm.* O. ix. 182. H. iv. p. ii. 97.
Dec. 5.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard bp. of Norwich, Thomas earl of Dorset, admiral, and Richard lord de Grey, to prorogue the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 183. H. iv. p. ii. 98.
Dec. 5.	Power for the same commissioners to prorogue the K.'s promise concerning marriage with the lady Catherine of France. *Westm.* O. ix. 183. H. iv. p. ii. 97.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1414. Dec. 5.	Power for the same commissioners to negotiate the marriage. Similar power for the bp. of Norwich and the earl of Dorset. *Westm.* O. ix. 184. H. iv. p. ii. 97.
Dec. 5.	Power for the same to grant safe conducts. *Westm.* O. ix. 185. H. iv. p. ii. 97.
Dec. 5.	Power for the same, Philip Morgan and Richard de Holm, to demand the K.'s rights and to treat for the above marriage. Similar power for the bp. of Norwich and the earl of Dorset. *Westm.* O. ix. 186. H. iv. p. ii. 98.
Dec. 5.	Power for the same to treat for a final peace. *Westm.* O. ix. 187. H. iv. p. ii. 98.
Dec. 5.	The K. orders the arrest of ships of Holland for the reprisal of John de Waghen of Beverley. *Westm.* O. ix. 188. H. iv. p. ii. 99.
Dec. 7.	Petition of Roger Leche, treasurer of the K.'s household, for allowance for 200*l.* given to the poor on Good Friday, for the expenses of the K. of Scotland, and the earl of Fife, the ambassadors of Burgundy and France, and other disbursements. Warrant granted, Dec. 7. O. ix. 188. H. iv. p. ii. 99.
Dec. 10.	Warrant for the payment of the expenses of Richard bp. of Norwich, while ambassador in France. *Westm.* O. ix. 189. H.. iv. p. ii. 99.
Dec. 12.	Warrant for the arrest of those who prevent the admission of John Martell to the chapel of the Holy Trinity in Cork, void by the death of Maurice Morgan. Letter forbidding ecclesiastics in Ireland to impugn the K.'s presentation. *Westm.* 10 *Dec.* O. ix. 190. H. iv. p. ii. 99.
Dec. 12.	Assignment of the manors and vills of Harlowe, Netteswell, Matching, and Latton, for the lodging of the retinue of Thomas bp. of Durham, he paying for the hay, horses, carts, and other necessaries he may use there. *Westm.* O. ix. 191. H. iv. p. ii. 100.
Dec. 13.	John de Clyfford desires the K. to order John Nevyll, warden of the Marches, to be present at Carlisle at a combat between him and William Douglas of Dunlangryng. *Westm.* O. ix. 191. H. iv. p. ii. 100.
Dec. 16.	Safe conduct for sir William Douglas of Dunlangryg going to Carlisle for the combat above mentioned. *Westm.* O. ix. 192. H. iv. p. ii. 100.
Dec. 16.	Another safe conduct for sir William Douglas for the same purpose. *Westm.* O. ix. 192. H. iv. p. ii. 100.
Dec. 16.	Pardon for John Langacre of Wycombe and 12 other Lollards. *Westm.* O. ix. 193. H. iv. p. ii. 100.
Dec. 27.	Power for Edward duke of York, warden of the East March, to make a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 194. H. iv. p. ii. 101.
Dec. 31.	Confirmation of the agreement between the English and Breton commissioners relative to the payment of certain sums of money, dated 17 Oct. 1414. *Westm.* O. ix. 194. H. iv. p. ii. 101.
1415. Jan. 20.	Licence for Algor Vacez of Portugal to export 6 harnesses for six men-at-arms and 350 lances free of custom. *Westm.* O. ix. 195. H. iv. p. ii. 101.
Jan. 21.	Pardon for Edmund Cornhill, condemned to death for having cut down and buried William Cole of Winchester, hanged for murder at Calais. *Westm.* O. ix. 195. H. iv. p. ii. 101.
Jan. 24.	Innotescimus of an article in a statute of 42 Edw. III. forbidding persons being brought before a judge to reply to accusations without due process. *Westm.* O. ix. 196. H. iv. p. ii. 101.
Jan. 24.	Commission of Charles K. of France to William abp. of Bourges and others, to prorogue the truce with England. *Paris.* O. ix. 196. H. iv. p. ii. 102.
Jan. 24.	Prorogation of the truce with France till May 1. *Paris.* O. ix. 197. H. iv. p. ii. 102.
Jan. 24.	Confirmation by the French commissioners of the prorogation of the above-mentioned truce. *Paris.* O. ix. 199. H. iv. p. ii. 103.
Feb. 5.	Warrant to John Covyn, the K.'s tent-maker, to arrest workmen for the K.'s tents. *Westm.* O. ix. 200. H. iv. p. ii. 103.
Feb. 6.	The K. orders William Lysle, lieutenant of the earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, to make inquisition as to whether the goods of Thomas Plouche, bastard and foreigner, ought to belong to the K. *Westm.* O. ix. 200. H. iv. p. ii. 103.
Feb. 16.	Licence to Richard Nicholl to convey 24 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. ix. 201. H. iv. p. ii. 103.
Feb. 17.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the prorogation of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 231. H. iv. p. ii. 104.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1415. Feb. 18.	The K. appoints sir Thomas Carrewe and Gilbert Talbot of Irchenfeld captains of the fleet to resist an expected invasion. *Westm.* O. ix. 202. H. iv. p. ii. 104.
Feb. 22.	Grant of 700*l.* to sir John Pelham for the custody and maintenance of James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 203. H. iv. p. ii. 104.
Feb. 22.	Commission to John Holand to obtain the union of the college of Fotheringhay with the parish church of that vill. *Westm.* O. ix. 203. H. iv. p. ii. 104.
Feb. 24.	The K. orders the publication of the prorogation of the truce with Castile. *Westm.* O. ix. 204. H. iv. p. ii. 104.
March 4.	Petition of Thomas earl of Salisbury for payment of his expenses as ambassador to France, granted by the K. at Lambeth, April 28. O. ix. 204. H. iv. p. ii. 105.
March 6.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce with England by Tenneguy du Chastel, chamberlain of the French K. and provost of Paris. O. ix. 205. H. iv. p. ii. 105.
March 14.	Account of the claims made by the English ambassadors, and the replies of the duke of Berry, on the part of France. *Paris.* Exemplification by Henry abp. of Canterbury, dated the Tower of London, Jan. 12, 141$\frac{4}{5}$. O. ix. 208. H. iv. p. ii. 106.
March 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Brunyng, abbot of Shirburn. *Westm.* O. ix. 215. H. iv. p. ii. 109.
March 18.	Commission to Richard Cliderowe and Simon Flete to engage ships of Holland and Zeland for the K.'s service. *Westm.* O. ix. 215. H. iv. p. ii. 109.
March 22.	The K. orders the sheriffs of London to summon knights and others, having fees and annuities of the crown, to meet him in London on April 24. *Westm.* O. ix. 216. H. iv. p. ii. 109.
April 4.	Commission to Richard Cliderow and Reginald Curteys to hire ships of Holland and Zeland. *Westm.* O. ix. 216. H. iv. p. ii. 109.
April 6.	The K. grants to Stephen Patryngton, his confessor, the custody of the temporalities of the see of S. David's, John the late bp. having been translated to Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. ix. 217. H. iv. p. ii. 110.
April 8.	Proclamation to be made in the north that knights and others are to remain in their respective counties for defence of the realm against the Scots. *Westm.* O. ix. 217. H. iv. p. ii. 110.
April 11.	The K. orders Nicholas Mauduyt and Robert Spellowe, sergeants-at-arms, to arrest ships of 20 tons and upwards, and bring them to Winchelsea, London, or Sandwich. *Westm.* O. ix. 218. H. iv. p. ii. 110.
April 12.	Confirmation of the grant of the custody of Lancaster Tower at Calais to John Gerard. *Westm.* O. ix. 218. H. iv. p. ii. 110.
April 13.	Safe conducts till 8 June for William abp. of Bourges and 11 other French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 219. H. iv. p. ii. 111.
June 6.	Similar letters of safe conduct for the said abp. and 6 others until July 7. *Westm.* O. ix. 221. H. iv. p. ii. 111.
April 13.	Power for Philip Morgan to prorogue the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix, 221. H. iv. p. ii. 111.
April 16.	The bp. of Winchester, the K.'s chancellor, declares to the council the K.'s intention to make a voyage to recover his inheritance. *Westm.* O. ix. 222. H. iv. p. ii. 112.
April 17.	The chancellor declares to the council that the K. had appointed the duke of Bedford as his lieutenant during his absence; he also states the forces that are to be levied for the defence of the kingdom. April 18. The chancellor states the wages to be paid by the K. to his army. *Westm.* O. ix. 223. H. iv. p. ii. 112.
April 20.	The K. orders the treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer to pay the wages of the earl of Huntingdon according to his indenture. *Westm.* O. ix. 223. H. iv. p. ii. 112.
April 20.	The K. orders Nicholas Frost, bowyer, to provide bowyers and bowstaves. *Westm.* O. ix. 224. H. iv. p. iv. 112.
April 21.	The K. orders that the towns of Sandwich, Faversham, Dover, Deal, and Mungcham, supplying Calais with beer and victuals, shall have the same privileges as those enjoyed by Gosseford, which is now unable to supply sufficient victuals. *Westm.* O. ix. 224. H. iv p. ii. 112.
April 24.	Prorogation of the truce with France until June 8. *Calais.* O. ix. 225. H. iv. p. ii. 113.
April 29.	The K. orders the treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer to pay the wages of Thomas duke of Clarence, who is going to serve with 240 men-at-arms and 720 archers for a year in Guyenne. *Westm.* O. ix. 227. H. iv. p. ii. 113.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1415. April 29.	Similar order for the payment of the wages of Edward duke of York with 100 men-at-arms and 300 archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 228. H. iv. p. ii. 114.
April 29.	Similar order for the payment of the wages of Thomas earl of Salisbury with 40 men-at-arms and 80 archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 229. H. iv. p. ii. 114.
April 29.	Indenture of Henry lord le Scrop, who is going to serve in France with 30 men-at-arms and 90 archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 230. H. iv. p. ii. 114.
April 29.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer for the payment of the wages of Henry lord le Scrop. *Westm.* O. ix. 232. H. iv. p. ii. 115.
April 29.	Indenture for the service of sir Thomas Tunstall with 6 men-at-arms and 18 archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 233. H. iv. p. ii. 116.
April 29.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlains to pay the wages of sir Thomas Tunstall and his retinue. *Westm.* O. ix. 235. H. iv. p. ii. 116.
April 29.	Indenture by which Nichol Colnet, the K.'s physician, engages to serve the K. during his voyage with 3 archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 235. H. iv. p. ii. 116.
April 29.	Indenture engaging Thomas Morstede, the K.'s surgeon, to serve him with 12 assistants and 3 archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 237. H. iv. p. ii. 117.
	Gilbert lord Talbot requests the K. to allow him to take two bachelors as two of his men-at-arms of his retinue. O. ix. 238. H. iv. p. ii. 118.
May 3.	Warrants for John Kyngeston, master of the ship called "la Katerine de la Toure," and three other shipmasters, to impress mariners. Similar warrants for William Richeman, master of "la Gabriell de la Toure," dated *Westm.*, 16 *May*; for John Hutterell, master of the "Petit Marie de la Toure," dated *Westm.*, 4 *June*; and for Haukin Pinman, master of "la Rude Cog de la Toure," dated *Jan.* 2. *Westm.* O. ix. 238. H. iv. p. ii. 118.
May 8.	Protection for Thomas de Lancaster, steward of England, duke of Clarence, and for Edward duke of York. *Westm.* O. ix. 239. H. iv. p. ii. 118.
May 8.	The K. appoints sir John Tiptot as seneschal of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 239. H. iv. p. ii. 118.
May 9.	Power for sir Robert Umfrevill and sir James Haryngton, lieutenant of the duke of York, to prorogue the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 240. H. iv. p. ii. 119.
May 10.	The K. desires a loan for the payment of the second instalment to his army, due at their embarkation, sir John Pelham and sir William Esturmy being appointed to collect *Reading.* O. ix. 241. H. iv. p. ii. 119.
May 11.	Exemplification of a petition granted by the K. for the restoration of Henry Percy, grandson of the late earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. ix. 242. H. iv. p. ii. 119.
May 12.	Protection for sir John Tiptoft, seneschal of Aquitain; also for sir Thomas Hawkwode, in his retinue. *Westm.*, *June* 4. O. ix. 243. H. iv. p. ii. 120.
May 12.	Safe conduct for Robert Steward, son of Murchowe de Fyfe, George de Dunbar, son of the earl of March, and five others, coming to treat for the liberation of Murchowe. *Westm.* O. ix. 244. H. iv. p. ii. 120.
May 12.	Safe conduct for the above-mentioned persons, who will deliver Henry de Percy in exchange for Murchowe de Fyfe. *Westm.* O. ix. 244. H. iv. p. ii. 120.
May 13.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of Alexander Lonnde, with two men-at-arms and six archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 244. H. iv. p. ii. 120.
May 13.	Confirmation of grants of Henry IV. and Richard II. to Bernard de l'Esparre, lord de la Bardes. *Westm.* O. ix. 245. H. iv. p. ii. 120.
May 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, translated from S. David's. *Westm.* O. ix. 248. H. iv. p. ii. 121.
May 16.	Memorandum of allowance to be made for payments by sir William de Haryngton, late sheriff of Yorkshire, to the duke of York, the earl of Cambridge, and others. O. ix. 248. H. iv. p. ii. 122.
May 16.	Robert Hunt, sergeant of the carriage of the K.'s household, is ordered to provide carts for the K.'s voyage. *Westm.* O. ix. 248. H. iv. p. ii. 122.
May 17.	Protection for sir John Topelyff, sir Thomas Percy, and 21 others, in the retinues of the K. and others. *Westm.* O. ix. 249. H. iv. p. ii. 122.
May 20.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of Richard earl of Cambridge and his retinue. *Westm.* O. ix. 250. H. iv. p. ii. 122.
May 23.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of John earl of Huntingdon. *Westm.* O. ix. 250. H. iv. p. ii. 122.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1415. May 24.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to deliver Mordak de Fyfe to John Halle and William Chanceller. *Westm.* O. ix. 250. H. iv. p. ii. 122.
May 25.	The K. orders Stephen Ferrour, his sergeant farrier, to provide horseshoes, nails, and smiths for the K.'s expedition. *Westm.* O. ix. 250. H. iv. p. ii. 122.
May 26.	The sheriffs of Kent and three other counties are ordered to provide 200 oxen for the K.'s voyage. *Westm.* O. ix. 251. H. iv. p. ii. 123.
June 24.	The sheriffs of Southampton and Wilts are each ordered to provide 100 oxen, calves, and cows for the K.'s voyage. *Winchester.* O. ix. 251. H. iv. p. ii. 123.
May 26.	The K. appoints assistant surgeons, one chariot, and two somers [sumpter horses] for the use of Thomas Morstede, his surgeon. O. ix. 252. H. iv. p. ii. 123.
	The K. allows Thomas Morstede, his surgeon, to take with him 12 persons of his mystery and three archers. O. ix. 252. H. iv. p. ii. 123.
May 27.	The K. orders the people of Hampshire to bake and brew in preparation for his voyage. *Westm.* O. ix. 253. H. iv. p. ii. 123.
May 28.	The several abps. and bps. are ordered to array the clergy for the defence of the kingdom. *Westm.* O. ix. 253. H. iv. p. ii. 123.
Aug. 7.	The K. desires John Macworth, dean of Lincoln, and Henry Welles, archdeacon of Lincoln, to go to their cathedral church and put themselves in array. *Porchester.* O. ix. 254. H. iv. p. ii. 124.
May 29.	The K. desires John Cliff, Thomas Noreys, tromper, and 13 other minstrels, to have the usual wages during his expedition. O. ix. 255. H. iv. p. ii. 124.
May 29.	Commission of array for the ridings of Yorkshire and 16 other counties; also for the cities of Salisbury and Canterbury. *Westm.* 28 *Aug.* O. ix. 255. H. iv. p. ii. 124.
May 30.	Warrant to Richard bp. of Norwich, keeper of the K.'s jewels, to deliver jewels to the lords, knights, and others in the K.'s expedition, in pledge for the payment of the second quarter's wages. *Westm.* O. ix. 257. H. iv. p. ii. 125.
June 1.	Indenture between Thomas earl of Salisbury and William Bedyk; the latter engages to serve in Guyenne with two archers. *London.* O. ix. 258. H. iv. p. ii. 126.
June 2.	The K. grants to Galhard Durford, lord of Duras, the house in Linran, forfeited by the heiresses of lord Fanquet de la Tran. Intimation thereof to the seneschal of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 259. H. iv. p. ii. 126.
June 3.	The K. assigns the vill of Christchurch, the manors and vills of Caneford and Pole, for the herberage and lodging of the retinue of Thomas earl of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. ix. 259. H. iv. p. ii. 126.
June 4.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of sir Thomas Gray and his retinue in the K.'s expedition. *Westm.* O. ix. 259. H. iv. p. ii. 126.
June 5.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of John lord Clifford and his retinue in the K.'s expedition. *Westm.* O. ix. 260. H. iv. p. ii. 126.
[June 5.]	Receipt by John Clyff and 17 other minstrels for their wages for half a quarter at 12*d.* a day. O. ix. 260. H. iv. p. ii. 126.
June 5.	Power for sir William Lisle, lieutenant of Calais, and Philip Morgan, to prorogue the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 260. H. iv. p. ii. 126.
June 6.	Simon Lewys and John Benet, masons, are ordered to arrest 100 masons to accompany the K. in his expedition. *Westm.* O. ix. 261. H. iv. p. ii. 127.
[June 6.]	Thomas Mathewe and William Gille, carpenters, are ordered to arrest 120 carpenters and turners for the K.'s expedition. O. ix. 261. H. iv. p. ii. 127.
[June 6.]	William Marsh and Nicholas Shokyngton, smiths, are ordered to arrest 40 smiths for the K.'s expedition. O. ix. 261. H. iv. p. ii. 127.
[June 6.]	John Southmede, "farecarter," is ordered to provide 60 carters for the K.'s expedition. O. ix. 261. H. iv. p. ii. 127.
June 7.	The K. orders John Merston and William Enges to provide lodging in Plymouth for sir John Tiptoft, seneschal of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 262. H. iv. p. ii. 127.
June 10.	Receipt by Nicholas Colnet, the K.'s physician, of 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, his wages for half a quarter. O. ix. 262. H. iv. p. ii. 127.
June 10.	Prorogation of the truce with France, with comprehension of allies until July 15. *Calais.* O. ix. 262. H. iv. p. ii. 127.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1415. June 11.	Assignment on the customs at Sandwich for the repayment of the loan, for the K.'s expedition, of 100 marks from the city of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. ix. 268. H. iv. p. ii. 129.
June 7.	Assignment for the repayment of the loan of 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* from the men of Sudbury. *Westm.* O. ix. 268. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
June 8.	Assignment for the repayment of the loan of 240*l.* from the men of Bristol. *Westm.* O. ix. 269. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
June 16.	Assignment for the repayment of the loan of 100*l.* from Robert bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. ix. 269. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
[June 16.]	Assignment for the repayment of the loan of 400*l.* from Philip bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. ix. 269. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
June 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to Stephen Patryngton, elect of S. David's. *Westm.* O. ix. 269. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
June 18.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of John Fastolf, with 10 men-at-arms and 30 archers in the K.'s expedition. *Westm.* O. ix. 270. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
June 19.	Commission to sir John d'Arundell, Richard Chedder, and Robert Welton, clerk, to muster the men of sir John Tiptoft. *Westm.* O. ix. 270. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
June 20.	Letters of attorney for John de Palton, going abroad in the K.'s service, in the names of sir William de Palton and William Radeford, chaplain. Similar letters for Edward lord de Ferrers of Chartley, John Tailboys, and William Burgoynes. *Westm. June* 28. O. ix. 271. H. iv. p. ii. 130.
June 22.	Assignment for the repayment of a loan of 200 marks and a debt of 478*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.* to Paul de Melan, merchant of Lucca. *Westm.* O. ix. 271. H. iv. p. ii. 131.
June 23.	Testament of Henry lord le Scrop. O. ix. 272. H. iv. p. ii. 131.
June 25.	Grant of an annuity of 20*l.* to Ralph Pudsey, who recaptured the earl of Fife. *Winchester.* O. ix. 230. H. iv. p. ii. 134.
June 25.	Grant to John Ikelyngton, of the rectory of Geyton, in co. Norfolk, lately appropriated to the alien priory of Wells, and pensions from the churches of Moreton, Alveley in co. Essex, and Fulbourne in co. Cambr., all which formerly belonged to the abbey of S. Stephen of Caen. *Westm.* O. ix. 280. H. iv. p. ii. 135.
June 26.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to deliver John Mathewe, canon of Caermarthen, a prisoner in the Tower, to the abbot of Waltham. *Winchester.* O. ix. 282. H. iv. p. ii. 135.
June 29.	Safe conducts for William abp. of Bourges, P. bp. of Lisieux, Louis count of Vendôme, and four other French ambassadors. *Winchester.* O. ix. 282. H. iv. p. ii. 135.
June 30.	Licence to Q. Joan, the K.'s mother, to reside during his absence at either of the castles of Windsor, Wallingford, Berkhamstead, and Hertford. *Winchester.* O. ix. 283. H. iv. p. ii. 135.
July 5.	Power for sir Gilbert Talbot to treat with Owin Glendourdy. *Porchester.* O. ix. 283. H. iv. p. ii. 135.
July 10.	Letters of attorney for Richard Grey, lord de Wilton, in the names of John Barton, junior, and John Boteler. Similar letters for sir William Bowet. *Westm.* 6 *July*; and for Edmund earl of March. *Westm.* 18 *June.* O. ix. 283. H. iv. p. ii. 136.
July 11.	The K. orders Thomas Barton and Thomas Botiller, collectors of custom in the port of London, to repay to Nicholas de Mulyn and his partners, Venetian merchants, their loan of 1,000 marks. *Westm.* O. ix. 284. H. iv. p. ii. 136.
July 12.	The K. pledges "*la corowne Henry*" to Thomas duke of Clarence, for the payment of his wages. O. ix. 284. H. iv. p. ii. 136.
July 14.	The K. pledges a silver gilt tabernacle, set with sapphires and pearls, formerly the property of the duke of Burgundy, as security for the loans of the dean and chapter of Exeter, the mayor and commonalty of Exeter, John Abbot of Tavistock, and eight others. *Westm.* O. ix. 285. H. iv. p. ii. 136.
July 14.	The K. pledges a gold circlet as security for the loans of the commonalties of Norwich and Lenn, William Westacre, and two others. *Westm.* O. ix. 286. H. iv. p. ii. 137.
July 20.	Commission to Richard Redeman and John Strange to muster the retinue of the duke of Clarence. *Southampton.* O. ix. 287. H. iv. p. ii. 137.
July 24.	Safe conduct for Gerald Caelmanach, son of Arthur Makmurgh of Ireland, who has done homage to the K. by proxy. *Southampton.* O. ix. 287. H. iv. p. ii. 137.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1415. July 24.	The K. pledges jewels as security for the second quarter's wages due to sir Robert Chalons. *Southampton.* O. ix. 288. H. iv. p. ii. 137.
July 24.	The K. orders the sheriff of Sonthampton to proclaim that those about to accompany him must provide victuals for a quarter of a year, and also that persons who have been molested by the captains or soldiers must complain to the steward of the treasury or comptroller of the household. *Southampton.* O. ix. 288. H. iv. p. ii. 138.
July 24.	Testament of the K. He desires to be buried in Westminster Abbey, and appoints as his executors Henry bp. of Winchester, Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard bp. of Norwich, Ralph earl of Westmorelnnd, Thomas duke of Exeter, Henry lord FitzHugh, sir Walter Hungerford his steward, sir John Rothenale, John Wodehous, and John Leventhorp. *Southampton.* The following words are written with the K.'s own hand, "This is my last will, subscribed with my own hand, R.H. Jesu mercy and gremercy ladie Marie help." O. ix. 289. H. iv. p ii. 138.
July 25.	Commission to John Waterton and John Kemp to treat for an alliance with Ferdinand K. of Arragon. *Southampton.* O. ix. 293. H. iv. p. ii. 140.
[July 25.]	Commission to the same persons to treat for a marriage between the K. and Mary, daughter of the K. of Aragon. O. ix. 294. H. iv. p. ii. 140.
July 28.	Instructions for John Kemp and John Waterton. *Southampton.* O. ix. 295. H. iv. p. ii. 140.
July 28.	Power for John Honyngham and Simon Flete to treat for an alliance with John duke of Brittany. *Southampton.* O. ix. 297. H. iv. p. ii. 141.
July 29.	The K. orders his army to be ready to embark on Thursday next. *Porchester.* O. ix. 298. H. iv. p. ii. 141.
Aug. 1.	The K. pledges a collar called "Pusan d'Oor" as security for a loan of 10,000 marks from the city of Loudon. *Westm.* O. ix. 298. H. iv. p. ii. 141.
Aug. 2.	The several sheriffs and the chancellor of the palatinate of Lancaster are ordered to warn the men of their respective counties to be ready to meet the duke of Bedford to resist the Scots. *Southampton.* O. ix. 299. H. iv. p. ii. 142.
Aug. 5.	Commission to Thomas duke of Clarence to execute the sentence of the earl marshal against Richard earl of Cambridge and Henry le Scrop of Masham. *Southampton.* O. ix. 300. H. iv. p. ii. 142.
	Confession of Richard earl of Cambridge of having conspired against the K. O. ix. 300. H. iv. p. ii. 142.
	Petition of Richard York for mercy. O. ix. 301. H. iv. p. ii. 142.
Aug. 5.	Licence to Edward duke of York to grant the manors of Fasterne, Old Wotton, Tokenham, Chelworth, Wynterbourne, Compton Basset, and Sevenhampton, in co. Wilts, the advowson of Tokenham and the vill of Wotton Borough, the hundred of Hiworth, and Cricklade, the manor of Doghton in co. Gloucester, the manor of Ansty in co. Hertford, with the advowson of the Church, the manors of Nosyngton and Yarwell in co. Northampton, the castle, manors, and vills of Fodrynghay and Stanford, the vills and soke of Grantham, the castle and manor of Conisburgh, Braiwell, Clifton Hatteield, Fyshlake, and Thorne, to Henry bp. of Winchester, Thomas bp. of Durham, sir Walter Hungerford, and five others. *Southampton.* O. ix. 301. H. iv. p. ii. 143.
Aug. 5.	Power for Richard lord de Grey, sir Robert Ogle, and Richard Holme to negotiate a truce with Robert duke of Albany, regent of Scotland. *Southampton.* O. ix. 302. H. iv. p. ii. 143.
Aug. 6.	Power for the same commissioners to treat with Scotch commissioners. *Southampton.* O. ix. 303. H. iv. p. ii. 143.
Aug. 7.	Pardon for Edward earl of March. *Southampton.* O. ix. 303. H. iv. p. ii. 143.
Aug. 7.	The K. orders nightly guards to be appointed in the several towns of England. *Porchester.* O. ix. 304. H. iv. p. ii. 143.
Aug. 10.	Power for Philip Morgan to treat with John duke of Burgundy. *Waltham.* O. ix. 304. H. iv. p. ii. 144.
Aug. 11.	The K. appoints John duke of Bedford regent during his absence. *Portsmouth.* O. ix. 305. H. iv. p. ii. 144.
[Aug. 11.]	Powers granted to the said duke of Bedford. O. ix. 306. H. iv. p. ii. 144.
Aug. 12.	The K. orders the mayor of London to summon the aldermen to remain in the city for the preservation of peace of the city. *Westm.* O. ix. 306. H. iv. p. ii. 144.
Aug. 14.	Summons to [ ] to join the duke of Bedford at Leicester to defend Berwick against the duke of Albany. *Southampton.* O. ix. 307. H. iv. p. ii. 145.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1415. Aug. 17.	Testament of Edward duke of York; he desires to be buried at Fotheringay, and appoints as his executors Robert Wyntryngham, clerk, Piers Manan, and two others. O. ix. 307. H. iv. p. ii. 145.
Aug. 20.	Order for the publication of the truce with the duke of Brittany, at Dartmouth, Plymouth, and Exeter. *Westm.** O. ix. 309. H. iv. p. ii. 145.
Aug. 24.	Summons to [ ] to join the duke of Bedford to resist the Scots. *Westm.* O. ix. 310. H. iv. p. ii. 146.
Sept. 1.	Richard Bokeland and two others are ordered to provide ships for the conveyance of victuals. *Westm.* O. ix. 310. H. iv. p. ii. 146.
Sept. 2.	Assignment for the repayment of 700 marks lent by Richard Whityngton of London, for the maintenance of the siege of Harfleur. *Westm.* O. ix. 310. H. iv. p. ii. 146.
[Sept. 2.]	Assignment for the repayment of a loan of 220*l.* from John Butiller, customer. O. ix. 311. H. iv. p. ii. 146.
[Sept. 2.]	Also for a loan of 500 marks from John Norton and Richard Buckland, collectors of the subsidy. O. ix. 311. H. iv. p. ii. 146.
[Sept. 2.]	Also for a loan of 100*l.* from Robert Cotton and Thomas Denton, customers. O. ix. 311. H. iv. p. ii. 146.
Sept. 2.	Exemption from customs to the amount of 1,000 marks for Laurence de Albertis, merchant of Florence, in repayment for a loan. *Westm.* O. ix. 312. H. iv. p. ii. 146.
Sept. 3.	Roger Lardener and John Fyshere of Henley are ordered to provide each 1,000 quarters of wheat for the K.'s household in his expedition. *Westm.* O. ix. 312. H. iv. p. ii. 147.
Sept. 16.	The K. challenges the Dauphin of Vienne to single combat, the victor to have the crown of France after the death of the present K. *Harfleur.* O. ix. 313. H. iv. p. ii. 147.
Oct. 6.	John Fyshere of Henley is ordered to provide corn for victualling Harfleur. *Westm.* O. ix. 314. H. iv. p. ii. 147.
Oct. 7.	Letter from William Bardolf, lieutenant of Calais, to the duke of Bedford; he expects that the K. will fight in a fortnight; the duke of Lorraine has assembled 50,000 men, and the French forces number in all 100,000. *Calais.* O. ix. 314. H. iv. p. ii. 147.
Oct. 8.	Assignment for the payment of 15*l.* 15*s.* to William Chamberlayn, master of the ship called the "Trinite de Hull." *Westm.* O. ix. 315. H. iv. p. ii. 148.
Oct. 12.	Assignment for the payment of 22*l.* 10*s.* to John Munkton, master of the ship called the "George de Lenn." *Westm.* O. ix. 315. H. iv. p. ii. 148.
[Oct. 12.]	Assignment for the payment of 12*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.* to Thomas Walsh, master of the ship called the "Gabriell de Wynchelse." O. ix. 316. H. iv. p. ii. 148.
[Oct. 12.]	Assignment for the payment of 9*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.* to Thomas Russell, master of the ship called the "Holigost de Leen." O. ix. 316. H. iv. p. ii. 148.
[Oct. 12.]	Assignment for the payment of 25*l.* 4*s.* to John Syrach, master of the ship called the "Mary de London." O. ix. 316. H. iv. p. ii. 148.
Feb. 10.	Assignment for the payment of 4*l.* 4*s.* to Adam Doo, master of the balinger called "Mary de Sandewich." *Westm.* O. ix. 316. H. iv. p. ii. 148.
Oct. 8.	Assignment for the payment of 15*l.* to William Saunderson, master of the ship called the "Nicollas de Hull." *Westm.* O. ix. 317. H. iv. p. ii. 148
Oct. 13.	Request for letters of general safe conduct for Nicholas de Moriano of Venice, going into distant countries on the K.'s service. *Westm.* O. ix. 317. H. iv. p. ii. 148.
	† Robert Waterton asks allowance for the custody of Richard duke of York, at 100*l.* a year, and of the count of Ewe Arthur de Bretaigne, the marshal Buchechaud Perron de Lupe, and Cuchart de Sesse, prisoners of the late K. taken at Agincourt. *Westm.* 15 *May.* 1 [*Hen. VI.*] O. ix. 317. H. iv. p. ii. 149.
	† Petition of Robert Waterton to the duke of Gloucester and the lords of the council for payment of money due to him for the expenses of the prisoners. *Westm.* [1 Hen. VI.] O. ix. 318. H. iv. p. ii. 149.
	† Warrant for the payment of 276*l.* 6*s.* 10*d.* to Robert Waterton. *Westm.* [1 Hen. VI.] O. ix. 319. H. iv p. ii. 149.
Nov. 16.	The K. grants Louis de Burbon, count of Vendosme, taken prisoner at the battle of Agincourt, to sir John Cornewall. *Westm.* *Westm.* O. ix. 319. H. iv. p. ii. 149.

* Documents during the King's absence are attested by the duke of Bedford.
† These three entries properly belong to the 1st of Henry VI.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1415. Nov. 14.	Safe conduct for Thomas Goodwyn, chaplain of the hospital of S. John of Jerusalem in Scotland, passing through England on his way to Rhodes. *Westm.* O. ix. 320. H. iv. p. ii. 149.
Nov. 21.	Protection for John abbot of Fountains going to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 320. H. iv. p. ii. 150.
Nov. 24.	Safe conduct for Gilbert lord de la Fairte, and Peter de Thoulon, and others, going to the duke of Bourbon, and for Stephen de la Flote and two others going to the count of Vendosme. *Westm.* O. ix. 320. H. iv. p. ii. 150.
Nov. 25.	The K. requests the pope to confirm the election of John Wakeryng, archdeacon of Canterbury, to the bishopriek of Norwich. Similar letter to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 321. H. iv. p. ii. 150.
Nov. 27.	Safe conduct for Robert de Tuilliers, Hugh Perriez, and two other servants of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. ix. 321. H. iv. p. ii. 150.
Nov. 28.	The K. forbids fishermen going to Iceland and other islands of Norway and Denmark, except in accordance with ancient customs. *Westm.* O. ix. 322. H. iv. p. ii. 150.
Nov. 28.	The K. assigns the profits of wards, marriages, and forfeitures for the expenses of his household. *Westm.* O. ix. 322. H. iv. p. ii. 150.
Dec. 6.	Safe conducts for Charles Savoysy, John de Feel, James de Brussy, and four other French prisoners. *Westm.* O. ix. 323. H. iv. p. ii. 151.
Dec. 11.	Power for sir Ralph Eure and others to treat for the exchange of Mordac, son of the duke of Albany, and Henry Percy. Promise of the K. to accept the exchange. *Westm.* O. ix. 323. H. iv. p. ii. 151.
Dec. 11.	Power for Richard lord de Grey, and John de Nevill, wardens of the east and west marches, to grant letters of safe conduct to Scotch commissioners for the above purpose. *Westm.* O. ix. 324. H. iv. p. ii. 151.
Dec. 13.	Exemplification of a letter from the K. of England to the officers of Eric K. of Denmark, at Northberne, contradicting the report that the restriction placed by his father on the Hanse merchants at Lynn was owing to the complaints of John Copenot, Nicholas Aldermon, and Thomas Grym, dated Westm., 12 Dec., 3 Hen. V. *Westm.* O. ix. 325. H. iv. p. ii. 151.
Dec. 16.	Safe conducts for Maillam, Chemiche, and Caseus, servants of the count of Eu, Arthur, brother of the duke of Brittany, and the count of Vendôme, and also for the servants of the duke of Bourbon and lord Touteville. *Westm.* O. ix. 326. H. iv. p. ii. 152.
Dec. 16.	John Colchestre, mason, is ordered to arrest workmen to repair the town of Harfleur. *Westm.* O. ix. 327. H. iv. p. ii. 152.
1416. Jan. 6.	Safe conduct for John Benard and John Lesnoille, servants of the count of Vendôme, the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. ix. 327. H. iv. p. ii. 152.
Jan. 11.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer for the payment of the allowance to the duke of Bedford as regent, at 5,000 marks a year. *Westm.* O. ix. 327. H. iv. p. ii. 152.
Jan. 13.	Power for sir John Tiptoft, seneschal of Aquitain, sir William Clifford, constable of Bourdeaux, sir John Seynt John, mayor of Bourdeaux, Bertrand de Asta, and Arnald de Meana to prorogue the truce with the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. ix. 328. H. iv. p. ii. 152.
Jan. 15.	Safe conduct for Thierre le Roy and George Doonstede, ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 328. H. iv. p. ii. 153.
Jan. 26.	Safe conduct for the earl of Douglas coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 329. H. iv. p. ii. 153.
Jan. 26.	Safe conduct for George, son of the earl of Dunbarre, coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 389. H. iv. p. ii. 153.
Jan. 29.	The K. grants to sir John Fastolff the manor of Frilense near Harfleur. *Westm.* O. ix. 329. H. iv. p. ii. 153.
Feb. 5.	The K. orders his officers in Aquitain to allow Charles de Beaumont, Alferez de Navarre, and his son Charles, to hold the bailliwick of la Bourt, granted to them by Henry IV. *Westm.* O. ix. 330. H. iv. p. ii. 153.
Feb. 24.	Power for sir Gilbert Talbot to treat with Meredyth ap Owyn, son of Owyn de Glendourdy. *Westm.* O. ix. 338. H. iv. p. ii. 153.
Feb. 28.	Safe conduct for Cadier Thierry of Cleve, and Henry de Faulcomer, servants of the duke of Bourbon. *Westm.* O. ix. 331. H. iv. p. ii. 153.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1416. March 6.	Power for Philip Morgan, John Chirche, lientenant of the staple at Calais, and others, to prorogue the truce with Flanders. *Westm.* O. ix. 331. H. iv. p. ii. 154.
March 18.	Safe conduct for George de Dunbarre, earl of March, coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 332. H. iv. p. ii. 154.
	Safe condnct for the ambassadors whom the duke of Burgundy intends to send to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 332. H. iv. p. ii. 154.
March 26.	Safe condncts for John de Lethe going from the K. of the Romans to the duke of Albany on a matter concerning the church, and to John Busby, chancellor of Glasgow Cathedral. *Westm.* O. ix. 333. H. iv. p. ii. 154.
April 18.	Order for the livery of gowns, &c. to 30 poor men at Lambeth, by Stephen Payne, the K.'s almoner. O. ix. 334. H. iv. p. ii. 155.
	Preparations of beds at Eltham, the Tower of London, Westminster, and Windsor, &c., for the reception of the dukes of Orleans and Bourbon and other French prisoners. O. ix. 334. H. iv. p. ii. 155.
	Account of cloth used at the funeral of the duke of York [slain at Agincourt] at S. Paul's. O. ix. 334. H. iv. p. ii. 155.
	Livery of clothes to William, the K.'s fool. O. ix. 335. H. iv. p. ii. 155.
	Account of velvet and satin delivered for covering the K.'s books. O. ix. 335. H. iv. p. ii. 155.
	Livery of robes and garters, with the motto "Hony soit qui mal y pense," for the feast of S. George to the Kings of Portugal and Denmark, the dukes of Holland, Bavaria, Clarence, Bedford, and Gloucester, and 19 other knights of the order of the garter, to the queens of England, Spain, Portugal, Denmark, the duchesses of Holland, Clarence, and nine other ladies, and to the bp. of Winchester. O. ix. 335. H. iv. p. ii. 155.
	Livery of cloth for the gowns of 16 minstrels for the feast of Pentecost. O. ix. 336. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
April 13.	Safe conduct for John Descruix and John Bennart coming to the count of Vendôme, the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. ix. 336. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
April 1.	Safe condnct for le Bonrdat and Mathien, Petit Jehan, and Henselm, falconers of the duke of Bourbon, going to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 337. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
April 2.	Protection for Henry Verney in the retinue of Thomas earl of Dorset, admiral of England and captain of Harfleur. *Westm.* O. ix. 337. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
April 3.	Safe conduct for the lord of Gaucort, French prisoner, to go to France and to return. *Westm.* O. ix. 337. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
April 7.	The K. orders John Wakeryng, archdeacon of Canterbury, to obtain a confirmation of his election to the see of Norwich, from the metropolitan, the papacy being vacant. *Westm.* O. ix. 337. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
[April 7.]	The K. writes to the abp. of Canterbury, desiring him to confirm the election of John Wakeryng to the see of Norwich. O. ix. 338. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
April 7.	Safe conduct for Huges Perrier and Ralph Namtel, servants of the duke of Orleans, the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. ix. 339. H. iv. p. ii. 156.
April 7.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to summon knights and squires to London by 16 April, as the K. of the Romans intends to visit the K. *Westm.* O. ix. 339. H. iv. p. ii. 157.
April 7.	The constable of Dover Castle, warden of the Cinque Ports, is ordered to send ships to Calais to convey the K. of the Romans to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 339. H. iv. p. ii. 157.
April 8.	The K. orders provision to be made to receive the K. of the Romans at the towns between Dover and London, and forbids his subjects taking money from him or his retinne for victuals or horseshoes. *Westm.* O. ix. 340. H. iv. p. ii. 157.
April 10.	Grant to Guaston de Foix, captan de Bnchs, of the bailliwicks of Mios, Mixta, Aulas, and Pourge de Bnch, and the provostship of Sales and Salannes; intimation thereof to the lientenant of Aqnitain. *Westm.* O. ix. 340. H. iv. p. ii. 157.
April 13.	Safe conducts for Henry de S. Clare, earl of Orkney, James de Douglas, brother of the earl of Douglas, and lord William Douglas of Drumlangrigg. *Westm.* O. ix. 341. H. iv. p. ii. 157.
April 26.	Protection for William Bonham *alias* Barker of Longstratton, in the retinue of John earl of Huntingdon. *Westm.* O. ix. 341. H. iv. p. ii. 157.
April 26.	Safe conduct for John de Halis, abbot of Balmerynach, sir John Forester of Corstorfin, and Walter de Ogilby, coming to England concerning the liberation of the K. of Scots. *Westm.* O. ix. 341. H. iv. p. ii. 157.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1416. April 26.	The K. orders Richard Peverell, sub-admiral in the north, to deliver a ship to Peter Falotsr, Danish ambassador, for his return home. *Westm.* O. ix. 342. H. iv. p. ii. 158.
April 26.	Safe conduct for Reginald abp. of Rheims coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 342. H. iv. p. ii. 158.
[April 26.]	Safe conduct for Bartholomew Musca, servant of the K. of the Romans, and Francis de Boinohaune, secretary of the duke of Genoa. O. ix. 342. H. iv. p. ii. 158.
April 29.	The K. orders Robert Appilton, clerk, to remain at the council of Constance, notwithstanding the summons sent to him on Jan. 28. *Westm.* O. ix. 342. H. iv. p. ii. 158.
May 4.	Power for sir Walter Hungerford, sir John Tiptofte, and John Honyngham, archdeacon of Durham, to treat with Henry de Erpel, dean of Bonn, John de Wyhenhorst, and Roialmann de Dadenbergh, ambassadors of Theodoric abp. of Cologne. *Westm.* O. ix. 343. H. iv. p. ii. 158.
May 5.	The K. appoints John earl of Huntingdon his lieutenant of the fleet about to set sail. *Westm.* O. ix. 344. H. iv. p. ii. 158.
[May 5.]	Warrant to Edward Courtenay to impress 40 men-at-arms and 100 archers for the said voyage. O. ix. 344. H. iv. p. ii. 159.
[May 5.]	Appointment of John de Clifford to serve in the same expedition. O. ix. 345. H. iv. p. ii. 159.
May 12.	Instructions for the earl of Huntingdon as to his conduct during the voyage. *Westm.* O. ix. 345. H. iv. p. ii. 159.
May 10.	Treaty by which Theodoric abp. of Cologne promises fidelity to the K. of England, who grants him an annuity of 1,000 nobles. *London.* O. ix. 346. H. iv. p. ii. 159.
May 11.	Confirmation of a grant by Henry [I.], formerly K. of England, exempting the men of S Audoen of Rouen from payment of toll in the ports of England and Normandy. *Westm.* O. ix. 350. H. iv. p. ii. 161.
May 14.	Commissions of array in the Isle of Wight and the southern counties, a French invasion being expected. *Westm.* O. ix. 350. H. iv. p. ii. 161.
May 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Best, abbot of S. Mary's, Cirencester. *Westm.* O. ix. 351. H. iv. p. ii. 161.
May 22.	Prorogation of the truce with Flanders until June 15. *Westm.* O. ix. 352. H. iv. p. ii. 161.
May 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Wakeryng, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. ix. 354. H. iv. p. ii. 162.
May 28.	Safe conduct for the lord of Colescamp, William de Stanele, the bourgrave of Fourneux, the dean of Lelge, and George d'Ostende, secretary of the duke of Burgundy, ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 354. H. iv. p. ii. 162.
May 28.	The K. orders the publication of the prorogation of the truce with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 354. H. iv. p. ii. 162.
May 28.	The several sheriffs and the chancellor of the palatinate of Lancaster are ordered to summon the K.'s retainers to meet him at Southampton on June 22. *Westm.* O. ix. 355. H. iv. p. i. 163.
May 30.	Engagement by indenture of John duke of Bedford to accompany the K. on his expedition, with 200 men-at-arms and 400 archers. *Westm.* O. ix. 355. H. iv. p. ii. 163.
May 30.	Engagement by indenture of Henry lord FitzHugh, with 40 men-at-arms and 80 archers; also of the earls of Northumberland, March, and Salisbury, Brian Stapleton, Thomas Rokeby, and Hartonk van Clux. *Westm.* O. ix. 356. H. iv. p. ii. 163.
June 1.	Release to John Haregrove, sergeant of the pantry, for salt cellars and other plate lost at the battle of Agincourt, and for arrears of his accounts. *Westm.* O. ix. 356. H. iv. p. ii. 163.
June 1.	The K. declares that he has ordered the publication of the prorogation of the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 357. H. iv. p. ii. 164.
June 1.	Confirmation of the grant by John duke of Lancaster, exempting the hospital of S. Andrew's, Bourdeaux, from the payment of custom for wine, dated Bourdeaux, 15 Oct. 1395. *Westm.* O. ix. 358. H. iv. p. ii. 164.
June 1.	Confirmation of the grant by Thomas earl of Dorset of lands, late the property of Raymund G. den Gotz, to Bernard de Puy, dated Bourdeaux, 6 Dec. 1413. *Westm.* O. ix. 359. H. iv. p. ii. 164.
June 3.	Safe conduct for John lord of Lyne, prisoner of Richard earl of Oxford. *Westm.* O. ix. 360. H. iv. p. ii. 164.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1416. June 5.	Safe conduct for John de Flament and John Rouge, servants of the duke of Bourbon, the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. ix. 360. H. iv. p. ii. 164.
June 5.	Safe conduct for Venetian merchants. *Westm.* O. ix. 360. H. iv. p. ii. 165.
June 5.	The K. appoints the ship called "la Marie Godshipp de Cicestria" and 3 balingers to convey stores to Calais. *Westm.* O. ix. 361. H. iv. p. ii. 165.
June 11.	Safe conduct for William d'Achyngcourt, prisoner of Edmund earl of March, to go to France and to return. *Westm.* O. ix. 362. H. iv. p. ii. 165.
June 13.	The K. orders proclamation to be made throughout England of the futility of his negotiations with the K. of the Romans and the duke of Holland for peace with France, and summons his retainers to meet him at Southampton to go to the defence of Harfleur. *Westm.* O. ix. 362. H. iv. p. ii. 165.
June 14.	The K. forbids all persons leaving England without licence. *Westm.* O. ix. 363. H. iv. p. ii. 165.
June 14.	Warrant to Thomas Morestede and William Bredewardyn, the K.'s surgeons, to provide surgeons and artificers to make the necessary surgical instruments. *Westm.* O. ix. 363. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 20.	The K. orders sir Edward Courtenay to summon the ships of the West to meet him at Southampton. *Westm.* O. ix. 363. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 20.	Safe conduct for Reginald abp. of Rheims going to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 364. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 24.	Safe conduct for James de Liternelde, lord of Boolscampe, and 3 other ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy, now in England. *Westm.* O. ix. 364. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 25.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the treaty with the abp. of Cologne, dated London, May 10. O. ix. 364. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 26.	The K. orders the mayor and other officers of Bayonne to deliver the balinger, called "St. Piere," to Garcia, secretary of the K. of Navarre, for his return home. *Westm.* O. ix. 365. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 27.	Licence to Philip Saty, of Florence, to convey out of the realm the jewels of the K. of the Romans, free of duty. *Westm.* O. ix. 365. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 28.	Power for sir Ralph Rachefort, Robert Waterton, and Philip Morgan, to treat for truce with France, at the request of Sigismund K. of the Romans and William duke of Bavaria. *Westm.* O. ix. 365. H. iv. p. ii. 166.
June 28.	Power for the same commissioner to treat for an interview between the Kings of England and France. *Westm.* O. ix. 366. H. iv. p. ii. 167.
July 5.	Safe conduct for John Giele, of Ypres, going to the earl of Dorset at Harfleur, with a letter from the men of Flanders. *Westm.* O. ix. 368. H. iv. p. ii. 167.
July 6.	Release of the temporalities to Henry bp. of Winchester and four others, custodians of the temporalities of the see of Norwich, in the K.'s hands during its vacancy. *Westm.* O. ix. 368.
July 9.	Safe conduct for Alardin de Noir, valet of the duke of Bourbon the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. ix. 369. H. iv. p. ii. 168.
July 11.	Protection for the abbot of S. Edmunds' Bury, and the prior of Worcester, going to the council of Constance. *Tichfield.* O. ix. 369. H. iv. p. ii. 168.
July 6.	Protection for bp. of Norwich, in the K.'s service abroad. *Westm.* O. ix. 369. H. iv. p. ii. 168.
July 4.	Letters of attorney for Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, going with the K. across the sea, in the names of Thomas bp. of Durham, and Ralph earl of Westmoreland. Similar letter in the name of Henry bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. ix. 370. H. iv. p. ii. 168.
July 20.	The sheriffs of Dorset, Wilts, and Southampton are ordered to summon the men-at-arms and archers who are about to serve the K. to meet him at Southampton on Friday. *Southampton.* O. ix. 370. H. iv. p. ii. 168.
July 20.	Richard bp. of London, John bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, John bp. of Norwich, Thomas Polton, dean elect of York, William abbot of Bury, and John prior of Worcester, are joined to the bps. of Bath and Wells and Salisbury, as ambassadors to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 370. H. iv. p. ii.
July 22.	John duke of Bedford is appointed the King's lieutenant at sea. *Southampton.* O. ix. 371. H. iv. p. ii. 168.
July 24.	Protection and letters of attorney for John duke of Bedford. *Southampton.* O. ix. 372. H. iv. p. ii. 169.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1416. July 25.	Commission to the duke of Bedford to hold a muster of the army. *Southampton.* O. ix. 372. H. iv. p. ii. 169.
Aug. 2.	Henry abp. of Canterbury desires Richard bp. of London to hold processions, prayers, and litanies for the K. of the Romans, who is labouring for the unity of the church. *Saltwood Castle.* O. ix. 372. H. iv. p. ii. 169.
Aug. 5.	Power for J. bp. of Coventry and Lichfield and Richard earl of Warwick to treat with the duke of Burgundy concerning the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 374. H. iv. p. ii. 169.
Aug. 5.	Power for J. bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, John Walterton, and John Burghope, to treat for an interview between the K. and the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 374. H. iv. p. ii. 170.
Aug. 7.	Power for Philip Morgan, John Michell, and John Pykeryng to treat with the duke of Burgundy for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. ix. 375. H. iv. p. ii. 170.
Aug. 7.	Summons to the lords and others about to accompany the K. to meet him at Dover on Aug. 19, as he is going to Calais to have an interview with his enemies. *Westm.* O. ix. 375. H. iv. p. ii. 170.
Aug. 7.	Receipt by John Ladberom, canon of Worms, secretary of Louis Count Palatine of the Rhine, for 3,000 nobles in gold, part of the dowry of Blanche, the King's sister. *London.* O. ix. 376. H. iv. p. ii. 170.
Aug. 11.	The K. thanks the captan de Buch, the lord of Montferrant, and four other lords of Aquitain for their fidelity, and informs them of his landing in France and of the defeat of the French fleet. O. ix. 376. H. iv. p. ii. 170.
Aug. 14.	Safe conduct for Reginald abp. of Rheims, the viscount of Bretuel, chamberlain, Ade Cambray, and Gouter Col, French ambassadors coming to Calais. *Westm.* O. ix. 377. H. iv. p. ii. 171.
Aug. 15.	Treaty of alliance between the K. of England and Sigismund K. of the Romans. *Canterbury.* O. i. 377. H. iv. p. ii. 171.
Aug. 15.	English counterpart of the treaty. *Canterbury.* O. ix. 381. H. iv. p. ii. 172.
Aug. 15.	The K. orders sir John Tiptot, seneschal of Aquitain, sir William Clifford, constable of Bourdeaux, Peter Ryver, and Bertrand d'Asta, judges, to decide the disputes about the wills of Florimond and William Amanen, lords de le Sparre, between Bernard de le Sparre, lord of la Bard, and Joan lady of Armenhac, and Agnes her daughter. Letters on the same subject to the lord of Castelhon, the lady of Armenhac, the abp. of Bourdeaux, and others. *Westm.* O. ix. 382. H. iv. p. ii. 173.
Aug. 16.	The K. orders Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, to publish the truce with John duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 383. H. iv. p. ii. 173.
Aug. 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Weston, prior of S. Clare, in the diocese of S. David's. *Westm.* O. ix. 383. H. iv. p. ii. 173.
Aug. 25.	The K. grants to Stephen bp. of S. David's, his confessor, the custody of the temporalities of the see of Chichester. *Canterbury.* O. ix. 384. H. iv. p. ii. 173.
Aug. 27.	The K. orders the constable of Dover Castle, warden of the Cinque Ports, to fit out ships under the supervision of Robert Babbethorp, comptroller of the household, to defend Calais from an expected attack. *Canterbury.* O. ix. 384. H. iv. p. ii. 173.
Aug. 31.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, sir John Tiptoft, Robert Waterton, and Philip Morgan, to treat with French ambassadors at Calais. *Dover.* O. ix. 384. H. iv. p. ii. 174.
Sept. 1.	Protection for sir John Tiptoft, going abroad with the K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. ix. 385. H. iv. p. ii. 174.
Sept. 4.	Memorandum of the sending of the great seal to Simon Gaunstede, keeper of the rolls, by order of the K., who left Sandwich for Calais on Sept. 4, and of the return of the seal by Simon Gaunstede to Henry bp. of Winchester, the chancellor, on Oct. 12 at Southwark. O. ix. 385. H. iv. p. ii. 174.
Sept. 6.	Safe conduct for Reginald abp. of Rheims, the viscount of Bretueil, Adam de Crambray, and Gouter Col, French ambassadors, coming to Calais. *Calais.* Also for William Foitement, secretary of the French K. *Calais. Sept.* 9. Also for John Vailly. *Calais. Sept.* 14. O. ix. 386. H. iv. p. ii. 174.
Sept. 9.	Commission to Henry abp. of Canterbury, Thomas earl of Dorset, and three others, to hear the charge of the French ambassadors. *Calais.* O. ix. 387. H. iv. p. ii. 174.
	Proposals for peace sent to the K. of the Romans on the part of the French K. O. ix. 387. H. iv. p. ii. 175.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1416. Sept. 10.	The several sheriffs are ordered to warn the men of their respective counties to be ready to meet Thomas duke of Clarence, regent, for the defence of the kingdom. *Westm. Teste custode.* O. ix. 388. H. iv. p. ii. 175.
Sept. 21.	Safe conduct for William duke of Mons, count of Ravenberch, coming to Calais. *Calais.* O. ix. 388. H. iv. p. ii. 175.
Oct. 1.	Power for Henry abp. of Canterbury, Henry Ware, keeper of the privy seal, sir Ralph Rochefort, and Philip Morgan to treat for truce with the French ambassadors at Calais. *Calais.* O. ix. 388. H. iv. p. ii. 175.
Oct. 1.	Letters of safe conduct in Latin and French for John duke of Burgundy to come to Calais, his son Philip, count of Charolois, having been given to the duke of Gloucester as a hostage. *Calais.* O. ix. 390. H. iv. p. ii. 176.
Oct. 2.	Commission to Sir Thomas de Camoys, Henry Ware, keeper of the privy seal and Robert Watertou to receive the oaths of the duke of Burgundy and his son Philip, and to treat concerning the duke's interview with the K. *Calais.* O. xi. 394. H. iv. p. ii. 177.
	Promise of the duke of Burgundy to do homage to the K. of England, and to aid him in obtaining his rights in France, to which the above-mentioned commissioners are to require the duke to swear. O. ix. 394. H. iv. p. ii. 177.
Oct. . . .	Letters patent of John duke of Burgundy making the above promise. *Calais.* O. ix. 395. H. iv. p. ii. 178.
Oct. 3.	Truce between England and France with inclusion of allies, until Feb. 2, 1416–7. *Calais.* O. ix. 397. H. iv. p. ii. 178.
Oct. 6.	Safe conduct for Nicholas, secretary of Louis K. of Sicily, coming to Calais. *Calais.* O. ix. 401. H. iv. p. ii. 180.
Oct. 3.	Order for the publication of the truce with France in London and 15 other ports. *Westm.* O. ix. 401. H. iv. p. ii. 180.
Oct. 18.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, to grant letters of safe conduct in accordance with the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 402. H. iv. p. ii. 180.
Oct. 19.	Confirmation, in parliament, of the treaty with Sigismund K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. ix. 403. H. iv. p. ii. 181.
Oct. 20.	Inspeximus and confirmation of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 404. H. iv. p. ii. 181.
Oct. 20.	Request for letters of general safe conduct for John prior of Worcester, going to the council of Constance. *Westm.* O. ix. 404. H. iv. p. ii. 181.
Nov. 6.	Receipt for the collar, called "Pusan," from the mayor of London, to whom it was pledged, although the loan has not been repaid. *Westm.* O. ix. 405. H. iv. p. ii. 181.
Nov. 24.	Power for Ralph Nevyll, earl of Westmoreland, and John Nevyll, his son, warden of the West March, to grant letters of safe conduct to certain Scots bringing the ransom of Mordac de Fyf, due to Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. ix. 405. H. iv. p. ii. 182.
Nov. 26.	Ratification of grants of the K.'s predecessors to Auger de Montalt, lord of Muyssidan. *Westm.* O. ix. 406. H. iv. p. ii. 182.
Dec. 2.	Commission to Nicholas bp. of Bath and Wells, Robert bp. of Salisbury, John bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, sir John Typtofte, sir Hartonk van Clux, and Philip Morgan, to treat with Alphonso K. of Arragon, for an alliance. Also to treat for mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. ix. 410. H. iv. p. ii. 183.
Dec. 2.	Power for the same commissioners to treat with the princes of Germany. *Westm.* O. ix. 412. H. iv. p. ii. 184.
Dec. 2.	Power for the same commissioners to treat with the Hanse merchants. *Westm.* O. ix. 413. H. iv. p. ii. 185.
Dec. 2.	Power for the same to treat for a truce with Genoa. *Westm.* O. ix. 414. H. iv. p. ii. 185.
Dec. 2.	Also to treat for an alliance with Genoa. *Westm.* O. ix. 415. H. iv. p. ii. 185.
Dec. 6.	The K. orders the several sheriffs to summon those who hold jewels in pledge to appear in the Exchequer for their redemption. *Westm.* O. ix. 416. H. iv. p. ii. 186.
Dec. 8.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Durham, Henry earl of Northumberland, and Ralph earl of Westmoreland, to receive hostages for the return of James K. of Scotland to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 417. H. iv. p. ii. 187.
Dec. 8.	Power for the same commissioners to grant letters of safe conduct to any persons coming to the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 418. H. iv. p. ii. 186.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1416. Dec. 8.	Letters of safe conduct for Walter Stewarde, earl of Athol, sir William de Graham, Alexander Lyndesay, earl of Crawforde, and eight other Scots. *Westm.* O. ix. 418. H. iv. p. ii. 186.
Dec. 15.	Instructions to sir John S. John, mayor of Bourdeaux, John Stokes, and John Hull, ambassadors to the K. of Castile. O. ix. 419. H. iv. p. ii. 187.
Dec. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Christina Doulre, abbess of Wilton. *Westm.* O. ix. 420. H. iv. p. ii. 187.
Dec. 16.	Henry abp. of Canterbury to R. bp. of London, enjoining an annual celebration on the 25th of Oct., the feast of the translation of St. John of Beverly and SS. Crispin and Crispinian, the day on which the battle of Agincourt was fought. *Oxford.* O. ix. 420. H. iv. p. ii. 187.
1417. Jan. 4.	Safe conduct for John Catin, servant of Arthur, brother of the duke of Brittany, and Toussain Couturier, servant of the duke of Denis, coming to see their masters in England. *Westm.* O. ix. 422. H. iv. p. ii. 188.
Jan. 14.	Grant of the temporalities of the see of Hereford during the voidance of the see by the death of Robert, the last bp., to Edmund Lacy, dean of the royal chapel. *Westm.* O. ix. 422. H. iv. p. ii. 188.
Jan 18.	Commission to Sir William Bardolfe, lieutenant of Calais, Thomas Stevenes, canon of Exeter, and John Pickeryng to prorogue the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 422. H. iv. p. ii. 188.
Jan. 18.	Promise of Charles duke of Orleans, John duke of Bourbon, and two others, for the return of lord Ralph Gaucourt, who is sent to France to treat for peace. *Pontefract.* O. ix. 423. H. iv. p. ii. 188.
Jan. 18.	Obligation of the dukes of Orleans and Bourbon in the sum of 43,000 crowns for the return of lord Ralph Gaucourt. *Pontefract.* O. ix. 424. H. iv. p. ii. 189.
Jan. 25.	Licence to Raoul de Gaucourt, the K.'s prisoner, to go to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 425. H. iv. p. ii. 179.
	Replies of T. bp. of Durham, the earls of Northumberland and Westmoreland, and H. Fitz Hugh to certain articles proposed by the K. concerning the return to France of the duke of Bourbon and lord de Gaucourt. O. ix. 425. H. iv. p. ii. 115.
Jan. 25.	The K.'s secret instructions to sir John Tiptoft, his ambassador to the K. of the Romans; he informs him that the duke of Orleans will recognise him as K. of France, but wishes it to be kept secret from all men but the Emperor. In English Latin. O. ix. 427. H. iv. p. ii. 190.
Jan. 25.	The K. orders the seneschal of Aquitain and the constable of Bourdeaux to allow Mary de Montaut, wife of John lord Gramont, heiress of Auger de Montaut, lord of Mucidan to enjoy her hereditary rights. *Westm.* O. ix. 430. H. iv. p. ii. 191.
Jan. 26.	Power for Sir John Seint John, mayor of Bourdeaux, John Stokes, and John Hulle to renew the treaty with the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. ix. 431. H. iv. p. ii. 191.
Jan. 28.	The K. orders Thomas Chaucer his chief butler to deliver 100 tuns of wine, imported for the duke of Bourbon, to the duke's servants. *Westm.* O. ix. 432. H. iv. p. ii. 192.
Jan. 28.	Safe conduct for John Piquet, John Cutart, dean of St. Mary's, Paris, and Robert de Tuleriis, French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 432. H. iv. p. ii. 192.
Feb. 1.	The K. orders the several sheriffs and the chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster to order the lords and others who have been summoned to accompany him on an expedition to France, to meet him on Feb. 14. *Westm.* O. ix. 433. H. iv. p. ii. 192.
Feb. 2.	Letter from John Forester to the K. informing him of the entry of the Emperor into the city of Constance. In English and Latin. *Constance.* O. ix. 434. H. iv. p. ii. 192.
Feb. 10.	Writs to the sheriffs of Kent and 10 others to send feathers for making arrows. *Westm.* O. ix. 436. H. iv. p. ii. 193.
Feb. 25.	Commission to Nicholas bp. of Bath and Wells, Robert bp. of Salisbury, and Philip Morgan to treat with the Hanse merchants for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. ix. 437. H. iv. p. ii. 194.
March 1.	The K. orders William Collyng and Richard Skall to provide 1,000 bacon hogs for the K.'s expedition to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 437. H. iv. p. ii. 194.
March 11.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, and sir William Bardolf, his lieutenant there, to prorogue the truce with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 438. H. iv. p. ii. 194.
March 12.	Power for Henry Ware, keeper of the privy seal, sir William Bardolfe, and sir Ralph Rocheford to treat for a peace with France. *Westm.* O. ix. 438. H. iv. p. ii. 194.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1417. March 14.	Letter signed R. A. to T. bp. of Durham, relative to the dispute between the ambassadors of England and Aragon concerning precedence at the council of Constance. *Constance.* O. ix. 439. H. iv. p. ii. 194.
March 15.	The K. grants to Guaston de Foys, captain of Buch, the rights possessed by the lord de le Bret at Vavres. *Westm.* O. ix. 441. H. iv. p. ii. 195.
March 22.	Louis de Bourbon, count of Vendôme, the K.'s prisoner, agrees to pay a ransom of 100,000 crowns to the K. *The Tower of London.* O. ix. 442. H. iv. p. ii. 195.
April 3.	Safe conduct for the abp. of Rheimes, William Signet, seneschal of Beaucaire, and Ganter Col, French ambassadors going to Calais from Dieppe. *Westm.* O. ix. 445. H. iv. p. ii. 197.
April 3.	Safe conduct for Robert de Tuillirres and John Chomery, servants of the duke of Orleans, K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. ix. 446. H. iv. p. ii. 197.
April 9.	Safe conduct for John de la Croys and three others coming to England for payment of the ransom of the count of Vendôme. *Westm.* O. ix. 446. H. iv. p. ii. 197.
[April 9.]	Safe conduct for Roland de Chiny and John Vaudin, servants of the marshal Bursegaud, returning to France from England. O. ix. 440. H. iv. p. ii. 197.
April 13.	Safe conduct for John duke of Brittany coming to England. *Windsor.* O. ix. 446. H. iv. p. ii. 197.
April 14.	Thomas Frank and two others are ordered to provide two boats of 20 tons each to carry stone for paving the highway at Holborn. *Westm.* O. ix. 447. H. iv. p. ii. 197.
April 15.	William Armaldi, appointed bp. of Bayonne by Benedict XIII., promises not to enter his see without the K.'s licence. *Constance.* O. ix. 447. H. iv. p. ii. 198.
April 24.	Power for Henry Ware, keeper of the privy seal, sir William Bardolfe, and sir Ralph Rocheford to treat for a truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 449. H. iv. p. ii. 198.
May 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund Lacy, bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. ix. 450. H. iv. p. ii. 199.
May 4.	Licence to sir John Cornewaille to become security for 20,000 crowns in part payment of the ransom of the count of Vendôme. *Westm.* O. ix. 450. H. iv. p. ii. 199.
May 8.	Treaty with the duke of Burgundy for the inclusion of the county of Boulogne in the truce. *Calais.* O. ix. 451. H. iv. p. ii. 199.
May 10.	Power for Thomas Stevenes, canon of Exeter, and four others to treat with the duke of Burgundy for the redress of injuries. *Reading.* O. ix. 425. H. iv. p. ii. 199.
May 10.	Safe conduct for Robert de Tuilliers and John Chomery, servants of the duke of Orleans, to return to France. *Reading.* .O. xi. 453. H. iv. p. ii. 200.
May 11.	Safe conduct for John de Pays, *alias* John de Patria, of the order of St. John of Jerusalem, to come to England. *Reading.* O. ix. 453. H. iv. p. ii. 200.
May 14.	Confirmation of the treaty with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 454. H. iv. p. iii. 200.
May 18.	Power for Thomas Stevenes, canon of Exeter, and four others to prorogue the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 454. H. iv. p. ii. 200.
May 24.	Licence to Henry Hulles, prior of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem in England, to go to Rhodes. *Westm.* O. ix. 455. H. iv. p. ii. 200.
May 24.	General request for letters of safe conduct for the said William Hulles. *Westm.* O. ix. 455. H. iv. p. ii. 201.
May 24.	Safe conduct for Louis de Bourbon, count of Vendome, the K.'s prisoner, going to France from England and returning. *Westm.* O. ix. 456. H. iv. p. ii. 201.
June 1.	Order for the transmission of the duke of Orleans, the K.'s prisoner, from Windsor Castle to Pontefract Castle. *Salisbury.* O. xi. 456. H. iv. p. ii. 201.
June 1.	Warrant to Robert Waterton and Baldwin Veer to arrest horses for the conveyance of the duke of Orleans to Pontefract Castle. *Salisbury.* O. ix. 455. H. iv. p. ii. 201.
June 1.	Safe conduct for Henry Godhals, dean of Liege, and two other ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Salisbury.* O. ix. 457. H. iv. p. ii. 201.
June 2.	The K. forbids the wearing of coat-armour by persons not entitled thereto, except those present at the battle of Agincourt. *Salisbury.* O. ix. 457. H. iv. p. ii. 201.
June 2.	Letters of safe conduct for Aubertin Voillesenes, jeweller of Paris, coming to England to treat for the ransom of John, brother of the duke of Orleans, and for John de Mounchy bringing jewellery to England. *Salisbury.* O. ix. 458. H. iv. p. ii. 202.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1417. June 7.	Power for Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, warden of the East March, to trea for a truce with Scotland. *Waltham.* O. ix. 458. H. iv. p. ii. 202.
	Receipt by Theodorie abp. of Cologne of 1,000 nobles from John Tiptoft, seneschal of Aquitain, and sir Hartman de Clux. *Frützstroun.* O. ix. 459. H. iv. p. iii. 3.
June 14.	Power for Thomas Chitterne, keeper of the K.'s jewels to deliver jewels as pledges to those who have lent the K. money. *Waltham.* O. ix. 459. H. iv. p. iii. 3.
June 21.	Delivery of plate to John Chitterne and Walter Cook, canons of St. Paul's, who have each lent the K. 500 marks. *Westm.* O. ix. 460. H. iv. p. iii. 3.
June 21.	Delivery of jewels to John Macworth, dean of Lincoln, as a pledge for a loan for 100 marks. *Westm.* O. ix. 461. H. iv. p. iii. 4.
June 22.	Delivery of a jewel to the bishops of Lincoln and Ely by Thomas Chitterne as a pledge for a loan of 300*l.* *Westm.* O. ix. 461. H. iv. p. iii. 4.
June 24.	Safe conduct for Henry Goodhals, dean of Liege, William Champdivers, and George d'Ostend, ambassadors of the duke of Bergundy. *Titchfield.* O. ix. 462. H. iv. p. iii. 4.
July 10.	Testament of Thomas duke of Clarence, steward of England; his wife Margaret, lord John Pelham, lord Henry Merston, sir John Colvyle, and William Alyngton are appointed executors. Proved 23 Nov. 1423. O. ix. 462. H. iv. p. iii. 4.
July 11.	The K. orders the seneschal of Aquitain and constable of Bourdeaux to examine the title of Bernard Lesparre, lord de le Barde, to the inheritance of Medalhan. *Southampton.* O. ix. 464. H. iv. p. iii. 5.
July 11.	The K. orders the same persons to decide the claim of sir Paulin de Carrenox of Aquitain to the heritage of le Begneyryn de Chastelnan, which is detained from him by the Captal de Buch and the lord of Castellon. Letter on the same subject to the captal and the lord of Castellon. *Southampton.* O. ix. 465. H. iv. p. iii. 5.
July 12.	Licence to sir Peter Lobato, Portuguese ambassador, to export 300 lance staves for the use of the infant Henry. *Southampton.* O. ix. 465. H. iv. p. iii. 5.
July 14.	Grant of an annuity of 250 marks to Charles de Beaumont, "Alferiz de Navarre." *Southampton.* O. ix. 465. H. iv. p. iii. 5.
July 18.	Safe conduct for Ambertin Voillesenes, goldsmith, coming to negotiate the ransom of John, brother of the duke of Orleans. *Waltham.* O. ix. 465. H. iv. p. iii. 5.
July 18.	The K. forbids his subjects at the council of Constance to act without the advice of the bishops of London, Bath and Wells, Salisbury, Coventry and Lichfield, and Norwich, *Tichfield.* O. ix. 466. H. iv. p. iii. 6.
July 20.	The K. appoints Edmund earl of March and Ulster his lieutenant at sea, without prejudice to the office of Thomas duke of Exeter, admiral of England. *Porchester.* O. ix. 466. H. iv. p. iii. 6.
July 21.	Safe conduct for Peter Gentile of Genoa, prisoner of Thomes earl of Salisbury. *Waltham.* O. ix. 467. H. iv. p. iii. 6.
July 21.	General request for letters of safe conduct for Henry bp. of Winchester, going to the Holy Land. *Porchester.* O. ix. 467. H. iv. p. iii. 6.
July 22.	Protection of sir Charles de Navarre, coming to England. *Tichfield.* O. ix. 468. H. iv. p. iii. 6.
July 23.	Safe conduct for ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy coming to England. *Porchester.* O. ix. 468. H. iv. p. iii. 6.
July 23.	Power for Henry Ware, keeper of the private seal, sir William Clifford, and William Lyndwood to treat for a truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Porchester.* O. ix. 469. H. iv. p. iii. 7.
July 23.	Prorogation of the truce with Burgundy. *Porchester.* O. ix. 470. H. iv. p. iii. 7.
July 23.	General pardon for Henry Beaufort, bp. of Winchester. *Porchester.* O. ix. 471. H. iv. p. iii. 7.
July 23.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal of gold by Henry bp. of Winchester, chancellor of England, to the K., who thereupon delivered it to the bp. of Durham as chancellor. *Southwick Priory.* O. ix. 472. H. iv. p. iii. 8.
July 24.	Power for sir William Clifford to receive the town of Lesparre and other places transferred to the K. by Joan de Armagnac, lady of Lesparre. *Porchester.* O. ix. 472. H. iv. p. iii. 8.
July 24.	Letters on same subject to the lady of Lesparre, Gailhard de Marraben, castellan of Lesparre, and others. *Porchester.* O. ix. 474. H. iv. p. iii. 8.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1417. July 25.	John duke of Bedford is appointed regent of England during the K.'s absence. *Porchester.* O. ix. 475. H. iv. p. iii. 9.
[July 25.]	Powers granted to the duke of Bedford as regent. O. ix. 475. H. iv. p. iii. 9.
July 31.	English counterpart of the truce with Flanders until Easter 1419. *London.* O. ix. 476. H. iv. p. iii. 10.
July 31.	Flemish counterpart of the above mentioned truce. *London.* O. ix. 478. H. iv. p. iii. 10.
Aug. 3.	Capitulation for the surrender of the castle of Tonque to the K. O. ix. 479. H. iv. p. iii. 11.
Aug. 7.	Capitulation for the surrender of the castle of Auvillers to Thomas earl of Salisbury and the lord of Montharemer. O. ix. 480. H. iv. p. iii. 11.
Aug. 8.	Safe conduct for Richard de Tournebu, captain of the castle of Auvillers. *Tongue.* O. ix. 481. H. iv. p. iii. 11.
Aug. 12.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce with Flanders, dated July 23. *Westm.** O. ix. 481. H. iv. p. iii. 11.
Aug. 12.	Confirmation of the truce with Flanders, dated July 31. *Westm.* O. ix. 482. H. iv. p. iii. 12.
Aug. 13.	The K. informs the K. of France of his intention to recover his inheritance in France. *Tongue.* O. ix. 482. H. iv. p. iii. 12.
Aug. 17.	Confirmation by John duke of Burgundy of the treaty with England for safety of merchants and fishermen. *Amiens.* O. ix. 483. H. iv. p. iii. 12.
Aug. 20.	Power for Gilbert Talbot of Irchynfeld and Gilbert Humfranvil to take possession of all castles and towns in Normandy. *The Abbey of S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 486. H. iv. p. iii. 13.
Aug. 26.	Capitulation for the surrender of the castle of Villiers to John earl of Huntingdon. O. ix. 486. H. iv. p. iii. 13.
Sept. 5.	The cardinal de Ursinis requests the K. to translate John bp. of Lichfield to the see of Salisbury. *Constance.* O. ix. 487. H. iv. p. iii. 14.
Sept. 7.	Protection for John Hue of Normandy, chaplain, William Forelli, parson of St. Martins of Angoville, and 116 other ecclesiastics in Normandy. *S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 488. H. iv. p. iii. 14.
Sept. 8.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick and others to treat with William lord Mounteney for the surrender of the castle of Caen. *S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 490. H. iv. p. iii. 15.
Sept. 9.	Capitulation for the surrender of Caen. O. ix. 490. H. iv. p. iii. 15.
Sept. 11.	Exemption from custom for scarlet cloth for the household of Henry bp. of Winchester, the K.'s uncle. *Westm.* O. ix. 491. H. iv. p. iii. 15.
Sept. 12.	Pardon and protection for the monks of S. Stephen at Caen. *S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 491. H. iv. p. iii. 16.
Sept. 15.	Protection for the nuns of the Holy Trinity at Caen. *S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 492. H. iv. p. iii. 16.
Sept. 18.	Sigismund K. of the Romans desires Henry Pey, of Calais, to provide ships for the passage of his ambassadors to England. *Constance.* O. ix. 492. H. iv. p. iii. 16.
Sept. 19.	Power for Humfrey duke of Gloucester to treat for the surrender of Bayeux. *S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 493. H. iv. p. iii. 16.
[Sept. 19.]	The K. confirms the privileges of the inhabitants of Bayeux. O. ix. 493. H. iv. p. iii. 16.
Sept 20.	Safe conduct for William lord Montenay, captain of Caen Castle. *S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 493. H. iv. p. iii 16.
[Sept. 20.]	Safe conduct for 1,000 persons in the castle of Caen to go to Phaleys [Falaise]. O. ix. 494. H. iv. p. iii. 16.
Sept. 24.	Safe conduct for Reginald abp. of Rheims, John Tuderti, dean of Paris, John de Vayly, president of parliament, and four other French ambassadors. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 494. H. iv. p. iii. 17.
Sept. 24.	Licence to Joan de Marchia, abbess of S. Laurence of Cordillou, to hold the possessions of the abbey. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 495. H. iv. p. iii. 17.
Sept. 26.	Power for Thomas earl of Salisbury to receive the fealty of the people of Danvilliers. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 495. H. iv. p. iii. 17.

* Documents during the King's absence are attested by the duke of Bedford.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
Oct. 1.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick and others to treat with the French ambassadors for peace. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 496. H. iv. p. iii. 17.
[Oct. 1.]	Power for the same to treat for a truce. O. ix. 497. H. iv. p. iii. 18.
Oct. 2.	Commission of Charles K. of France to the abp. of Rheims and his colleagues to treat with England. *Paris.* O. ix. 498. H. iv. p iii. 18.
July 23.	Commission to the abbot of S. Albans and others to raise a loan in Hertfordshire. *Westm.* O. ix. 499. H. iv. p. iii. 19.
Oct. 6.	John abbot of S. Albans informs the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer that in consequence of the poverty of the people he cannot raise a loan. *S. Alban.* O. ix. 500. H. iv. p. iii. 19.
Oct. 7.	Power for Henry FitzHugh and John de Nevill to take possession of Norman towns, and receive the fealty of the inhabitants. *The Camp near Argentun.* O. ix. 500. H. iv. p. iii. 19.
Oct. 9.	Protection for the convents of Val de Dieu, la Bellerie, and others, in Normandy. *The Camp near Argentun.* O. ix. 501. H. iv. p. iii. 19.
Oct. 13.	Capitulation for the surrender of l'Aigle to John de Nevill and lord FitzHugh. *L'Aigle.* O. ix. 501. H. iv. p. iii. 19.
Oct. 18.	Capitulation for the surrender of Rugles. *Rugles.* O. ix. 502. H. iv. p. iii. 20.
Oct. 16.	Safe conduct for John duke of Brittany to come to the King. *The Camp near Alençon.* O. ix. 503. H. iv. p iii. 20.
Oct. 20.	Power for John de Asheton, seneschal of Bayeux, to grant letters of safe conduct to those persons who have entered into the K.'s allegiance. *The Camp near Alençon.* O. ix. 504. H. iv. p. iii. 20.
Oct. 20.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Seez. *The Camp near Alençon.* O. ix. 504. H. iv. p. iii. 20.
Oct. 20.	Safe conduct for John de Crois sent by the count of Vendosme to the K. *Westm.* O. iv. 504. H. iv. p. iii. 21.
Oct. 22.	Protection for Reginald abp. of Rheims and six other French ambassadors. *The Camp near Alençon.* O. ix. 505. H. iv. p. iii. 21.
Oct. 22.	Henry abp. of Canterbury informs the K. that he has admitted John Cook to the prebend of Brightling in the free chapel of Hastings on the resignation of David Pryce. *Lambeth.* O. ix. 505. H. iv. p. iii. 21.
Oct. 27.	The K. promises that the duchy of Brittany shall not be molested during his voyage. *Castle of Alençon.* O. ix. 506. H. iv. p. iii. 21.
Oct. 30.	The K. appoints John Boishue, chaplain of Dessay, to be chaplain of S. Margaret of Dessay in Normandy, void by the death of William Letelior. *Alençon.* Letters of presentation for John Piteli to the church of S. Lothaire in the diocese of Seez. *Alençon.* 6 Nov. O. ix. 507. H. iv. p. iii. 21.
Nov. 1.	The K. appoints sir John Tiptoft, seneschal of Aquitain, president of the Exchequer and other courts in Normandy. *Castle of Alençon.* O. ix. 507. H. iv. p. iii. 22.
Nov. 2.	Michael Cuchmeister, master general of the Teutonic order of S. Mary, requests restitution of the ships belonging to Henrik Junge, taken by the men of Harwich. *Dancyk Castle.* O. ix. 508. H. iv. p. iii. 22.
Nov. 3.	Power for sir William Bardolf, lieutenant of Calais, to prorogue the truce in Picardy for one month. *Westm.* O. ix. 508. H. iv. p. iii. 22.
Nov. 5.	Safe conduct for the abbot of S. Martin de Seez. *Alençon Castle.* H. iv. p. iii. 22.
Nov. 8.	Presentation of Matthew de Tonelier to the chapel of S. Mary of Ronceray. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 509. H. iv. p. iii. 22.
Nov. 8.	Protection for Stephen Patryngton, bp. of S. Davids, the K.'s confessor. *Westm.* O. ix. 509. H. iv. p. iii. 22.
Nov. 10.	Safe conduct for John abbot Ste. Marie de Trappe. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 509. H. iv. p. iii. 22.
Nov. 10.	Safe conduct for the abp. of Rheims and Robert de Tulerjis. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 509. H. iv. p. iii. 23.
Nov. 10.	Safe conduct for William de Meulhom and Gilbert de Moustiers, lord de la Fayette, French ambassadors. *Alençon Castle.* O. i. 510. H. iv. p. iii. 23.
Nov. 14.	Commission to sir John de Nevill to receive the submission of towns and persons in Normandy and France. *S. Stephen's, Caen.* O. ix. 510. H. iv. p. iii. 23.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1417. Nov. 16.	Truce with John duke of Brittany until Michaelmas. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 511. H. iv. p. iii. 23.
Nov. 16.	Truce until Michaelmas with Yoland Q. of Jerusalem and her son Louis, for their lands in Anjou and Maine. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 513. H. iv. p. iii. 24.
Nov. 16.	Commission to Ralph Leyntale and John Botiller to receive securities for the observance of the above truces. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 515. H. iv. p. iii. 24.
Nov. 16.	The K. grants to Lancelet Simon the hospital of Boishalboust in Tury near Caen. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 515. H. iv. p. iii. 25.
Nov. 22.	Safe conduct for ambassadors of Yoland Q. of Jerusalem. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 515. H. iv. p. iii. 25.
Nov. 22.	Safe condnct for ambassadors of the duke of Brittany. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 516. H. iv. p. iii. 25.
Nov. 23.	Protection for the college and town of S. Remigius and S. Stephen. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 516. H. iv. p. iii. 25.
Nov. 24.	The K. confirms the privileges of the dean and chapter of Morteigne. *Alençon Castle.* O. ix. 517. H. iv. p. iii. 25.
[Nov. 24.]	Confirmation of the privileges of the burgesses of Morteigne. O. ix. 517. H. iv. p. iii. 25.
Nov. 28.	Negotiations between Reginald abp. of Rheims, John de Valy, and three other French ambassadors, and Walter Hungerford, Thomas Chauciers, and three other English ambassadors. *Berneville.* O. ix. 517. H. iv. p. iii. 25.
Dec. 3.	Pope Martin to James K. of Scotland, informing him of his election. *Constance.* O. ix. 523. H. iv. p. iii. 28.
Dec. 4.	The K. orders John de Asheton, seneschal of Bayeux, to restore the temporalities of the abbey of S. Martin de Mondac, the hospital of S. Nicolas Bayeux, and 12 other religious houses. *The Camp before Falaise.* O. ix. 525. H. iv. p. iii. 28.
Dec. 5.	John Mosdale and Robert Saperton, sergeants-at-arms, the lieutenant of Dover Castle, and the sheriff of Southampton are commanded to proclaim the truce with the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 527. H. iv. p. iii. 29.
Dec. 5.	The same persons are ordered to publish the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 527. H. iv. p. iii. 29.
Dec. 7.	Innotescimus of the payment by John Cornewaill of 2,000 crowns part of the sum in which he was bound for the ransom of the count of Vendôme the K.'s prisoner. *The Camp near Falaise.* O. ix. 529. H. iv. p. iii. 30.
Dec. 12.	Commission to John de Radeclyf to levy the thirds due from certain captains of Vernulle. *The Camp near Falaise.* O. ix. 539. H. iv. p. iii. 30.
Dec. 14.	John Engelond, superior, and the convent of Chertsey desire the royal assent to the election of John Hermondesworthe as abbot, on the death of Thomas Culverdon late abbot. *Chapter House, Chertsey.* O. ix. 530. H. iv. p. iii. 30.
Dec. 14.	The K. orders John Asheton, seneschal of Bayeux, to allow the canons of Bayeux to enjoy their property. Similar letter to the bailiff of Caen. *The Camp near Falaise.* O. ix. 530. H. iv. p. iii. 30.
Dec. 14.	Licence to the canons of Bayeux and other chaplains and clerks to enjoy their property. *The Camp near Falaise.* O. ix. 531. H. iv. p. iii. 31.
Dec. 15.	Presentation of Robert Rationis to the church of S. Peter of Montfort in the diocess of Lisieux, and the chapel of S. Eustace in the diocess of Bayeux. *The Camp near Falaise.* O. ix. 531. H. iv. p. iii. 31.
Dec. 16.	Presentation of Mace Letenelier to the chnrch of S. Vigor de Atis in the diocess of Bayeux. *The Camp near Falaise.* O. ix. 531. H. iv. p. iii. 31.
Dec. 20.	Agreement of William de Meulhon and Gilbert de Moustiers, lord de la Faiette, to surrender Falaise by Jan. 2. O. ix. 532. H. iv. p. iii. 31.
Dec. 22.	The college of cardinals to the K., giving an account of the election of pope Martin V. *Constance.* O. ix. 534. H. iv. p. iii. 32.
Dec. 23.	Martin V. announces his election to the K. *Constance.* O. ix. 535. H. iv. p. iii. 32.
Dec. 23.	Safe conduct for Reginald abp. of Rheims and Robert de Tuleriis. *The Camp near Falaise.* O. ix. 507. H. iv. p. iii. 33.
1418. Jan. 3.	The dean and chapter of Chichester request a *congé d'élire*, Stephen Patryngton, bp. elect, late bp. of S. David's, being deceased. *Chichester.* O. ix. 537. H. iv. p. iii. 33.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. Jan. 7.	Sigismund K. of the Romans desires Louis count palatine of the Rhine to send Balthasar Cossa, late pope John XXIII., to pope Martin V. *Constance.* O. ix. 538. H. iv. p. iii. 33.
Jan. 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Chaundeler, bp. of Salisbury, late dean of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. ix. 539. H. iv. p. iii. 34.
Jan. 9.	Pope Martin V. desires Henry bp. of Winchester to receive Balthasar Cossa, late pope John XXIII., from the count Palatine. *Constance.* O. ix. 540. H. iv. p. iii. 34.
Jan. 12.	The K. grants to Robert Rationis the treasurership and the canonry and prebend of Ganray in the cathedral of Bayeux. *Falaise.* O. ix. 541. H. iv. p. iii. 35.
Feb. 1.	Agreement of sir Oliver de Manny for the surrender of the castle of Falaise. O. ix. 541. H. iv. p. iii. 35.
Feb. 4.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Caen and 10 other towns to proclaim that persons desiring safe conducts must apply to the K. before March 13. *Falaise.* O. ix. 542. H. iv. p. iii. 35.
Feb. 10.	Commission to John Louthe, clerk of the Ordnance, and John Benet of Maidstone, mason, to arrest workmen for making gunstones. *Westm.* O. ix. 542. H. iv. p. iii. 35.
Feb. 10.	Commission to John Louthe to provide workmen for making gun furniture, and oxen, horses, and carriages for the same. *Westm.* O. ix. 543. H. iv. p. iii. 35.
Feb. 11.	Commission to sir John Rothenale, Philip Morgan, and John Kempe to hold musters of the men-at-arms and archers at Bayeux and Caen. Eight similar commissions. *Falaise.* O. ix. 543. H. iv. p. iii. 35.
Feb. 12.	John Colles, John Kyngman, and John Water are ordered to provide horses and carts for conveying the furniture of the K.'s chapel to Southampton. *Westm.* O. ix. 544. H. iv. p. iii. 36.
Feb. 16.	Safe conduct for William de Nantes, of Brittany, bringing lampreys for the K.'s use. *Falaise Castle.* O. ix. 544. H. iv. p. iii. 36.
Feb. 16.	Power for Humfrey duke of Gloucester to take possession of all places in Normandy, and to receive persons into the K.'s peace. *Falaise Castle.* O. ix. 544. H. iv. p. iii. 36.
Feb. 21.	Agreement of the Compaignon de Gaule to surrender the town, castle, and dongeon of Vire to the duke of Gloucester. O. ix. 545. H. iv. p. iii. 36.
Feb. 20.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer for the payment of the wages Thomas duke of Clarence. *Westm.* O. ix. 545. H. iv. p. iii. 36.
Feb. 25.	Philip Medalia, papal chamberlain, requests the K. to allow Nicholas de Clamengiis, papal secretary to enjoy his benefice at Bayeux. *Constance.* O. ix. 546. H. iv. p. iii. 37.
Feb. 25.	Licence to Philippa Thesart, abbess of S. Laurence of Cordillon in Normandy, to enjoy the property of the abbey. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 547. H. iv. p. iii. 37.
Feb. 26.	Restitution of the property of the hospital at Caen. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 547. H. iv. p. iii. 37.
March 3.	Grant of revenues at Caen anciently assigned for the support of three chaplains to John Briton and two other chaplains of S. Stephens, and to Henry Fabri, clerk of the works. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 548. H. iv. p. iii. 37.
March 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to the monastery of the Holy Trinity, Caen. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 548. H. iv. p. iii. 37.
March 5.	Restitution of the temporalities of the abbey of S. Stephen's, de Fontenay. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 549. H. iv. p. iii. 38.
March 5.	Restitution of the temporalities of the hospital at Bayeux. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 549. H. iv p. iii. 38.
March 6.	Surrender of John Bienfait, captain of Courtoune, to sir John Cornewalle, sir Ranf Cromewell, and sir William Bowes, for the duke of Clarence. O. ix. 549. H. iv. p. iii. 38.
March 7.	Commission to sir John Arundell of Lichet Mautravers, sir Roland Leyntale, and John Stokes to treat with the ambassadors of Yoland Q. of Jerusalem for redress of infractions of the truce. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 550. H. iv. p. iii. 33.
March 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to Ralph Flamunt, prior of S. Gabriel's near Bayeux. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 551. H. iv. p. iii. 38.
March 7.	Pardon for Walter Sydenham and Walter Broke for having interfered with persons under the K.'s protection. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 551. H. iv. p. iii. 38.
March 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbey of S. Martin's, Seez. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 551. H. iv. p. iii. 39.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. March 8.	Power for sir John Nevill, warden of the West March, to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 552. H. iv. p. iii. 39.
March 9.	Surrender of Chambroys to the duke of Clarence. O. ix. 552. H. iv. p. iii. 39.
March 10.	Surrender of Hambie to sir John de Robbesart, for the duke of Gloucester. O. ix. 553. H. iv. p. iii. 39.
March 10.	Commission to John earl of Huntingdon to take possession of places in the bailiwich of Coutances, and to receive persons into the K.'s grace. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 553. H. iv. p. iii. 39.
March 11.	Surrender of the castle of Tibonville to the duke of Clarence. O. ix. 554. H. iv. p. iii. 39.
March 12.	Surrender of S. Lo to the duke of Gloucester. O. ix. 554. H. iv. p. iii. 40.
March 16.	Surrender of the castle of Hommet to Charles de Beaumont, marshal of Navarre, deputy of the duke of Gloucester. O. ix. 555. H. iv. p. iii. 40.
March 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbey of S. Marie de Barberi. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 555. H. iv. p. iii. 40.
March 16.	Surrender of Coutances by Nichol Paynell to the earl of Huntingdon. O. ix. 556. H. iv. p. iii. 40.
March 16.	Surrender of Carentan by John Fanq, Lord Rochefort, and others, to the duke of Gloucester. O. ix. 557. H. iv. p. iii. 41.
March 16.	Safe conduct for John de Forentaney going on a pilgrimage to S. James of Galicia. *Bayeux.* O. x. 557. H. iv. p. iii. 41.
March 18.	Pope Martin V. sends Jordan, cardinal bp. of Albano, and Guillerm, cardinal of S. Mark, to negotiate a peace between England and France. *Constance.* O. ix. 558. H. iv. p. iii. 41.
March 18.	Commission of the pope to the above-named cardinals. *Constance.* O. ix. 558. H. iv. p. iii. 41.
March 20.	Safe conduct for Louis de Bruyl, esquire of the duke of Bourbon, the K.'s prisoner, going to Paris. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 561. H. iv. p. iii. 42.
March 21.	Martin V. requests the K. to allow John bp. of Bayeux to enjoy his revenues. *Constance.* O. ix. 561. H. iv. p. iii. 42.
March 21.	Power for Richard Beauchamp earl of Warwick to treat with Guillerm de Champdivers for the prorogation of the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 561. H. iv. p. iii. 42.
March 24.	Prorogation of the truce above-mentioned until Easter. English counterpart. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 562. H. iv. p. iii. 43.
March 24.	The Burgundian counterpart of the prorogation above-mentioned. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 563. H. iv. p. iii. 43.
March 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to the prioress and convent of S. Mary of Villers Lequinet. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 565. H. iv. p. iii. 44.
March 14.	Grant of certain tolls on wine, beer, and salt to the burgesses of Falaise for the repair of their walls. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 565. H. iv. p. iii. 44.
March 25.	Surrender of the castle of S. Sauveur le Visconte by Robert de Neville to the duke of Gloucester. O. ix. 565. H. iv. p. iii. 44.
March 27.	Surrender of the castle of Pont Doune to the duke of Gloucester by John Fortescu. O. ix. 566. H. iv. p. iii. 44.
March 30.	Sigismund K. of the Romans orders the people of Holland, Zealand, and Hainault to obey John count Palatine of the Rhine as their lord. *Constance.* O. ix. 566. H. iv. p. iii. 44.
April 1.	Power for Henry bp. of Winchester, Nicholas bp. of Bath and Wells, John bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, and Thomas Polton dean of York, to receive an oath of fealty from John Langret bp. of Bayeux. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 567. H. iv. p. iii. 45.
April 1.	Commission of array to Sir Richard Tempest and 10 others in the west riding of York. Similar commission to sir John de Etton and two others. *Westm.* O. ix. 568. H. iv. p. iii. 45.
April 3.	Martin V., at the request of Sigismund K. of the Romans, desires his legates to include him in the peace they are about to negotiate. *Constance.* O. ix. 569. H. iv. p. iii. 45.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. April 4.	Henry abp. of Canterbury desires the vicar general of Richard bp. of London to order prayers throughout the diocese for the success of the K. and his army. *Scotney.* O. ix. 569. H. iv. p. iii. 45.
April 5.	Power for sir John Nevyll, warden of the West Marches, to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 570. H. iv. p. iii. 46.
April 7.	Safe conduct for Cudard de Fouillisc and two other servants of the duke of Orleans, going to England concerning the ransom of the duke's brother John. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 570. H. iv. p. iii. 46.
April 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to the canons of the church of the Holy Sepulchre, in Caen. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 571. H. iv. p. iii. 46.
April 8.	The K. appoints Philip Morgan chancellor of the duchy of Normandy. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 571. H. iv. p. iii. 46.
April 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to the priory of St. Gervais, Seez. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 572. H. iv. p. iii. 46.
April 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbey of St. Evroul. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 572. H. iv. p. iii. 46.
April 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard de la Fosse prior of Tailleville. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 572. H. iv. p. iii. 46.
April 12.	The K. orders the bailiff of Caen to proclaim that all persons having property to the value of 60 livres Tournois a year, except at Caen, Chierebourt, and other places, who will take an oath of fealty, shall enjoy their property as formerly. Similar proclamations to be made at Auge, l'onteau de Mer, Orbec, Cotentin, and Alençon. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 572. H. iv. p. iii. 47.
April 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Heron, prior of Breoux. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 574. H. iv. p. iii. 47.
April 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to the dean of Bayeux. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 575. H. iv. p. iii. 47.
April 14.	Grant to the convent of S. Mary de la Trappe of the custody of the temporalities of the abbey. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 575. H. iv. p. iii. 47.
April 14.	Similar grant to the convent of S. Mary of Montmorell. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 575. H. iv. p. iii. 48.
April 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Maturine Pillichone, prioress of S. Mary de la Came. *Bayeux.* O. ix. 576. H. iv. p. iii. 48.
April 15.	Pope Martin V. desires Thomas duke of Clarence to assist the cardinals whom he has commissioned to negotiate peace with France. *Constance.* O. ix. 576. H. iv. p. iii. 48.
April 17.	Pope Martin requests the K. to allow Nicholas de Clemangiis, his secretary, to enjoy his chantry and prebend at Bayeux. *Constance.* O. ix. 577. H. iv. p. iii. 48.
April 20.	Confirmation of the truce with the duke of Burgundy, dated 24 March. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 578. H. iv. p. iii. 49.
April 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to J. bp. of Seez. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 578. H. iv. p. iii. 49.
April 24.	The cardinals de Ursinis and St. Mark desire the K. to send them letters of safe conduct. *Troyes.* O. ix. 578. H. iv. p. iii. 49.
April 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbey of S. Lo, to the house of S. John of Jerusalem at Breteville l'Arabel, and to the abbeys of Belestoille and Damnenesobes. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 579. H. iv. p. iii. 49.
April 26.	Grant to the convent of the Holy Trinity, Lessay, of the custody of their temporalities. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 579. H. iv. p. iii. 49.
April 27.	John duke of Bavaria, count of Hainault, Holland, and Zealand, desires the aid of John duke of Bedford against John duke of Burgundy. *Dordrecht.* O. ix. 580. H. iv. p. iii. 49.
April 28.	The K. orders the bailiff of Caen to summon those who desire redress for infractions of the truce with the duke of Burgundy to appear at Verneuil on May 5. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 581. H. iv. p. iii. 50.
April 28.	John de Nevyll, Sir Edmund Thorp, and John Kemp are appointed commissioners for redress of infractions of the said truce. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 581. H. iv. p. iii. 50.
April 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbeys of Mountebourc and S. Sauveur le Vicomte, in Cotentin. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 582. H. iv. p. iii. 50.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. May 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to the canons and chaplains of Avranches. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 583. H. iv. p. iii. 50.
May 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbeys of the Holy Trinity and S. Stephen, in Caen, and S. Mary, in Lisieux. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 583. H. iv p. iii. 51.
May 4.	The K. reduces the imposition on salt in Normandy. *Caen.* O. ix. 583. H. iv p. iii. 51.
May 5.	Surrender of the castle of Ivry by Pierres Dorgessin to Humfrey duke of Gloucester. *Ivry.* O. ix. 585. H. iv p. iii. 52.
May 6.	Licence to the bp. of Seez to exercise his spiritual functions. *Caen.* O. ix. 586. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 7.	Letters of protection and safeguard for the chaplains of the hospital of Consort near Mans. *Caen.* O. ix. 586. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 10.	Letters of presentation for Thomas Filleul to the church of S. Laurence de Chesneduit de Greys in the diocese of Lisieux. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 586. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 10.	Grant to John Maillardy of the chapel of S. Simon in the parish of S. Honorin in the diocese of Bayeux. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 587. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Ware, bp. of Chichester, void by the death of Stephen the late bp. *Westm.* O. ix. 587. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 13.	The K. forbids his officers to molest the abbot of S. Martin de Seez, who has done homage to him. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 587. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 14.	Safe conduct for Jordan, cardinal de Ursinis. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 588. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 16.	Safe conduct for John Lesveille, servant of the count of Vendôme the K.'s prisoner. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 588. H. iv. p. iii. 52.
May 20.	Power for Sir John Tiptoft, president and treasurer of Normandy, to receive persons into the K.'s obedience. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 588. H. iv. p. iii. 53.
May 20.	Commission to Sir John Tiptoft and Sir Roland Leyntale to redress infractions of the truce with Yoland Q. of Jerusalem. *Caen Castle.* Similar commission to Sir John Arundel, of Lichet Mautravers, sir John Tiptoft, and sir John de Asheton, concerning the truce with the duke of Brittany. *Bernay. June* 1. O. ix. 588. H. iv. p. iii. 53.
May 20.	Grant of 800 crowns in gold to the burgesses of Falaise for the repair of their walls. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 589. H. iv. p. iii. 53.
May 20.	Surrender of Evreux by William de Crane, bailiff, to the duke of Exeter. O. ix. 589. H. iv. p. iii. 53.
May 22.	Letters of presentation for John Foberti to the church of S. Mary Magdalene of Bouge. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 590. H. iv. p. iii. 53.
May 23.	Grant to Gervais Gignet of a prebend in the college of All Saints, in Mortaigne. *Caen Castle.* O. ix. 590. H. iv. p. iii. 53.
May 24.	John Water is ordered to provide conveyance for the K. of Scotland, the K.'s prisoner, from London to Kenilworth. *Westm.* O. ix. 591. H. iv p. iii. 54.
June 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Benedict bp. of S. David's, translated from Bangor. *Westm.* O. ix. 591. H. iv. p. iii. 54.
June 2.	Commission to William Bardolf and others to treat for redress for the infractions of the truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Bernay.* O. ix. 591. H. iv. p. iii. 54.
June 9.	Edmund earl of March is appointed the K.'s lieutenant in Normandy. *Bernay.* O. ix. 592. H. iv. p. iii. 54.
July 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Barowe, bp. elect of Bangor, late canon of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. ix. 593. H. iv. p. iii. 54.
June 9.	The K. grants to the priory of S. Martin de Bonhon the custody of their temporalities. *The Camp near Louviers.* O. ix. 593. H. iv. p. iii. 55.
June 9.	Commission to Thomas duke of Exeter and Philip Morgan, chancellor of Normandy, to muster the men of the duke of Clarence. Eight commissions for mustering the men of the earl marshal and others. *The Camp near Louviers.* Other commissions dated Pont del Arche, July 23; Louviers, 18 June; Pont del Arche, July 2; and the Camp near Rouen, Aug. 9. O. ix. 594. H. iv. p. iii. 55.
June 15.	Grant to the prior and convent of S. Taurin, of Evreux, of the custody of their temporalities. *Before Louviers.* O. ix. 596. H. iv. p. iii. 56.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. June 18.	Commission to Gailard Durefort, lord of Duras, and others, to receive the homage of John son and heir of the count of Armagnac, Bernard his brother, and Charles de la Bryt. *The Camp before Louviers.* O. ix. 597. H. iv. p. iii. 56.
June 18.	The K. orders his subjects in Aquitain to obey the above commission when they have done homage. *The Camp before Louviers.* O. ix. 597. H. iv. p. iii. 56.
June 18.	Presentation of William Edsale to the church of S. Martin, Harfleur, and of William le Peley to the church of Villebandon. *Before Louviers.* O. ix. 598. H. iv. p. iii. 56.
June 19.	Grant to the prior and convent of le Bec Helouin of the custody of their temporalities. *Before Louviers.* O. ix. 598. H. iv. p. iii. 57.
June 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to the prior and brethren of the lazar house of S. Nicholas, Bayeux. *Before Louviers.* O. ix. 599. H. iv. p. iii. 57.
June 24.	Licence to Guillerm, cardinal of S. Mark, to enjoy the profits of his benefices in Normandy. *Louviers.* O. ix. 599. H. iv. p. iii. 57.
July 2.	Safe conduct for Cudard de Fovilliac, Aubertin Vollifeuea, and John Mercer, servants of the duke of Orleans going to England to negotiate for his ransom. *Westm.* O. ix. 599. H. iv. p. iii. 57.
July 6.	The K. orders the archbishops of Canterbury and York to array the clergy. *Westm.* O. ix. 601. H. iv. p. iii. 57.
July 10.	Surrender of the castle of Danffront by Clement de Bigot to Richard de Beauchamp earl of Warwick. O. ix. 601. H. iv. p. iii. 58.
July 17.	Charles lord de Lebret, count of Dreux, promises to observe the truce made with sir John Tiptoft, seneschal of Guyenne. *St. Macaire.* O. ix. 602. H. iv. p. iii. 58.
July 19.	Safe conduct for John de Graville and Peter de Rouville according to the capitulation for the surrender of Pont de l'Arche. *The Army before Pont de l'Arche.* O. ix. 602. H. iv. p. iii. 58.
July 20.	The K. orders the collectors of the subsidy at London to allow 60 pipes of wine and other articles for Joan Q. of England to pass free of duty. *Westm.* O. ix. 603. H. iv. p. iii. 58.
July 20.	Similar order for wine sent by the Q. to her son the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 603. H. iv. p. iii. 58.
July 20.	Similar order for the passage of John Moryn, the Q.'s servant, sent with a "papegeay" &c. to the duchess of Brittany. *Westm.* O. ix. 603. H. iv. p. iii. 58.
July 18.	Sigismund K. of the Romans desires the count palatine of the Rhine to attend a diet of the electors at Treves. *Hagenau.* O. ix. 604. H. iv. p. iii. 59.
July 22.	The K. confers the prebend of Traillie on Ivo de Bosco Denast. *The Camp before Pont de l'Arche.* O. ix. 605. H. iv. p. iii. 59.
Aug. 2.	Letter of Sigismund K. of the Romans to the princes electors, informing them of the occupation of Sels by the count palatine. *Baden.* O. ix. 605. H. iv. p. iii. 59.
	Louis count palatine of the Rhine complains to the K. of England of the treatment he has received from the K. of the Romans. O. ix. 606. H. iv. p. iii. 69.
	The count palatine desires the K. of the Romans to appoint a diet that he may reply to the accusations against him. O. ix. 613. H. iv. p. iii. 62.
Aug. 4.	Prorogation of the truce with Brittany until All Saints' Day. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 613. H. iv. p. iii. 62.
Aug. 7.	Power for sir John Arundell, of Lichet Mautravers, and sir John de Assheton to treat for redress of infractions of the above-mentioned truce. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 614. H. iv. p. iii. 63.
Aug. 18.	Pope Martin V. empowers the K.'s confessor to grant him plenary remission once a year. *Geneva.* O. ix. 615. H. iv. p. iii. 63.
Aug. 18.	Licence to the K. to have a portable altar for the celebration of mass. *Geneva.* O. ix. 615. H. iv. p. iii. 63.
Aug. 18.	Licence to the K. to transfer relics to other churches. *Geneva.* O. ix. 616. H. iv. p. iii. 63.
Aug. 18.	Licence to the dean of the chapel of the K.'s household to hear his confession and the confessions of his army. *Geneva.* O. ix. 616. H. iv. p. iii. 63.
Aug. 18.	Pope Martin ratifies the K.'s foundation of the monastery of Sion and of the appropriation thereto of the churches of Yevele and Croston. *Geneva.* O. ix. 617. H. iv. p. iii. 64.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. Aug. 22.	Surrender of Cherbourg by John Piquet to the duke of Gloucester. O. ix. 618. H. iv. p. iii. 64.
Aug. 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbot and convent of Lauley. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 618. H. iv. p. iii. 64.
Aug. 30.	Surrender of the abbey and fortress of S. Katherine, near Rouen, by John Noblet and others to the K. O. ix. 619. H. iv. p. iii. 64.
Sept. 2.	Presentation of John Feret to the prebend of Vantier, at Kiebon. Presentations of Thomas le Hardy and four others to benefices in Normandy. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 619. H. iv. p. iii. 65.
Sept. 7.	Surrender of Caudebec by Robert le Conte, Thomas Dugal, and others, to the K. O. ix. 620. H. iv. p. iii. 65.
Sept. 12.	Royal assent to the election of Nicholas Habardi as bishop of Coutances. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 620. H. iv. p. iii. 65.
Sept. 17.	The K. appoints John Clifford to be bearer of the black rod of the order of the Garter at Windsor. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 621. H. iv. p. iii. 65.
Sept. 18.	Presentation of Nicholas de Holande to the prebend held by Nicholas le Franc. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 621. H. iv. p. iii. 65.
Sept. 18.	Grant to Peter Francisci of the penitentiary of the cathedral of Evreux. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 621. H. iv. p. iii. 65.
Sept. 18.	*Congé d'élire* for the dean and chapter of Evreux on the death of William de Cantiers the last bp. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 622. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Sept. 20.	Safe conduct for Cudard de Fovilllac and two other servants of the duke of Orleans the K.'s prisoner. *Auckland.* O. ix. 622. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Sept. 22.	Grant to Stephen Noble of the custody of the castle and town of Condy sur Hou, during the vacancy of the see of Evreux. *The Camp before Rouen.* O. ix. 622. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Sept. 24.	The K. orders the bp. of Durham, his chancellor, to give letters of safe conduct for three years to the subjects of the K. of Arragon. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 622. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Sept. 26.	The K. grants to the convent of S. Mary of Longues the custody of their temporalities. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 623. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Sept. 26.	Similar grant to the abbey of St. Vigor de Cerisie. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 623. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Oct. 9.	*Congé d'élire* to the prioress and convent of S. Sauveur, Evreux, on the death of Joan de Carentieres the last abbess. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 624. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Oct. 3.	Safe conduct for William de Bants, *maître d'hôtel* of the dauphin. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 624. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Oct. 14.	Safe conduct for Guiot de Presby, secretary of the Q. of Sicily, Reginald abp. of Rheims, the bp. of Evreux, and Henry de Chaumont, archdeacon of Evreux. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 624. H. iv. p. iii. 66.
Oct. 15.	The K. consents to a prorogation of the truce between his subjects in Guyenne and the count of Armagnac and lord de le Bret. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 625. H. iv. p. iii. 67.
Oct. 25.	Safe conduct for sir John Destroys and five other servants of the count of Vendôme the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. ix. 625. H. iv p. iii. 67.
Oct. 26.	Power for Henry abp. of Canterbury, Henry bp. of Chichester, Richard earl of Warwick, Thomas earl of Salisbury, and 10 others, to treat for a league with the dauphin of Vienne. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 626. H. iv. p. iii. 67.
Oct. 26.	Power for the same to treat for the marriage of the K. with Catherine, daughter of the K. of France. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 627. H. iv. p. iii. 68.
Oct. 26.	Instructions for the abp. of Canterbury and his colleagues upon their commission above mentioned. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 628. H. iv. p. iii. 68.
Nov. 1.	Charles K. of France has received the K. of England's letter, and will send the bps. of Beauvais and Arras and other ambassadors to negotiate a peace. *Paris.* O. ix. 631. H. iv. p. iii. 69.
Nov. 5.	Safe conduct for the bps. of Beauvais and Arras, Philip de Morvillier, Reginald de Folleville, chamberlain, and four other French ambassadors. *The army before Rouen.* O. ix. 632. H. iv. p. iii. 69.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. Nov. 10.	Negotiations between Thomas earl of Salisbury, John lord Grey, Walter Hungerford, steward of the household, Philip Morgan, chancellor of Normandy, Rowland Leyntale, and two other English ambassadors, with John abp. of Sens, Louis de Chalous, count of Tonere, Robert de Braquemont, admiral of France, and three other ambassadors for the dauphin. *Alençon.* O. ix. 632. H. iv. p. iii. 70.
Nov. 13.	Safe conduct for Alexander de Carnys coming to England concerning the ransom of James Douglas, prisoner of the late Sir John Philipp. *Westm.* O. ix. 646. H. iv. p. iii. 75.
Nov. 14.	Power for Henry abp. of Canterbury and others to promise to the dauphin that the K. will make no alliance with the duke of Burgundy before Jan. 1 next. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 646. H. iv. p. iii. 75.
Nov. 14.	Similar power for the above-named and four others. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 646. H. iv. p. iii. 62.
Nov. 15.	Charles dauphin of Vienne to the K. proposing an interview. *The Army before Gully.* O. ix. 647. H. iv. p. iii. 76.
Nov. 15.	Sir William Bourchier, constable of the Tower of London, is ordered to receive into custody the lord of Barynger and the son of the lord of Bracamont, Norman prisoners. *Westm.* O. ix. 648. H. iv. p. iii. 76.
Nov. 17.	Commission of Charles K. of France to the bp. of Beauvais and others to treat for peace with the K. of England. *Paris.* O. ix. 648. H. iv. p. iii. 76.
Nov. 24.	Commission to John Kempe, keeper of the privy seal, and others to treat for truce with Yoland Q. of Jerusalem and Sicily and her son Louis, for Anjou and Maine. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 649. H. iv. p. iii. 77.
Nov. 25.	The K. to Charles dauphin of Vienne; he will be ready for an interview at the conclusion of the siege of Rouen. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 651. H. iv. p. iii. 77.
Nov. 28.	Safe conduct for Raphael de Spinolis and Opizo de Flisco, Genoese ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 652. H. iv. p. iii. 77.
Nov. 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbey of S. Marie de Vou, near Cherbourg. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 652. H. iv. p. iii. 78.
Nov. 30.	Safe conduct for Jordan bp. of Albano, cardinal of Ursinis, coming to the K. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 653. H. iv. p. iii. 78.
Dec. 1.	The sheriff of Southampton is ordered to provide 40,000 feathers for arrows. Similar orders to 13 other sheriffs. *Westm.* O. ix. 653. H. iv. p. iii. 78.
Dec. 1.	Power for Henry abp. of Canterbury and others to treat with the French ambassadors. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 654. H. iv. p. iii. 78.
Dec. 2.	Safe conduct for William Beaupel, secretary of the count de Pentievre, coming to the K. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 655. H. iv. p. iii. 79.
Dec. 3.	Letters of presentation for Ralph Sauvier to the church of S. Martin de Boullont, for William Morin to the church of S. Martin de Vernys, and for Richard Morin to the church of S. Jean de Maliguy. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 655. H. iv. p. iii. 79.
Dec. 4.	The K. to the cardinal de Ursinis; desires the ambassadors to negotiate in Latin as usual, and not in French. O. ix. 655. H. iv. p. iii. 79.
Dec. 5.	The K. has received letters of the cardinal, and wonders that it is desired to negotiate in French, as his ambassadors are ignorant of the language. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 656. H. iv. p. iii. 79.
	The K. is content that the French ambassadors should speak in Latin or French, but desires that his ambassadors should speak and write what is necessary in Latin or English. O. ix. 656. H. iv. p. iii. 79.
	John cardinal bp. of Albano advises that two sets of writings should be drawn up of the negotiations, one in French and the other in Latin, the latter to be referred to in case of dispute as to the meaning. O. ix. 657. H. iv. p. iii. 79.
Dec. 9.	The cardinal bp. of Albano to the French ambassadors at Pont de l'Arche; has seen the K., who will renew the safe conduct to the French ambassadors, and agrees to the above arrangement as to the language of the writings. *Monastery of St. Katherine's, near Rouen.* O. ix. 657. H. iv. p. iii. 79.
Dec. 10.	The French ambassadors are contented with the cardinal's proposition as to the language of writings *Pont de l'Arche.* O. ix. 658. H. iv. p. iii. 80.
	Memorandum of the visit of the cardinal de Ursinis to the K. relative to the above dispute, and of the K.'s consent to his proposition. O. ix. 659. H. iv. p. iii. 80.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1418. Dec. 15.	Safe conduct for Guiot de Pressy, secretary of the Q. of Sicily, going to the Q. and returning. O. ix. 659. H. iv. p. iii. 80.
Dec. 21.	Safe conduct for Casan de Aurea of Genoa, the K.'s prisoner, going to Genoa. *Westm.* O. ix. 659. H. iv. p. iii. 80.
Dec. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and convent of S. Lienffroy de la Croix. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 660. H. iv. p. iii. 80.
Dec. 23.	Power for Edmund earl of March to receive homages and oaths of fealty. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 660. H. iv. p. iii. 80.
Dec. 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to the house of S. John of Jerusalem at Valquamville. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 660. H. iv. p. iii. 81.
Dec. 24.	Prorogation until Easter of the truces with the count of Armagnac and the lord de le Bret. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 661. H. iv. p. iii. 81.
Dec. 26.	Promise of Sigismund K. of the Romans that Hagenau, Colmar, and 10 other towns shall not be alienated from the empire *Hagenau.* O. ix. 661. H. iv. p. iii. 81.
1419. Jan. 1.	Safe conduct for John de Norry, abp. of Sens, Louis de Chalon, count of Tonnerre, John de Vaily, president of Parliament, and three other ambassadors of the dauphin of Vienne, to come to Louviers. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 662. H. iv. p. iii. 81.
Jan. 3.	Safe conduct for John Daureius, Peter de Breze, Tristan de la Jaille, John Belard, dean of Mans, and two other ambassadors of the Q. of Sicily. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 662. H. iv. p. iii. 81.
Jan. 12.	Prorogation of the truce with the duke of Brittany until All Saints day. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 663. H. iv. p. iii. 81.
Jan. 12.	The K. appoints sir Gerard Ufflete to conduct the duke of Brittany to the K. *Before Rouen.* O. ix. 663. H. iv. p. iii. 82.
Jan. 13.	Agreement of John abbot of St. George and 23 others for the surrender of Rouen to the K. O. ix. 664. H. iv. p. iii. 82.
Jan. 13.	The K. forbids the chapter of Coutance to elect a bishop or to dispose of vacant benefices without his licence. *The Army before Rouen.* O. ix. 667. H. iv. p. iii. 83.
Jan. 14.	Transcript of an instrument attested by Thomas bp. of Durham, of the promise of the dukes of Berry, Orleans, and Bourbon, and the counts of Alençon and Armagnac, to deliver to the late K. Henry IV., that part of Aquitain which is out of his power, dated London, 20 May 13 Hen. IV. *Oldford.* O. ix. 668. H. iv. p. iii. 83.
Jan. 21.	Power for Henry abp. of Canterbury, and others, to treat with the ambassadors of the danphin for a final peace and for an interview. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 670. H. iv. p. iii. 84.
Jan. 22.	Similar commission, adding William Alyngton to the above. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 671. H. iv. p. iii. 85.
Jan. 22.	Safe conduct for William Gambart, chaplain of the parish "de dez Innocens," coming with his parishioners to swear fealty to the K. Similar safe conducts for 131 other chaplains and curates. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 672. H. iv. p. iii. 85.
Jan. 23.	Capitulation for the surrender of Monstreville to the K. O. ix. 674. H. iv. p. iii. 86.
Jan. 26.	Safe conduct for Peter Daufernet and Robert Petit, servants of the count of Vendôme, the K.'s prisoner. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 675. H. iv. p. iii. 86.
Jan. 26.	Safe conduct for sir Tristan la Jaille and Philip de Coicqniz, councillors of the Q. of Sicily. *Rouen.* O. ix. 675. H. iv. p. iii. 86.
Jan. 27.	Edward Sutton, prior of Middelton, desires the K.'s assent to the election of Richard Cley as abbot, void by the death of Walter Archer. *Middleton.* O. ix. 675. H. iv. p. iii. 86.
Jan. 31.	Safe conduct for John de Norry, abp. of Sens, and five other ambassadors from the dauphin. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 676. H. iv. p. iii. 86.
Jan. 31.	Letters of presentation for Laurence Savoure to the church of S. Marie de Hendriville. Four other presentations to benefices in the dioceses of Rouen and Evreux. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 676. H. iv. p. iii. 87.
Jan. 31.	Surrender of Lillebonne Castle by William de Malleville, captain of the castle. O. ix. 677. H. iv. p. iii. 87.
Feb. 1.	Surrender of Fécamp by John de Harbouville, captain. O. ix. 677. H. iv. p. iii. 87.
Feb. 1.	Surrender of the castle of Streprenguy, by de Doumesoil, captain of the castle, and Crespin Lebrasseur, bailiff of the place. O. ix. 678. H. iv. p. iii. 87.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. Feb. 3.	Surrender of the castle of Thibontot, by Colin de Thibontot, captain of the castle. O. ix. 678. H. iv. p. iii. 87.
Feb. 3.	Surrender of the castle of Ganseville, by Carduet d'Eschamps, captain of Ganseville. O. ix. 679. H. iv. p. iii. 88.
Feb. 3.	Surrender of Vernon sur Seine by the inhabitants. O. ix. 679. H. iv. p. iii. 88.
Feb. 5.	The K. informs his officers at Caen that William Cave, abbot of S. Stephens of Caen, has taken the oath of fealty for the temporalities of the abbey. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 679. H. iv. p. iii. 88.
Feb. 5.	J. bp. of Lichfield to the K.; giving an account of his interviews with the pope, and enclosing letters. *Mantua.* O. ix. 680. H. iv. p. iii. 88.
	List of Papal bulls sent to the K., of which the cost amounted to 1571 florins 3 gr. O. ix. 681. H. iv. p. iii. 88.
Feb. 8.	Surrender of the castle of Hotot, by William Bonnet, captain of the castle. O. ix. 682. H. iv. p. iii. 89.
	Surrender of Dieppe by David Miffault, John Littrel, and six other burgesses. O. ix. 682. H. iv. p. iii. 89.
Feb. 8.	Letters of presentation for William Morini to the church of Oisseille. Ten other presentations to benefices in the dioceses of Rouen, Seez, Lisieux, and Coutances. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 682. H. iv. p. iii. 89.
Feb. 9.	Surrender of Gournay by Adam Crean, the dean, and six burgesses. O. ix. 683. H. iv. p. iii. 89.
Feb. 10.	Surrender of the castle of Pontranquart, by John Delavieuile, captain of the castle. O. ix. 684. H. iv. p. iii. 90.
Feb. 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbeys of S. Amand and S. Audoem, of Rouen, S. George, of Basquervilie, and 21 other houses and chapters. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 684. H. iv. p. iii. 90.
* July 31.	Safe conduct for Simon, abbot of Lira, and Robert Harell, a monk, there coming to swear fealty to the K. *The Army near Rouen.* O. ix. 685. H. iv. p. iii. 90.
* July 31.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of S. Mary of Lira to the prior and convent. *The Army near Rouen.* O. ix. 685. H. iv. p. iii. 90.
* July 21.	Grant to the abbey of Bonport of the lands of Thomas Poignant and Robert Allorge, rebels. *The Army near Pont de l'Arche.* O. ix. 685. H. iv. p. iii. 90.
* July 21.	The K. desires the keeper of the hanaper of the chancery of Normandy to deliver the above-mentioned patent to the abbey of Bonport without exacting a large fee. *The Army near Pont de l'Arche.* O. ix. 636. H. iv. p. iii. 91.
Feb. 12.	Treaty for an interview between the K. of England and the dauphin on March 26, between Evreux and Dreux. *Rouen.* O. ix. 686. H. iv. p. iii. 91.
Feb. 12.	Safe conduct for the duke of Brittany who is coming to the K. and also for his subjects. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 688. H. iv. p. iii. 91.
Feb. 14.	Safe conduct for John de Verey, lord d'Autrey, Reginald Pote, lord de la Roche, Antony de Thoulonion, and six other French ambassadors coming to Mantes. *Rouen Castle.* O. iv. 689. H. iv. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 15.	The K. prorogues the truces with the count of Armagnac and the lord de le Bret, until June 24. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 690. H. iv. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 15.	Safe conduct for Tristan de la Jaille and Philip Corequiz, councillors of the Q. of Sicily, to go to Alençon at their pleasure. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 690. H. iv. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 15.	Power for Roland Leyntale, bailiff of Alençon, to grant safe conducts to the councillors of the Q. of Sicily. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 690. H. iv. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 15.	Proclamation for the equalisation of the various weights and measures used in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 691. H. iv. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 16.	The K. orders Roland Leyntale, bailiff of Alençon, to publish the truce until a week after Easter, concluded with Yoland, Q. of Jerusalem and Sicily, and her son Louis. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 692. H. iv. p. iii. 93.
Feb. 16.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Evreux, Gisors, and Alençon, and the captains of Mantes and Vernon, to publish the truce concluded with the dauphin until Easter, for the countries etween the Seine and Loire. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 692. H. iv. p. iii. 93.

* The four documents dated in July are evidently out of place, and probably belong to the year 1418, as the K. was with his army before "Pont de l'Archre" on the 21st July 1418, and before Rouen on the 31st July 1418.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. Feb. 16.	The K. informs his officers in Normandy that Robert de Becco, abbot of Bechellouin, Simon Moutes, abbot of Lira, and 18 others have taken the oath of fealty to him. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 694. H. iv. p. iii. 93.
Feb. 16.	Safe conduct for John count of Armagnac and Charles lord de la Bret. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 695. H. iv. p. iii. 94.
Feb. 15.	Robert Dynerville, John Mortelet, bailiff of Eu, and three others, promise to keep the town of Eu, the castles of Eu, Monceaux, S. Martin le Gaillera, and Guillaimcourt for the K. until he requires their delivery. O. ix. 695. H. iv. p. iii. 94.
Feb. 23.	Surrender of Neanfle to Thomas duke of Clarence, by James de Lille, the captain. O. ix. 696. H. iv. p. iii. 94.
Feb. 23.	Power to Richard earl of Warwick and three others to treat for peace with the ambassadors of the French K. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 696. H. iv. p. iii. 94.
Feb. 23.	A fuller power for the same to treat for the tranquillity of the two realms. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 697. H. iv. p. iii. 95.
Feb. 23.	Similar power for the above and Gilbert Humframville and William Porter. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 698. H. iv. p. iii. 95.
[Feb. 23.]	Power for the above similar to the second. O. ix. 698. H. iv. p. iii. 95.
Feb. 25.	Surrender of Honfleur by Thomas de Carouges, William d'Aufernet, and others. O. ix. 698. H. iv. p. iii. 95.
Feb. 26.	Surrender of the castles of Grand Goulet and Petit Goulet, by Pierret de Jucourt and Charles de Longueval. O. ix. 699. H. iv. p. iii. 95.
Feb. 26.	Power for sir Roland Lentale and John Holand to treat for redress of infractions of the truce with the Q. of Sicily. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 699. H. iv. p. iii. 96.
Feb. 26.	Power for sir William Bardolf, lieutenant of the captain of Calais, and others to treat for a renewal of the league with Genoa. *Westm.* O. ix. 700. H. iv. p. iii. 96.
Feb. 28.	Ratification of the treaty for a personal interview between the K. and the dauphin. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 701. H. iv. p. iii. 96.
Feb. 28.	Licence to John duke of Bedford, the K.'s lieutenant in England, to give his assent to the adoption of a son and heir by Joan Q. of Apulia. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 701. H. iv. p. iii. 96.
March 4.	Grant to Agincourt K. of Arms of the lands and rents in Criel, forfeited by Colart du Gardin. *Rouen.* O. ix. 702. H. iv. p. iii. 96.
March 4.	Royal assent to the election of Michael Soubert, abbot of S. Mary de Voto [Vieu], near Cherbourg, void by the death of Philip the last abbot. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 702. H. iv. p. iii. 96.
March 5.	Commission of array to sir Thomas Cammoys, sir Thomas Ponynges, lord of S. John, the sheriff of Southampton, and four others, as an invasion by the Spaniards is expected. Two similar commissions, one in Wiltshire. *Westm.* O. ix. 702. H. iv. p. iii. 97.
March 8.	Power for Henry abp. of Canterbury and others to treat for peace with the ambassadors of the dauphin. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 703. H. iv. p. iii. 97.
March 9.	Power for the abp. of Canterbury and the bp. of Winchester to grant letters of safe-conduct to the ambassadors of the dauphin. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 704. H. iv. p. iii. 97.
March 9.	Safe conduct for Peter de Favencourt, going to the count of Eu, prisoner in England. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 704. H. iv. p. iii. 98.
March 10.	Licence to cardinal Amedeus, archdeacon of Rouen, to hold a visitation by deputy. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 735. H. iv. p. iii. 98.
March 12.	Power for Thomas Polton and Augustin de Pisis to treat with Joan Q. of Naples concerning the adoption of John duke of Bedford by her as her son and heir. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 705. H. iv. p. iii. 98.
	Instructions on the subject to the above-named persons and J. Phiton. O. ix. 706. H. iv. p. iii. 98.
March 12.	Safe conduct for Simon Vernis, servant of the dauphin, going to Arthur de Bretaigne, a prisoner in England. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 708. H. iv. p. iii. 99.
March 14.	The K. informs his officers in Normandy that Giles Duremorte, abbot of S. Marie de Beaubet, has sworn fealty to him. Similar letters for seven other religious houses. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 709. H. iv. p. iii. 99.
March 18.	Safe conduct for John Vergii, lord Dautrey, Regner Pot, lord de la Roche, and five other French ambassadors coming to Mantes. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 709. H. iv. p. iii. 99.
March 18.	Power for sir John Colville and Richard Leyot, dean of S. Asaph's, to negotiate a marriage between John duke of Bedford and the daughter of Frederic burgrave of Nuremberg. *Westm.* O. ix. 710. H. iv. p. iii. 100.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. [March 18.]	Power for the same to negotiate a marriage between the duke of Bedford and the daughter of the duke of Lorraine. O. ix. 710. H. iv. p. iii. 100.
[March 18.]	Power for the same to negotiate a marriage between the duke of Bedford and any kinswoman of the K. of the Romans. O. ix. 711. H. iv. p. iii. 100.
March 21.	Letters of presentation for John Paiot to the church of Basqueville. Twelve other presentations to benefices in the dioceses of Rouen, Coutances, Evreux, and Bayeux. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 712. H. iv. p. iii. 100.
March 21.	The K. desires the abbot of Fécamp to admit Antony de Insula to the chapel of the Holy Sepulchre near Fécamp, and Richard Postell to the church of S. Martin de Rousseville. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 713. H. iv. p. iii. 101.
March 21.	The K. orders the bailiff of Caux to induct Robert Fabri to the chapel at the castle of Longueville Guiffard. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 713. H. iv. p. iii. 101.
March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbey of S. Marie de Insula Dei [l'Isle de Dieu] to the priory of S. Marie de Beaulieu and six others. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 713. H. iv. p. iii. 101.
March 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and convent of Worcester for the election of a bp. in the room of Thomas, deceased. *Evreux.* O. ix. 714. H. iv. p. iii. 101.
March 28.	Grant to Geoffrey le Gous and Girote his wife of their inheritance in Normandy. Similar grants to William le Tabletre and 38 others. *Evreux.* O. ix. 714. H. iv. p. iii. 101.
March 30.	Grant to John Guilbert of a canonry in the church of Sanqueville, in the diocess of Rouen. *Evreux.* O. ix. 715. H. iv. p. iii. 102.
April 1.	The K. empowers Louis count palatine of the Rhine to receive the homage of the abps. of Mayence and Treves in return for pensions. *Evreux.* O. ix. 715. H. iv. p. iii. 102.
April 1.	Licence to Humphrey duke of Gloucester to appoint ambassadors to negotiate a marriage with Blanche Q. of Sicily, daughter of Charles K. of Navare. *Evreux.* O. ix. 716. H. iv. p. iii. 102.
April 3.	The K. approves of the appointment by the duke of Gloucester of sir William Beauchamp, his chamberlain, and John Stokes, for the above-mentioned purpose. *Evreux.* O. ix. 716. H. iv. p. iii. 102.
April 7.	Treaty for a meeting of the K. of England with the K., Q., and princess of France, and the duke of Burgundy, the duke of Brittany being present, between Medunta [Mante] and Pontoyse, on May 15, during which there is to be truce, except for the marches of Calais, Normandy, and Picardy. *Vernon-sur-Seine.* O. ix. 717. H. iv. p. iii. 102.
April 7.	French counterpart of the above-mentioned treaty. *Vernon-sur-Seine.* O. ix. 722. H. iv. p. iii. 104.
April 7.	The K. grants to David Douglas the possessions forfeited by Peter de Villers in the bailliwick of Caen. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 727. H. iv. p. iii. 106.
April 7.	Presentations of Laurence Bachalary to the chapel of S. Nicholas, Evreux, and of Reginald de Griney to the chapel of S. Martin des Preaux. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 727. H. iv. p. iii. 107.
April 10.	Safe conduct for two ambassadors of Yoland Q. of Sicily. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 728. H. iv. p. iii. 107.
April 10.	Proclamation to be made by the bailiffs of Rouen, Caen, and five other places, forbidding the K.'s soldiers to take victuals or horses without paying for them. *Vernon Castle.* Similar proclamation to be made by the sheriffs of Auge, Pontandemer, and Orbec. *Vernon Castle, April* 15. O. ix. 728. H. iv. p. iii. 107.
April 11.	Letters of safe conduct for the duke of Brittany and for his subjects. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 729. H. iv. p. iii. 107.
April 12.	Commission to J. bp. of Coventry and Lichfield and Thomas Polton, dean of York, to receive all Normans at the court of Rome into the King's favour. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 730. H. iv. p. iii. 107.
April 17.	Articles granted by pope Martin V. for reformation of abuses in the English Church. *Florence.* O. ix. 730. H. ix. p. iii. 108.
April 18.	Confirmation, by Charles K. of France, of the treaty for a personal interview between himself and the K. of England. *Provesins.* O. ix. 732. H. iv. p. iii. 108.
April 20.	Grants of dowries to Joan de Hodenc, widow of William de Jeucourt, and five other widows. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 733. H. iv. p. iii. 109.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. April 22.	Confirmation, by the K. of England, of the treaty for a personal interview with the K. of France. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 734. H. iv. p. iii. 109.
April 22.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, John Kemp, bp. elect of Rochester, keeper of the privy seal, and others, to treat with the French K. concerning peace, and a personal interview. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 734. H. iv. p. iii. 109.
April 22.	Power for the same persons to treat for the K.'s marriage with Catharine, daughter of the French K. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 735. H. iv. p. iii. 109.
April 22.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick to grant letters of safe conduct to all Frenchmen coming to the K. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 736. H. iv. p. iii. 110.
April 24.	Safe conduct for Bidan de Leon, bp. of Rhodes, and sir Bertram de Guslart. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 737. H. iv. p. iii. 110.
April 24.	The K. desires J. bp. of Bayeaux, L. abp. of Rouen, the bp. of Avranche, and the deans and chapters of Coutances, Lisieux, and Evreux to proceed against persons refusing to reside at their benefices. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 737. H. iv. p. iii. 110.
[April 24.]	The K. forbids the president of his chamber of accounts to interfere with the revenues of benefices in the above-mentioned dioceses. O. ix. 737. H. iv. p. iii. 110.
April 25.	Commission to Thomas duke of Clarence to treat with the French ambassadors for redress of infractions of the truce. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 738. H. iv. p. iii. 111.
April 26.	Grant of the county of Perche to Thomas earl of Salisbury. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 739. H. iv. p. iii. 111.
April 26.	The K. appoints Thomas earl of Salisbury his lieutenant in Normandy. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 739. H. iv. p. iii. 111.
April 27.	Power for sir Roland Leyntale and Thomas Felde to treat for a truce with Yoland Q. of Sicily and her son Louis. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 740. H. iv. p. iii. 111.
April 28.	Charles de Beaumont informs the K. that a marriage is being negotiated between the daughter of the K. of Navarre and the infant Don John of Aragon. *Olit.* O. ix. 741. H. iv. p. iii. 112.
April 28.	Charles de Beaumont sends to the K. his book of *Guiron le Cortois*, and wishes his son Charlot to marry the widow of the constable of Bourdeaux. *Olit.* O. ix. 742. H. iv. p. iii. 112.
April 30.	Obligation of Arthur de Bretagne, the K.'s prisoner, to return to England from France, whither he is going to obtain his ransom. *Windsor.* O. ix. 743. H. iv. p. iii. 112.
April 30.	Similar obligation of Charles de Artoys, count of Ango, the K's prisoner. *Windsor.* O. ix. 744. H. iv. p. iii. 113.
May 6.	Commission to Jehansan Saluart to arrest workmen for rebuilding the palace at Rouen. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 745. H. iv. p. iii. 113.
May 6.	Power for sir Walter Hungerford, steward of the household, sir Gilbert Umfreville, and John Stafford to prorogue the day for the interview with the K. of England and the French K.; also to prorogue the truce. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 746. H. iv. p. iii. 114.
May 8.	Prorogation of the before-mentioned interview till May 30, and the truce till eight days after the close of the interview. *Vernon.* O. ix. 747. H. iv. p. iii. 114.
May 8.	Power to sir Henry FitzHugh, chamberlain, sir Walter Hungerford, steward of the household, sir Gilbert Umfravile, sir John Tiptoft, and Richard Caudray, clerk of the council, to decide upon the place for the interview between the Ks. of England and France. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 749. H. iv. p. iii. 115.
[May 8.]	Power for the same commissioners to negotiate concerning the K.'s marriage with the French K.'s daughter Catharine. O. ix. 750. H. iv. p. iii. 115.
[May 8.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat for peace. O. ix. 750. H. iv. p. iii. 115.
[May 8.]	Power for Richard earl of Warwick to grant letters of safe conduct to the French ambassadors. O. ix. 751. H. iv. p. iii. 116.
May 9.	Treaty for holding the interview between the Kings of France and England at the plain of la Chat, between Meulan and Meysy. *Champ de la Chat.* O. ix. 751. H. iv. p. iii. 116.
May 12.	Confirmation of the treaty by the K. of England for the prorogation of the interview. *Vernon-sur-Seine.* O. ix. 753. H. iv. p. iii. 116.
May 19.	William de la Pole, earl of Suffolk, is appointed admiral of Normandy. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 753. H. iv. p. iii. 116.
May 20.	Power for sir William Bardolf, lieutenant of the captain of Calais, and five others, to prorogue the truce with John duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 754. H. iv. p. iii. 117.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. May 20.	Power for the same commissioners to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. ix. 755. H. iv. p. iii. 117.
May 23.	Grant to John Burghope of the office of wolf-hunter in the bailiwick of Caux. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 755. H. iv. p. iii. 117.
May 23.	Commission to Nicholas Habard to receive oaths of fealty from ecclesiastics in Cotentin. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 755. H. iv. p. iii. 117.
May 24.	John Tiptoft and William Phelip are ordered to prepare the place for the interview between the Kings of England and France. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 756. H. iv. p. iii. 117.
May 28.	Commission to Henry abp. of Canterbury and others to receive the oaths of the K. and Q. of France and the duke of Burgundy, relative to the treaty for the interview. *Mante.* O. ix. 756. H. iv. p. iii. 118.
	Oath taken by Charles K. of France to observe the treaty concerning the interview. O. ix. 757. H. iv. p. iii. 118.
May 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbies of S. Marie du Val and S. Marie de Hambruge, and to the dean and chapter of Gournay. *Vernon Castle.* O. ix. 757. H. iv. p. iii. 118.
May 27.	Safe conduct for Raphael de Spinolis and Opizo de Flisco, Genoese ambassadors. *Westm.* O. ix. 758. H. iv. p. iii. 118.
May 29.	Safe conduct for the count of S. Pol, Charles de Bourbon, John de Saulx, and seven others, sent to the K. of England by the French K. *Mante.* O. ix. 758. H. iv. p. iii. 118.
May 29.	The K. of England, at his meeting with Isabel Q. of France and John duke of Burgundy, agrees with them in the name of the K. of France, that the conferences shall be continued until a peace is concluded. *The place of meeting near Meulant.* O. ix. 759. H. iv. p. iii. 119.
June 1.	Instructions to sir William Bardolf and his colleagues for treating with the ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy for the safety of merchants, &c. *Westm.* O. ix. 760. H. iv. p. iii. 119.
June 1.	Power for Thomas duke of Clarence, Humfrey duke of Gloucester, Henry abp. of Canterbury, Thomas duke of Exeter, and Henry bp. of Winchester to treat for peace with France and for the K.'s marriage. *Mante.* O. ix. 761. H. iv. p. iii. 119.
	The K. demands of France the places ceded by the treaty of Bretigny, and the duchy of Normandy, in absolute sovereignty. O. ix. 762. H. iv. p. iii. 120.
	Demands on the part of France, with the K.'s answers. O. ix. 763. H. iv. p. iii. 120.
June 7.	Safe conduct for ambassadors of the K. of France and the duke of Burgundy. *Mante.* O. ix. 765. H. iv. p. iii. 121.
June 10.	The bailiffs of Cotentin, Mante, Evreux, and five other places are ordered to forbid the sale of victuals to the K.'s enemies. *Mante.* O. ix. 765. H. iv. p. iii. 121.
June 11.	The K. creates Guaston de Foixx, captal de la Bugh, count of Longueville. *Mante.* O. ix. 765. H. iv. p. iii. 121.
June 14.	Pope Martin [V.] informs the K. of the submission of Baldassar Cossa, late pope John XXIII. *Florence.* O. ix. 766. H. iv. iii. p. 121.
July 12.	Baldassar Cossa, bp. of Tusculum, cardinal of Florence, informs the K. of his creation as a cardinal, and professes his readiness to serve him. *Florence.* O. ix. 767. H. iv. p. iii. 122.
June 19.	Commission of John duke of Burgundy to the provost of S. Donas at Bruges, James de Liehernelt, lord of Goolstamp, Roland Unckerke, Felix lord d'Estehuse, sovereign bailiff of Flanders, and 17 others, to treat for a prorogation of the mercantile intercourse and for redress of injuries. *Pontoise.* O. ix. 767. H. iv. p. iii. 122.
	Articles which the K. wishes to be added to the mercantile treaty with the duke of Burgundy. O. ix. 769. H. iv. p. iii. 122.
	Replies of the commissioners of the duke of Burgundy to the above articles. O. ix. 770. H. iv. p. iii. 123.
June 19.	Power for William earl of Suffolk, captain of Pontorson, to admit persons into the K.'s favour. *Mante.* O. ix. 772. H. iv. p. iii. 124.
June 20.	Grant of the county of Longueville to Gaston de Foix. *Mante.* O. ix. 772. H. iv. p. iii. 124.
June 20.	Letters of safe conduct for Yvonnet de Bermayan, going to the marshal Bouciquant, prisoner in England, and for Pieretta de la Riviere, lady de la Roche, coming to the K. *Mante.* O. ix. 773. H. iv. p. iii. 124.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. June 30.	John bp. of Lichfield and T. Poltonne inform the K. that the pope sends Henry Grenefels, prothonotary of the apostolic see, as nuncio to him. *Florence.* O. ix. 773. H. iv. p. iii. 124.
July 2.	Letters of safe conduct for persons about to be sent to the K. of England by the Q. of Jerusalem and Sicily. *Mante.* O. ix. 773. H. iv. p. iii. 124.
July 5.	Power for the abp. of Canterbury and others to treat for peace with France and concerning the residue of the ransom of John formerly K. of France. *Mante.* O. ix. 774. H. iv. p. iii. 124.
July 5.	Power for the same to treat for the K.'s marriage with Catharine, the French K.'s daughter. Similar commissions, with the substitution of John Kempe, bp. elect of Rochester, for the abp. of Canterbury. *Mante.* July 18. O. ix. 775. H. iv. p. iii. 125.
July 11.	Treaty between Charles dauphin of Viennoix and John duke of Burgundy against the English. *Near Poille le Fort.* O. ix. 776. H. iv. p. iii. 125.
July 14.	Letter, in English, of R. Priour, concerning the difficulties made by the French in treating, and of the treaty between the dauphin and the duke of Burgundy. *Mante.* O. ix. 779. H. iv. p. iii. 126.
July 14.	Treaty of mercantile intercourse with Flanders until All Saints day next. *Calais.* O. ix. 779. H. iv. p. iii. 127.
July 19.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, Guaston de Foix, count of Longueville, and four others, to prorogue the truce with France. *Mante.* O. ix. 782. H. iv. p. iii. 128.
July 20.	Extract from the treaty between the dauphin and the duke of Burgundy, attested by the French K. *Paris.* O. ix. 783. H. iv. p. iii. 128.
July 22.	Safe conduct for Reginald Pot, Anthony Thoulinjou, Henry Goedhals, dean of Liege, and Guido Geluner, French ambassadors, to come to Mante. *Mante.* O. ix. 783. H. iv. p. iii. 128.
July 22.	The commonalty of Bayonne to the K. of England. The K. of Castile has equipped a fleet to convey Scots to the assistance of the French, and intends to besiege Bayonne. *Bayonne.* O. ix. 783. H. iv. p. iii. 128.
July 28.	The sheriffs of London, York, and 12 others are ordered to publish the treaty for a mercantile intercourse with Flanders. *Westm.* O. ix. 784. H. iv. p. iii. 128.
Aug. 1.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bayonne, John, the late bp., being deceased. *Mante.* O. ix. 785. H. iv. p. iii. 129.
Aug. 6.	Safe conduct for two French ambassadors to come to Pontoise. *Pontoise.* O. ix. 785. H. iv. p. iii. 129.
Aug. 12.	Power for John Stokes to treat for a league with the duke of Mons. *Pontoise Castle.* O. ix. 786. H. iv. p. iii. 129.
	Declaration of the K.'s conduct in claiming his rights in France. O. ix. 786. H. iv. p. iii. 129.
Aug. 12.	The sheriff of Devon is ordered to prepare eight ships and balingers, and the sheriff of Cornwall four ships and balingers, to prevent the Scotch from going to the assistance of the dauphin. *Southampton.* O. ix. 791. H. iv. p. iii. 131.
Aug. 24.	John Hunte is ordered to provide additional ships for the same purpose. *Westm.* O. ix. 791. H. iv. p. iii. 131.
Aug. 24.	The K. orders L. abp. of Rouen to admit John Hurel to a prebend at Rouen, and Peter de Valle to the church of S. Mary *de Altaribus*, which benefices they have exchanged. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 792. H. iv. p. iii. 131.
Aug. 24.	Commission of array to Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, Ralph de Nevill, earl of Westmoreland, sir John Graystoke, the sheriff of York, and nine others, to resist the fleet of the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. ix. 793. H. iv. p. iii. 132.
Aug. 26.	The constable of the Tower of London is ordered to receive into custody sir William Douglas of Nyddesdale, prisoner, from Ralph earl of Westmoreland. *Westm.* O. ix. 794. H. iv. p. iii. 132.
Aug. 27.	Sir Thomas Burton, warden of Fotheringhay Castle, is ordered to receive into custody Arthur de Bretagne, brother of the duke of Brittany, from William Bures. *Westm.* O. ix. 794. H. iv. p. iii. 132.
Sept. 5.	The commonalty of Bayonne to the K., desiring assistance, as the Spaniards have invaded their country. *Bayonne.* O. ix. 794. H. iv. p. iii. 132.
Sept. 6.	The K. forbids the buying of wine in large quantities by English soldiers or merchants in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 795. H. iv. p. iii. 132.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. Sept. 24.	Power for John Kempe, bp. of Rochester, and others to treat for a truce with France. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 796. H. iv. p. iii. 133.
Sept. 24.	Power for the same to treat for peace. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 796. H. iv. p. iii. 133.
Sept. 24.	Power for the same to treat with the connt of S. Pol, Eustache de Atry, and the commonalty of Paris. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 797. H. iv. p. iii. 133.
Sept. 25.	Order for the regulation of the coinage of money in Normandy. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 798. H. iv. p. iii. 134.
Sept. 25.	The K. respites Norman clerks studying at Paris or elsewhere from residing on their benefices until All Saints day. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 799. H. iv. p. iii. 134.
Sept. 29.	Safe conduct for John Segimi going to the duke of Bourbon, the K.'s prisoner in England. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 800. H. iv. p. iii. 134.
Oct. 4.	Safe conduct for Henry de Chauffour, esquire, and George d'Ostende, secretary of the duke of Burgundy. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 800. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 1.	Safe conduct for Ivo de Kemnyon going to the marshal de Boursiquant in England. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 801. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 1.	The K. desires the bp. of Durham, chancellor, to see to the safe keeping of the dukes of Orleans and Bourbon and the other French prisoners. *Gisors.* O. ix. 801. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Hugh Desionquiers, governor of the Lazar house at Gonrnay. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 802. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 7.	Safe conduct for John de Sauls, lord of Courtinron, Andrew de Valins, Imbert des Champs, and Regimand Marc, burgesses of Paris, going to the duke of Burgundy. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 802. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 7.	Safe conduct for the lords of Cellanova, lord of Lnriac, and John de Guiginis, lord of Dynona, to go to Pontoise. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 802. H. iv. p. iiii. 135.
Oct. 9.	Safe conduct for the bp. of Arras, Gilbert de Lanvoy, captain of Sluys, and three other ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Mante.* O. ix. 803. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 9.	Safe conduct for 40 French persons sent by the K. of France. *Mante.* O. ix. 803. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 11.	Safe conduct for William de Chamdivers, chamberlain of the duke of Burgundy. *Gisors Castle.* O. ix. 803. H. iv. p. iii. 135.
Oct. 12.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and convent of Carlisle to elect a bp. on the death of William de Strikeland. *Mante.* O. ix. 804. H. iv. p. ix. 135.
Oct. 12.	Commission to sir William Bardolf, lieutenant of Calais, and others to treat for a truce and mercantile intercourse with Philip, son and heir of John late duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. ix. 804. H. iv. p. iii. 136.
Oct. 14.	Safe conduct for Henry de Chanffour and George d'Ostende, envoys from the duke of Burgundy. *Mante.* O. ix. 805. H. iv. p. iii. 136.
Oct. 17.	Safe conduct for sir John de Saulx, lord de Courtiron, Andrew de Vallins, and seven other persons sent to the K. by the duke of Burgundy. *Mante.* O. ix. 806. H. iv. p. iii. 136.
Oct. 16.	Answer given by Philip Morgan, on behalf of the K., to Henry Grenefielde, papal prothonotary, concerning the prospect of peace; the K. is unable to alter, without the consent of the three estates of the realm, certain statutes of which the pope complains. *Mante.* O. ix. 806. H. iv. p. iii. 136.
Oct. 18.	The custody of the temporalities of the see of Worcester, vacant by the death of Thomas Peverell, is committed to David Pryse, canon of Lincoln, and William Hertland. *Westm.* O. ix. 807. H. iv. p. iii. 137.
Oct. 18.	Restitntion of the temporalities to Philip Morgan, bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. ix. 808. H. iv. p. iii. 137.
Oct. 27.	Further respite until S. Andrew's day for absentees holding benefices in Normandy. *Mante.* O. ix. 808. H. iv. p. iii. 137.
Oct. 29.	Grant of three annual fairs to the inhabitants of Gisors. *Mante.* O. ix. 809. H. iv. p. iii. 137.
Oct. 29.	Safe conduct for sir Henry Inch, coming to the K. *Mante.* O. ix. 809. H. iv. p. iii. 137.
Nov. 1.	Safe conduct for Bernard de Mal Canelle, and other servants of the lord of Angoulême, to go to France. *Westm.* O. ix. 809. H. iv. p. iii. 138.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1419. Nov. 5.	Safe conduct for John de Saulx, lord of Courtinron, Andrew de Vallins, and six others. *Mante.* O. ix. 810. H. iv. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 8.	Power for sir John Gray to receive the inhabitants of the castellanies of S. Germain, Montjoy, and Poissy into the K.'s obedience. *Mante.* O. ix. 810. H. iv. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 12.	Safe conduct for sir John Guerin and Peter le Verrart to go to Paris. *Mante.* O. ix. 810. H. iv. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 10.	Safe conduct for 50 French nuncios. *Mante.* O. ix. 811. H. iv. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 19.	Safe conduct for Theobald de Neufchastel, master of the French King's household, Gilbert de Lannoy, and four others, going to the duke of Burgundy. *Mante.* O. ix. 811. H. iv. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 19.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Evereux going from Paris to Mante and returning. *Mante.* O. ix. 811. H. iv. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 20.	Truce until Dec. 4. for Paris and the neighbourhood. *Mante.* O. ix. 812. H. iv. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 21.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick and others to treat for a truce with France. *Mante.* Commission to the bp. of Rochester, the earl of Warwick, and four others, to treat for peace, and for a contract of marriage with France, and for a truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Rouen Castle, Feb* 4. O. ix. 813. H. iv. p. iii. 139.
Nov. 26.	Commission to sir Simon Felbrygge, sir John Pyllyngton, Thomas Wodevill, and four others to raise a loan in Northamptonshire. Similar commission to sir John Howard, &c. *Westm.* O. ix. 814. H. iv. p. iii. 139.
Dec. 2.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the truce for Paris. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 825. H. iv. p. iii. 140.
Dec. 2.	Philip duke of Burgundy approves of the terms proposed by the K., viz., that he will marry the French K.'s daughter Catharine, or that he or his heirs shall succeed to the French throne after the death of the present K. of France. *Arras.* O. ix. 816. H. iv. p. iii. 140.
Dec. 21.	Safe conduct for Louis abp. of Rouen, coming to swear fealty to the K. O. ix. 818. H. iv. p. iii. 141.
Dec. 24.	Truce, until March 1, between England and France, excluding the adherents of the dauphin. *Rouen.* O. ix. 818. H. iv. p. iii. 141.
Dec. 24.	Safe conduct for John de Rinel, secretary of the French K., going to Paris. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 825. H. iv. p. iii. 143.
Dec. 25.	Confirmation by the K. of a treaty with Philip duke of Burgundy against the dauphin and other murderers of the late duke. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 825. H. iv. p. iii. 144.
Dec. 26.	Counterpart of the above treaty, on the part of Martin bp. of Arles, Philip de Morviller, chief president of parliament, and four others, ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Rouen.* O. ix. 827. H. iv. p. iii. 144.
Dec. 26.	Safe conduct for Philip de Morviller, Theobald de Neufchastell, grand master of the household of the K. of France, and three others, going to Paris. O. ix. 829. H. iv. p. iii. 145.
Dec. 26.	Safe conduct for 30 persons going to the duke of Burgundy. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 829. H. iv. p. iii. 145.
Dec. 29.	Safe conduct for William Champdivers going to the duke of Burgundy. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 830. H. iv. p. iii. 145.
Dec. 30.	The K. appoints Humfrey duke of Gloucester his lieutenant in England, as the duke of Bedford is coming to him in France. *Westm.* O. ix. 830. H. iv. p. iii. 146.
[Dec. 30.]	Powers granted to the duke of Gloucester as the K.'s lieutenant. O. ix. 831. H. iv. p. iii. 146.
Dec. 30.	Pardon for John de Quenel for marrying Joan, daugher and heiress of sir John des Illes, under age, and the K.'s ward. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 831. H. iv. p. iii. 146.
Dec. 31.	Safe conduct for 30 persons coming from the duke of Britanny to the K. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 832. H. iv. p. iii. 146.
1420. Jan. 1.	Charter exempting the inhabitants of Dieppe from the tax on salt and other dues. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 832. H. iv. p. iii. 146.
Jan. 2.	Safe conduct for Robert Doly, servant of the duchess of Brittany, going to Paris. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 834. H. iv. p. iii. 147.
Jan. 3.	Confirmation of a grant of land by the empress Matilda to the monastery of S. Marie de Noa. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 834. H. iv. p. iii. 147.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1420. March 1.	Confirmation of a grant by Richard de Vernone to the church of Vernone of the grant of his ancestor William de Vernone, who lies buried in the church of Vernone. *Rouen.* O. ix. 834. H. iv. p. iii. 147.
Jan. 3.	Confirmation of a grant by Henry [II.] of an annual fair to the lazar house of Mons Infirmorum near Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 835. H. iv. p. iii. 147.
Jan. 16.	Confirmation of the confirmation by Louis K. of France of a grant by Robert duke of Normandy to the abbey of Cirisiac. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 835. H. iv. p. iii. 148.
Jan. 20.	Confirmation of a grant by Henry [II.] to the lazar house of Kevilli. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 836. H. iv. p. iii. 148.
[Jan. 20.]	Confirmation of the confirmation by Philip K. of France of the foundation of the church of S. Martin de la Corveille by William de Harecourt, sire de la Saucaye. O. ix. 836. H. iv. p. iii. 148.
[Jan. 20.]	Confirmation of a grant by Louis K. of France to the prioress and convent of S. Matthew, near Rouen. O. ix. 837. H. iv. p. iii. 148.
Jan. 21.	Confirmation of a grant by Philip K. of France to the abbess and convent of S. Amand, Rouen. O. ix. 837. H. iv. p. iii. 148.
Jan. 14.	Confirmation of a grant by Henry [II.] to the lazar house of Dieppe. O. ix. 837. H. iv. p. iii. 148.
Jan. 29.	Confirmation of the foundation of the abbey of S. Mary de Voto [Vœu] by Henry [II.] and his mother. O. ix. 838. H. iv. p. iii. 148.
Jan. 18.	Confirmation of a grant by Peter des Preaux to the abbey of S. Mary de Beaulieu. O. ix. 138. H. iv. p. iii. 149.
Feb. 28.	Confirmation of a grant by Louis K. of France to the Maison de Dieu at Vernon. O. ix. 838. H. iv. p. iii. 149.
March 5.	Confirmation of a grant by Philip K. of France to the abbey of S. Wandregesil. O. ix. 839. H. iv. p. iii. 149.
March 12.	Confirmation of the foundation of a chapel in the cathedral of Evreux by Louis count of Evreux. O. ix. 839. H. iv. p. iii. 149.
March 1.	Confirmation of a grant by Henry [II.] to the abbey of Fontenay. O. ix. 839. H. iv. p. iii. 149.
Jan. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to the canons and vicars of S. Mellon [de Pontisara Pontoise] and to the priory of Estouteville. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 840. H. iv. p. iii. 149.
Jan. 5.	Confirmation by Philip duke of Burgundy of the treaty with the K. against the dauphin. *Arras.* O. ix. 840. H. iv. p. iii. 149.
Jan. 11.	Commission to J. bp. of Exeter and Thomas Polton, dean of York, to receive an oath of fealty from the Normans at the court of Rome. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 842. H. iv. p. iii. 150.
Jan. 12.	The K. confers the prebend of S. Hildenert Gournay on Stephen de Rudemare. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 843. H. iv. p. iii. 150.
Jan. 12.	Presentation of Robert Duleis to the church of Saqueinville. *Rouen Castle.* Also of John Morini to the church of S. Honorina. *Jan.* 14. O. ix. 843. H. iv. p. iii. 151.
Jan. 12.	Truce with Flanders until All Saints' day. *Calais.* O. ix. 843. H. iv. p. iii. 151.
Jan. 12.	The K. orders John Bourdon and Robert Deboymaire, wardens of the mint at Rouen, to coin groats and florins. *Rouen.* O. ix. 847. H. iv. p. iii. 152.
Feb. 15.	Confirmation of the truce concluded with France on Dec. 24. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 848. H. iv. p. iii. 153.
Jan. 16.	Licence to the brotherhood of the Virgin Mary at Rouen to sell salt. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 848. H. iv. p. iii. 153.
Jan. 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to John de Pistres, preceptor of the house of S. John of Jerusalem at Evanbourc. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 849. H. iv. p. iii. 153.
Jan. 20.	Licence to Geoffrey de Beauvoir, abbot elect of S. Martin's, Seez, to go to Rome for his confirmation. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 849. H. iv. p. iii. 153.
Jan. 20.	The K. exempts the ecclesiastics of the province of Rouen from the payment of aids and other impositions. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 850. H. iv. p. iii. 153.
Jan. 20.	The truce with Flanders is ordered to be published throughout England. *Westm.* O. ix. 851. H. iv. p. iii. 154.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1420. Jan. 21.	The K. orders the publication of an extension of the truce with France. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 852. H. iv. p. iii. 155.
Jan. 21.	Restitution of certain jewels taken from the abbey of Poissy by the K.'s subjects. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 864. H. iv. p. iii. 155.
Jan. 24.	The K. promises that when he obtains the crown of France he will maintain all the rights and privileges of the city of Paris. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 854. H. iv. p. iii. 155.
Jan. 27.	H. abp. of York, T. bp. of Durham, and the warden of the spiritualties of Carlisle, are ordered to appoint collectors of the tenth granted by the convocation of the province of York. *Westm.* O. ix. 855. H. iv. p. iii. 155.
June 27.	The K. appoints Thomas duke of Exeter, admiral of England, and William earl of Suffolk, admiral of Normandy, conservators of the truce with France. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 856. H. iv. p. iii. 156.
Jan. 27.	The K. prorogues the truce with France until March 12. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 857. H. iv. p. iii. 156.
Jan. 30.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and convent of Preaux on the death of William le Roy, late abbot. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 858. H. iv. p. iii. 156.
Jan. 30.	Protection for John Salnart, John Russell, and the other persons engaged in building the new palace at Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 858. H. iv. p. iii. 156.
Jan. 30.	Commission to John Saluart and three others to arrest workmen, horses, &c. for the above-mentioned work. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 858. H. iv. p. iii. 157.
Feb. 1.	The K. will abolish the foreign imposition on merchants if the French K. will do the like. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 859. H. iv. p. iii. 157.
Feb. 1.	The K. appoints William de Gardinis, chancellor of the cathedral of Bayeux, on the death of Thomas de Sancto Petro. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 859. H. iv. p. iii. 157.
Feb. 1.	Safe conduct for Raphael de Spinolis and Stephen Lomelin, Genoese ambassadors, coming to England. *Westm.* O. ix. 860. H. iv. p. iii. 157.
Feb. 1.	Order for the circulation of the K.'s coinage in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 860. H. iv. p. iii. 157.
Feb. 12.	Confirmation of the truce with Flanders, dated 12 Jan. *Westm.* O. ix. 861. H. iv. p. iii. 158.
Feb. 21.	Raoul de Corday is appointed wolfhunter in the bailiwick of Alençon. Five similar appointments in Ange, Caux, and elsewhere. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 862. H. iv. p. iii. 158.
Feb. 24.	Charles K. of France desires the truce with England to be observed until March 24, though the prorogation has not been agreed to. *Paris.* O. ix. 863. H. iv. p. iii. 158.
Feb. 18.	Commission to R. bp. of Lincoln and Thomas Polton, dean of York, to receive the oaths of fealty from the Normans and French at the court of Rome. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 864. H. iv. p. iii. 159.
March 1.	Safe conduct for William le Templer, servant of the count of Angoulême. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 864. H. iv. p. iii. 159.
March 11.	The K. has determined to levy an imposition on salt and certain beverages in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 864. H. iv. p. iii. 159.
March 15.	Joan Q. of Hungary, Jerusalem, and Sicily, to the duke of Bedford, desiring credence for Augustine de Lante of Pisa. *Naples.* O. ix. 865. H. iv. p. iii. 159.
March 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to John of Ipswich, prior of S. Peter's of Ipswich. *Westm.* O. ix. 866. H. iv. p. iii. 159.
March 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Roger elect of Carlisle, then rector of the church of Burghclere. *Westm.* O. ix. 866. H. iv. p. iii. 159.
March 21.	The K. grants to John and Thomasia Crespin their inheritance in Normandy. Seventeen similar grants. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 867. H. iv. p. iii. 160.
March 22.	Confirmation of a grant of Edw. III. confirmed by Ric. II. and Hen. IV. of certain privileges to the merchants of Aquitain, dated Westm., 13 Aug., 30 Edw. III. *Westm.* O. ix. 867. H. iv. p. iii. 160.
March 22.	Confirmation of a grant of Henry [II.] to the monastery of Bec. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 870. H. iv. p. iii. 161.
March 26.	Confirmation of a grant by Richard [I.] to the church of Bonport. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 870. H. iv. p. iii. 161.
April 3.	Confirmation of a grant by Richard [I.] to the brethren of S. Mary of Gouffer. O. ix. 871. H. iv. p. iii. 161.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1420. April 4.	Confirmation of a grant by Henry [II.] of 20 prebends in Bayeux to the lepers in the monastery of S. Nicolas Bayeux. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 871. H. iv. p. iii. 161.
April 11.	Confirmation of a grant by Peter, count of Alençon to the abbey of Lonlay. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 871. H. iv. p. iii. 162.
April 12.	Confirmation of a grant by Philip K. of France to the house of S. Mary Magdalen, Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 871. H. iv. p. iii. 162.
March 28.	Confirmation of a grant by Drogo count of Amiens to the abbey of Jumièges. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 872. H. iv. p. iii. 162.
March 24.	Grant of a daily allowance of 5*l.* 15*s.* tournois to Robert de Bosco [Bois] chaplain of the chapel founded by the K. in the castle of Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 872. H. iv. p. iii. 162.
March 27.	Prorogation of the truce with France until April 15. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 874. H. iv. p. iii. 163.
March 28.	The K. desires the vicar general of Pandulph, bp. of Coutances, to admit James Fumee to the chapel of Bannert in the parish of Alençon. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 874. H. iv. p. iii. 163.
April 3.	Philip duke of Burgundy requests the K. to allow the abbot of Mortemer to continue in possession of his abbey though he has been unable to go to the abbey for three years in consequence of his services to the late duke of Burgundy. *Troyes.* O. ix. 875. H. iv. p. iii. 163.
April 4.	The K. grants the prebend of Cropredy, in the diocess of Lincoln, to Robert Allerton, clerk of the kitchen. O. ix. 875. H. iv. p. iii. 163.
April 5.	The K. informs his officers in Normandy that Roger Sorel, abbot of St. Peter's des Preaux, has taken the oath of fealty. O. ix. 876. H. iv. p. iii. 163.
April 5.	The duchess of Brittany desires the K. to release for a time the earl of Richmond in consequence of the treacherous capture of the duke of Brittany. *Vannes.* O. ix. 876. H. iv. p. iii. 163.
April 9.	Confirmation by Charles K. of France of the treaty for the interview of the Kings of France and England at Troyes, and of the preliminary articles for the treaty of peace. *Troyes.* O. ix. 877. H. iv. p. iii. 164.
April 11.	The K. orders the release of prisoners in the prison of the abp. of Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 882. H. iv. p. iii. 166.
April 11.	*Congé d'élire* to the convent of S. Taurin on the death of Philip Pruneley, the late abbot. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 883. H. iv. p. iii. 166.
April 12.	Robert Waterton to the K.; he will fulfill his orders to exhort the gentlemen of Yorkshire to go to France to serve him. *Metheley.* O. ix. 883. H. iv. p. iii. 166.
April 12.	Arthur earl of Richmond requests the K. to allow him to come to treat for his release, that he may assist his brother, the duke of Brittany. *Medelay.* O. ix. 884. H. iv. p. iii. 166.
April 13.	The earl of Richmond requests the K. to punish the count of Ponthievre for his treason to the duke. *Medelay.* O. ix. 884. H. iv. p. iii. 167.
April 13.	The K. grants his prisoner Peter de Reus, marshal of France, to sir John Cornewaill. O. ix. 885. H. iv. p. iii. 167.
April 13.	The duke of Burgundy to the K.; he desires credence for Lourdin lord of Saligny, Hue de Lannoy, and five others. *Troyes.* O. ix. 885. H. iv. p. iii. 167.
April 14.	The K. desires the vicars of the bp. of Evreux to admit Robert Godeffray to the church of S. Laurence de Bacquepins. *Rouen Castle.* Presentation of William l'Ermite to the church of Haye Puther, April 19. O. ix. 885. H. iv. p. iii. 167.
April 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbess and convent of Fontaynes Guerat. O. ix. 886. H. iv. p. iii. 167.
April 16.	John Forster is appointed to the prebend of Biggleswade in the church of Lincoln. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 886. H. iv. p. iii. 167.
April 17.	John Adensem is appointed to a prebend in the cathedral of Evreux. *Rouen Castle.* Presentation of Robert Lumbelowe, John de Castellione, and John Paiot to other benefices. *Pontoise Castle.* O. ix. 887. H. iv. p. iii. 167.
[April 17.]	John de Dengie, master in medicine, is appointed to a prebend in the cathedral of Bayeux. O. ix. 887. H. iv. p. iii. 168.
April 18.	The K. orders the wardens of the mint at S. Lo in Normandy to coin groats. *Rouen Castle.* O. ix. 888. H. iv. p. iii. 168.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1420. April 23.	Thomas Bruns is appointed to the prebend of Langford in the church of Lincoln. *Mantes.* O. ix. 888. H. iv. p. iii. 168.
April 23.	Safe conduct for Eustace de Laitre, chancellor of France. *Mante.* O. ix. 889. H. iv. p. iii. 168.
April 24.	The K. prorogues the truce with France until further notice. *Mante.* O. ix. 889. H. iv. p. iii. 168.
April 28.	Commission to J. bp. of Rochester, keeper of the privy seal, and others, to receive the oaths of the K. and Q. of France, and the duke of Burgundy, to the treaty lately concluded at Troyes, and to arrange for an interview. *Pontoise Castle.* O. ix. 890. H. iv. p. iii. 169.
April 28.	The duke of Savoy to the K.; desiring credence for Guyon de Rougemont, by whom the K. sent letters to him. *Montmelian.* O. ix. 890. H. iv. p. iii. 169.
April 29.	Safe conduct for the chancellor of France, the president of parliament, Lourdin de Saligny, and nine other French ambassadors, to come to Pontoise. *Pontoise.* O. ix. 891. H. iv. p. iii. 169.
May 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Pandulph bp. of Coutances. *Pontoise Castle.* O. ix. 891. H. iv. p. iii. 169.
May 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbey of Mortemer. *Pontoise Castle.* O. ix. 892. H. iv. p. iii. 169.
May 3.	Confirmation of a grant by Louis K. of France to the hospital of S. Nicholas, near Pontisare. *Pontoise Castle.* O. ix. 892. H. iv. p. iii. 170.
May 4.	Presentation of Andrew Legat to the church of S. Martin de Cally. *Pontoise Castle.* Presentation of John Prevost and two others to benefices in Normandy, May 6 and 8. O. ix. 893. H. iv. p. iii. 170.
May 14.	The K. declares that he is ready to keep the appointment for an interview with the French K. *Provins.* O. ix. 893. H. iv. p. iii. 170.
May 19.	Charles K. of France empowers his Q. and Philip duke of Burgundy to meet the K. of England at Troyes, and ratify the treaty in his name. *Troyes.* O. ix. 894. H. iv. p. iii. 170.
May 20.	The duchess of Brittany requests the K. to favour her in obtaining the deliverance of her husband the duke. *Vannes.* O. ix. 894. H. iv. p. iii. 170.
May 21.	Confirmation (in Latin and French) by Charles K. of France of the treaty of Troyes with K. Henry V.; Marriage of the K. with the French princess Katharine; the K. or his heirs to succeed the K. of France; the K. to be regent during the lifetime of K. Charles; each country to preserve its own laws and customs; neither K. nor the duke of Burgundy to treat with the dauphin without the consent of the others. *Troyes.* O. ix. 895. H. iv. p. iii. 171.
May 21.	Charles K. of France desires his vessels and subjects to take the oath to the treaty of Troyes which has been already sworn to by the duke of Burgundy and several prelates and barons. *Troyes.* O. ix. 904. H. iv. p. iii. 174.
May 22.	Declaration that Stephen, bp. of Troyes, Simon Fourmy, bailiff of Troyes, Ogier de Sens, abbot of Moustier Lacelle, and other persons of Troyes, to the number of 1,500, have taken the oath to the treaty, in the church of S. Paul, Troyes. O. ix. 905. H. iv. p. iii. 175.
May 22.	The K. to the duke of Gloucester, warden of England; informs him of the conclusion of the treaty of Troyes, and of the new style to be used by the K. of England. *Troyes.* O. ix. 906. H. iv. p. iii. 175.
May 23.	The duke of Exeter to Simon Ganstede, clerk of the rolls, concerning the treaty, and the espousal of the K. to the princess Catharine. *Troyes.* O. ix. 907. H. iv. p. iii. 175.
May 23.	Assignment for the repayment of a loan upon the K.'s jewels of 2,000 marks from William Halles, prior of the hospital of S. John of Jerusalem. *Westm.* O. ix. 908. H. iv. p. iii. 176.
May 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. ix. 909. H. iv. p. iii. 176.
May 28.	The duke of Lorraine to the K.; he cannot come to him, as he desires, but he sends John de Hassonville, Ferry de Parroies, and John de Haraulcourt, for whom he desires credence. *Neufchatel.* O. ix. 909. H. iv. p. iii. 176.
June 2.	The provost of the merchants, and the échevins and burgesses of Paris to the K.; have received his letters and the credence of sir Ralph Cromwelle, William Swinborne, and Richard Candray, and are ready to fulfil his pleasure. *Paris.* O. ix. 910. H. iv. p. iii. 176.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1420. June 6.	Letter from John Ofort, mentioning the K.'s marriage at Troyes, on Trinity Sunday, the commencement of the siege of Sens on the Wednesday following, and the proclamation of the final peace on Whit Tuesday. *The Siege of Sens.* O. ix. 910. H. iv. p. iii. 177.
June 7.	Restitution of the temporalities of Paul de Crapainta, bp. of Evreux, papal chamberlain. *Villeneuve le Roy.* O. ix. 911. H. iv. p. iii. 177.
June 8.	Presentation of John Norgeat to the church of S. Audouen, of Cateville, and of Nicholas Bandini, and 20 others, to benefices in France. *Villeneuve le Roy.* O. ix. 912. H. iv. p. iii. 177.
June 9.	The K. orders the master of the mint at Troyes to pay 2,000*l.* a month to the Q. of France. *Before Sens.* O. ix. 913. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
June 11.	Power for Richard Nevyll, warden of the West March, to make a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. ix. 913. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
June 11.	Power for Richard Nevyll to grant letters of safe conduct to Scots. *Westm.* O. ix. 913. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
June 12.	Power for sir John Tiptoft, seneschal of Aquitain, to receive the submission of rebels. *Westm.* O. ix. 914. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
[June 12.]	Power for the same to receive the homage of the count of Foix and others in the duchy. O. ix. 914. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
[June 12.]	Grant to the same of the castle and town of Sparre. O. ix. 914. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
[June 12.]	The K. grants to sir John Tiptoft and his other officers in Aquitain preference over all others in the payment of their wages. O. ix. 915. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
June 12.	Power to sir John Tiptoft, the count of Longueville, and the constable and mayor of Bourdeaux, to collect impositions for the defence of the duchy. *Westm.* O. ix. 915. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
June 14.	The K. orders Henry Somer, chancellor of the Exchequer, to insert *Hæres regni Franciæ*, vel *hæredis regni Franciæ*, on the seal. *Westm.* O. ix. 915. H. iv. p. iii. 178.
June 14.	Proclamation of the treaty of Troyes, to be published throughout England. *Westm.* O. ix. 916. H. iv. p. iii. 179.
June 16.	Order to the wardens of the mints of Rouen and S. Lo to coin groats of 20 deniers tournois. *Braye sur Seine.* O. ix. 920. H. iv. p. iii. 180.
June 16.	Licence to William Ouo, chaplain of the lord of Nevers, going to England to Charles d'Artois, the K.'s prisoner. *Bray.* O. ix. 921. H. iv. p. iii. 180.
June 17.	Pope Martin's bull of indulgence for persons contributing to the repair of the priory of S. Laurence, of Mountjoy, in the diocese of Norwich. *Florence.* O. ix. 921. H. iv. p. iii. 180.
July 4.	Commission to Thomas earl of Salisbury to raise men for certain expeditions. *Monstereau Castle.* O. ix. 922. H. iv. p. iii. 181.
July 7.	Warrant for Robert lord de Ponynges to take ships for the conveyance of the duke of Bourbon to Dieppe. *Westm.* O. ix. 923. H. iv. p. iii. 181.
July 7.	Power for sir Hugh Stafford de Bourgchier, William Alyngton, treasurer of Normandy, and two others, to treat with the ambassadors of the duke of Brittany for the reformation of the truce. *Monstereau Castle.* O. x. 1. H. iv. p. iii. 181.
July 9.	The bp. of Nantes, the lord of Montauban, and Raoul le Sage, ambassadors of the duke of Brittany, to the King; John de Brus is not yet returned from Monsieur de Richemont; Olivier de Blois detains the duke at a castle in Poitou called le Couldroy S. . . . *Corbeil.* O. x. 2. H. iv. p. iii. 182.
July 2.	Pierre de Luxembourg to the K.; he narrates the capture of Thonanee and other places in Aquitain by the earl of Worcester. *Aux Champs.* O. x. 3. H. iv. p. iii. 182.
July 12.	Commission to the duke of Burgundy to command at the siege of Meleun on the side towards Brye. *The Army near Meleun.* O. x. 4. H. iv. p. iii. 182.
July 12.	Power for Philip bp. of Worcester, and two others, to treat with John bp. of Nantes and others for the release for a time of Arthur de Bretagne, the K.'s prisoner. *Corbeil.* O. x. 4. H. iv. p. iii. 182.
July 13.	The K. desires Pandulph bp. of Coutances to admit William Benart to the church of Grastot. *Corbeil.* O. x. 5. H. iv. p. iii. 183.
July 15.	Commission to John Stafford, and two others, to treat with Alan viscount of Rohan, lieutenant of Brittany, and with the prelates and barons, concerning the observance of the K.'s final peace with France. *Corbeil.* O. x. 5. H. iv. p. iii. 183.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1420. July 15.	Safe conduct for William Chaumont, lord of Guittry, accused by William de Biere, captain of Montuorer, of complicity in the murder of the duke of Burgundy. *The Army near Melun.* O. x. 6. H. iv. p. iii. 183.
July 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Ambert de Cor, commendator of the house of S. John of Jerusalem at Beauge in Normandy. Similar grants to the hospital of S. John of Jerusalem in France of the priory of Gachienria near Mantes, and nine others, various dates. *The Army before Monstereau Castle.* O. x. 6. H. iv. p. iii. 183.
July 20.	Safe conduct for the duke of Brittany. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 8. H. iv. p. iii. 184.
July 22.	Treaty by which the K. releases Arthur de Bretagne, his prisoner, until Michaelmas 1422. *Corbeil.* O. x. 8. H. iv. p. iii. 184.
July 31.	Sigismund K. of the Romans, now K. of Bohemia, ratifies his former treaty with the K. of England. *Prague.* O. x. 14. H. iv. p. iii. 186.
July 31.	Sigismund K. of the Romans, &c., desires to be comprehended in the treaty of Troyes. *Prague.* O. x. 14. H. iv. p. iii. 186.
	Louis count palatine of the Rhine also desires to be comprehended in the treaty of Troyes. O. x. 15. H. iv. p. iii. 187.
Aug. 1.	Power for John Stafford and two others to treat with the duke of Brittany concerning the acceptance of the peace between England and France. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 15. H. iv. p. iii. 187.
Aug. 4.	Safe conduct for Raphael Spinolle and Stephen Loumelin, Genoese ambassadors. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 16. H. iv. p. iii. 187.
Aug. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to cardinal Branda bp. of Lisieux, through his agent, Bartholomew de Qualeis. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 16. H. iv. p. iii. 187.
Aug. 15.	The K. confers the deanery and prebend of S. Marie de Mednnta [Mantes] on Thomas Monachi. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 17. H. iv. p. iii. 187.
Aug. 18.	The K. confers a canonry and prebend at Bayeux on John Alespec. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 17. H. iv. p. iii. 187.
Aug. 22.	Presentation of William Alyngton to a canonry and prebend at Bayeux. *Paris.* O. x. 17. H. iv. p. iii. 188.
Aug. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the convent of S. Pierre des Pres, on the death of Roger Sorel, late abbot. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 18. H. iv. p. iii. 188.
Aug. 30.	Safe conduct for sir William Douglas of Drumlangrig to go to Corbeil. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 18. H. iv. p. iii. 188.
Sept. 3.	Grant to Baldwin de la Vigne of the Chapelle de la Contesse near Menlent. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 88. H. iv. p. iii. 188.
Sept. 7.	Safe conduct for sir William Douglas of Drumlangrig going to James K. of Scotland. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 19. H. iv. p. iii. 188.
Sept. 10.	*Congé d'élire* to the sub-prioress and convent of Amesbury, on the death of Sibilla de Montacute, late prioress. O. x. 19. H. iv. p. iii. 188.
Sept. 10.	Sir William Bardolf, lieutenant of Calais, is ordered to provide men to serve against the French with sir John de Luxenburgh. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 19. H. iv. p. iii. 188.
Sept. 23.	The K. promises to maintain the dignity and rights of his mother-in-law, Isabel Q. of France. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 20. H. iv. p. iii. 189.
Sept. 25.	Safe conduct for Louis de Listenoys, John de Chasteaumorant, and five others, sent to the K. by the duke of Bourbon. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 20. H. iv. p. iii. 189.
Sept. 26.	Confirmation of a grant of K. Henry [II.] to the church of the Holy Trinity de Exaquio. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 21. H. iv. p. iii. 189.
Nov. 20.	Confirmation of a charter of Philip K. of France, declaring the rights of the convent of Witn, near Cherbourg in the forest of Brnys. O. x. 21. H. iv. p. iii. 189.
Dec. 6.	Confirmation of a grant by K. Henry [II.] to the convent of Grandmont. *Paris.* O. x. 22. H. iv. p. iii. 189.
Dec. 5.	Confirmation of a grant of Philip formerly K. of Navarre to the convents of Bec Helouin and S. Nicaise of Meulent. *Paris.* O. x. 22. H. iv. p. iii. 189.
Nov. 4.	Confirmation of a grant of K. Henry [II.] to the abbey of S. Marie de Voto [Vœu]. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 23. H. iv. p. iii. 190.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1420. Dec. 4.	Confirmation of a grant by Caduleus, formerly castellan of Gaillon, to the chapel of S. Mary and S. Anthony, of Gaillon. *Paris.* O. x. 23. H. iv. p. iii. 190.
Sept. 27.	Grant to John de Dicy of his inheritance in Normandy. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 23. H. iv. p. iii. 190.
Oct. 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to William de Hertford, abbot of Waltham, void by the death of William the last abbot. *Westm.* O. x. 24. H. iv. p. iii. 24.
Oct. 13.	Presentation of Peter de Villers to the vicarage of S. Mary de Medunta [Mantes], void by the death of John Gosselyn. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 24. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
Oct. 15.	The K. confers a chaplaincy in the church of S. Mary de Medunta [Mantes] on John Postelli, void by the death of Andrew de More. *Paris.* O. x. 25. H. iv. p. iii. 190.
Oct. 20.	Collation of John de Estineto to a canonry and prebend at Bayeux, and of Eustace de Malsvilio, and three others, to canonries. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 25. H. iv. p. iii. 191.
Oct. 20.	Licence to the agents of Paul de Crapanica, bp. of Evreux, to act for him until he takes the oath of fealty to the K. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 26. H. iv. p. iii. 191.
Oct. 21.	Proclamation to be made by the sheriff of Devon, commanding all persons possessing lands formerly the property of alien priories and other foreigners, seized by Edw. III., to appear in the Chancery to show their title. *Westm.* O. x. 26. H. iv. p. iii. 191.
Oct. 23.	Safe conduct for Louis de Listenoys, John de Chasteaumorant, Gilbert de Chalus, seneschal of Bourbonnois, and four others, coming from the duke of Bourbon; also for the bailiff of Clermont and Louis le Pele. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 27. H. iv. p. iii. 191.
Oct. 25.	Peter Huet, John Rede, and others, are appointed to provide victuals for the K.'s household. *Paris.* O. x. 27. H. iv. p. iii. 191.
Oct. 31.	Restitution of the temporalities, to Edmund bp. of Exeter, translated from Hereford, and respite for his taking the oath of fealty. *Westm.* O. x. 28. H. iv. p. iii. 191.
Nov. 9.	Restitution of the temporalities, and respite for the oath of fealty, to Thomas Polton, bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. x. 28. H. iv. p. iii. 192.
Nov. 13.	Thomas earl of Salisbury is appointed captain of Alençon, *vice* sir Roland Leyntale. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 29. H. iv. p. iii. 192.
[Nov. 13.]	The earl of Salisbury is appointed as the K.'s lieutenant in Normandy and the other parts of France subject to the K. of England. O. x. 29. H. iv. p. iii. 192.
Nov. 17.	Commission to Walter Hungerford, steward of the household, John lord of Robois, and John de Courcelles, lord of S. Liebaut, to treat with the captain of Melun for its surrender, the K. of France having given them a similar commission. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 29. H. iv. p. iii. 192.
Nov. 18.	Commission to Thomas duke of Exeter to take possession of Melun in the name of the French K. *The Army before Melun.* O. x. 30. H. iv. p. iii. 192.
Dec. 6.	Declaration by Charles K. of France to the three estates at Paris, of the peace of Troyes, of which they signified their approval on December the 10th. O. x. 30. H. iv. p. iii. 192.
Dec. 8.	Presentation of Nicholas Midylton to the chantry called le Rodeloft, in the church of S. Nicholas of Calais. *Westm.* O. x. 32. H. iv. p. iii. 193.
Dec. 11.	The K. orders his officers in Normandy to allow the chapter and canons of S. Mary, Rouen, to enjoy their temporalities until Easter, the time appointed for the confirmation of their charters. *Paris.* O. x. 32. H iv. p. iii. 193.
Dec. 13.	Safe conduct for Peter de Lippe, captain of Montacute. *Paris.* O. x. 33. H. iv. p. iii. 193.
Dec. 16.	Protection for the abbey of S. Stephen's, in Caen. *Paris.* O. x. 33. H. iv. p. iii. 194.
Dec. 23.	Charles K. of France declares that those persons concerned in the murder of the duke of Burgundy are guilty of high treason. *Paris.* O. x. 33. H. iv. p. iii. 194.
1421. Jan. 1.	The K. desires the dean and chapter of Gournay to admit John Isore (chaplain of S. Katharine of Montmartre, near Paris,) to a prebend in their church. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 35. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Jan. 10.	Confirmation of a grant of K. Henry [II.] to the church of Belbec. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 36. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Jan. 12.	Confirmation of a grant by Philip formerly K. of France to the lazar house at Falaise. O. x. 36. H. iv. p. iii. 195.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. Jan. 20.	Confirmation of a grant by Philip, formerly K. of France, to the prioress and convent of S. Albin, near Gournay. O. x. 36. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Feb. 10.	Confirmation of a grant by Louis, formerly K. of France, to the nunnery of S. Mary, Baudemont, between Gisors and Vernon. O. x. 37. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Jan. 20.	Confirmation of a grant by G. count of Mellent and A. his countess to the church of S. Mary, Gournay. O. x. 37. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Feb. 16.	Confirmation of a grant by Hugh de Gournay and Milessenda his wife to the church at Goislamfontaine. O. x. 37. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Feb. 20.	Confirmation of a grant by K. Henry [I.?] to the church of the Holy Trinity, Rouen. O. x. 37. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Feb. 20.	Confirmation of a grant by Philip, formerly K. of France, to the prioress and convent of Vernon. O. x. 38. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
Feb. 20.	Confirmation of a grant by Louis, formerly K. of France, to the abbey of S. Mary of Royaumont [Regalis Montis]. O. x. 38. H. iv. p. iii. 195.
March 1.	Confirmation of a grant by Louis, formerly count of Evreux, son of the K. of France, to the church of S. Mary de Medunta [Mante.] O. x. 38. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
March 12.	Confirmation of a grant by Guido Mauvesine [de malo vicino] to the church of Val Guion. O. x. 38. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
March 12.	Confirmation of a grant by K. Henry [II.] to the monks de Valle Sanctæ Mariæ [Vaux Notre Dame] near Pontoise. O. x. 39. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
Jan. 13.	The K. confers the archdeaconry of Oximen on Henry Grenffels. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 39. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
Jan. 14.	The K. informs his officers in Normandy that Geoffrey de Beauvais, abbot of S. Martin's, of Seez, and the abbot of S. Taurin, of Evreux, have taken the oath of fealty. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 39. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
Jan. 14.	The K. grants to Katharine duchess of Bavaria an annuity of 2,000*l.* tournois, payable by the treasurer of Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 40. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
Jan. 16.	Presentation of John Gernasir to be prebend of Vendis at Bayeux, and of Denys Gastinel and six others to prebends at Rouen and elsewhere. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 40. H. iv. p. iii. 196.
Jan. 16.	Confirmation by the K. of England of a treaty with Charles lord de la Bret and Franc's lord of S. Basile, who renounce the appeal to the French court made by Amanen lord de la Bret, and do homage to the K. of England. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 41. H. iv. p. iii. 197.
Jan. 16.	Pardon for the lords de la Bret and S. Basile for having adhered to the above appeal. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 45. H. iv. p. iii. 198.
Jan. 17.	The K. promises to act according to reason and justice concerning the homage he claims from John count of Foix for Bearne. *Rouen.* O. x. 46. H. iv. p. iii. 199.
Jan. 17.	The K. promises to excuse Arthur of Brittany, his prisoner, from serving against his brother John duke of Brittany, if war should arise between him and the K. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 46. H. iv. p. iii. 199.
Jan. 17.	Privileges and liberties granted to the town of Caen. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 47. H. iv. p. iii. 199.
Jan. 18.	Thomas duke of Clarence is appointed commander of the troops in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 49. H. iv. p. iii. 200.
Jan. 18.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices to the canons and chapter of Beauvais; also to Guy Dronaille, Michael Chapperon, and nine others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 50. H. iv. p. iii. 200.
Jan. 18.	Grant of certain impositions on wine, beer, and cider to the town of Falaise, for repairs and other expenses of the said town. *Rouen.* O. x. 51. H. iv. p. iii. 201.
Jan. 11.	Grants of tolls to the towns of Dieppe, Gaille Fontaines, Monstrevillier, Carenton, and S. Hilaire, Neufchastel de Lincourt, and Vire. *Rouen.* O. x. 51. H. iv. p. iii. 201.
Jan. 20.	Collation of Alan Kirketon to the archdeaconry of Neufbourg. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 53. H. iv. p. iv. 3.
Jan. 20.	The K. appoints James Jacobi to be master of the hospital of Villers. O. x. 53. H. iv. p. iv. 4.
Jan. 20.	The K. appoints John Tiphanie, doctor of medicine, to a chaplaincy in Caen Castle void by the death of William de Craon. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 53. H. iv. p. iv. 3.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. Jan. 20.	The K. desires the bp. of Avranches to admit Peter de Tames to the chapel of S. Mary Magdalen, of Biars, void by the resignation of Louis de Landellis. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 54. H. iv. p. iv. 3.
Jan. 21.	Presentations of John Bassin, and 14 other clerks, to benefices in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 54. H. iv. p. iv. 3.
Jan. 22.	The K. orders the bailiff of Gisors and Chaumont to ascertain the rights and privileges of the mayoralty of Pontoise. *Rouen.* O. x. 55. H. iv. p. iv. 4.
Jan. 22.	Grant of tolls on wine and salt to the burgesses of Pontoise. *Rouen.* O. x. 55. H. iv. p. iv. 4.
Jan. 22.	John Bourghop and four others are appointed wolf hunters in Caux and other parts of Normandy. *Rouen.* O. x. 56. H. iv. p. iv. 4.
Jan. 24.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Rouen and nine other towns to publish a proclamation forbidding his officers to make exactions from the people. *Rouen.* O. x. 56. H. iv. p. iv. 4.
Jan. 24.	Commission to Richard Bertout to collect marks at Lisieux, to be sent to the mint at Rouen for the bettering of the currency. Five similar commissions. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 58. H. iv. p. iv. 5.
Jan. 29.	Commission to William Alyngton, treasurer of Normandy, to receive the oath of fealty from Thomas Vunan, abbot of S. Severin, near Vire. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 58. H. iv. p. iv. 5.
Jan. 29.	The K. declares that Giles, abbot of Royaumont [Regalis Montis], has taken the oath of fealty. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 59. H. iv. p. iv. 5.
Jan. 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Guy Vigièr, prior of S. Audoen, of Gisors; also to the prior of S. Laurence of Leons, and three others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 59. H. iv. p. iv. 5.
Jan. 30.	Arnulph Baudouin is appointed master of the hospital of Pont del'Arche. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 59. H. iv. p. iv. 5.
	Presentation of William Sonnet, Nicholas Mollet, Robert le Provost, and five others, to benefices in Normandy. O. x. 60. H. iv. p. iv. 5.
Feb. 8.	Presentation of Henry Thibout and John de Hayneville to prebends at Contances, and of John Fenandi to a prebend at Bayeux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 60. H. iv. p. iv. 6.
Feb. 10.	Protection for the abbess and convent of the Holy Trinity, of Caen. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 61. H. iv. p. iv. 6.
Feb. 10.	William earl of Suffolk, William Alyngton, treasurer of Normandy, and John de Assheton, bailiff of Cotentin, are appointed conservators of the truce with Brittany. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 61. H. iv. p. iv. 6.
Feb. 12.	Commission to John Stokes and Walter Charleton, lieutenant of Cherbourg, to re-form the truce with Brittany. *Westm.* O. x. 62. H. iv. p. iv. 6.
	The sheriffs of London are ordered to summon those who owe service at the coronation of a queen to appear before the earl of Warwick, lieutenant of the duke of Clarence, steward of England, at Whitehall on Monday next, to present their petitions for service at the coronation of Q. Katharine. O. x. 63. H. iv. p. iv. 7.
	Richard Auncel and two others are sent with writs to summon the lords spiritual and temporal to be present at the coronation of Q. Katharine at Westm. on the 3rd Sunday in Lent. O. x. 63. H. iv. p. iv. 7.
Feb. 16.	Safe conduct for Peter Despinensez and Gassot de Villette, servants of the duke of Bourbon. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 63. H. iv. p. iv. 7.
Feb. 17.	Restitution of the fruits of benefices held by John le Bouchier and Peter Lambert, canons of Noyon, and two others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 64. H. iv. p. iv. 7.
Feb. 20.	The K. orders the sheriff of Bayeux to induct Denis Sanson into possession of the chapel of S. Katharine. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 64. H. iv. p. iv. 7.
Feb. 20.	Prorogation until Michaelmas of the term for the chapter of Rouen to produce the titles to their temporalities. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 65. H. iv. p. iv. 7.
Feb. 21.	Presentation of Thomas Marteloti to the canonry of S. Melon de Pontisara. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 65. H. iv. p. iv. 8.
Feb. 7.	Safe conduct for Raphael Spinolle and Stephen Lommelin, Genoese ambassadors. *Westm.* O. x. 66. H. iv. p. iv. 8.
Feb. 28.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Nicholas Saveigny and William de Gramville. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 66. H. iv. p. iv. 8.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. Feb. 28.	Presentation of John de Mara to a canonry at Rouen, and of William de Brandribosco to a canonry at Bayeux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 66. H. iv. p. iv. 8.
March 1.	Presentation of John Destiney to a canonry at Bayeux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 67. H. iv. p. iv. 8.
March 1.	Safe conduct for Margaret and Jacoba of Bavaria, countesses of Hainault, going to the latter's county of Ponthieu. *Westm.* O. x. 67. H. iv. p. iv. 8.
March 2.	Sir William Bardolf is appointed admiral of the fleet. *Westm.* O. x. 68. H. iv. p. iv. 9.
March 2.	Commission to Geoffrey Louther and John Darell, to take a muster of the men about to serve in the fleet. *Westm.* O. x. 68. H. iv. p. iv. 9.
March 5.	The K. informs his officers in Normandy that Peter de Rebasco, abbot of Val. de S. Marie, has taken the oath of fealty. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 69. H. iv. p. iv. 9.
March 5.	Similar letter concerning John Moreti, abbot of S. Benedict? [S. Pierre des Preaux.] *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 69. H. iv. p. iv. 9.
March 5.	Presentation of William Bonteraye to a canonry at Pissiac. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 69. H. iv. p. iv. 9.
March 8.	The K. orders his officers in Guienne and the Landes to assist the count of Foix in reducing to obedience Languedoc and Vigorre [? Bigorre]. *Rouen.* O. x. 70. H. iv. p. iv. 9.
March 9.	Restitution of the fruits of the church of Cambernon, held by John Basseti. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 70. H. iv. p. iv. 9.
March 9.	Safe conduct for John de Cantepie, sent by John duke of Bourbon to Crotoy, O. x. 70. H. iv. p. iv. 10.
March 10.	Confirmation of a rent from mills at Rouen held by the college of Daunville, Paris. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 71. H. iv. p. iv. 10.
March 10.	D. abp. of Bourdeaux to the K.; he will send as he desires persons with instructions concerning the state of the duchy. *Bourdeaux.* O. x. 72. H. iv. p. iv. 10.
March 12.	The K. orders the captains of Libourne and Trousac to receive and assist persons sent by John duke of Bourbon to Aquitain. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 72. H. iv. p. iv. 10.
March 12.	Confirmation of grants by Philip [V.] and Charles [IV.], formerly Kings of France, to the royal chapel [Sainte Chapelle] at Paris. *Rouen.* O. x. 73. H. iv. p. iv. 10.
March 12.	Restitution to the treasurer and canons of the royal chapel at Paris of the town of Pique Anville, and other property. *Rouen.* O. x. 82. H. iv. p. iv. 14.
March 14.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by James de Monsognichard, Guy Danoult, and Thomas Hobe. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 84. H. iv. p. iv. 15.
March 16.	The K. orders the bishops of Coutances, Seez, and Avranches, and the vicars of the bps. of Evreux, Lisieux, Bayeux, and Rouen, to proceed against non-resident holders of benefices. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 84. H. iv. p. iv. 15.
March 16.	The K. desires the above-named bishops to order the receivers of non-residents to buy silver marks with their receipts, and send them to those appointed to collect them. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 85. H. iv. p. iv. 15.
March 17.	Release by the K. of John duke of Bourbon, who will swear to keep the treaty of Troyes, will pay a ransom of 100,000 crowns, and will deliver the county of Clermont to the French K. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 85. H. iv. p. iv. 15.
March 19.	Grant to John Kerner of the governorship of the hospital of S. John at Alençon. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 87. H. iv. p. iv. 16.
March 21.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by John Bodin, Martin Pinard, and 12 others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 87. H. iv. p. iv. 16.
March 22.	Restitution of the possessions of Simon de Boesmare, abbot of S. Mary's, of Corneville, and chaplain of the chapel of S. John in the castle of Beaumont-le-Roger. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 88. H. iv. p. iv. 17.
March 24.	Restitution of the endowments of S. Mary's chapel, in S. Martin's church, in Harfleur, of which John de Suillot is chaplain. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 89. H. iv. p. iv. 17.
March 26.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by William Alis, John Chanu, and Thomas Richer. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 90. H. iv. p. iv. 17.
March 26.	Commission to William earl of Suffolk and others to redress infractions of the truce with Brittany. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 91. H. iv. p. iv. 17.
March 26.	Similar commission, adding Robert, abbot of Mount S. Michael, in periculo maris to the above. O. x. 91. H. iv. p. iv. 18.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. March 27.	The bailiffs of Côtentin, Caen, Evreux, and six other places, are ordered to proclaim that the above-mentioned commissioners will meet at Pontorson on April 20. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 92. H. iv. p. iv. 18.
March 27.	Safe conduct for Peter Despinensez, Gassot de Villete, and two other servants of John duke of Bourbon. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 92. H. iv. p. iv. 18.
March 30.	Safe conduct for Raphael Spinolle and Stephen Lommelyn, Genoese ambassadors. *Westm.* O. x. 93. H. iv. p. iv. 18.
April 1.	Presentation of Richard Petsey to the parish church of Vasnsor, and of Peter de Pleinchamp, and 33 others, to benefices in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 93. H. iv. p. iv. 19.
April 3.	Commission of Louis count palatine of the Rhine to John Ladbaum, canon of Worms, to receive the pension due to him from the K. *Heidelberg Castle.* O. x. 95. H. iv. p. iv. 19.
April 3.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Rouen, Caux, and other places in Normandy, to take possession of the property of Thomas duke of Clarence, John lord Roos, sir John Gray of Hethon, sir Gilbert Umfreville, and other knights and esquires killed in battle. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 95. H. iv. p. iv. 19.
April 7.	Commission to Henry earl of Northumberland, and seven others, to raise a loan in the west riding of Yorkshire. Similar commissions for the north and east ridings. *York.* Nine similar commissions for Devonshire and other counties, dated *Westm.* 21 *April*, and for Hertfordshire and Essex, dated *Westm.* 14 *May.* O. x. 96. H. iv. p. iv. 19.
April 8.	Restitution of endowments to the college of Mignon, Paris. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 98. H. iv. p. iv. 20.
April 8.	The K.'s bailiffs in Normandy, and Richard Worcester. captain of Bernay, are ordered to summon English men-at-arms and archers to join Thomas earl of Salisbury or other captains. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 99. H. iv. p. iv. 21.
April 11.	Safe conducts for Archibald earl of Douglas and Walter Styward, earl of Athol and Caithness. *Hoveden.* O. x. 99. H. iv. p. iv. 21.
April 14.	Safe conduct for persons sent by the duke of Bourbon to Bourdeaux with part of his ransom. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 100. H. iv. p. iv. 21.
April 14.	The K. desires Pandulph bp. of Coutances, the bps. of Avranches and Seez, the vicars of the dioceses of Rouen, Evreux, Lisieux, and Bayeux, and the dean of Mantes, to collect the first of the two tenths granted by the duchy. *Rouen.* O. x. 101. H. iv. p. iv. 21.
April 18.	Nicholas de Venderez is appointed archdeacon of Angi. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 102. H. iv. p. iv. 22.
April 18.	Henry Birton is appointed governor of the lazar-house called *Leprosaria de Contesse*, near Meulent, on the resignation of William Lestandart. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 102. H. iv. p. iv. 22.
April 18.	Restitution of the temporalities of the abbey of *Val de S. Marie*, near Pontoise. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 103. H. iv. p. iv. 22.
April 20.	Collation of John Basseti to the prebend of Baally, in the parish of Londmarus, in Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 103. H. iv. p. iv. 22.
April 21.	Richard Walstede, bailiff of Caux, and William le Provost, are ordered to audit the accounts of John Culerier, receiver of the abbey of Fescamp. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 103. H. iv. p. iv. 22.
April 24.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Louis Danviller, dean of Moriton. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 104. H. iv. p. iv. 23.
April 24.	Presentation of Roger Gylder to the chapels of S. Marie de Bisson and S. Sauveur de Maverbe, near Lisieux. Thirteen other presentations of the same date, and six dated Dec. 1. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 104. H. iv. p. iv. 23.
April 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to the dean and chapter of Moreton; also to the abbey of S. Germain de Hay, and five other convents. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 106. H. iv. p. iv. 23.
April 25.	Orders sent to the captains of Rouen, Pontoise, Gisors, and 34 other towns, for the better governance of the garrisons, of whom the people complain. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 106. H. iv. p. iv. 24.
April 26.	Safe conduct for Peter de Fleurimont, sent by the duke of Bourbon to sir John Cornewaill. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 108. H. iv. p. iv. 24.
April 26.	The K. desires Humfrey duke of Gloucester, constable of Dover Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports, to warn the barons of the Cinque Ports to provide their service of ships for the K.'s intended voyage. *Westm.* O. x. 108. H. iv. p. iv. 25.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. April 26.	The K. grants to Edmund Lacy, bp. of Exeter, the custody of the temporalities of the see from Michaelmas to All Saints, for 80*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 109. H. iv. p. iv. 25.
April 29.	Grant to William Esdale of the governorship of the hospital of Harfleur. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 109. H. iv. p. iv. 25.
May 2.	Confirmation of the treaty of Troyes by the three estates of England. *Westm.* O. x. 110. H. iv. p. iv. 25.
May 3.	Safe conduct for the ambassadors of John duke of Bavaria. *Westm.* O. x. 111. H. iv. p. iv. 25.
May 5.	Safe conduct for Peter Despinensis and two other servants of the duke of Bourbon. *Rouen.* O. x. 111. H. iv. p. iv. 25.
May 5.	Collation of Richard Portefaiz to the hospital of Villers en Bois [de villaribus in Boscagio], and of 13 others, to benefices in France. *Rouen.* O. x. 111. H. iv. p. iv. 25.
May 5.	Commission to sir John Radclif to visit the K.'s fortresses, and examine the conduct of the captains and garrisons. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 112. H. iv. p. iv. 26.
May 6.	Declaration of the annual revenues and expenses of the crown, made by the treasurer to the K.:—Customs, subsidies, and other receipts, 55,743*l.* 10*s.* 10½*d.*; Payments for the safe keeping of Calais, the Scotch marches, Ireland, &c., and to the K.'s officers and others, 52,235*l.* 16*s.* 10½*d.* Many other expenses not yet provided for. *Lambeth.* O. x. 113. H. iv. p. iv. 26.
May 17.	Presentation of John Ruffi to the chapel of S. Antony at Gisors. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 115. H. iv. p. iv. 27.
May 21.	Commission to E. bp. of Exeter, sir John Colvyle, William Alnewyk, the K.'s secretary, and John Stokes, to treat for redress of infractions of the truce with the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. x. 115. H. iv. p. iv. 27.
May 25.	Protection for Edmund earl of March, going abroad in the K.'s retinue. *Westm.* O. x. 115. H. iv. p. iv. 27.
May 26.	Protection for Humfrey duke of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. x. 116. H. iv. p. iv. 27.
May 27.	The several sheriffs are ordered to summon those who are going to accompany the K. to prepare for embarkation. *Westm.* O. x. 116. H. iv. p. iv. 27.
May 27.	The wardens of the passage at London, Southampton, and other ports, are ordered to permit John bp. of Nantes, and two other ambassadors of the duke of Brittany, to leave the kingdom. *Westm.* O. x. 116. H. iv. p. iv. 27.
May 29.	Treaty of alliance between the K. and the commonalty of Genoa. Neither party is obliged to assist the other in war. The Genoese will not assist the dauphin. O. x. 117. H. iv. p. iv. 28.
May 30.	Engagement by indenture of Archibald earl of Douglas to serve the K. with 200 men-at-arms and 200 archers. *London.* O. x. 123. H. iv. p. iv. 30.
May 31.	The K. will permit James K. of Scotland to go to Scotland within three months after the return of the two Kings from France, and on receipt of Walter earl of Athol, Walter Stewart, son and heir of the duke of Albany, and 18 other hostages. *Westm.* O. x. 125. H. iv. p. iv. 31.
June 1.	Exemplification of the confirmation by parliament of the peace of Troyes. *Canterbury.* O. x. 125. H. iv. p. iv. 31.
June 3.	Warrant for the payment of 500 marks, the Easter instalment of the annuity of Louis duke of Bavaria. *Westm.* O. x. 126. H. iv. p. iv. 31.
June 3.	Receipt for 500 marks by John Ladebom, canon of Worms, ambassador of Louis count palatine of the Rhine. *London.* O. x. 126. H. iv. p. iv. 31.
June 3.	Henry de Percy, earl of Northumberland, is appointed warden of Berwick and the east march, with an annuity of 5,000*l.* in war and 2,500*l.* in peace. *Westm.* O. x. 126. H. iv. p. iv. 31.
June 9.	Safe conduct for Alexander Seton, lord of Gordon, with 40 lances, to come to England and return, by water. *Dover.* O. x. 127. H. iv. p. iv. 31.
[June 9.]	Similar safe conduct for Alexander and Fergus Kenedy. O. x. 127. H. iv. p. iv. 32.
[June 9.]	Similar letters of safe conduct for Alexander Forbas. O. x. 127. H. iv. p. iv. 32.
[June 9.]	Similar safe conduct for John S. Clare. O. x. 128. H. iv. p. iv. 32.
[June 9.]	Safe conduct for the abbot of Paisley returning to Scotland. O. x. 128. H. iv. p. iv. 32.
June 9.	Safe conduct for Raphael Spinula and Stephen Lomelus, ambassadors from Genoa. *Dover.* O. x. 128. H. iv. p. iv. 32.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. June 9.	Power for sir John Tiptoft, seneschal of Aquitain, to receive the homage and fealty of the K.'s subjects there. *Dover.* O. x. 129. H. iv. p. iv. 32.
June 10.	The constable of the Tower of London is ordered to deliver John Bloundell, of Hainault, the K.'s prisoner, to [Jacoba] Jaqueline of Bavaria, countess of Hainault. *Dover.* O. x. 129. H. iv. p. iv. 32.
June 10.	John duke of Bedford is appointed regent during the K.'s absence abroad. *Dover.* O. x. 129. H. iv. p. iv. 32.
[June 10.]	Powers granted to the duke of Bedford as regent. O. x. 130. H. iv. p. iv. 33.
June 17.	John de Angervilie is appointed governor of the schools at Falaise. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 130. H. iv. p. iv. 33.
June 21.	The earl of Salisbury to the K., concerning a successful raid made by him in Anjou and Maine. *Argentan.* O. x. 131. H. iv. p. iv. 33.
June 28.	Confirmation of privileges granted to the bp. of S. David's by Ric. II., dated Shene, 21 Dec., 7 Ric. II. *Westm.** O. x. 132. H. iv. p. iv. 33.
June 19.	Licence to Edmund earl of March and Ulster, to absent himself from Ireland for one year. *Westm.* O. x. 133. H. iv. p. iv. 34.
June 30.	Licence for Peter Lopi de Quintaal and Loderic Fernandi, Portuguese ambassadors, to leave England. *Westm.* O. x. 134. H. iv. p. iv. 34.
July 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Peter le Provost, prior of Graville. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 134. H. iv. p. iv. 34.
July 10.	Warrant for the payment of 100*l.* a month to Jake duchess of Holland. *Westm.* O. x. 134. H. iv. p. iv. 34.
July 12.	Lucia de Vicecomotibus [dei Visconti], countess of Kent, transfers to the dukes of Bedford and Gloucester, the bps. of Winchester and London, and William Kynwolmersh, treasurer of England, her claim on Philip Maria, duke of Milan, for 6,000 marks, her dowry, which is unpaid. *The Abbey of S. Clare.* O. x. 135. H. iv. p. iv. 34.
	Agreement for the marriage of Edmund earl of Kent and Lucia, daughter of Bernabo dei Visconti. *Milan.* O. x. 136. H. iv. p. iv. 35. March 25, 1406.
July 12.	Presentation of Mark Bykker to the parish church of Guisnes, and of John Peyntour to the chantry of the Holy Cross in S. Nicholas' church, Calais. *Westm.* O. x. 142. H. iv. p. iv. 37.
July 14.	The K. will enforce his rights concerning the archbishopric of Rouen, as the abp. has not taken the oath of fealty to him. *Mantes.* O. x. 142. H. iv. p. iv. 38.
July 16.	The K. prorogues, until August 1, the taking of the oath of fealty by Paul de Crapanica, bp. of Evreux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 143. H. iv. p. iv. 38.
July 17.	Power for sir Walter de la Pole and John Stokes to treat with Sigismund, K. of the Romans, concerning the mortgage of the duchy of Luxembourg. *Westm.* O. x. 143. H. iv. p. iv. 38.
July 17.	Power for the same Walter to treat for the cession of Dauphiné and Languedoc to the K. by Sigismund K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. x. 144. H. iv. p. iv. 38.
July 17.	Power for the same Walter to treat with the marquis of Baden for the ransom of Oliver de Blois, count of Polctou, his prisoner. *Westm.* O. x. 145. H. iv. p. iv. 38.
July 19.	Warrant for the payment of 85*l.* to Simon Prencost, wax chandler of London, for making the hearse of the duke of Clarence at Canterbury. *Westm.* O. x. 145. H. iv. p. iv. 39.
July 20.	The K. orders Hugh Spencer, captain of Lillebon, and Peter Lound, to provide ships for conveying the body of the duke of Clarence, together with Margaret his widow and her household, to England. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 146. H. iv. p. iv. 39.
July 26.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Nicholas Boulet; also to John Gobun and six others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 146. H. iv. p. iv. 39.
July 28.	The K. orders the bp. of Bayeux to proceed against non resident holders of benefices. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 147. H. iv. p. iv. 39.
July 28.	Respite for the bp. of Evreux for taking the oath of fealty until Easter. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 147. H. iv. p. iv. 39.
Aug. 5.	Warrant for the payment in advance of the annuity of 20*l.* granted to John Boyers, doctor in philosophy, confessor to the Queen. *Westm.* O. x. 148. H. iv. p. iv. 40.

* Documents dated in England during the King's absence are attested by the duke of Bedford.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. Aug. 20.	Privileges granted to the "College de la Cinquantaine des Arballesters," at Rouen. *The army at Moroweal before Dreux.* O. x. 148. H. iv. p. iv. 40.
Aug. 20.	Grant of the temporalities to Nicholas Haubert, bp. of Bayeux, until Easter, when he has to exhibit his papal bulls. *The army at Moroneval.* O. x. 150. H. iv. p. iv. 40.
Aug. 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to the bp. of Chichester, chancellor of Normandy. *The army at S. Denis de Morunvall.* O. x. 131. H. iv. p. iv. 41.
Sept. 19.	Grant of the temporalities to the chapter of S. Mary, Rouen, until Easter, when they have to show their titles. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 151. H. iv. p. iv. 41.
Oct. 4.	Restitution of the fruits of benefices held by John Damien, curate of Brecy, and to four others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 152.
Oct. 10.	Renewal of the commission to William earl of Suffolk and four others to redress infractions of the truce with Brittany. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 152. H. iv. p. iv. 41.
Oct. 10.	The bailiffs of Cotentin, Caen, Evreux, and six other places, are ordered to proclaim that the duke of Suffolk and his colleagues will meet the Breton ambassadors at Pontorson on Nov. 11. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 163. H. iv. p. iv. 41.
Oct. 14.	Safe conduct for sir Alexander Forbas, lord of Forbas in Scotland, going through England to Normandy with 40 men-at-arms. *Westm.* O. x. 153. H. iv. p. iv. 42.
[Oct. 14.]	Similar safe conduct for Alexander de Seton, lord of Gordon in Scotland. O. x. 154. H. iv. p. iv. 42.
[Oct. 14.]	Similar safe conduct for William Blaire and John Wenton, of Scotland. O. x. 154. H. iv. p. iv. 42.
[Oct. 14.]	Safe conduct for Walter Legat, of Scotland, to go to Scotland and return. O. x. 154. H. iv. p. iv. 42.
Oct. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to the abbot and convent of Bec Helouin. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 154. H. iv. p. iv. 42.
Oct. 24.	The K. orders the sheriff of Ange to send to Rouen the smith and carpenters who were engaged in making "cuillardes" and other engines of war for the duke of Clarence. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 155. H. iv. p. iv. 42.
Oct. 26.	Confirmation of the treaty with Genoa. *Westm.* O. x. 155. H. iv. p. iv. 42.
Nov. 4.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefice of Espreville, held by William Euvrie. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 156. H. iv. p. iv. 43.
Nov. 6.	Presentation of Giles des Champs to a canonry and prebend at Rouen. Four other presentations. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 156. H. iv. p. iv. 43.
Nov. 28.	Summons to the bp. of Bayeux and Seez and the vicars-general of the bps. of Lisieux and Evreux to attend on the K.'s council at Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 157. H. iv. p. iv. 43.
Nov. 29.	The K. orders John Burgh, bailiff of Gisors, to conduct certain men-at-arms, sent by Arthur count of Yvery to serve him. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 157. H. iv. p. iv. 43.
Nov. 30.	Mark de Four is appointed sub-deacon at Andely. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 158. H. iv. p. iv. 43.
Dec. 3.	Letters of safe conduct for John Moncy and William Buroguier, servants of the count of Angoulême, going to the K. *Westm.* O. x. 158. H. iv. p. iv. 44.
Dec. 4.	Safe conduct for Walter Leget and Robert Danyston, of Scotland, coming to the K. of Scots. *Westm.* O. x. 158. H. iv. p. iv. 44.
Dec. 8.	The bailiffs of Rouen, Caux, Caen, and five others, are ordered to summon those who have not yet submitted to the K. to do so before Candlemas. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 159. H. iv. p. iv. 44.
Dec. 8.	Warrant to Robert Rolleston, keeper of the great wardrobe, to deliver certain garments to the lord of Estouteville, the K.'s prisoner in the Tower of London. O. x. 159. H. iv. p. iv. 44.
Dec. 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to Peter Migecii, *alias* Glenessus, prior of S. Fidés, Longueville Guisfard. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 160. H. iv. p. iv. 44.
Dec. 16.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Caux, Rouen, and six others, to publish again the ordinances for the government of Normandy (see 24 Jan). *Rouen.* O. x. 160. H. iv. p. iv. 44.
Dec. 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to the dean and chapter of Chartres. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 161. H. iv. p. iv. 45.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1421. Dec. 18.	Instructions for the bp. of Lincoln, sir William Coggeshale, and Nichol Bildeston, sent to ask for an auxiliary force from the K. of the Romans, the abps. of Treves, Cologne, and Mayence, and Louis and Henry, dukes of Bavaria. *The army at Faron beside Meaux.* O. x. 161. H. iv. p. iv. 45.
Dec. 30.	Grant to Henry Birton of the governorship of the hospital of Meulent. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 163. H. iv. p. iv. 46.
1422. Jan. 2.	Safe conduct for Thomas abbot of S. Vigor de Cerisy, and six others, of Brittany, coming to swear fealty to the K.; also for Oliver de Vassy, of six or seven years of age. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 164. H. iv. p. iv. 46.
Jan. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to the prior and convent of Bernay. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 164. H. iv. p. iv. 46.
Jan. 8.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Michael Sehier and John de Messo. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 164. H. iv. p. iv. 46.
Jan. 9.	Confirmation of a grant by Hugh de Montfort, son of Gilbert de Grant, to the convent of Bec Heloüin. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 165. H. iv. p. iv. 46.
Jan. 12.	Safe conduct for Thomas de Mirton, chaplain of James K. of Scotland, going to Scotland. *Rouen Castle.* Similar safe conduct for Robert Symson, Jan. 14. O. x. 166. H. iv. p. iv. 47.
Jan. 14.	General request for letters of safe conduct for Richard bp. of Lincoln, sir Walter Pole, and Nic. Bildeston. *Westm.* O. x. 167. H. iv. p. iv. 47.
Jan. 14.	Commission to Thomas baron of Carreu and William de Lyndwode to negotiate with the K. of Portugal for supplying the K. of England with men. *Westm.* O. x. 167. H. iv. p. iv. 47.
Jan. 14.	Power for Richard bp. of Lincoln, sir Walter Pole, and Nicholas Bildeston, to treat with Sigismund K. of the Romans for assistance to be given to the K. of England. *Westm.* O. x. 168. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
[Jan. 14.]	Similar power for the same persons to treat with Louis duke of Bavaria. O. x. 170. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
[Jan. 14.]	Similar power for the same to treat with duke Henry of Bavaria. O. x. 170. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
[Jan. 14.]	Similar power to treat with the abp of Treves. O. x. 170. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
[Jan. 14.]	Also to treat with the abp. of Cologne. O. x. 170. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
[Jan. 14.]	Also to treat with the abp. of Mayence. O. x. 170. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
Jan. 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Dalton, abbot of S. Mary's, York. *Westm.* O. x. 170. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
Jan. 26.	William Parker and Edmund Spayne are appointed to provide horses, &c. for the passage of Q. Katherine to France. *Westm.* O. x. 171. H. iv. p. iv. 48.
Feb. 5.	Confirmation of charters of Philip and Louis, formerly Kings of France, respecting a grant of Alerin de Omaco and Margaret his wife to the abbess and convent of S. Marie Royale, near Pontisera. *The army at S. Pharon near Meaux.* O. x. 166. H. iv. p. iv. 46.
Feb. 10.	Appointment of John Garin as archdeacon of Wiguesive, in France, *vice* Antony Courant, deceased. Eleven other presentations to benefices in France. *Paris.* O. x. 171. H. iv. p. iv. 49.
Feb. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Habard, bp. of Bayeux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 172. H. iv. p. iv. 49.
Feb. 14.	Guillerm, abbot, and the convent of S. Martin Eduen, commissions John Hue, John de Clugny, and 13 others, to swear to the peace between England and France, at the entry of the duke of Burgundy into Dijon on Feb. 19. *The Monastery of S. Martin's.* O. x. 173. H. iv. p. iv. 49.
Feb. 18.	Grant to John de la Tremoille, lord of Jouvalle, of the castle of Conflans, S. Honorine. *The army at S. Pharon, near Meaux.* O. x. 174. H. iv. p. iv. 50.
Feb. 18.	The K. informs the president and chamber of the accounts that the lord of Jouvalle has done homage. *The army at S. Pharon.* O. x. 174. H. iv. p. iv. 50.
Feb. 18.	Safe conduct for Alexander de Seton, lord of Gordon, and William de Fowlys, going to the K. of Scotland at Rouen. *Westm.* O. x. 174. H. iv. p. iv. 50.
Feb. 24.	The K. exempts the inhabitants of Harfleur from the payment of quartage on wine, beer, &c. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 175. H. iv. p. iv. 50.
Feb. 27.	The constable of Dover Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports is ordered to send ships to Southampton, for the passage of the Queen to France. *Westm.* O. x. 175. H. iv. p. iv. 50.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1422. Feb. 28.	Henry Boudier, John des Hayes of Caudebec, Hugh Spenser, captain, and William Hamell, sheriff of Lillebon, are ordered to buy lampreys for the K. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 175. H. iv. p. iv. 50.
March 2.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Antony de Nubilaria, archdeacon of Cotentin, and three others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 176. H. iv. p. iv. 50.
March 3.	John count of Foix is appointed governor of Languedoc by the French K. on his taking the oath to the treaty of Troyes. *S. Pharan lez Meaux.* O. x. 176. H. iv. p. iv. 51.
March 4.	Commission of the French K. to the count of Foix as governor of Languedoc, during his pleasure. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 181. H. iv. p. iv. 53.
March 4.	Similar commission to the same count for the government of Bigorre. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 183. H. iv. p. iv. 53.
March 8.	Commission to the count of Foix for the government of Languedoc, during the pleasure of the Kings of France and England. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 185. H. iv. p. iv. 54.
March 8.	Similar commission for the government of Bigorre. *St. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 187. H. iv. p. iv. 55.
March 8.	Commission of Charles the French K. to Gaston de Foix, count of Longueuille, and Captal de Buch, sir John Radclyf, constable of Bourdeaux, and William Barraut, secretary, to receive the oath of the count of Foix to the treaty of Troyes. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 188. H. iv. p. iv. 55.
March 8	Similar commission to the count of Longueville. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 190. H. iv. p. iv. 55.
March 8.	Commission of the French K. to John count of Foix to receive the oaths of Matthew de Foix, count of Comminges, and his subjects in Languedoc and Bigorre, to the treaty of Troyes. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 191. H. iv. p. iv. 56.
March 8.	The K. of France retains 2,000 men to serve the count of Foix. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 192. H. iv. p. iv. 50.
March 8.	Commission of the French K. to the count of Longueville, sir John Radclyf, constable of Bourdeaux, and two others, to muster the above men. *S. Pharon lez Meaux.* O. x. 193. H. iv. p. iv. 57.
March 15.	The K. orders his officers in Guyenne and the Landes to assist the count of Foix. *Meaux.* O. x. 194. H. iv. p. iv. 58.
March 16.	Agreement of the Kings of England and France for the payment of the wages of the count of Foix. *Meaux.* O. x. 194. H. iv. p. iv. 58.
March 19.	The K. orders the bailiffs of Rouen, Gisors, Chaumont, and nine others, to summon ecclesiastics who hold lands without amortisation to pay fines, on pain of confiscation. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 195. H. iv. p. iv. 58.
March 24.	Grant to Louis Morel, chaplain; to Mathæa, widow of Simon Guillot, and to Reginald and Alice Basire of Monstereul, of their inheritances. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 196. H. iv. p. iv. 58.
March 24.	Prorogation until June 24 of the performance of fealty by Paul de Crapanica, bp. of Evreux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 197. H. iv. p. iv. 59.
March 25.	Presentation of John Renouf to a canonry in the church of S. Ebrulf and Firmatus, of Moreton. Three other presentations. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 197. H. iv. p. iv. 59.
March 26.	Grant of an annuity of 30*s.* tournois to Simon Champs, chaplain in the church of S. Denis. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 198. H. iv. p. iv. 59.
March 28.	Presentation of John de Molin and nine others to benefices in Normandy. *The army near Meaux.* O. x. 198. H. iv. p. iv. 59.
March 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to the chapter of Rouen until June 24, when their charters will be exhibited. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 199. H. iv. p. iv. 60.
April 1.	Ratification of the appointment of Robert Granger as master of the parsonage of Planes. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 200. H. iv. p. iv. 60.
April 3.	Presentation of Geoffrey de la Fontellaye to the church of S. Marie de Champ du Poul, in exchange for that of Gelbolt, with John de Couvert. *The army at Meaux.* O. x. 200. H. iv. p. iv. 60.
April 4.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefice held by Mark de Foras, curate of Harfleur. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 200. H. iv. p. iv. 60.
April 6.	Commissions to Henry bp. of Winchester, Thomas bp. of Durham, William Kynwolmersh, treasurer of England, and three others, to muster the retinues of the duke of Bedford and the Q., who are coming to France. *Southampton.* O. x. 201. H. iv. p. iv. 60.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1422. April 7.	The bailiffs of Rouen, Evreux, and five others, are ordered to summon English subjects to meet the earl of Salisbury at Mante. Similar letters to the captains of Caen, Argentan, Harfleur, and nine others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 201. H. iv. p. iv. 60.
April 7.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefice held by Thomas Parquelenee, curate of Amayo. O. x. 202. H. iv. p. iv. 61.
April 8.	The K. desires W. bp. of Bayeux to collect the remainder of the tenth granted to the K. of France before the K.'s descent upon Touque. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 203. H. iv. p. iv. 61.
April 14.	Warrant for payments to Katherine, widow of sir Henry Noon, Isabella, widow of sir John Godard, and to Joan Bealknap, Joan Troutbek, Joan Courcy, and Agnes and Guilmole, ladies of the Q. *Southampton.* O. x. 204. H. iv. p. iv. 61.
April 14.	Letters of safe conduct for Alexander de Seton, lord of Gordon, and William de Foulys, returning to Scotland. *Leiley.* O. x. 204. H. iv. p. iv. 62.
April 18.	Warrant for the payment of 6,954 nobles 2*s.* 8*d.* to John de Forton, and two other ambassadors of the count of Foix. *Southampton.* O. x. 20. H. iv. p. iv. 62.
April 22.	Receipt of the above-mentioned ambassadors for the said sum, due to the count of Foix from Charles K. of France. *Southampton.* O. x. 205. H. iv. p. iv. 62.
April 24.	Safe conduct for John duke of Brittany coming to the K. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 206. H. iv. p. iv. 62.
April 24.	Safe conduct for four prelates and six barons of Brittany. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 207. H. iv. p. iv. 63.
[April 24.]	Safe conduct for 30 persons sent by the duke of Brittany. O. x. 207. H. iv. p. iv. 63.
April 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to the prior and convent of Bernay. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 208. H. iv. p. iv. 63.
April 28.	Heretong Clux to the K.; informing him of the dissension between the emperor and the nobles of Bohemia concerning their religion. *Swynes.* O. x. 208. H. iv. p. iv. 63.
May 1.	The K. orders the several bps. of Normandy to make lists of those who hold benefices in their dioceses, and to assign a term for their taking the oath of fealty. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 209. H. iv. p. iv. 63.
May 1.	Confirmation of John Vibeti in possession of a chantry in the cathedral of Lisieux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 210. H. iv. p. iv. 64.
May 5.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Peter Macioti, canon of Rouen, and to two others. O. x. 210. H. iv. p. iv. 64.
May 6.	Fulco de Rupe is appointed governor of the hospitals at Meulent and Comtesse. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 210. H. iv. p. iv. 64.
May 6.	Grant of a fee called le Port Daupec, near to "Saint Germain en Lay," to the college of S. Bernard, Paris. *Rouen Castle* O. x. 211. H. iv. p. iv. 64.
May 9.	Safe conduct for Copyn de la Henri, servant of the duke of Bourbon, coming from Clermont. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 211. H. iv. p. iv. 64.
May 2.	Capitulation for the surrender of the market place at Mewis [Meaux] on May 10, sir Loys Geist, Guychard Dechisse, and 10 others, to be delivered to the K. O. x. 212. H. iv. p. iv. 65.
May 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to the deans and chapters of S. Marie de la Ronde and the cathedral of Rouen, and the convents of S. Anthony des Champs and S. Mary at Vernon. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 214. H. iv. p. iv. 65.
May 20.	Warrant to the keeper of the granary at Rouen to pay 150 crowns to John Harpelay, lieutenant of Thomas duke of Exeter, captain of Rouen, for the conduct of prisoners into England. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 214. H. iv. p. iv. 66.
May 20.	The K. orders William Soper, of Hampton, to hire a balinger for the same purpose. O. x. 214. H. iv. p. iv. 66.
	Cost of conducting Oliver Maune, Richard Cesse, captain of Mieux in Brye, Peter de Lupo, and five other prisoners, to London, 32*l.* O. x. 215. H. iv. p. iv. 66.
May 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Hereford, late bp. elect of Rochester. *Westm.* O. x. 215. H. iv. p. iv. 66.
May 26.	Collation of John Somiller to the vicarage of S. Mary, Mante. *Paris.* O. x. 216. H. iv. p. iv. 66.
May 19.	The K. repeats the order to the bailiffs of Rouen, Caux, &c., to summon ecclesiastics holding lands without amortisation to apply for licence to the chancery of Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 216. H. iv. p. iv. 66.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1422. June 1.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Robert Amengue. *Paris.* O. x. 217. H. iv. p. iv. 67.
June 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of London, translated from Chichester. *Westm.* O. x. 218. H. iv. p. iv. 67.
June 3.	The K. confirms a grant of sir William de Vernone to the abbey of Chaaliz, dated May 1250. *Paris.* O. x. 218. H. iv. p. iv. 67.
June 3.	Confirmation of tolls granted to the canons and vicars of S. Mary of Poissy. *Paris.* O. x. 219. H. iv. p. iv. 67.
June 7.	Further respite until Michaelmas for the taking of the oath of fealty by the bp. of Evreux. *Paris.* O. x. 220. H. iv. p. iv. 68.
June 9.	Safe conduct for ambassadors about to be sent by John duke of Brittany. *Paris.* O. x. 220. H. iv. p. iv. 68.
June 9.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by William Bude. *Paris.* O. x. 221. H. iv. p. iv. 68.
June 9.	Presentation of John Maiguen to the church of Bocasse, and of five others to benefices in Normandy. *Paris.* O. x. 221. H. iv. p. iv. 68.
June 20.	Respite until Michaelmas for the production of the charters of the chapter and canons of Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 222. H. iv. p. iv. 69.
June 20.	Safe conduct for William Baroguier, servant of the count of Angoulême. *Westm.* O. x. 222. H. iv. p. iv. 69.
June 21.	The K. orders the seneschal of Guienne to administer justice between Pons de Chastillon lord of Chastillon, Marque, Morton, and Sansac, and Joan de Chastillon, lady of Lescum, concerning the property of the late Pons de Chastillon. *Senlis.* O. x. 223. H. iv. p. iv. 69.
June 23.	Ratification of the appointment of Elias Orel as curate of Magneville la Pippart. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 223. H. iv. p. iv. 69.
June 26.	Presentation of Michael Colles, *alias* de Boscogoville, to the church of S. Mary *de Rotunda*, Rouen. *Compiegne.* O. x. 224. H. iv. p. iv. 69.
June 27.	Degory Gamel is appointed wolf hunter in Carentan. Four similar commissions in Cherbourg and elsewhere in Normandy. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 224. H. iv. p. iv. 69.
July 1.	Release to the vicars of the see of Ronen of half the clerical tenth. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 225. H. iv. p. iv. 70.
July 4.	William Trontbeck, Nicholas Saxton, John Bolde, constable of Conway Castle, and six others, are ordered to keep certain French prisoners removed from the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. x. 225. H. iv. p. iv. 70.
July 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas de Carleton, prior de Novo loco [Newstead] within the forest of Shirwod. *Westm.* O. x. 226. H. iv. p. iv. 70.
July 8.	Safe conduct for Thomas de Mirton, chaplain of James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 227. H. iv. p. iv. 70.
July 11.	Safe conduct for Peter de Gonzowe, servant of the count of Vendome. *Westm.* O. x. 227. H. iv. p. iv. 70.
July 14.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by Robert Malederree, canon of Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 227. H. iv. p. iv. 71.
July 15.	The K. orders the sheriff of Orbec to deliver the castle of Courton to the lord of Piacenza, administrator of the see of Lisieux. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 228. H. iv. p. iv. 71.
[July 15.]	Letter on the subject to John Sutton, captain of Courton Castle. O. x. 228. H. iv. p. iv. 71.
July 17.	Safe conduct for ambassadors of the duke of Brittany coming to swear to the treaty of Troyes. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 228. H. iv. p. iv. 71.
July 18.	Safe conduct for Robert Symson, servant of James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 229. H. iv. p. iv. 71.
July 20.	The K. confirms the right of the priory of la Fontaine Nostre Dame to a fishery granted to them by Odo Plastraz. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 229. H. iv. p. iv. 71.
July 20.	Safe conduct for William de Foules, secretary of the earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. x. 230. H. iv. p. iv. 72.
July 22.	John count of Foix, declares that in consequence of the delay of the return of his ambassadors from the Kings of England and France he was unable to commence war on June 1, but will do so on April 15. *Orrea.* O. x. 230. H. iv. p. iv. 72.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1422. July 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Chichester, translated from Hereford, and respite until Christmas for taking the oath of fealty. *Westm.* O. x. 232. H. iv. p. i. 72.
Aug. 1.	Confirmation of the grant by John K. of England of the town and banlieu of Lisieux to the bp. of Lisieux, dated Rouen, Sept. 4, 1 John. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 232. H. iv. p. iv. 73.
Aug. 6.	Restitution of the fruits of the benefices held by James du Bois Hebert, and two others. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 234. H. iv. p. iv. 73.
Aug. 6.	Power for Roland de Dunquerke, chief butler of France, John de Mailli, dean of S. Germain and master of requests, and two others, to treat for an alliance with the bp. and city of Liege. *Corbeil.* O. x. 234. H. iv. p. iv. 73.
Aug. 7.	John Donne, a friar preacher, is appointed governor of the hospital of S. Eligius near Harfleur. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 235. H. iv. p. i. 74.
Aug. 12.	Power for N. bp. of Bayeux to receive an oath of fealty from ecclesiastics. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 235. H. iv. p. iv. 74.
Aug. 15.	Confirmation of grants of Charles formerly K. of France, Robert duke of Normandy, Richard I., and others, to the cathedral of Rouen. *Rouen Castle.* O. x. 236. H. iv. p. iv. 74.
Aug. 28.	Presentation of Thomas Losenel to the chapels of Lessart and Eurart. *Bois de Vincennes.* O. x. 250. H. iv. p. iv. 80.
Aug. 30.	Presentation of Robert Bigard to the chapel of S. Denis, Morferville. *Bois de Vincennes.* O. x. 251. H. iv. p. iv. 80.

HENRY VI.

1 September 1422—4 March 1461.

* Restoration 9 Oct. 1470–1471.

	Memorandum of the death of K. Henry V. at Bois de Vincennes between 2 and 3 a.m. on Aug. 31, 1422, and of the resignation of the great seal by Thomas bp. of Durham, chancellor, at Windsor Castle, on Sept. 28, its delivery by the K. to Simon Gannstede, keeper of the Rolls of Chancery, who on Sept. 29 delivered it to the duke of Gloucester in full parliament at Westm., who entrusted it to Nicholas Dixson. O. x. 253. H. iv. p. iv. 80.
Oct. 1.	The K. orders his peace to be proclaimed by the sheriffs of London, Worcester, Gloucester, Hereford, Shropshire, and Stafford. *Westm.* O. x. 254. H. iv. p. iv. 80.
Oct. 3.	The K. orders sir John Talbot, sir Edmund Ferrers of Charteley, and sir William Talbot to prevent riots on the Welsh marches. *Westm.* O. x. 254. H. iv. p. iv. 81.
Oct. 5.	Henry Bromley, sergeant-at-arms, is ordered to provide ships for the conveyance to England of the Queen-Mother and the remains of the late K. *Westm.* O. x. 255. H. iv. p. iv. 81.
Oct. 15.	John Baldok, Roger Wylles, and John Redy are appointed to provide carriage for hearses and lights to accompany the corpse of the late K. from Dover to London. *Westm.* O. x. 255. H. iv. p. iv. 81.
	Payments to William Soper, keeper of the K.'s ships, John Hexham, clerk, and others, for the expenses of the funeral of K. Henry V. O. x. 256. H. iv. p. iv. 81.
March 11.	Warrant for payments to William Cantelowe, and others, for buckram and other necessaries for the funeral of K. Henry V., 50*l.* 1*s.* 7*d.* *Westm.* O. x. 256. H. iv. p. iv. 81.
Nov. 4.	Safe conduct for Nicholas de Hestroy and Reginald Hue going to convey jewels to the lord of Estouteville in England, and also for Simon de Gury their servant. *Westm. Westm.* O. x. 257. H. iv. p. iv. 82.
Nov. 6.	Power for Humfrey duke of Gloucester to preside at the parliament to be held at Westminster on the Monday after Martinmas. *Westm.* O. x. 257. H. iv. p. iv. 88.
Dec. 9.	The K. grants to his mother Katharine, Leeds Castle, the castle and town of Rochester, and the castle and town of Hawardyn. *Westm.* O. x. 258. H. iv. p. iv. 82.
	Livery of lands to Humfrey, son and heir of Esmon, late earl of Stafford, pursuant to a verbal grant Henry V. on Aug. 30. O. x. 259. H. iv. p. iv. 83,

* King Henry VI. was deposed on the 4th March 1461, but he recovered possession of the throne on the 9th of October 1470; he lost it again after the battle of Barnet on the 14th of April 1471.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1422. Nov. 16.	Thomas bp. of Durham is appointed chancellor of England by letters patent. *Westm.* O. x. 259. H. iv. p. iv. 83.
Nov. 23.	Safe conduct for Peter de Gonzolles and John Leveille and Peter Gorverse, servants of the count of Vendôme. *Westm.* O. x. 260. H. iv. p. iv. 83.
Nov. 24.	Safe conduct for William Baroguier, esquire of the count of Angoulême, going to France. *Westm.* O. x. 260. H. iv. p. iv. 83.
Nov. 28.	Safe conduct for Louis count of Vendôme going to France. *Westm.* O. x. 260. H. iv. p. iv. 83.
Dec. 5.	John duke of Bedford is appointed protector of the realm and church of England, and chief counsellor of the K.; during his absence in France, Humfrey duke of Gloucester is to hold the same office. *Westm.* O. x. 261. H. iv. p. iv. 83.
Dec. 8.	Warrant to Henry Kays, keeper of the hanaper of the Chancery, to pay the wages of Simon Gaunstede, keeper of the rolls of Chancery, while keeper of the great seal. *Westm.* O. x. 262. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
Dec. 14.	Safe conduct for Simon Frysquetour, John Sabart, and three other servants of the count of Angoulême, coming to England. *Westm.* O. x. 262. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
Dec. 18.	Safe conduct for James Boucher, treasurer of the duke of Orleans, Hugh Perrier, his secretary, Reginald Pidone, and three others, coming to England with the ransom of the count of Angoulême. *Westm.* O. x. 262. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
Dec. 21.	Grant to Peter de Alcobasse, the K.'s physician, of the prebend in S. George's Chapel, Windsor, vacant by the death of John Eston. *Westm.* O. x. 263. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
Dec. 22.	Safe conduct for John Vigier, servant of the duke of Bourbon, and John Aussent, servant of the count of Eu. *Westm.* O. x. 263. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
Dec. 23.	Safe conduct for John Fournier, esquire of the kitchen, and Eustace de Montfornier, secretary of the duke of Bourbon. *Westm.* O. x. 263. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
1423. Jan. 21.	Presentation of John Swanwych, M.A., Bachelor in Physic, clerk of the duke of Gloucester, to the church of Bradfield, void by the death of sir William Curleys. *Westm.* O. x. 264. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
Feb. 1.	Commission to John Snell, the K.'s almoner, to collect deodands in England. *Westm.* O. x. 264. H. iv. p. iv. 84.
Feb. 1.	Safe conduct for James Boucher, treasurer of Orleans, Hugh Perrier, and five others, coming to England on business of the duke of Orleans. Another safe conduct for two of the above; also for William Cousmot, chancellor of Orleans, abbot of S. Louvier of Blois, Antony Debtansault, and four others. *Westm.* O. x. 264. H. iv. p. iv. 85.
Feb. 3.	Safe conduct for John Loveille, and three other servants of the count of Vendôme, going to France. *Westm.* O. x. 265. H. iv. p. iv. 85.
Feb. 15.	Thomas bp. of Chichester is appointed proctor at the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. x. 266. H. iv. p. iv. 85.
Feb. 21.	Safe conduct for Alexander de Seton, lord of Gordon, and Walter de Ogilby, of Scotland, coming to England. *Westm.* O. x. 266. H. iv. p. iv. 85.
[Feb. 21.]	Also for Thomas de Mirton and the lord Dungal de Drummownt. O. x. 266. H. iv. p. iv. 85.
[Feb. 21.]	Also for sir John de Seton, sir John Forster, and three others, coming to England from Scotland. O. x. 266. H. iv. p. iv. 85.
Feb. 25.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Salisbury to acquire property to the annual value of 50*l.* for the repair of the bell tower of the cathedral. *Westm.* O. x. 267. H. iv. p. iv. 86.
Feb. 26.	Protection for William Brugges, *alias* Garter King-at-Arms, going to Rome in the retinue of the bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. x. 268. H. iv. p. iv. 86.
Feb. 27.	Grant of an annuity of 8,000 marks to Humfrey duke of Gloucester, protector of England. *Westm.* O. x. 268. H. iv. p. iv. 87.
March 3.	Safe conduct for William de Mareschal and Hugh de Voyre, coming to the count of Vendôme. *Westm.* O. x. 269. H. iv. p. iv. 87.
March 4.	Safe conduct for Patrick Crumbe, chaplain, coming to David Dunbar, a prisoner in England *Westm.* O. x. 269. H. iv. p. iv. 87.
March 4.	Commission to the bp. of Chichester and Bernard de Planhea, prior of Solac, to demand from pope Martin [V.], or whoever else shall preside at the next general council, the place set apart for the K. of France. *Westm.* O. x. 269. H. iv. p. iv. 87.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1423. March 5.	Warrants for payments of 20*l.* for the expenses of the K. of Scotland, 56*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Rothmagus Myndoe, of Portugal, 40*l.* to John de Falces, of Aragon, and other payments. *London.* O. x. 270. H. iv. p. iv. 87.
March 6.	Warrant for the payment of 506*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, going to the general council at Paris. *London.* O. x. 271. H. iv. p. iv. 87.
	Confirmation of the agreement of Charles VI., K. of France, to retain men to serve the Count of Foix. *Westm.* O. x. 271. H. iv. p. iv. 87.
March 6.	The K. accepts the offer of the count of Foix to commence war against the K.'s enemies within two months after the receipt of these letters, instead of last June. *Westm.* O. x. 273. H. iv. p. iv. 87.
	Commission to John count of Foix, governor of Languedoc and Bigorre, to receive from Matthew de Foix, count of Comminge, his brother, and his other subjects in Languedoc and Bigorre, an oath to observe the treaty of Troyes. *Westm.* O. x. 275. H. iv. p. iv. 88.
	The K. desires the count to make war on the dauphin and his accomplices, and reduce Languedoc and Bigorre. *Westm.* O. x. 276. H. iv. p. iv. 89.
	Ratification of the appointment by Charles VI., K. of France, of Peter Gyrault as rector of Montpelier, dated Paris, 3 Aug. 1418. *Westm.* O. x. 276. H. iv. p. iv. 89.
	Commission to the count of Longueville, Captal de Buch, sir John Radeclif, seneschal of Guyenne, and Peter Guirault, rector of Montpelier, to muster the men of the count of Foix. *Westm.* O. x. 278. H. iv. p. iv. 90.
	The K. orders the seneschals of Guyenne and the Landes, and his officers and subjects in Guyenne, to assist the count of Foix. *Westm* O. x. 279. H. iv. p. iv. 90.
March 7.	Safe conduct for sir John de Braquemont to go to Spain and return. *Westm.* O. x. 279. H. iv. p. iv 90.
April 23.	Protection for sir Henry Huse, of Harting, going to the general council in the retinue of the bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. x. 279. H. iv. p. iv. 91.
April 18.	Transcript attested by Robert le Jone, lord of Forest, bailiff of Amiens, of the triple treaty of triple alliance between the dukes of Bedford, Burgundy, and Brittany, dated Amiens, 17 April. *Amiens.* O. x. 280. H. iv. p. iv. 91.
May 3.	Protection for Nicholas, abbot of Glastonbury, going to the general council. *Westm.* O. x. 281. H. iv. p. iv. 91.
May 7.	Licence to John Gower, of Weymouth, to convey 16 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. x. 281. H. iv. p. iv. 91.
May 8.	Warrant for the payment of the annuity of Louis duke of Bavaria. *London.* O. x. 282. H. iv. p. iv. 91.
May 9.	Grant to Branda, cardinal of Piacenza, of the canonry and prebend of Swerdes, in the cathedral of Dublin. O. x. 282. H. iv. p. iv. 91.
May 9.	Edmund earl of March and Ulster is appointed the K.'s lieutenant in Ireland. *Westm.* O. x. 282. H. iv. p. iv. 92.
May 12.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Glasgow, chancellor of Scotland, George earl of March, John de Montgomery, of Ardrossan, and four others, coming to Pontefract concerning the deliverance of the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 286. H. iv. p. iv. 93.
May 12.	The K. informs pope Martin [V.] that he has assented to the election of John Fulford as bp. of Llandaff, *vice* John Zouche, deceased. *Westm.* O. x. 286. H. iv. p. iv. 93.
May 12.	Licence to John Coventre, John Carpenter, and two others, executors of Richard Whittington, mercer, of London, to pull down and rebuild Newgate prison. *Westm.* O. x. 287. H. iv. p. iv. 93.
May 14.	Grants to William Langton and 10 other minstrels of the late K. of annuities of 100*s.* *Westm.* O. x. 287. H. iv. p. iv. 93.
May 18.	Grant of the provostship of Bayonne to Gaillard de Durefort, lord of Blanquefort. *Westm.* O. x. 288. H. iv. p. iv. 94.
	The duke of Orleans requests letters of safe conduct for Jaques Bouchier, Regnault Pidone, Hugh Perrier, and three others, to come to England for the deliverance of the count of Angoulême. O. x. 288. H. iv. p. iv. 94.
May 19.	Safe conducts for the above-mentioned persons. *Westm.* O. x. 289. H. iv. p. iv. 94.
May 28.	Warrant for the payment of 20*s.* a day to sir Thomas Combworth for the expenses of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 289. H. iv. p. iv. 94.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1423. May 20.	The constable of the Tower of London is ordered to deliver up Louis count of Vendôme to sir John Cornwaile. *Westm.* O. x. 289. H. iv. p. iv. 94.
May 21.	Warrant for the payment of 100*l.* to James K. of Scotland for his private expenses. *London.* O. x. 290. H. iv. p. iv. 94.
May 21.	Assignment for the payment to Robert Waterton of his expenses for the custody of the duke of York, the count of Eu, and other French prisoners. *Westm.* O. x. 290. H. iv. p. iv. 94.
May 21.	Safe conduct for William Cosmot, chancellor of the duke of Orleans, and other servants of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 290. H. iv. p. iv. 95.
May 28.	Safe conduct for Denis Rogeri, servant of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 291. H. iv. p. iv. 95.
May 29.	Commission to John Henege and John Kyghley to let to farm the temporalities of the see of Carlisle, void by the death of Roger the late bp. *Westm.* O. x. 291. H. iv. p. iv. 95.
June 1.	Safe conduct for Hugh de Voyre and Peter Gervayse, servant of the count of Vendôme, going to Hainault and returning. *Westm.* O. x. 291. H. iv. p. iv. 95.
June 28.	Safe conduct for Patrick de Cromby, of Scotland, chaplain, bringing money to David Dunbarre, the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. x. 292. H. iv. p. iv. 95.
June 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. of Carlisle, translated from Bangor. *Westm.* O. x. 292. H. iv. p. iv. 95.
June 30.	Warrant for the payment of the expenses of the K. of Scotland to John Everton, clerk. *Westm.* O. x. 293. H. iv. p. iv. 96.
July 5.	Letters of safe conduct for John le Sueille and John Minier, servants of the count of Vendôme; and for William Mareschal, and two others. *Westm.* O. x. 294. H. iv. p. iv. 96.
July 6.	Instructions to Thomas bp. of Durham, Philip bp. of Worcester, Henry earl of Northumberland, warden of the East March, and six others, to negotiate with the Scotch ambassadors concerning the liberation of the K. of Scotland. O. x. 294. H. iv. p. iv. 96.
July 8.	William Welles is ordered to provide victuals for the K. of Scotland during his journey to Pontefract and back. *Westm.* O. x. 296. H. iv. p. iv. 97.
July 10.	Safe conduct for William de Fowlis, secretary of Archibald earl of Douglas, to treat for a final peace with Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 296. H. iv. p. iv.
July 13.	Letters of safe conduct for Florimont de Soully, taken prisoner at Meaux, for William de Themericourt and five others, to go to France for their ransoms. *Westm.* O. x. 297. H. iv. p. iv. 97.
July 15.	Safe conduct for the count of Vendôme coming to England for the payment of his ransom. *Westm.* O. x. 297. H. iv. p. iv. 97.
July 18.	Licence to David abp. of Bourdeaux to enjoy the same privileges as his predecessors concerning the sale of wine from his lands. *Westm.* O. x. 298. H. iv. p. iv. 97.
Aug. 19.	Commission of Murdac duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, to William bp. of Glasgow, chancellor of Scotland, George earl of March, and seven others, to treat with the English ambassadors for the liberation of the K. of Scotland. *Innerkethyne.* (*Inverkeithing.*) O. x. 298. H. iv. p. iv. 98.
Sept. 10.	Treaty for the liberation of James K. of Scotland, who will pay 40,000*l.* for his maintenance in England, and contract a marriage with some high-born English lady. *York.* O. x. 299. H. iv. p. iv. 98.
Sept. 16.	Letters of safe conduct for the abbot of Balmorynach, John de Montgomery, lord of Ardrossan, and (2) others, sent by the K. of Scotland to the council at London. *York.* O. x. 300. H. iv. p. iv. 99.
Dec. 3.	Commission to Philip bp. of Worcester, John Stafford, treasurer of England, William Alnewyk, keeper of the privy seal, and four others, to treat with the Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. x. 301. H. iv. p. iv. 99.
Dec. 4.	Another treaty for the liberation of the K. of Scotland, who will give as hostages Thomas earl of Moray, Alexander earl of Crawford, and 19 others. *London.* O. x. 302. H. iv. p. iv. 99.
Dec. 13.	Letters of safe conduct for sir James de Douglas, of Dalkeith, John lord of Seton, sir Robert Logan, sir William Borthiven, and 57 others, coming to Durham to the K. of Scotland. Similar letters of safe conduct for William Olyfant, lord of Abirdawge, and three others, dated Feb. 5. *Westm.* O. x. 308. H. iv. p. iv. 101.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1423. Oct. 18.	Commission of Louis count palatine of the Rhine to John Pott, John Dabs, and Ertmar Suvartz, citizens of Cologne, to receive his annuity from the K. of England. *Heidelberg.* O. x. 310. H. iv. p. iv. 102.
Oct. 19.	Power for Humfrey duke of Gloucester, the K.'s uncle, to open parliament at Westminster on Oct. 20. *Westm.* O. x. 310. H. iv. p. iv. 102.
Oct. 20.	Denization of Jacqueline duchess of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. x. 311. H. iv. p. iv. 103.
Oct. 20.	Denization of Anne duchess of Bedford. *Westm.* O. x. 311. H. iv. p. iv. 103.
Oct. 20.	Denization of sir John Robessart. *Westm.* O. x. 312. H. iv. p. iv. 103.
Oct. 23.	The K. orders the seneschal of Gascony and the constable of Bourdeaux to coin money at Bayonne. *Westm.* O. x. 313. H. iv. p. iv. 103.
Oct. 27.	Confirmation of a charter of K. Richard I. to the master and brethren of S. John of Jerusalem, dated Spires, 5 Jan., 5 Ric. I. *Westm.* O. x. 313. H. iv. p. iv. 103.
1424. Jan. 10.	Confirmation of the grant by K. Henry IV. to Lucy des Viscontes, countess of Kent, of four casks of wine annually, dated Westm., 28 March, 10 Hen. IV. *Westm.* O. x. 315. H. iv. p. iv. 104.
	Inquisitions held at Plumtree, Ickingham, and Barking, concerning the property of Lucy countess of Kent, who died on April 14. O. x. 316. H. iv. p. iv. 105.
Jan. 25.	The K. informs Pope Martin that he has given his assent to the election of Philip bp. of Worcester to the see of York, *vice* Henry Bowet, deceased. *Westm.* O. x. 316. H. iv. p. iv. 105.
Jan. 28.	Warrant for the delivery of 24*l.* to the K. of Scotland, for a cloth of gold for his marriage. *Westm.* O. x. 321. H. iv. p. iv. 107.
Feb. 1.	Warrant for the return of the "Chronicles of Jerusalem" and "the Voyage of Godfrey Bonillon," lent to the late K. by the countess of Westmoreland. *Westm.* 1 *Feb.* Warrant for the return of S. Gregory's works, "toutz les libres faitz par Seynt Gregour le Pape en un volume," bequeathed by Thomas Arundel, late abp. of Canterbury, to the convent of Christchurch, Canterbury, and borrowed by the late K. *Westm.*, 6 *Feb.* O. x. 317. H. iv. p. iv. 105.
Feb. 5.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Glasgow, now at York, to come to London. *Westm.* O. x. 321. H. iv. p. iv. 107.
[Feb. 5.]	Release of 10,000 marks to the K. of Scotland, who is about to marry Joan, daughter of the late earl of Somerset. *Westm.* O. x. 322. H. iv. p. iv. 107.
Feb. 8.	The K. orders H. abp. of Canterbury to send to the Tower of London Robert Giresme, bp. elect of Meaux, delivered into his custody by the late K. Letter ordering the constable of the Tower to receive him. *Westm.* O. x. 318. H. iv. p. iv. 105.
Feb. 14.	Warrant for the allowance to Thomas de Strykeland, bearer of the banner of S. George at Agincourt, of 14*l.* 4*s.* 10½*d.* for plate pledged to him by the K., and broken. *Westm.* O. x. 318. H. iv. p. iv. 106.
Feb. 14.	Thomas Whitgreve and John Eltonhed are ordered to arrest ships for the passage of Edmund earl of March to Ireland. *Westm.* O. x. 319. H. iv. p. iv. 106.
Feb. 20.	Obligation of the provost and commonalty of Dundee for the performance of the treaty with England. *Dundee.* Similar obligations of the commonalty of Aberdeen, dated *Perth*, 18 *Feb.*; Edinburgh, dated 16 *Feb.*; and Perth, dated 20 *Feb.* O. x. 325. H. iv. p. iv. 108.
March 1.	Power for the abbot of Beaulieu, sir Walter Pole, and John Blodwell, to negotiate an alliance with Alfonso K. of Aragon. *Westm.* O. x. 319. H. iv. p. iv. 106.
March 12.	Letters of safe conduct for John de Moucy and William Barrognier, servants of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* Four other letters of safe conduct for servants of the duke and of the count of Vendôme, and for persons coming to the lords of Estouteville and Gaucourt, *various dates.* O. x. 320. H. iv. p. iv. 106.
March 15.	Delivery of certain documents concerning the treaty with Scotland for the liberation of the K. of Scotland to John Stafford, treasurer of England. *Westm.* O. x. 324. H. iv. p. iv. 108.
March 28.	Obligation of James K. of Scotland for the payment of 40,000 marks to the K. of England. O. x. 326. H. iv. p. iv. 109.
March 28.	Indenture for the delivery of David, son and heir of the earl of Athol, Thomas earl of Moray, Alexander earl of Crawford, and 24 other hostages, by the Scotch K., with the above obligations of Dundee, &c. *Durham.* H. iv. p. iv. 109.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1424. March 28.	Truce for seven years between England and Scotland; neither party to assist the enemier of the other. *Durham.* O. x. 328. H. iv. p. iv. 109.
March 23.	Commission to Henry Earl of Northumberland, warden of the East March, sir Robert Ogle, sir William Heron, and the sheriff of Northumberland, to conduct the K. of Scotland from Durham to Scotland. *Durham.* O. x. 332. H. iv. p. iv. 111.
March 28.	Commission to sir William Bowes, William Duncaster, and William Park, to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland. *Durham.* O. x. 332. H. iv. p. iv. 111.
March 28.	Oath taken by David, son and heir of the earl of Athol, and 27 others, to remain in England as hostages for the Scotch K. *Durham.* O. x. 335. H. iv. p. iv. 111.
March 28.	Promise of Andrew Gray, of Foulis, that his son Andrew shall go to England as a hostage. *Foulis.* Similar promises by John Lyon, Walter Steward, and William de Hay. O. x. 334. H. iv. p. iv. 112.
March 29.	Receipt of the Scotch hostages by sir Robert Hilton, sheriff of York, from John bp. of London, Thomas bp. of Durham, and their colleagues. *Durham.* O. x. 335. H. iv. p. iv. 112.
	The K. orders Robert Waterton, constable of Pontefract Castle, to deliver David, son and heir of the earl of Athol, and nine other hostages, to Robert Scot, lieutenant of the constable of the Tower of London. Similar letters to sir Richard Hastynges, constable of Knaresborough Castle, to deliver Gilbert, son and heir of William, constable of Scotland, and five others; and to sir Thomas Burton, to deliver Humfrey, son and heir of the lord of Dalketh, and six others, to Geoffrey Louther, lieutenant of the constable of Dover Castle. *Westm.* O. x. 335. H. iv. p. iv. 113.
July 4.	Letters of safe conduct for the servants of the Scotch hostages. *Westm.* O. x. 337. H. iv. p. iv. 113.
July 10.	Safe conduct for John de Contes, of Mingnet, and William Bellier, coming to treat for the liberation of the earl of Huntingdon, and lords Estouteville and Gancourt; also for Louis de Bourbon, count of Vendôme, sir Charles de Manny, and sir John de Trou, while conducting the earl of Huntingdon into the K.'s dominions. *Westm.* O. x. 339. H. iv. p. iv. 113.
[July 10.]	Safe conduct for John de Houxine and Peter Gernese, servants of the count of Vendôme. O. x. 339. H. iv. p. iv. 114.
[July 10.]	Safe conduct for Ralph lord of Gaucourt, going to France for his ransom. O. x. 339. H. iv. p. iv. 114.
July 12.	Safe conduct for Archibald Cambell, and three others, coming to Dunkan Cambell, a hostage in England. Similar letters of safe conduct for 12 persons coming to Thomas Boyd, Patrick de Dunbarre, and George Cambell. *Westm.* O. x. 340. H. iv. p. iv. 114.
July 16.	Memorandum of the resignation of the great seal by Thomas bp. of Durham, the K.'s chancellor, at Hertford Castle, and the appointment of the bp. of Winchester as chancellor. O. x. 340. H. iv. p. iv. 114.
Aug. 24.	Safe conduct for Denysot Rogier, of France, coming to England on the business of John earl of Huntingdon. *Westm.* O. x. 341. H. iv. p. iv. 114.
Oct. 30.	Safe conduct for William Spayne, Roger Williamsone, and Nicholas Fechet, servants of the K. and Q. of Scotland, going to Flanders. *Westm.* O. x. 341. H. iv. p. iv. 115.
1425. Feb. 14.	Receipt for 450 marks from James K. of Scotland, paid to Richard Bokeland, treasurer of Calais. *Westm.* O. x. 342. H. iv. p. iv. 115.
Feb. 26.	The K. grants to his mother, Q. Katherine, a house in London belonging to the late earl of March, and in the K.'s hands during the minority of the duke of York. *Westm.* O. x. 342. H. iv. p. iv. 115.
March 8.	Letters of safe conduct for the servants of Gilbert de Hay, sir William Abernethy, sir Robert de Lyle, and 17 other Scotch hostages. *Westm.* O. x. 342. H. iv. p. iv. 115.
April 5.	Commissions by James K. of Scotland to William Scott, to deliver to the bp. of Durham, chancellor of England, the letters concerning the treaty and truce. *Melrose.* O. x. 343. H. iv. p. iv. 115.
April 5.	Confirmation, by James K. of Scotland, of the treaty of 4 Dec. 1423. *Melrose.* O. x. 343. H. iv. p. iv. 115.
June 9.	Safe conduct for Henry bp. of Aberdeen, William bp. of Dumblane, John Abbot, of Melrose, and seven other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. x. 344. H. iv. p. iv. 116.
June 9.	Grant to Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, captain of Berwick, of 2,000 marks from the first payment by the K. of Scotland for the wages of his soldiers. *Westm.* O. x. 344. H. iv. p. iv. 116.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1425. June 9.	Receipt for 2,000 marks from the K. of Scotland by the earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. x. 345. H. iv. p. iv. 116.
June 19.	Sir Richard Hastynges, constable of Knaresborough Castle, is ordered to deliver sir Robert Erskyne and James Dunbar to John Langton, sheriff of York and warden of the said castle. Henry Lounde is ordered to deliver to the same John Langton, David, son of the earl of Athol, Thomas earl of Moray, the earl of Crawford, and 11 others. *Westm., June* 16. O. x. 345. H. iv. p. iv. 116.
June 28.	Quittance for Robert Gilbert, late dean of the chapel royal, for vestments, &c. delivered to the abbey of S. Denis, and churches at Maunte and elsewhere, as bequests from the late K. Henry V. *Westm.* O. x. 346. H. iv. p. iv. 116.
July 8.	The sheriff of York is ordered to receive sir Robert de Erskyn, James Dunbar, David, son of the earl of Athol, and 13 other hostages, from sir Richard Hastynges, constable of Knaresborough Castle, and from Henry Lounde. *Westm.* O. x. 346. H. iv. p. iv. 117.
July 14.	The K. orders the sheriffs of the city and county of York and of Northumberland to proclaim that Thomas bp. of Durham, William Alnewyk, keeper of the privy seal, Ralph lord de Cromwell, and three others, will meet the Scotch commissioners at Berwick on Aug. 15. to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. x. 347. H. iv. p. iv. 117.
July 16.	Licence to George Cambell and David Meignes, Scotch hostages, to return to Scotland, as they have delivered two substitutes. Similar licence for Thomas earl of Moray, Robert lord Keth, marshal of Scotland, and seven others. *Westm.* O. x. 348. H. iv. p. iv. 117.
June 16.	The sheriff of York is ordered to conduct the said hostages to Durham. *Westm.* O. x. 348. H. iv. p. iv. 117.
1426. Jan. 15.	Writs are to be issued to the admiral of England and to all sheriffs of counties to proclaim open war between England and the duke of Brittany. O. x. 349. H. iv. p. iv. 118.
	Letters of safe conduct for Denysot Rogier, servant of the duke of Orleans, bringing wine for his use, *Westm.* 8 *Feb.*: for Oudart Cleppier, councillor of the duke of Bourbon, *Leicester* 16 *March*: for John Chabanes, coming with the ransom of lord Gaucourt; also for John Petit and Heliot de Linaye, *Westm. June* 27; and for Tousauntz de Chastell, servant of Charles count of Eu, *Leicester*, 10 *May*. O. x. 350. H. iv. p. iv. 118.
	Safe conduct for William Forstar, Alexander Sinclere, and John Hoggesson, servants of the lord of Frendrath, one of the hostages for the K. of Scotland, and for the servants of the earl of Craufurde, and two other hostages, *Leicester*, 25 *Feb.* Also for the servants of James de Hamylton, Gilbert Hay, William Olyfaunt, and five others. *Leicester*, 24 *May* O. x. 351. H. iv. p. iv. 118.
Feb. 18.	William Crowmere, alderman of London, is appointed alderman and judge of the Hanse merchants in England. *Leicester.* O. x. 351. H. iv. p. iv. 119.
March 12.	The K. orders his officers to receive and treat honorably the ambassadors sent by the duke of Burgundy. *Leicester.* O. x. 352. H. iv. p. iv. 119.
March 16.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to John bp. of London. *Leicester.* O. x. 353. H. iv. p. iv. 119.
March 16.	The K. empowers Prosper de Colmmpna, nephew of the pope, to hold benefices in England. *Leicester.* O. x. 354. H. iv. p. iv. 119.
March 16.	Letters of safe conduct for John de Bretaigne, brother of Oliver count of Penthieure, and for Oliver de Bretaigne, count de Penthieur. *Leicester.* O. x. 354. H. iv. p. iv. 120.
	Petition of the count of Penthieure and the lord of Laigle, his brother, for letters of safe conduct. O. x. 355. H. iv. p. iv. 120.
March 10.	The K. desires the count of Longuevill, captan de Buch, and the seneschal of Guyenne, to protect the lands of the above-mentioned count de Penthieure and his brother. *Leicester.* O. x. 355. H. iv. p. iv. 120.
March 18.	Letters of safe conduct for the count of Neble. *Leicester.* O. x. 356. H. iv. p. iv. 120.
April 23.	Licence for sir William Bowes to go to the Holy Land. *Windsor.* O. x. 356. H. iv. p. iv. 120.
May 4.	Richard duke of York, John, son and heir of the duke of Norfolk, and 21 others are to attend at Leicester at the feast of Pentecost, to assume knighthood with the K. *Leicester.* O. x. 356. H. iv. p. iv. 121.
May 10.	Warrant for the payment of the arrears of the wages of John duke of Bedford. *Leicester.* O. x. 357. H. iv. p. iv. 121.
May 14.	Licence to Henry bp. of Winchester to go abroad on a pilgrimage. *Leicester.* O. x. 358. H. iv. p. iv. 121.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1426. May 26.	Commission to Humfrey duke of Gloucester, Thomas duke of Exeter, Richard earl of Warwick, and five others, to redress infractions of the truce with Scotland. *Leicester.* O. x. 358. H. iv. p. iv. 121.
May 26.	Grant of an annuity of 100 marks to Joan countess of Westmoreland, for the maintenance of Richard duke of York, in addition to a previous grant of 200 marks. *Leicester.* O. x. 358. H. iv. p. iv. 121.
May 27.	Order for the payment of the wages of the duke of Bedford, as protector, while in England. *Leicester.* O. x. 359. H. iv. p. iv. 122.
July 14.	The sheriffs of London, and of divers counties, as well as the warden of the Cinque Ports, are ordered to issue a proclamation forbidding any molestation of Flemish merchants. *Westm.* O. x. 360. H. iv. p. iv. 122.
July 16.	Grant of an annuity of 300 marks to Thomas duke of Exeter, as a member of the King's council. O. x. 360. H. iv. p. iv. 122.
July 17.	The K. declares that he will treat the Flemings as his subjects, and will redress their injuries by the English. *Westm.* O. x. 361. H. iv. p. iv. 122.
July 20.	The K. orders the seneschal of Aquitain, and the constable of Bourdeaux Castle, to allow sir Nicholas Bowet, heir of Henry Bowet, late abp. of York, to enjoy his inheritance in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. x. 363. H. iv. p. iv. 123.
July 26.	Letters of safe conduct for the wives of sir Patrick de Dunbarre and Gilbert de Haye, Scotch hostages. *Westm.* O. x. 364. H. iv. p. iv. 124.
	Petition of sir Patrik of Dunbarre and Gilbert of Haye for the above letters of safe conduct. O. x. 365. H. iv. p. iv. 124.
July 28.	Gaston de Foix, count of Longueville, and Captal de Bouche, is created count of Benanges. *Westm.* O. x. 365. H. iv. p. iv. 124.
July 30.	The sheriffs of Devon, Cornwall, and 10 other sheriffs, and the warden of the Cinque Ports, are ordered to publish a proclamation concerning an amicable intercourse with Flanders. *Westm.* O. x. 367. H. iv. p. iv. 125.
Dec. 13.	Letters of safe conduct for Robert de Preaune, John Delesen, and Colin le Conte, servants of the marshal de Reux. *Westm.* O. x. 368. H. iv. p. iv. 125.
1427. Jan. 25.	The K. informs pope Martin that he has given his assent to the election of John Hawkherst as abbot of S. Augustine's, Canterbury. *Westm.* O. x. 369. H. iv. p. iv. 125.
Feb. 8.	The K. orders the constable of the Tower of London to deliver Gilbert Hay, Scotch hostage, to Robert Passemere, to be taken to Pontefract, to be exchanged. Similar letter to sir John Langton, late sheriff of York, concerning Patrick Lyon and three others, and letters to Passemere, the wardens of the marches, and the constable of Pontefract Castle, to receive them. *Westm.* O. x. 369. H. iv. p. iv. 125.
Feb. 24.	Grant to John duke of Bedford, regent of France, protector of England, of all the gold and silver mines in England. *Westm.* O. x. 370. H. iv. p. iv. 126.
Feb. 25.	Ratification of the manumission of John Derham, clerk, son of Richard Derham, native of Wyrmegeye, by Thomas earl of Dorset, dated Wyrmegeye, 10 May, 2 Hen. V. *Westm.* O. x. 371. H. iv. p. iv. 126.
March 8.	Licence to Patrick Lyon, James de Kynnymonde, sir William Borthowyk, and two others, to leave England, substitutes being delivered for them. *Canterbury.* O. x. 372. H. iv. p. iv. 126.
March 11.	Commission of array to Henry earl of Northumberland, sir Richard Nevyll, the sheriff of York, and five others, for the north riding of Yorkshire. Similar commission for the earl and six others for the east riding. *Westm.* O. x. 372. H. iv. p. iv. 127.
April 13.	Peter Cawode is ordered to provide six horses for the conveyance to York of Gilbert Hay, of Scotland. *Greenwich.* O. x. 373. H. iv. p. iv. 127.
May 29.	Letters of safe conduct for servants of the lords of Estouteville and Gaucourt, Peter de Rues, and William Botiller. *Westm.* O. x. 374. H. iv. p. iv. 127.
July 8.	Grant of an annuity of 40 marks to Paul count of Valache, in the parts of Greece, who has been ruined by the Turks. *Westm.* O. x. 374. H. iv. p. iv. 128.
July 9.	Grant of 5,000 marks to Humfrey duke of Gloucester for the maintenance of his duchess, and an order for the payment of 4,000 marks of his annuity. *Westm.* O. x. 374. H. iv. p. iv. 128.
July 9.	John Clynk, sergeant-at-arms, is ordered to conduct the earl of Cranford, lord Robert Arskin and 10 other Scotch hostages, who are about to be exchanged, to the wardens of the marches, and to conduct their substitutes to Pontefract Castle. *Westm.* O. x. 376. H. iv. p. iv. 128.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1427. July 19.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Andrew bp. of Moray, to treat for a personal interview with the K., to receive his oath to observe perpetual peace, and to treat for redress of injuries.* *Edinburgh.* O. x. 376. H. iv. p. iv. 128.
July 19.	Safe conduct for those persons about to be sent to the K. by Philip duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. x. 377. H. iv. p. iv. 129.
	Attestation of the oath taken by John duke of Brittany, and his sons Francis and Richard, to the peace between England and France. O. x. 378. H. iv. p. iv. 129.
Oct. 6.	Commission of Louis count palatine of the Rhine, duke of Bavaria, to Otto de Lapide and Validus Frederic de Mitra, to receive his annuity from the K. O. x. 379. H. iv. p. iv. 129.
Oct. 13.	Pardon and release of William Rothewell, sergeant of the poultry, William Malthous, sergeant of the scullery, and 15 other servants of the late K., and for the executors of five others. *Westm.* O. x. 379. H. iv. p. iv. 130.
Nov. 9.	Licence to the earl of Crawford; to the eldest son of the earl of Dunbar, and to seven other Scotch hostages, to return to their homes on delivery of substitutes. *Westm.* O. x. 381. H. iv. p. iv. 130.
Nov. 24.	The K. of England to James K. of Scotland; requests the liberation of John Bray, and five others, taken while fishing on the Irish coast, and detained by William Carneys at his castle of Bothwell. *Westm.* O. x. 382. H. iv. p. iv. 131.
Nov. 25.	Receipt by Otto de Lapide and Frederic de Mitra, attorneys of Louis count palatine of the Rhine, for 2,000 marks from Walter lord Hungerford, treasurer of the K. O. x. 383. H. iv. p. iv. 131.
Nov. 26.	Notarial attestation of the above receipt. *London.* O. x. 383. H. iv. p. iv. 131.
Dec. 18.	The K. complains to James K. of Scotland of the nonpayment of his ransom. O. x. 384. H. iv. p. iv. 131.
1428. Jan. 28.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Devon and London, and 10 others, to proclaim that John duke of Brittany has renounced all alliances prejudicial to the K. of England, and has sworn to observe the final peace between England and France. *Westm.* O. x. 385. H. iv. p. iv. 132.
Feb. 3.	Warrant for the payment of 20 marks to John earl of Oxford, for a gold collar given by the K. to James de Balalanez, a Polish knight. *Westm.* O. x. 386. H. iv. p. iv. 132.
Jan. 30.	Licence to Thomas Buk, of Dartmouth, to convey 40 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. Similar licences to two others, for 122 and 40 pilgrims, dated 5 Feb. and 3 Feb. *Westm.* O. x. 386. H. iv. p. iv. 132.
Feb. 12.	Warrant for the payment to John Merston, keeper of the jewels, of various sums as rewards for new year's gifts, offerings, &c. *Westm.* O. x. 387. H. iv. p. iv. 132.
Feb. 14.	Warrant for the payment of 20*s.* a day, from March 24 last, to the duke of Bedford, for the maintenance of the duke of Bourbon. *Westm.* O. x. 388. H. iv. p. iv. 133.
March 4.	Safe conduct for John de Ledale, of Scotland, going to Rhodes. *Westm.* O. x. 389. H. iv. p. iv. 133.
March 8.	Commission to the bp. of Dax, sir John Holand, mayor of Bourdeaux, and Peter Berlande, canon of Bourdeaux, to hear the appeal of Gaston de Foix, count of Longueville, Captal de Bueh, against the sentence of Berard Johannis, prior of S. James of Bourdeaux, and two others, in the cause between him and Pons de Castillon. *Westm.* O. x. 389. H. iv. p. iv. 133.
March 16.	Instructions for R. bp. of Bangor, Nicholas Rysheton, and sir Thomas Pitworth, lieutenant of Calais, sent to treat with the ambassadors of Flanders. *Westm.* O. x. 390. H. iv. p. iv. 134.
March 24.	Licence to Alfonso de Fyeynes, master of the ship called La Margarete de Clarence, to convey plate, cloth, &c. to the K. of Portugal. *Westm.* O. x. 391. H. iv. p. iv. 134.
March.	Indenture by which Thomas de Montagu, earl of Salisbury, engages to serve the K. in France and Normandy with 600 men-at-arms and 1,700 archers. *Westm.* O. x. 392. H. iv. p. iv. 134.
March 25.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlains of the exchequer for the payment of the wages of the earl of Salisbury and his retinue. *Westm.* O. x. 394. H. iv. p. iv. 135.
April 1.	Commission to the abbot of Bornet, Peter Berland, and Peter de Boscat, to decide the claims of sir Guillitimus de Lensat to the possessions in Aquitain of the late sir Amanew Begney. *Westm.* O. x. 395. H. iv. p. iv. 136.

* This instrument, printed by Rymer in vol. x. p. 376, is placed out of date no less than 82 years; it unquestionably belongs to the year 1509. *See* 19 July 1509.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1428. April 6.	Letters of safe conduct for William Belier and Hugh de S. Marcz, servants of the duke of Orleans, and for John, bastard of Orleans. *Fulham 6 April.* Also for the servants of lords Gancourt and Touteville, 6 Nov., and the count of Eu, Dec. 13. O. x. 396. H. iv. p. iv. 136.
April 8.	Licence to Robert Boner to convey 60 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* Five similar licences, various dates. O. x. 396. H. iv. p. iv. 136.
April 28.	Commission to John Parker, of Chesthunt, to arrest carriages for the transport of the ordnance of the earl of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. x. 397. H. iv. p. iv. 137.
April 30.	Warrant for the payment of 200 crowns as largess to the kings of arms and heralds who attended when the K. was knighted. *Westm.* O. x. 398. H. iv. p. iv. 137.
May 18.	Licence to sir Arnald de Gent, knight of Jaqueline duchess of Gloucester and Holland, to convey out of England cloths and furs for her use. *Westm.* O. x. 398. H. iv. p. iv. 137.
June 1.	Appointment of Richard earl of Warwick and Albemarle as the K.'s tutor. *Westm.* O. x. 399. H. iv. p. iv. 137.
June 20.	Confirmation of the charter of K. Henry IV., empowering English merchants in Prussia and other countries to form corporations and choose governors, dated Westm. June 6, 5 Hen. IV. *Westm.* O. x. 400. H. iv. iv. 137.
June 20.	Licences to Thomas Adam, and two others, to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. x. 401. H. iv. p. iv. 138.
June 21.	The K. orders the sheriffs of London to summon the retinue of the earl of Salisbury to meet at Sandwich on the following Friday. *Westm.* O. x. 431. H. iv. p. iv. 138.
June 27.	Commissions to sir Thomas Kyrell, Thomas Stokdale, sir John Radclyff, and nine others, to muster the retinue of the earl of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. x. 402. H. iv. p. iv. 138.
June 29.	Safe conduct for Ralph lord of Gaucourt, prisoner of sir John Cornewaill, returning to prison in England. *Westm.* O. x. 402. H. iv. p. iv. 138.
July 1.	Licence to the merchants of Holland and Zealand for intercourse with England. *Westm.* O. x. 403. H. iv. p. iv. 139.
July 1.	Similar licence to the merchants of Flanders. *Westm.* O. x. 404. H. iv. p. iv. 139.
	Warrant for the payment of the wages of William bp. of London, John lord le Scroop, and John Stookes, ambassadors to the pope. O. x. 405. H. iv. p. iv. 140.
July 1.	Warrant for the payment of 10*l.* for the installation of the duke of Quymbry, son of the K. of Portugal, as knight of the garter. *Westm.* O. x. 405. H. iv. p. iv. 140.
July 8.	Warrant for drawing up 10 receipts of 1,000 marks each from the K. of Scotland, to be delivered to Richard Bukeland, treasurer of Calais. the earl of Northumberland, warden of the east march and captain of Berwick, and John Skipton, clerk of the works there. *Westm.* O. x. 406. H. iv. p. iv. 140.
July 11.	Grant of the manors of Esker, Newcastle of Lyons, Cromelyn, and Tassagard in Ireland, which Janic d'Artas had for term of his life, to John, bastard of Clarence, for his bravery in recovering the body of the late duke. *Westm.* O. x. 406. H. iv. p. iv. 140.
July 11.	Licence to John Davy to convey 24 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. x. 407. H. iv. p. iv. 140.
July 13.	Powers for William bp. of London, John lord le Scrop, Peter Patriche, and John Stokes, to negotiate leagues with Alfonso K. of Aragon and Sigismund K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. x. 407. H. iv. p. iv. 140.
Oct. 20.	Protection for sir John Falstolf [? Fastolf], of Caistor, near Great Yarmouth, going to France in the retinue of the duke of Bedford. *Westm.* O. x. 408. H. iv. p. iv.. 141.
	[John duke of Bedford to the K.], concerning the death of the earl of Salisbury and the defeat of the English, owing to the enchantment "of a disciple and lyme of the Feende called the Pucelle." O. x. 408. H. iv. p. iv. 141.
Dec. 1.	Safe conduct for James K. of Scotland, coming to meet the cardinal of S. Eusebius [at Beaufort, Durham, or Newcastle.] *Westm.* O. x. 498. H. iv. p. iv. 141.
Dec. 2.	Receipts for 500 marks and 1,000 marks from the K. of Scotland, by John Skipton, clerk of the works at Berwick. *Westm.* O. x. 409. H. iv. p. iv. 141.
Dec. 29.	Licence to James de Chartaneis, papal ambassador, to take with him out of England certain silver plate free of duty. *Waltham.* O. x. 409. H. iv. p. iv. 141.
1429. Feb. 10.	Licence to the cardinal of S. Eusebius to meet the K. of Scotland on the marches or in Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 410. H. iv. p. iv. 141.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1429. Feb. 15.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Durham, William bp. of Carlisle, Henry earl of Northumberland, and two others, to treat with the K. of Scotland for the payment of his debts, the delivery of hostages, the redress of injuries, and the prorogation of the truce. *Westm.* O. x. 410. H. iv. p. iv. 141.
Feb. 15.	Warrant for the payment of 20*l.* as reward to Sampson Esquer, sent to England by the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. x. 411. H. iv. p. iv. 142.
Feb. 16.	Safe conduct for ambassadors about to be sent to England by the K. of Castile, *Westm.* O. x. 411. H. iv. p. iv. 142.
Feb. 18.	The K. forbids the exaction of certain tolls at Bayonne from London merchants, from which they are exempted by a charter of K. John. *Westm.* O. x. 411. H. iv. p. iv. 142.
March 3.	The mayors of Sandwich and Dover are ordered to provide ships to convey John duke of Bourbon to Calais. *Westm.* O. x. 413. H. iv. p. iv. 142.
March 11.	Warrant to William Tryst, messenger of Henry cardinal of England, to purchase horses for his journey to the cardinal. *Wye.* O. x. 413. H. iv. p. iv. 142.
April 15.	Declaration, at a meeting of the great council at Westminster, by the abp. of York, chancellor, that the duke of Bedford wishes the K. to be crowned in France; that the revenues of the kingdom are not sufficient for the war; and that 200 lances and 1,200 archers are necessary to continue the siege of Orleans. O. x. 413. H. iv. p. iv. 143.
April 17.	Resolution of the council, forbidding the cardinal [Beaufort] to officiate as bp. of Winchester at Windsor on S. George's day; the cardinal's remonstrance on April 18, and the confirmation of the prohibition. *Westm.* O. x. 414. H. iv. p. iv. 143.
April 26.	Grant of an annuity of 20*l.* to William Brugges, garter king of arms. *Westm.* O. x. 415. H. iv. p. iv. 143.
April 27.	The K. empowers John de Opiezis, papal collector, to hold benefices in England to the value of 200 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 415. H. iv. p. iv. 143.
May 8.	Allowance of 100 marks for the expenses of William Troutebek, sent to Ireland to seek James Stuard of Scotland. *London.* O. x. 415. H. iv. p. iv. 143.
May 13.	The sheriffs of Yorkshire, Northumberland, and 12 others, are ordered to proclaim that the K. of Denmark has fixed the staple at Norbarn. *Westm.* O. x. 416. H. iv. p. iv. 144.
June 8.	John earl of Huntingdon, constable of the Tower, is ordered to receive Robert Stuard of Lorne, sir Thomas Hay, Andrew Ketly, and David Stuard of Athells, Scotch hostages from sir John Langton. *Westm.* O. x. 416. H. iv. p. iv. 144.
June 15.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Glasgow, chancellor of Scotland, Alexander bp. of Galloway, and nine other Scotch commissioners, to come to Hawdenstank. *Westm.* O. x. 417. H. iv. p. iv. 144.
June 15.	John Hunte, John Talbot, and John Clynk, sergeants-at-arms, are ordered to arrest ships for the passage of Henry cardinal of England to the continent. *Westm.* O. x. 417. H. iv. p. iv. 144.
June 16.	Commission to John Yerd and Stephen Lillebourne to provide lodging for the cardinal of England and his retinue in Kent. *Westm.* O. x. 418. H. iv. p. iv. 144.
June 18.	Petition of the cardinal of England to allow men to be raised in England in behalf of the pope for the crusade against the Bohemians; it was granted by the K., with certain restrictions. *Westm.* O. x. 419. H. iv. p. iv. 145.
May 10.	On May 10, 6 Hen. VI., Cozno de Suola, apostolic auditor, declared his charge to the council, containing a request for aid against the Bohemian heretics. O. x. 423. H. iv. p. iv. 146.
June 18.	H. cardinal of England is appointed captain of the English forces going to serve against the heretic Bohemians. *Westm.* O. x. 423. H. iv. p. iv. 146.
June 17.	Licences to sir Edmund Beaufort and Robert lord Willoughby to accompany the cardinal of England in his crusade against the heretic Bohemians. *Westm.* O. x. 423. H. iv. p. iv. 146.
June 26.	Geoffrey Louthor, John Darell, and John Hexham are ordered to muster the cardinal's retinue. *Westm.* O. x. 424. H. iv. p. iv. 146.
July 1.	The cardinal of England promises to serve in France with his retinue for six months before going to Bohemia. *Rochester.* O. x. 124. H. iv. p. iv. 147.
July 4.	Warrant for the payment of 400*l.*, part of the ransom of the duke of Bourbon, to Richard Bokeland, treasurer of Calais, for the wages of the soldiers there. *Westm.* O. x. 426. H. iv. p. iv. 147.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1429. July 5.	Warrants for the payment to the cardinal of England of 2,431*l.* for the wages of his soldiers, and 1,000 marks as a reward. *Westm.* O. x. 427. H. iv. p. iv. 427.
July 6.	Grant to John, bastard of Clarence, of 100*l.* a year from the manors of Newcastle of Lyons, Eskyr, and Tassagard in Ireland, the grants of which he has restored, and also of the office of keeper of Dublin Castle. *Westm.* O. x. 427. H. iv. p. iv. 148.
July 12.	Indenture between William bp. of Carlisle, Henry earl of Northumberland, Richard earl of Salisbury, and two other English commissioners, and John bp. of Glasgow, chancellor, Alexander bp. of Galloway, and six other Scotch commissioners, for observance of order on the marches. *Huwdenstank.* O. x. 428. H. iv. p. iv. 143.
July 16.	Protection for sir Edmund Beaufort of Southwark going in the retinue of the cardinal of England. *Westm.* O. x. 432. H. iv. p. iv. 150.
July 16.	Instructions for garter king of arms sent by the regent and council at Paris to inform the K. of the successes of the dauphin, and to desire him to visit France shortly. *Paris.* O. x. 432. H. iv. p. iv. 150.
July 16.	Power for the bp. of Hereford, Robert FitzHugh, and two others, to treat for an alliance with the K. at Aragon. *Westm.* O. x. 433. H. iv. p. iv. 150.
Aug 3.	The K. informs pope Martin that he has given his assent to the election of Thomas Brouns to the bishopric of Chichester, void by the death of John the last bishop. *Westm.* O. x. 433. H. iv. p. iv. 160.
Oct. 7.	Delivery of 40*l.* and a silver cup to Simon de Crema for himself and three gold collars for the lord of Mantua. O. x. 433. H. iv. p. iv. 10.
Oct. 0.	Hamfrey duke of Gloucester is appointed to act as steward of England at the K.'s coronation. *Westm.* O. x. 434. H. iv. p. iv. 150.
Oct. 15.	Safe conduct for the ambassadors of the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. x. 434. H. iv. p. iv. 150.
	The K. and council intend to proceed with the negotiations with the duke of Bourbon, who is infirm and unable to bear arms. O. x. 434. H. iv. p. iv. 151.
Oct. 14.	Sir Christopher Calwen, sir Christopher Moresby, and two others, are appointed to meet Scotch commissioners for redress of injuries at Clogmabanstane; and sir Robert Ogle, sir William Elmeden, and two others, at Redenburn. *Westm.* O. x. 433. H. iv. p. iv. 151.
Oct. 30.	Licence to Hnmfrey duke of Gloucester to perform by deputy the office of chamberlain of England at the K.'s coronation. *Westm.* O. x. 435. H. iv. p. iv. 151.
Nov. 6.	Warrant for delivery to John Merston, keeper of the jewels, of the gold eagle and vial for the K.'s consecration. *Westm.* O. x. 436. H. iv. p. iv. 151.
Nov. 15.	Memorandum that after the K.'s coronation on Nov. 6. it was decided in parliament that the protectorship should cease, and on Nov. 15 the duke of Gloucester resigned the office, but without prejudice to the claim of his brother the duke of Bedford. O. x. 436. H. iv. p. iv. 151.
Dec. 6.	Payment of 100*l.* to William Aleyn, clerk of the K.'s household, for the expenses of the daughter of the K. of Portugal, while in England on her way to marry the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. x. 436. H. iv. p. iv. 151.
Dec. 16.	Payments to John Merston, keeper of the jewels, for the expenses of the coronation. *Westm.* O. x. 436. H. iv. p. iv. 151.
March 8.	Payments to Robert Rolleston, keeper of the great wardrobe, for stuffs given away to a knight of Savoy and others. O. x. 437. H. iv. p. iv. 152.
Dec. 15.	Warrants for the delivery of gold cups to Hugh Lanney and Quintin Menart, ambassadors from the duke of Burgundy; for the payment of 1,000 marks to the cardinal of S. Eusebius; and letters to the pope for the translation of Peter Cauchon, bp. of Beauvais, to the see of Rouen. *Westm.* O. x. 438. H. iv. p. iv. 152.
1430. Jan. 11.	The K. desires the abbess and convent of Shaftesbury to admit Joan Ashecombe into their sisterhood, in accordance with his prerogative. *Westm.* O. x. 438. H. iv. p. iv. 152.
Jan. 15.	Treaty for the liberation of John duke of Bourbon, who has been unable to keep the previous treaties made by him, but will do homage to the K., and pay 100,000 crowns as ransom and 7,000 for expenses. *London.* O. x. 438. H. iv. p. iv. 152.
Jan. 16.	Nomination of Joan Thorp, as a nun in the convent of Wilton, in accordance with the K.'s prerogative. *Westm.* O. x. 445. H. iv. p. iv. 155.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1430. Jan. 20.	Richard duke of York is appointed constable of England, in the absence of John duke of Bedford, and he is to preside at the duel between John Upton and John Donne. *Westm.* O. x. 446. H. iv. p. iv. 155.
Jan. 24.	Safe conducts for John bp. of Glasgow, chancellor of Scotland, Henry bp. of Aberdeen, Michael bp. of Dumblane, Archibald earl of Douglas, and 13 other Scotch commissioners, to come to Hawdenstank. *Westm.* O. x. 446. H. iv. p. iv. 155.
Jan. 24.	Power for Thomas bp. of Durham, Richard earl of Salisbury, Henry earl of Northumberland, and six others, to treat with the Scotch commissioners. *Westm.* O. x. 447. H. iv. p. iv. 156.
Feb. 20.	Nomination of Goda Hampton, daughter of John Hampton, as a nun of the convent of Barking. *Westm.* O. x. 448. H. iv. p. iv. 156.
Feb. 25.	Warrant for payment of 1,000 marks to the duke of York, going in the K.'s retinue to France with 12 lances and 36 archers. *Westm.* O. x. 449. H. iv. p. iv. 156.
Feb. 25.	John Hunt, sergeant-at-arms, and John Hert, are ordered to provide ships for the K.'s passage. Similar commission to John Talbot, sergeant-at-arms, and John Lexham. *Westm.* O. x. 449. H. iv. p. iv. 156.
Feb. 26.	The several sheriffs are ordered to summon persons possessing 50*l.* a year to assume the order of knighthood. *Westm.* O. x. 449. H. iv. p. iv. 156.
Feb. 26.	Payments to two friars for bringing letters from France; to the earl of Devon, going to France with the K.; to Richard Praty and John Carpenter, royal chaplains; to John Somerset, the K.'s doctor; and to John Walden, the K.'s confessor. *Westm.* O. x. 450. H. iv. p. iv. 157.
Feb. 26.	Payments of 1,000 marks to John Hotoft, treasurer of the household, for victuals for the K.'s use beyond sea, and of 440*l.* to Robert Rolleston, keeper of the great wardrobe, and to two others, for necessaries for the K.'s voyage. *Westm.* O. x. 450. H. iv. p. iv. 157.
	Warrant for delivery of gilt cups as rewards to the Castilian ambassadors. O. x. 450. H. iv. p. iv. 157.
Feb. 27.	The K. informs pope Martin [V.] of the election as abbot of S. Augustin's, Canterbury, of George Pensherst, late prior there, to which he has assented. *Westm.* O. x. 451. H. iv. p. iv. 157.
Feb. 28.	Protection for Gaillard, lord of Duras, going to France in the K.'s retinue. *Westm.* O. x. 451. H. iv. p. iv. 157.
March 1.	Licence to four surgeons to reside in the K.'s household as assistants to William Stalworth; 6*d.* a day is allowed to each, and 20*l.* for medicines and instruments. *Westm.* O. x. 451. H. iv. p. iv. 157.
March 6.	Commission to H. abp. of Canterbury, the prior of Christchurch, John Darell, Geoffrey Louther, and the sheriff of Kent, to raise a loan in Kent for the K.'s voyage. Similar commissions to the abp. of Canterbury and sir Robert de Ponynges. *Westm.* O. x. 452. H. iv. p. iv. 157.
March 8.	Safe conduct for John de Curraly and Fernando Manueli de Lando, ambassadors from the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. x. 452. H. iv. p. iv. 158.
March 12.	Letters of safe conduct for the ships and merchandise of the above-mentioned ambassadors. *Westm.* O. x. 453. H. iv. p. iv. 158.
March 9.	Payment of 100 marks as reward to Richard Wydeville and Richard Bokeland, for conveying a sum of money to the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. x. 454. H. iv. p. iv. 158.
March	Receipt by Philip duke of Burgundy for 25,000 nobles of English money as wages for 1,500 men from Richard Wydeville and Richard Bokeland. *Lille.* O. x. 454. H. iv. p. iv. 158.
April 13.	Humfrey duke of Gloucester, warden of the Cinque Ports, is ordered to provide four balingers and their crews for the K.'s voyage to France. *Canterbury.* O. x. 455. H. iv. p. iv. 159.
April 16.	Warrant to deliver jewels in pledge to the abbot of Westminster; also a warrant to give a silver gilt cup to Francis de Paris, created Lobre pursuivant at Canterbury. *Canterbury.* O. x. 455. H. iv. p. iv. 159.
April 16.	Warrant for the payment of 1,000*l.* as reward to Henry cardinal of England. *Canterbury.* O. x. 456. H. iv. p. iv. 159.
April 16.	The cardinal of England consents to accompany the K. to France; at the K.'s arrival in France the duke of Bedford's regency there shall cease; the K.'s officers shall not be removed during his absence without the consent of both the councils; precautions in case of dissensions. *Canterbury.* O. x. 456. H. iv. p. iv. 159.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1430. April 21.	Obligation of Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, and Margaret duchess of Clarence, for the ransom of sir Thomas Beauford, the prisoner of the duke of Bourbon. *Canterbury.* O. x. 457. H. iv. p. iv. 159.
April 23.	Humfrey duke of Gloucester is appointed regent of England during the K.'s absence. *Canterbury.* O. x. 468. H. iv. p. iv. 160.
April 24.	Commission to P. bp. of Ely, J. bp. of Bath and Wells, sir John Tiptoft, sir Louis Robessart, and others, to muster the K.'s retinue for France. *Wye.** O. x. 458. H. iv. p. iv. 160.
May 3.	The sheriffs of London are ordered to summon all captains and soldiers who have returned from France before the expiration of their term to join the K. without delay. The bailiffs of Rochester are ordered to forbid them returning, after the taking of the musters at London. *Canterbury.* O. x. 459. H. iv. p. iv. 160.
May 13.	Repayment to the cardinal of England of 500*l.* paid by him to retain lord John Lucemburgh for the K.'s service. *Westm.* O. x. 460. H. iv. p. iv. 161.
	Petition of Philip Dymok [constable of the Tower of London], for allowance for the expenses of the K.'s prisoners, viz., Guychard de Cesse, late captain of Meaux, friar John Grace, and six others, and for the attendants of the Scotch hostages. O. x. 460. H. iv. p. iv. 161.
May 18.	Warrant for the payment to sir John Cornewaille of his expenses in keeping the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 461. H. iv. p. iv. 161.
May 19.	Assignment for the repayment from the tenth and fifteenth granted at the last parliament, of 6,666*l.* 13*s*, 4½*d.* lent to the K. by the mayor and commonalty of London. Similar assignments for loans of various sums from sir John Cornewaille, the city of Salisbury, the prior of S. John's, and 138 other loans. *Westm.* O. x. 464. H. iv. p. iv. 161.
May 26.	Licences to Thomas White of London, born in Ireland, John Syda, chaplain of Cork, and 18 other Irishmen to remain in England. *Westm.* O. x. 467. H. iv. p. iv. 163.
May 27.	Allowance to sir Thomas Comberworth for the maintenance of the duke of Orleans, the K.'s prisoner. *Westm.* O. x. 468. H. iv. p. iv. 164.
June 13.	Commission of John K. of Castile to Sancius bp. of Astorgo, and Peter Catrillo of Toledo and John de Corral, to treat for a truce with the K. of England, including Charles K. of France. *Burgos.* (?) O. x. 468. H. iv. p. iv. 164.
June 23.	Protection for the K.'s officers in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. x. 469. H. iv. p. iv. 164.
July 11.	Payment of 1,000 marks to William Aleyn, clerk of the household, for the K.'s expenses in France. *Westm.* O. x. 470. H. iv. p. iv. 164.
July 12.	Licence to Thomas Weston and John Lemnan, citizens of London, to send wine, bows, &c. by a ship called the John of London, to the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 470. H. iv. p. iv. 164.
	Letters of safe conduct for the servants of the duke of Orleans, the bastard of Orleans, and five other Frenchmen, and for the servants of Thomas Hay, Robert Styward, and two others from Scotland, and for a clerk of the K. of Scotland. *Various dates.* O. x. 471. H. iv. p. iv. 165.
July 19.	The K.'s subjects are forbidden to go to any market in Brabant, or to buy linen cloth of Flanders or Hainault, except in accordance with the regulations of the four members of Flanders. *Westm.* O. x. 471. H. iv. p. iv. 165.
Dec. 12.	The sheriffs of Kent, London, and three others, and the constable of Dover Castle, are ordered to arrest all persons who have returned from France without licence. *Wye.* O. x. 472. H. iv. p. iv. 165.
Nov. 6.	Warrant for the payment of 1,000*l.* to the cardinal of England for a quarter's attendance on the K. in France. *Westm.* O. x. 472. H. iv. p. iv. 165.
Nov. 7.	The K., hearing that the pope, through the machinations of his enemies, is about to summon Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, forbids his subjects accompanying him. *Westm.* O. x. 472. H. iv. p. iv. 165.
Nov. 7.	Warrant for the payment of 100 marks to Philip Gentill, sent to meet the ambassadors of the K. of Aragon and Navarre at Bayonne. *Westm.* O. x. 473. H. iv. p. iv. 166.
Nov. 8.	Truce between England and Castile for one year from the first of next May. *London.* O. x. 473. H. iv. p. iv. 166.
Nov. 16.	Power for the bp. of Bayenx [? Bayonne], sir Thomas Burton, mayor of Bayonne, and John Gentill, to treat for an alliance with Alfonso K. of Aragon, and John and Blanche, K. and Q. of Navarre. *Westm.* O. x. 477. H. v. p. iv. 167.

* Documents dated in England during the K.'s absence are attested by the duke of Gloucester.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1430. Nov. 24.	Power for William Sprever and John Grymesby to treat with the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. x. 477. H. iv. p. iv. 167.
Nov. 26.	Agreement for the ransom of the duke of Bourbon, who has been unable to fulfil his previous agreements. *Westm.* O. x. 479. H. iv. p. iv. 168.
Nov. 27.	Payment to William Spencer (? Sprever), ambassador to the K. of Denmark and the Hanse towns, and to William Swan, going with the K.'s letters to the emperor. *Westm.* O. x. 481. H. iv. p. iv. 169.
Dec. 2.	Payments to the Spanish ambassador, to sir John Moungomery (sent to the duke of Burgundy), and to John Lusshingburgh (retained by the cardinal for the K.'s service). *Westm.* O. x. 481. H. iv. p. iv. 169.
Dec. 15.	Truce between England and Scotland for five years from May 1, 1431. *Edinburgh.* O. x. 482. H. iv. p. iv. 169.
1431. Jan. 19.	Order for the publication of the above-mentioned truce throughout England. *Westm.* O. x. 487. H. iv. p. iv. 171.
Jan. 26.	The K. sends to the officers of the ports of England and Flanders a letter of the K. of Scotland, authorising the arrest of Simon Logane and others, for damage done to John Fernand, of Loshbone, and two other English merchants, dated Edinburgh, 5 Jan. 1430, 26 Jas. I. *Westm.* O. x. 481. H. iv. p. iv. 172.
Jan. 28.	Licence to Leonard de Piscia to export 2,000 marks, being the repayment of a loan to the K. from the pope. *Westm.* O. x. 489. H. v. p. iv. 172.
Jan. 28.	Roger Johnson, of London, smith, is ordered to arrest as many smiths as are necessary to complete the iron work on the tomb of the late K. in Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. x. 490. H. iv. p. iv. 172.
Feb. 4.	The revenues of the castle and lordship in the marches of Calais, for one year, amount to 1,355*l.* 4*s.* 7¼*d.* Fees and wages, 72*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* O. x. 490. H. iv. p. iv. 172.
March 1.	John Hunte, sergeant-at-arms, and William Billyngdon, clerk, are ordered to provide ships by April 12 for the passage of the cardinal of England to France. *Westm.* O. x. 491. H. iv. p. iv. 172.
March 14.	Warrant for the payment of the expenses of the Scotch ambassadors in London. *Westm.* O. x. 491. H. iv. p. iv. 173.
April 13.	Letters of attorney for Thomas count of Perthe [? Perche], in the names of Thomas Chaumbre and William Dales. *Westm.* O. x. 491. H. iv. p. iv. 172.
April 16.	William Hemmyng, Robert Grace, and nine others, are appointed to provide poultry, oxen, and other provisions for the feast of S. George at Windsor Castle. *Westm.* O. x. 492. H. iv. p. iv. 173.
April 19.	Warrant for the payment of the expenses of John lord de Tiptot, steward of the household, while at Calais with the K. and at Rouen with the cardinal. *London.* O. x. 492. H. iv. p. iv. 173.
April 19.	Thomas count of Perche [de Pertica] and Edmund count of Mortaigne are appointed captains of the forces going to France under James lord Audeley and Walter lord Fitz-Wauter. *Westm.* O. x. 493. H. iv. p. iv. 172.
May 4.	Licence to John bp. of Bangor to visit the Holy Sepulchre. *Westm.* O. x. 493. H. iv. p. iv. 173.
June 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to George abbot of S. Augustine's, Canterbury, late prior there. *Westm.* O. x. 494. H. iv. p. iv. 173.
Aug. 4.	Collation of Hardesinus, cardinal of Navarre, to the archdeaconry of Northampton. *Westm.* O. x. 494. H. iv. p. iv. 173.
Aug. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. of Lincoln, translated from London on the death of Richard the late bp. *Westm.* O. x. 495. H. iv. p. iv. 174.
Aug. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert bp. of London, late archdeacon of Northampton. *Westm.* O. x. 495. H. iv. p. iv. 174.
Aug. 5.	The mayor and sheriff of Bristol, and Robert Russell, are ordered to arrest all rebellious Friars Minors attending the approaching chapter general. *Westm.* O. x. 496. H. iv. p. iv. 174.
	Letters of safe conduct for the Scotch ambassadors, William Forest, the Q.'s physician, the servants of Andrew Keth, and four other hostages, the Castilian ambassadors, the servants of the duke and bastard of Orleans, and for the lord of Touteville. *Various dates.* O. x. 496. H. iv. p. iv. 174.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1431. Nov. 6.	Discussion in the K.'s council concerning the petition of the K.'s attorney, that the cardinal [of England] shall be deprived of the see of Winchester, in consequence of his being a cardinal. O. x. 497. H. iv. p. iv. 174.
Dec. 4.	Licence to the mayor, burgesses, and commonalty of Bayonne to coin money. *Westm.* O. x. 498. H. iv. p. iv. 175.
Dec. 4.	Grant to the city of Bayonne of wrecks of the sea from Bayonne to Fuentarabia. *Westm.* O. x. 498. H iv. p. iv. 175.
1432. Feb. 16.	Power for the bp. of Dax, sir Thomas Burton, mayor of Bayonne, and the dean of S. Severin, without the walls of Bourdeaux, to treat with Alfonso K. of Aragon, and John and Blanche, K. and Q. of Navarre. *Westm.* O. x. 499. H. iv. p. iv. 175.
Feb. 18.	Letters of attorney for Henry Beuford, bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, in the names of Nicholas Ratford, William Tresham, and two others. *Westm.* O. x. 500. H. iv. p. iv. 176.
Feb. 22.	Warrant for payments to the bp. of Rochester, sir Henry Bromflete, and Thomas Bekyngton, ambassadors to the Dauphin. *Westm.* O. x. 500. H. iv. p. iv. 176.
Feb. 25.	Memorandum of the transfer of the K.'s seals (one of gold, the other of silver,) from John abp. of York, then chancellor, to John bp. of Bath, who took the accustomed oath. *Westm.* O. x. 500. H. iv. p. iv. 176.
Feb. 28.	Commission to abbots Guillerm de Claravilla and John de Theoloco, to visit and reform the Cistercian monasteries in England, Wales, and Ireland. *Westm.* O. x. 501. H. iv. p. iv. 176.
March 1.	Warrant for the repayment of loans from the cardinal of England, amounting to 1,223*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* *Westm.* O. x. 502. H. iv. p. iv. 176.
March 1.	Warrant for the repayment of 593*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, lent by the cardinal of England on the security of the sword of Spain and other jewels. *Westm.* O. x. 502. H. iv. p. iv. 176.
March 1.	Appointment of William Philip as chamberlain, *vice* lord Cromwell; of Robert Babthorp, as steward of the household, *vice* lord Tiptot; of Richard Praty as dean of the chapel, *vice* Robert Gilbert; of Robert Felton as almoner, *vice* John Delabere; and the release of William Hayton from the secretaryship to the K. *Westm.* O. x. 502. H. iv. p. iv. 177.
	The K. orders [Babthorp] to attend on the duke of Gloucester, to take charge of the stewardship, and informs [Cromwell] that he is discharged from the office of chamberlain. O. x. 503. H. iv. p. iv. 177.
March 1.	Proclamation to be made by the sheriffs of Devon, Yorkshire, Cornwall, and 11 others, of the order of the K. of Denmark, appointing the staple for English merchants at Northbarne. *Westm.* O. x. 503. H. iv. p. iv. 177.
May 2.	Licence to Peter July to convey 24 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia in Spain. *Westm.* O. x. 504. H. iv. p. iv. 177.
May 7.	Warrant to John Colepeper and Robert Passemer, sergeant-at-arms, to arrest Thomas Northfelde, a preaching friar, at Worcester, and to seize his magical books. *Westm.* O. x. 504. H. iv. p. iv. 177.
May 7.	Grant to Lancastre king-of-arms of 20 marks a year; to Windsor herald of 10*l.* a year; and to Libard herald, of 2*d.* a day. O. x. 505. H. iv. p. iv. 178.
May 9.	Lord Walter Hungerford, constable of Windsor Castle, brought before the council at Westminster, Margery Jourdemayn, John Virley, clerk and friar John Asshewell, accused of sorcery, whom the council liberated on receipt of securities for their good behaviour. O. x. 505. H. iv. p. iv. 178.
May 10.	Appointment of two heralds to go to France from time to time to bring news. O. x. 505. H. iv. p. iv. 178.
May 12.	Grant of an annuity of 20 marks to Lancastre king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. x. 506. H. iv. p. iv. 178.
[May 12.]	Grant of 2*d.* a day to Libard herald. O. x. 506. H. iv. p. iv. 178.
May 12.	Grant to Walter lord Hungerford, sir William Porter, sir Robert Babthorp, and John Leventhorp, executors of the late K., of 200*l.* from certain lands held by the abp. of Canterbury, for the performance of bequests to the clerks of the chapel. *Westm.* O. x. 506. H. iv. p. iv. 178.
May 28.	Letters of safe conduct for Bernon de Genestelle, and three other servants of Poton de Sainteraïlles, prisoner of the earl of Warwick, going to Chalusset and Chasteauthieroy, concerning the liberation of lord Talbot. *Westm.* O. x. 507. H. iv. p. iv. 178.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1432. May 31.	The K. orders his officers to assist Robert Felton, his almoner, in levying deodands. *Westm.* O. x. 508. H. iv. p. iv. 179.
June 6.	Licence to Ardicinus, cardinal of Novara, to hold benefices in England to the value of 400 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 509. H. iv. p. iv. 179.
June 20.	Letters of safe conduct for Duncan of Athol, lord of Ranaugh, William Sterlyng, lord of Cador, and 16 other Scots, coming as hostages in place of William Meldrom, Andrew Kethe, and others; also for Meldrom, Kethe, and 13 others returning to Scotland. Orders to Thomas College, sergeant-at-arms, Richard earl of Salisbury, constable of Pontefract Castle, and the earl of Northumberland, concerning their liberation. *Westm.* O. x. 509. H. iv. p. iv. 179.
June 20.	Order to Henry Percy, earl of Northumberland, to receive the lord of Ranagh and his companions. *Westm.* O. x. 512. H. iv. p. iv. 180.
June 20.	Order to the earl of Northumberland to receive Andrew Kethe, sir Thomas Hay, and Robert Stewart from Thomas College. *Westm.* O. x. 513. H. iv. p. iv. 181.
June 20.	Orders to the earl of Huntingdon, constable of the Tower of London, to deliver Andrew Kethe, Thomas Hay, and Robert Stewart, to Thomas College; and to Thomas College to convey them to the earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. x. 513. H. iv. p. iv. 181.
June 27.	Warrant for payment of wages to the bp. of Rochester, sir Henry Bromflete, and Thomas Bekyngton, ambassadors in France. *Westm.* O. x. 514. H. iv. p. iv. 181.
July 6.	Payment of 50 marks as reward to Peter de Mera, papal ambassador, July 12. Licence for him to leave England. *Westm.* O. x. 514. H. iv. p. iv. 181.
July 8.	Licence to John lord de Talbot to import and sell free of duty the salt given to him by John duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. x. 514. H. iv. p. iv. 181.
July 12.	Licence to Peter de Mera, papal ambassador, to leave England with money and jewels. *Westm.* O. x. 515. H. iv. p. iv. 181.
July 12.	Delivery of a gold cup and a palfrey as a reward to the bp. of Nantes, chancellor of the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. x. 515. H. iv. p. iv. 182.
[July 12.]	Rewards to ambassadors from the council of Basle. O. x. 515. H. iv. p. iv. 182.
July 18.	Licence to John de Malestrariis, bp. of Nantes, Bertrand de Tryal, Thomas de Cuysac, and John de Trissiac, councillors of the duke of Brittany, to leave England with household stuff and bows and arrows. *London.* O. x. 516. H. iv. p. iv. 182.
July 19.	Exemplification of a pardon, in answer to a petition of the Commons, for cardinal Henry Beauford, bp. of Winchester, for infractions of the statute of provisors; and of two acts—one declaring him innocent of treason against the K., and the other for the restitution of his goods and jewels seized at Sandwich. *Westm.* O. x. 516. H. iv. p. iv. 182.
July 19.	Grant of five marks a day to the earl of Huntingdon, 100*l.* as a reward to the bp. of Rochester, 40*s.* a day to a baron, and 20*s.* to Thomas Brouns, going to the council of Basle. *London.* O. x. 519. H. iv. p. iv. 183.
July 20.	Protection for those going to the council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 519. H. iv. p. iv. 183.
[July 20].	Resolution for sending ambassadors to Denmark. O. x. 520. H. iv. p. iv. 183.
July 21.	Resolution for delivering the duke of Orleans into the custody of the earl of Suffolk. O. x. 520. H. iv. p. iv. 183.
July 21.	Warrants for sending 2,500*l.* to the duke of Bedford, and for payments to the bp. of Nantes, the bps. of London and Rochester, sir Robert Shotesbroke, and nine others. *Westm.* O. x. 520. H. iv. p. iv. 183.
July 21.	Power for sir Robert Shotesbroke and William Sprener to treat with the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. x. 521. H. iv. p. iv. 184.
July 21.	Orders to the earl of Northumberland, Thomas College, Richard earl of Salisbury, constable of Pontefract Castle, and John earl of Huntingdon, constable of the Tower of London, concerning the exchange of the Scotch hostages. *Westm.* O. x. 521. H. iv. p. iv. 184.
Aug. 28.	Reward of 20*l.* to Gyles de Bretaigne, son of the duke of Brittany, who is with the K. *London.* O. x. 522. H. iv. p. iv. 184.
	Letters of safe conduct for the servants of the duke of Orleans, for John, bastard of Orleans, the servants of the duke of Bourbon, of Charles d'Artois, late count of Eu, of Thomas Hay, and two other Scotch hostages, and for the bp. of Glasgow and the abbot of Abberbroth, going to the general council. *Various dates.* O. x. 522. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
Oct. 26.	Commission to lord de Hungerford, steward of the late K., sir William Phelip, his treasurer, sir Robert Babthorp, his comptroller, and sir William Porter, to apportion the 4,000*l.* bequeathed by the late K. to the clerks and other servants of the household. *Westm.* O. x. 523. H. iv. p. iv. 184.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1432. Nov. 5.	The treasurer and barons of the Exchequer are ordered to make allowance of 26*l.* 5*s.* 4*d.* to John Stopyndon, keeper of the hanaper, in addition to the usual sum for the liveries of the chancellor and his clerks, on account of the dearness of cloth and fur. *Westm.* O. x. 523. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 12.	Exemplification of the enrolment of the creation of sir John Cornewaill as baron de Faunhope. *Westm.* O. x. 524. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 12.	Payment of 200 marks to the bp. of Rochester, about to go on an embassy to the Dauphin. *Westm.* O. x. 524. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 20.	Protection for sir John Fastolf, in the retinue of the duke of Bedford, regent of France. *Westm.* O. x. 525. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
Oct. 20.	Protection for John Beaufort, earl of Somerset, in France. *Westm.* O. x. 525. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 20.	Licence to Henry, cardinal of England, to convey jewels to the value of 5,000 marks and 10,000*l.* in money to the general council. *Westm.* O. x. 525. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 26.	Grant of 1,000 marks a year to John, abp. of York, while at the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 525. H. iv. p. iv. 185.
[Nov. 26.]	Protection for the abp. of York going to the general council. O. x. 526. H. iv. p. iv. 186.
[Nov. 26.]	Grant to the abp. of York of the usual wages of an abp. on an embassy. O. x. 526. H. iv. p iv. 186.
Nov. 26.	Licence to sir John Colvyle, going to the general council at Basle, to take with him 500*l.* in money, plate, and jewels. *Westm.* O. x. 526. H. iv. p. iv. 186.
Nov. 28.	General request for safe conduct for Thomas bp. of Worcester, going to the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 527. H. iv. p. iv. 186.
Dec. 1.	Similar request for John bp. of Rochester, sir John Fastolfe, and Thomas Bekyngton. *Westm.* O. x. 527. H. iv. p. iv. 186.
Nov. 28.	Licence to Thomas bp. of Worcester, going to the general council of Basle, to take with him 1,000*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 528. H. iv. p. iv. 186.
[Nov. 28.]	Licence for him to leave the general council in a year, unless provision of 500 marks is made for his maintenance. O. x. 528. H. iv. p. iv. 186.
Nov. 28.	Licence for him to visit *limina apostolorum* for a year after the dissolution of the general council. *Westm.* O. x. 528. H. iv. p. iv. 187.
Nov. 28.	Protection for John bp. of Rochester, going to the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 529. H. iv. p. iv. 187.
Feb. 13.	Protection for John Ansty, senior, in the retinue of the duke of Gloucester, captain of Guisnes. *Westm.* O. x. 529. H. iv. p. iv. 187.
Dec. 1.	Licence to John bp. of Rochester, as ambassador at the general council at Basle, to export 1,000*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 529. H. iv. p. iv. 187.
Dec. 1.	Power for Thomas bp. of Worcester, William prior of the Holy Trinity, Norwich, Thomas Brouns, dean of Salisbury, and John Symondesborwe, archdeacon of Wiltshire, to treat with the general council at Basle for the reduction of the Bohemians to union with the church. *Westm.* O. x. 529. H. iv. p. iv. 187.
Dec. 1.	Power for John bp. of Rochester, sir John Fastolfe, and Thomas Bekyngton, to treat for peace with Charles de Valois. *Westm.* O. x. 530. H. iv. p. iv. 187.
Dec. 9.	Protection for John Haltoft, of Lincolnshire, in the retinue of the bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* Also for Robert Burton, clerk, and John Beaumarys and Thomas Sclater, in his retinue. *Westm., Nov.* 28. O. x. 531. H iv. p. iv. 188.
Dec. 18.	Licence to Thomas Brouns, dean of Salisbury, to leave the general council of Basle if his expenses are not provided for, and to take with him 300*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 531. H. iv. p. iv. 188.
Dec. 18.	Licences to Robert Burton, clerk, John Salisbury, a monk of Canterbury, and six others, going to the general council of Basle, to take with them various sums of money. Licence to William, prior of the Holy Trinity in Norwich, to leave the council in a year if his expenses are not paid. *Westm.* O. x. 532. H. iv. p. iv. 188.
Dec. 21.	Protection for Peter Pertrich, Alexander Sparwe, and three others, going to the general council of Basle. *Tring.* Also for Thomas Brouns, dean of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. x. 533. H. iv. p. iv. 188.
1433. Jan. 22.	Licence to Robert London to act as proctor for the cardinal of Columpna, in the archdeaconry of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. x. 534. H. iv. p. iv. 189.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1433. Jan. 27.	Licence to John Nosieux, servant of the Q. of France, to export wheat to Paris. *Westm.* O. x. 534. H. iv. p. iv. 189.
April 29.	Licence to the duke of Bedford to export 1,000 quarters of wheat, of which there is a great scarcity in France. *Westm.* O. x. 535. H. iv. p. iv. 189.
Feb. 7.	Licence to Nicholas Bernardyn, of Luca, now in London, and James Bernardyn, in Paris, to export 50 quarters of wheat and 200 quarters of oats to Paris. *Westm.* O. x. 535. H. iv. p. iv. 189.
[Feb. 7.]	Licence to John Lontrell to export wheat and oats to Rouen. O. x. 535. H. iv. p. iv. 189.
Feb. 8.	General request for a safe conduct for John abp. of York going as ambassador to pope Eugenius [IV.] and to the council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 536. H. iv. p. iv. 189.
√Feb. 12.	Safe comduct for Bernard de Genescell, coming to England concerning the liberation of sir John de Talbot and Poton de Saintailles, prisoners in England. *Westm.* O. x. 536. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
	Letters of safe conduct for the servants of the master of Atholl and two other Scotch hostages; for 60 Scots; for John, abbot of Melrose, and two others, going to Basle; for sir Andrew Meldrum; for John bp. of Glasgow going to Rome; for the bastard of Orleans; for servants of the dukes of Orleans and Bourbon, of the counts of Angoulême and Eu, and of John de Vendôme, vidame of Chartres, prisoner of lord Hungerford. *Various dates.* O. x. 537. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
Feb. 12.	Grant to Humfrey duke of Gloucester of the lordships of Cussac, Listrac, and Monkynhag, in the K.'s possession by the death of Bernard de Lesparre, lord de Barda. *Westm.* O. x. 537. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
Feb. 16.	Licence to Henry cardinal of England, bp. of Winchester, to take 20,000*l.* to the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 538. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
Feb. 18.	Licence to Robert [Neville], bp. of Salisbury, to take 1,000*l.* to the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 538. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
Feb. 19.	Licence to Theobald Dages, dean of Bourdeaux, going to the general council of Basle, to take with him goods to the value of 120*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 538. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
Feb. 20.	Protection for Henry, cardinal of England and bp. of Winchester, going to the K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. x. 539. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
[Feb. 20.]	Protection for Robert Neville, bp. of Salisbnry, going to the general council. O. x. 539. H. iv. p. iv. 190.
Nov. 28.	Protection for sir John Colvylle, going to the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 539. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
Feb. 20.	Licence to the abp. of York, going to the pope and the general council of Basle, to take with him 1,000 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 539. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
Feb. 28.	Protection for the abp. of York, going to the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 539. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
Feb. 20.	Grant of the castellany of Manleon and Soulle and the bailiwick of Bort to Humfrey duke of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. x. 540. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
Feb. 20.	Legitimation of Angerot de S. Pere, son of John lord of S. Pere, of Gascony. *Westm.* O. x. 540. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
Feb. 21.	Appointment of the bp. of Dax as counsellor at Bourdeaux, with an annuity of 100 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 541. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
March 1.	Letters of attorney for Henry, cardinal of England, bp. of Winchester, in the names of John Assh and Nicholas Radeford. *Westm.* O. x. 541. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
March 13.	Protection for Nicholas Strode, abbot of Hyde, near Winchester, going in the retinue of the cardinal of England. *Westm.* O. x. 541. H. iv. p. iv. 191.
March 18.	Licence to John bp. of Bangor going to the general council of Basle, to take 400 marks with him. *Westm.* O. x. 542. H. iv. p. iv. 192.
March 20.	Quittance to Robert bp. of London, going to the general council of Basle, for all sums of money paid to him for his embassy to Rome and for his present mission. Licence for the bp. to export 1,000*l.* Freedom from prosecution by the K.'s officers for one year. Protection for one year. *Westm., March* 24. O. x. 542. H. iv. p. iv. 192.
March 21.	The seneschals of Aquitain and the Landes are ordered to forbid all persons holding fees or wages from making alliance with the counts of Foix and Armagnac. *Westm.* O. x. 543. H. iv. p. iv. 192.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1433. March 23.	Bernard de Phanhea, bp. of Dax, Bernard de Biol, bp. of Bazas, Elias de Faurea, abbot of Burnet, and four others, are appointed judges of the court of sovereignty in Aquitain for civil cases. *Westm.* O. x. 543. H. iv. p. iv. 192.
[March 23.]	Commission to the seneschal of Aquitain and the constable of Bourdeaux to coin money. O. x. 544. H. iv. p. iv. 192.
March 23.	Power for the same persons to receive and confer fiefs, homages, &c. *Westm.* O. x. 544. H. iv. p. iv. 192.
March 23.	The K. orders the constable of Bourdeaux and the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer in England to pay the wages of the officers in Aquitain before all others. *Westm.* O. x. 545. H. iv. p. iv. 193.
March 23.	Letters of protection for the K.'s officers in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. x. 545. H. iv. p. iv. 193.
March 24.	Protection for John bp. of Bangor, going to the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 546. H. iv. p. iv. 193.
March 24.	Commission to William Lynwode, keeper of the privy seal, Reginald Kentwode, dean of S. Paul's, William Estfeld, and four others, to treat with the Breton commissioners for the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. x. 546. H. iv. p. iv. 193.
March 28.	General request for a safe conduct for Robert bp. of London, ambassador to the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 547. H. iv. p. iv. 193.
April 1.	Letters of general attorney for John abp. of York. *Westm.* O. x. 547. H. iv. p. iv. 193.
April 7.	Pardon for Peter Achard *alias* de le Sale, Matthew Olyver, and two others, for insurrections at Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. x. 547. H. iv. p. iv. 194.
April 15.	Commission to Walter lord de Hungerford, sir William Phelip, chamberlain, sir William Porter, and sir Ralph Buteler, to distribute 4,000*l.* among the late K.'s household. *Westm.* O. x. 548. H. iv. p. iv. 194.
April 22.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to John Frank, keeper of the rolls of Chancery, during the absence, in France, of the bp. of Bath, chancellor, and its return to him on May 23. O. x. 548. H. iv. p. iv. 194.
April 29.	Safe conduct for William Croyser, archdeacon of Theudale, and William Turnbull, papal chamberlain, going to Scotland, and thence to the pope. *Westm.* O. x. 549. H. iv. p. iv. 194.
May 1.	Protection for Marmaduke Lomley, bp. of Carlisle, going to the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 549. H. iv. p. iv. 194.
May 6.	Licence to Nicholas, abbot of Glastonbury, going to the general council of Basle, to export 500*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 550. H. iv. p. iv. 194.
May 6.	Licence to John, abbot of S. Alban's, going to the general council of Basle, to export 400*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 550. H. iv. p. iv. 195.
May 7.	Protection for John, abbot of S. Alban's, Richard Chestre, vicar of Sonth Wollyngham, and letters of attorney for the abbot. *Westm., various dates.* O. x. 550. H. iv. p. iv. 195.
May 8.	Protection for Nicholas, abbot of Glastonbury, going to the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 551. H. iv. p. iv. 195.
May 14.	Protection for Alan Kirketon, dean of the chapel of the duke of Bedford, going in his retinue to France. *Westm.* O. x. 551. H. iv. p. iv. 195.
May 27.	Licence to the duke of Orleans to pay to John Cornewaill, lord of Faunhope, 2,000 crowns of his ransom for the release of William Boteller, one of his hostages. *Westm.* O. x. 551. H. iv. p. iv. 195.
July 8.	Naturalization of John Reynel, Frenchman. *Westm.* O. x. 552. H. iv. p. iv. 195.
July 10.	Licence to Gaston de Foix, count of Longueville, and Captal de la Buche, to export plate. *Westm.* O. x. 553. H. iv. p. iv. 196.
July 11.	Similar licence to Lonis de Beaumont, alfritz of Navarre. *Westm.* O. x. 553. H. iv. p. iv. 196.
July 22.	Safe conduct for Potton de Saintrailles, prisoner of the earl of Warwick, going to procure his ransom. *Westm.* O. x. 553. H. iv. p. iv. 196.
Aug. 7.	Exemption from custom for 12 casks of salt salmon sent by the Q. of Scotland to Margaret duchess of Clarence. *Westm.* O. x. 554. H. iv. p. iv. 196.
Aug. 14.	Creation of Gaston de Foix as count of Benarges. *Westm.* O. x. 554. H. iv. p. iv. 196.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1433. Aug. 14.	Agreement of Charles duke of Orleans, on condition of his liberation, to negotiate a peace with France and to do homage to the K. . . . . O. x. 556. H. iv. p. iv. 197.
Aug. 15.	Letters of safe conduct for the Q. of Sicily, Charles Dauson, John duke of Alençon, Arthur de Bretagne, and 30 others, to come to Calais about Oct. 15 for the conference proposed by the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 561. H. iv. p. iv. 199.
Oct. 13.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Glasgow going to the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. x. 568. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Oct. 23.	Warrant for the delivery of the robe of the order of the garter annually to the emperor. O. x. 563. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Nov. 6.	Grant of an annuity of 250 marks to Giles, son of the duke of Brittany, who is with the K. *Westm.* O. x. 563. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Nov. 11.	Payment of 14*s.* 4*d.* a day to William earl of Suffolk for the custody of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 564. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Nov. 16.	The sheriff of Yorkshire is ordered to proclaim that the mayor of Berwick and the prior of Coldingham are appointed commissioners for redress of injuries arising out of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 564. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Nov. 21.	Safe conduct for sir Andrew Meldrum of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in Scotland, lately come from Rhodes. *Westm.* O. x. 564. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Nov. 24.	Payment of 100 marks to G. "Episcopus Landensis," sent to the K. by the council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 565. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Dec. 1.	Safe conduct for Columb de Dunbarre, bp. of Moray. *Westm.* O. x. 565. H. iv. p. iv. 200.
Dec. 6.	Order for the payment of 4,300 marks to the bp. of Terouenne, chancellor of France. *Westm.* O. x. 565. H. v. p. i. 1.
Dec. 25.	Safe conducts for John le Gautier and Tassin Morieu, servants of the bastard of Orleans, coming for the ransom of William earl of Suffolk. *Westm.* O. x. 566. H. v. p. i. 1.
Dec. 28.	Safe conduct for John, Louis, and Reginald de Vendôme, and two others, coming to England to ransom John de Vendôme, vidame of Chartres, prisoner of sir Walter Hungerford. *Westm.* O. x. 566. H. v. p. i. 1.
1434. Jan. 18.	Protection for William, prior of the Holy Trinity in Norwich, at the council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 567. H. v. p. i. 1.
Jan. 26.	Licences to John Nicoll, John Heddon, and nine others, to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm., various dates.* O. x. 567. H. v. p. i. 1.
Feb. 2.	Receipt by Louis de Luxembourgh, bp. of Terouenne, chancellor of France, from Ralph lord Cromwell, treasurer of England, of 84,000 nobles for the payment of the garrisons in France. *Paris.* O. x. 568. H. v. p. i. 2.
	Licences to Richard Walter, John Bigbrook, and three others, to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm., various dates.* O. x. 569. H. v. p. i. 2.
Feb. 12.	Safe conduct for Peter le Bolengier, going to the duchess and eldest son of the late duke of Bourbon to obtain money for his creditors. *Westm.* O. x. 570. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 12.	Power for sir Thomas Comberworth to distribute the goods of the late duke of Bourbon. *Westm.* O. x. 570. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 18.	Release to Edmund Beauford, count of Mortaigne, for the money paid to him for his embassy at the general council of Basle, if he is unable to fulfil his commission. *Westm.* O. x. 570. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 18.	Similar release to John bp. of Rochester, in case of his death before his return from the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 571. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 18.	Discharge for the bp. of Rochester for his wages at the general council of Basle after one year. *Westm.* O. x. 571. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 18.	Licence for the bp. of Rochester to absent himself from the general council of Basle, if desired to execute any commission for the pope or the council. *Westm.* O. x. 571. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 18.	Protection for John bp. of Rochester, the K.'s ambassador at the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 572. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 22.	Licence to the bp. of Dax, going to the general council of Basle, to export 400 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 572. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 26.	Safe conduct for 12 persons of Scotland going to the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 572. H. v. p. i. 3.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1434. Feb. 26.	Licences to Richard Lyndesey and four others to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. Similar licences to Thomas Gerard, of Fowy, and four others. April 13, 17, and 20. *Westm.* O. x. 572. H. v. p. i. 3.
Feb. 28.	Licence to sir Henry Brounflete, ambassador to the general council at Basle, to export 2,000*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 574. H. v. p. i. 4.
March 14.	Safe conduct for John de Vendosme and three others, coming to treat with Walter de Hungerford for the ransom of John de Vendome, vidasme de Chartres. *Westm.* O. x. 574. H. v. p. i. 4.
March 16.	Licence to William Weston to convey 60 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Dogmersfield.* O. x. 574. H. v. p. i. 4.
	Similar licences to John Papenham and 12 others. *Various dates.* O. x. 575. H. v. p. i. 4.
April 14.	Warrant for the delivery of gold and silver collars to the treasurer, to be sent to the Emperor for distribution among the inhabitants of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 576. H. v. p. i. 5.
	Protection for sir Henry Bromflete, Robert Burton, clerk, Robert bp. of London, and seven others at the council of Basle; and for Arald Savage, in the retinue of John lord Talbot in France. Three letters of attorney for Nicholas abbot of Glastonbury, at the council of Basle. *Westm., various dates.* O. x. 576. H. v. p. i. 5.
April 28.	The K. orders his officers in Chepstow to forbid all persons infringing the order of the K. of Denmark, appointing the staple for English merchants at Northeberne. *Westm.* O. x. 578. H. v. p. i. 6.
April 30.	Safe conduct for John de Vendosme, vidasme of Chartres, Reginald de Vendome, and John de Tybaude, servant of the vidasme, going to France to procure his ransom. *Westm.* O. x. 580. H. v. p. i. 6.
	Licences to Henry Nynethauk, John Elys, and 21 others to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Various dates.* O. x. 580. H. v. p. i. 6.
May 8.	The K. will not require Robert bp. of London to go elsewhere than to the general council at Basle, but, if he should be directed to go elsewhere, he is to receive the usual wages. Licence for the bp. to export 2,000 marks. Licence for him to return in a year; freedom from prosecution while absent. *Westm.* O. x. 582. H. v. p. i. 7.
May 10.	Grant of an annuity of 40 marks to Paul count of Valache, of Greece. *London.* O. x. 583. H. v. p. i. 7.
May 10.	Letters of safe conduct for Colombe bp. of Moray, Walter abbot of Arbroath, and Ingleram Lyndesay, servant of the pope, going to the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 584. H. v. p. i. 8.
May 12.	The customers of Sandwich are ordered to levy only the duty on the usual prices of the merchandise in six Genoese carracks. Similar writ to the customers of Southampton. *Westm.* O. x. 584. H. v. p. i. 8.
Feb. 19.	Safe conduct for Andrew Meldrum, knight of S. John of Jerusalem in Scotland, to go to Scotland and return. *Westm.* O. x. 585. H. v. p. i. 8.
May 13.	Safe conduct for Andrew Meldrum to attend the chapter held by Robert Malore, prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England. *Westm.* O. x. 585. H. v. p. i. 8.
May 13.	Licence to William abbot of S. Mary's in York, going to the general council at Basle, to export 1,000 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 586. H. v. p. i. 8.
May 13.	Freedom from prosecution for William abbot of S. Mary in York. *Westm.* O. x. 586. H. v. p. i. 9.
May 13.	Licence to John abbot of Fonntains, going to the general council at Basle, to export 1,000 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 586. H. v. p. i. 9.
May 13.	Similar licence to Nicholas abbot of Glastonbury, going to the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 587. H. v. p. i. 9.
May 13.	Ratification of grants of Richard II. and Edward [I.] to the abbey of Bonlieu [domus Boni Loci] in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. x. 587. H. v. p. i. 9.
May 13.	Safe conduct for John de Bignay and three other servants of James K. of Sicily, coming to recompense sir Eustace Gaudin. *Westm.* O. x. 588. H. v. p. i. 9.
June 3.	Licence to sir Thomas Launcelewee, turcopolier of Rhodes, going to the general council at Basle, to take with him 300 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 518. H. v. p. i. 9.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1434. June 3.	Power for Robert bp. of London, John bp. of Rochester, Bernard bp. of Dax, Edmund count de Mortaigne, Nicholas abbot of Glastonbury, and five others, ambassadors at the council of Basle, to treat for the reformation of the Church and peace with France. *Westm.* O. x. 589. H. v. p. i. 10.
	Letters of safe conduct for the servants of the duke of Orleans, the bastard of Orleans, Charles d'Artoys, count of Eu, William Jarthyn, Doneran de Wemis, and two other Scotch hostages. *Various dates.* O. x. 590. H. v. p. i. 10.
June 15.	Warrant for the payment of 5,000 marks to Louis de Lucenburgh, bp. of Teroenne, chancellor of France, for the wages of garrisons in France. *Westm.* O. x. 590. H. v. p. i. 10.
June 15.	Licence to Henry cardinal of England, bp. of Winchester, to export 20,000*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 590. H. v. p. i. 10.
June 16.	The K. restores the 6,000*l.* paid by Henry cardinal of England, bp. of Winchester, at the arrest of his goods at Sandwich. *Westm.* O. x. 591. H. v. p. i. 10.
June 17.	Protection for Thomas Caldcote, of Harwich, and William Auderby, of London, going to the general council at Basle, in the retinue of Edmund Beauford, count de Mortaigne. Also for Louis Rede, clerk. 18 June. *Westm.* O. x. 592. H. v. p. i. 11.
June 23.	The K. permits Henry cardinal of England, bp. of Winchester, to retain the jewels pledged to him until the repayment of his loan of 13,000 marks, and of the 6,000*l.* above mentioned. *Westm.* O. x. 593. H. v. p. i. 11.
July 3.	Warrant for the payment of 20*s.* a day to John Stokes, ambassador to the emperor. *Westm.* O. x. 594. H. v. p. i. 12.
July 6.	Grant of 600 marks to Richard earl of Salisbury for his expenses during the negotiations with Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 594. H. v. p. i. 12.
July 8.	John Cornewaille, lord Fauuchop, consents to the liberation of William Chivaler, of France, hostage for the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 595. H. v. p. i. 12.
July 10.	Power for Robert bp. of London, Philip bp. of Lisieux, John bp. of Rochester, Bernard bp. of Dax, Edmund count de Mortaigne, Nicholas abbot of Glastonbury, and seven others, ambassadors at the council of Basle, to treat for reformation of the Church and peace with France. *Westm.* O. x. 595. H. v. p. i. 12.
July 12.	Power for Marmaduke bp. of Carlisle, sir William Euer, and Stephen Wylton to treat for peace or truce with James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 596. H. v. p. i. 12.
Oct. 9.	Safe conduct for John de Vendosme and Blaunchet d'Estonteville, now in Calais, to go to France and return. *Dogmersfield.* O. x. 597. H. v. p. i. 13.
Nov. 6.	The K. of England to Fernando brother of Edward K. of Portugal; recommends for knighthood John Roderici, called Trigeyro, esquire of the household of the K. of Portugal, who is returning from England. *Westm.* O. x. 598. H. v. p. i. 13.
Nov. 8.	The K. of England to Edward K. of Portugal; condoles with him on his father's death and congratulates him on his accession. *Westm.* O. x. 598. H. v. p. i. 13.
Nov. 24.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Snawdoun officer of arms to prorogue the truce with England. *Edinburgh.* O. x. 599. H. v. p. i. 13.
1435. Jan. 25.	Licence to Robert Malorre, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to go to Rhodes to serve against the Sultan, taking with him 100 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 600. H. v. p. i. 14.
Jan. 28.	Protection for Richard Drayton, of Oxfordshire, in the retinue of the duke of Bedford; also for John lord le Scrop, ambassador to the grand master of the order of S. John of Jerusalem, 29 Jan. *Westm.* O. x. 600. H. v. p. i. 14.
Jan. 29.	Licence to John lord le Scrop, ambassador to the grand master of the order of S. John of Jerusalem, to export 500 marks, and to take with him Henry lord le Scrop of Bolton. *Westm.* O. x. 601. H. v. p. i. 14.
Feb. 5.	Licence to John earl of Oxford, going on a pilgrimage to the Holy Land, to take with him 100*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 601. H. v. p. i. 14.
Feb. 5.	Protection for John earl of Oxford, going to the Holy Land. *Westm.* O. x. 601. H. v. p. i. 14.
Feb. 7.	John earl of Huntingdon, constable of the Tower of London, is ordered to deliver the count de Ewe to the count of Mortaigne. Order to the count of Mortaigne to receive him. *Westm.* O. x. 602. H. v. p. i. 14.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1435. Feb. 8.	Release to sir Thomas Comberworth of the rent of the manor of Bondeby, in co. Lincoln in payment of his expenses for the maintenance of John late duke of Bourbon. *Westm.* O. x. 602. H. v. p. i. 15.
Feb. 8.	Protection for William abbot of S. Mary's, York, at the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 603. H. iv. p. i. 15.
Feb. 10.	Power for Robert bp. of London, Peter bp. of Lisieux, Zane bp. of Bayeux, Bernard bp. of Dax, William abbot of S. Mary's, York, Peter Maurice, and Nicholas David, archdeacon of Coutances, ambassadors at the general council at Basle, to treat for the reformation of the church and for peace with France. *Westm.* O. x. 603. H. v. p. i. 15.
Feb. 10.	Protection for John Burton, clerk, at the general council of Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 604. H. v. p. i. 15.
Feb. 13.	Exemption for the bp. of Exeter from attendance at parliament and councils on account of his infirmity. *Westm.* O. x. 604. H. v. p. i. 15.
Feb. 14.	Power for John Stokes, Stephen Wilton, and Richard Sellyng to treat with Louis duke of Bavaria concerning the money due to him from the K. *Westm.* O. x. 604. H. v. p. i. 15.
[Feb. 14.]	Power for the same persons, with Richard Bokeland and Thomas Borowe, merchant of Lynn, to treat with the master of Prussia and the Hanse towns for the redress of injuries. O. x. 605. H. v. p. i. 16.
[Feb. 14.]	Power for sir Robert Shortesbrok, John Stokes, Stephen Wilton, Richard Wydeville, lieutenant of Calais, and eight others, to treat with the duke of Burgundy and the four members of Flanders concerning the modification of the statutes of the staple of Calais. O. x. 605. H. v. p. i. 16.
March 3.	Receipt by John de Luxembourg, count of Liney, lord of Guise, of 500 nobles for services in the wars. *Guise Castle.* O. x. 606. H. v. p. i. 16.
April 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. elect of Worcester, chancellor of Oxford, late dean of S. Martin's le Grand. *Westm.* O. x. 607. H. v. p. i. 16.
May 5.	Letters of attorney for John bp. of Bangor in the names of William Fallan and John Bate. *Westm.* O. x. 607. H. v. p. i. 16.
May 11.	Warrant for the payment of the expenses of John earl of Huntingdon for the custody of Charles count d'Ewe. *Westm.* O. x. 607. H. v. p. i. 17.
May 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. elect of Rochester, late dean of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. x. 608. H. v. p. i. 17.
May 24.	Protection for Robert bp. of London at the general council at Basle. *Westm.* O. x. 608. H. v. p. i. 17.
May 30.	The customers at Southampton are ordered to deliver certain goods to Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, free of duty. *Westm.* O. x. 609. H. v. p. i. 17.
June 11.	Licence to Henry cardinal of England to prosecute the sureties for the 10,000 marks lent to the K., if they are unpaid. *Westm.* O. x. 609. H. v. p. i. 17.
June 15.	Warrants for payments to Giles Thornton, lately sent to Ireland, Richard Sellyng, John Tirrell, treasurer of the household, and six others. *Westm.* O. x. 609. H. iv. p. i. 17.
June 16.	Licence to Henry cardinal of England, going to Arras to negotiate peace with France, to take with him 10,000 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 610. H. v. p. i. 18.
June 20.	The K. to the pope [Eugenius IV.]; is about to send ambassadors to Arras to negotiate a peace with France. *Westm.* O. x. 610. H. v. p. i. 18.
June 20.	Power for Philip duke of Burgundy, John abp. of York, Louis bp. of Terouenne, chancellor of France, Peter bp. of Lisieux, John earl of Huntingdon, Louis count of S. Paul, William earl of Suffolk, and 20 others, to treat for peace with France at Arras. Similar power substituting the cardinal of England for the duke of Burgundy: and another omitting both the cardinal and the duke. *Westm.* O. x. 611. H. v. p. i. 18.
June 20.	Licence to John abp. of York, ambassador to Arras, to export 3,000 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 613. H. v. p. i. 19.
June 20.	Licence to William earl of Suffolk, ambassador to Arras, to export 2,000*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 613. H. v. p. i. 19.
June 28.	Licence to sir Robert Shotesbroke, going as an ambassador to Arras, to export 200*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 613. H. v. p. i. 19.
June 22.	Similar licence to William Lyndwode, going as an ambassador to Arras, keeper of the privy seal, to export 500 marks. *Westm.* O. x. 614. H. v. p. i. 19.
[June 22.]	Similar licence for sir John Radeclyf. O. x. 614. H. v. p. i. 19.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1435. June 23.	Warrants for payment of 100*l.* each to William Lyndewode and John Radclyf. *Westm.* O. x. 614. H. v. p. i. 19.
June 27.	Protection for Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Richmond, going in the retinue of the abp. of York to Arras. *Westm.* O. x. 614. H. v. p. i. 19.
June 26.	Licence to James K. of Scotland to purchase 30 fothers of lead in the bishopric of Durham. *Westm.* O. x. 615. H. v. p. i. 19.
June 28.	Licence to Thomas bp. of S. David's, going as an ambassador to Arras, to take with him 1,000*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 615. H. v. p. i. 19.
	Protection for Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, and for Richard Chappe, of Norfolk, in the retinue of the cardinal; for William Chantour, of Breche, in the retinue of the earl of Huntingdon; for Geoffrey ap Ryn, clerk, in the retinue of the bp. of S. Davids; and for sir Robert Shottesbroke, all going to Arras. Various dates. *Westm.* O. x. 615. H. v. p. i. 20.
July 8.	Power for Henry cardinal of England to grant letters of safe conduct for the negotiations at Arras. *Westm.* O. x. 616. H. v. p. i. 20.
July 9.	The K. appoints the abp. of Bourdeaux, the abbot of Bornet, Ralph de Blania, and four others, to decide the claims of Bertrand lord of Montferrand to the possessions of sir Berard de la Bret, deceased. *Westm.* O. x. 617. H. v. p. i. 20.
July 12.	Safe conduct for Patrick Dunbar and other Scots coming to the K. in England. *Westm.* O. x. 618. H. v. p. i. 21.
July 14.	Protection for John Bere, of Brynner, and three others, going to Arras in the retinue of the cardinal of England. *Westm.* O. x. 618. H. v. p. i. 21.
July 15.	Licence to John earl of Huntingdon, who is going to Arras, to export goods to the value of 6,000*l.* *Westm.* O. x. 619. H. v. p. i. 21.
July 15.	Power for Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, to treat with the ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy and of Flanders for the modification of the statutes concerning commerce. *Westm.* O. x. 619. H. v. p. i. 21.
July 16.	Pope Eugenius [IV.] assures the K. that no French prince or noble has requested or obtained release from his oath to the K.'s father or to himself. *Florence.* O. x. 620. H. v. p. i. 21.
July 20.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Durham, Marmaduke bp. of Carlisle, Richard earl of Salisbury, and five others, to receive the money due from the K. of Scotland and to negotiate a truce. *Westm.* O. x. 620. H. v. p. i. 22.
July 20.	Commission to the same persons to demand and grant redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. x. 621. H. v. p. i. 22.
Aug. 15.	Commission to John Stokes to treat with Louis duke of Bavaria concerning his pension from the K. *Westm.* O. x. 622. H. v. p. i. 22.
	Letters of safe conduct for the servants of the duke of Orleans and of William Jardyn, one of Scotch hostage. *Various dates.* O. x. 622. H. v. p. i. 22.
Sept. 24.	The consuls of Hamburg request the K. to restore two ships laden with Hamburg beer taken by Michael Schotte and Molchun Poerter, of Calais. O. x. 623. H. v. p. i. 22.
Oct. 1.	Richard Wodevile is appointed lieutenant of Calais, the duke of Bedford, the captain, being deceased. *Westm.* O. x. 623. H. v. p. i. 23.
Oct. 26.	Safe conduct for John de Vendosme and Blanchet d'Estouteville, pledges of the vidasme de Chartres. *Westm.* O. x. 624. H. v. p. i. 23.
Nov. 1.	Humfrey duke of Gloucester is appointed the K.'s lieutenant in Calais and the marches, and in Picardy, Flanders, and Artois. *Westm.* O. x. 624. H. v. p. i. 23.
Nov. 12.	Inspeximus of the bull of pope Eugenius IV. of July 17. *Westm.* O. x. 625. H. v. p. i. 23.
Nov. 25.	Edward K. of Portugal promises to observe his father's treaties with England. *Santarem.* O. x. 625. H. v. p. i. 23.
Dec. 15.	Power for sir Robert Clifton and Stephen Wilton to treat for an alliance with and to receive the homage of Theodoric abp. of Cologne, the duke of Gueldres, the bp. of Liege, and the count of Meures. *Westm.* O. x. 626. H. v. p. i. 24.
Dec. 17.	Power for Richard Wodevyle, lieutenant of Calais, John Stokes, Richard Bokelond, Richard Sellyng, and Thomas Borowe to treat with the Master of Prussia and of the Hanse for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. x. 627. H. iv. p. i. 24.
Dec. 18.	Safe conduct for George earl of Dunbar and Patrick his son and heir. *Westm.* O. x. 628. H. v. p. i. 24.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1435.	
Dec. 21.	Robert Clifton is appointed mayor of Bayonne. *Westm.* O. x. 629. H. v. p. i. 25.
Dec. 23.	Licence to Paul Barbo, nephew of the pope, to hold benefices in England to the value of 1,200 ducats. *Westm.* O. x. 629. H. v. p. i. 25.
1436. Feb. 5.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Durham, Marmaduke bp. of Carlisle, sir Robert Umfreville, and five others, to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 629. H. v. p. i. 25.
Feb. 6.	Grant to Jaquette de Luxembourgh, widow of John duke of Bedford, of the lands, &c. forming her dower. *Westm.* O. x. 630. H. v. p. i. 25.
Feb. 18.	The K. confirms previous treaties with Portugal. *Westm.* O. x. 631. H. v. p. i. 25.
Feb. 20.	Delivery of jewels to the value of 8,000 marks to Henry cardinal of England as security for a loan. *Westm.* O. x. 632. H. v. p. i. 26.
[Feb. 20.]	Licence to the cardinal of England to prosecute the sureties for his loan of 10,000 marks if it is unpaid. O. x. 632. H. v. p. i. 26.
Feb. 21.	Licence to the bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, to unite the hospital of Sandon, in Surrey, to the hospital of S. Thomas, Southwark. *Westm.* O. x. 633. H. v. p. i. 26.
Feb. 28.	Power for the bp. of Terouenne, chancellor of France, and John Talbot, to take the oath of the duchess of Bedford that she will not marry without the K.'s licence. *Westm.* O. x. 633. H. v. p. i. 26.
March 1.	The K. to Louis duke of Bavaria; has sent letters of obligation by John van Wypernord, *alias* Rosenarans, of Cologne, and thanks him for granting respite until June 24 for the payment of the sum due at Easter. O. x. 633. H. v. p. i. 26.
March 1.	Obligation for the annuity of 1,200 marks of the duke of Bavaria. *Westm.* O. x. 634. H. v. p. i. 27.
March 4.	Protection for Roger Legh, of London, a herald, *alias* Roger Gloucestre, of Newynton, in co. Surrey, *alias* Clarencieux king of arms, of Newington, going to France in the retinue of Richard duke of York. *Westm.* O. x. 635. H. v. p. i. 27.
March 8.	The K. to James K. of Scotland; he has received his letters by Alexander Lowdre, and desires a safe conduct for Richard Leyot and Lowys John, commissions for redress of injuries. O. x. 635. H. v. p. i. 27.
March 9.	Licence to Robert Gilbert, bp. elect of London, to go to Rome to procure his confirmation. *Westm.* O. x. 636. H. v. p. i. 27.
March 28.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs that, although the Flemings have been seduced from the K.'s allegiance by the duke of Burgundy, those residing in England who will renew their oath of allegiance shall not be molested. *Westm.* O. x. 636. H. v. p. i. 27.
April 18.	The oath of allegiance has been taken by Rumbald Roslare, Henry Derykson, and 71 other Flemings. *Westm.* O. x. 637. H. v. p. i. 28.
April 25.	Warrant for the wages of John bp. of Bath while attending on the K. at his coronation at Paris. *Westm.* O. x. 639. H. v. p. i. 28.
May 1.	Delivery of robes and garters of the order to Garter King-of arms to be conveyed to the K. of Portugal and Don Pedro duke of Coimbre. *Westm.* O. x. 639. H. v. p. i. 29.
May 5.	Delivery of a garter to Windsor herald for the count de Mortaigne. *Westm.* O. x. 640. H. v. p. i. 29.
May 10.*	The K. requests pope Eugenius [IV.] to appoint Thomas Bourchier, chancellor of the University of Oxford, to the see of Worcester. *Westm.* O. x. 640. H. v. p. i. 29.
May 12.	Payment of 40*l.* as reward to Garter King-of-arms going to Portugal. O. x. 641. H. v. p. i. 29.
May 18.	Warrant to John Merston, keeper of the jewels, for collars given to Dazan knight of Portugal and his nephews. *Westm.* O. x. 641. H. v. p. i. 29.
May 19.	Safe conduct for persons sent by the count of Armagnac to the duke of Orleans in England. *Westm.* O. x. 641. H. v. p. i. 29.
May 20.	Power for Richard duke of York, Louis [bp. of Terouenne], chancellor of France, Richard earl of Salisbury, William earl of Suffolk, sir John Fastolf, and sir Ralph de Sage to treat for perpetual peace or truce with France. *Westm.* O. x. 642. H. v. p. i. 30.
	Power for Henry cardinal of England, Philip duke of Burgundy, John abp. of York, Louis bp. of Terouenne, and four others, to conclude a marriage between the K. and the eldest daughter of the K. of France. O. x. 643. H. v. p. i. 30.
May 24.	The K. requests the pope to translate William bp. of Norwich, his confessor, to the see of Lincoln. O. x. 645. H. v. p. i. 31.

* This apparently belongs to 10 May 1435, see 12 April 1435.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1436. May 28.	Licence to John May to go to Iceland for John lately appointed bp. of Holar [Episcopus Olensis in Islandia]. *Westm.* O. x. 645. H. v. p. i. 31.
June 18.	The sheriffs of London and Middlesex and 10 others are ordered to proclaim that all persons who will go to sea with John earl of Huntingdon, admiral of England, for the defence of Calais against the duke of Burgundy, shall have free equipment and licence to retain all they take from the Flemings. *Westm.* O. x. 646. H. v. p. i. 31.
July 3.	The sheriff of Essex and Herts and 15 others are ordered to summon all persons willing to serve with the duke of Gloucester in defence of Calais to be at Sandwich by July 22. *Westm.* O. x. 647. H. v. p. i. 32.
July 5.	Proclamations to be made by the sheriffs of London, Kent, and three others, forbidding armourers and victuallers increasing their prices in consequence of the assembly of the duke of Gloucester's troops; and ordering merchants to send goods to Calais. *Westm.* O. x. 648. H. v. p. i. 32.
July 27.	Petition of John lord of Beaumont, for the county of Boulogne. *Canterbury.* O. x. 649. H. v. p. i. 32.
July 23.	Assignment for the payment of a loan of 9,000 marks from Henry cardinal of England, for the defence of Calais. *Canterbury.* O. x. 649. H. v. p. i. 32.
July 26.	Denization of Thomas Franc, master of medicine, a native of Greece. *Canterbury.* O. x. 650. H. v. p. i. 33.
July 26.	Henry Caen, bp, of Bazas, and Aquelun de Umehall, prior of S. James's, Bourdeaux, are appointed judges of the court of sovereignty for civil cases in Aquitain. *Canterbury.* O. x. 651. H. v. p. i. 33.
July 26.	Bernard Angevin is appointed judge for criminal cases in Aquitain. *Canterbury.* O. x. 651. H. v. p. i. 33.
July 27.	Humfrey duke of Gloucester is appointed the K.'s lieutenant for the command of the army going to the defence of Calais. *Canterbury.* O. x. 651. H. v. p. i. 33.
July 27.	Grant of the county of Boulogne to the lord of Beaumont. *Canterbury.* O. x. 652. H. v. p. i. 34.
July 30.	Grant of the county of Flanders to Humfrey duke of Gloucester. *Canterbury.* O. x. 652. H. v. p. i. 34.
Aug. 22.	Letters of safeguard for the abp. of Bourdeaux. *Westm.* O. x. 654. H. v. p. i. 34.
Sept. 8.	The K. forbids all importation of merchandise from Flanders. *Westm.* O. x. 654. H. v. p. i. 34.
Oct. 19.	Licence to the marquis of Mantua to confer the K.'s livery on 50 persons. *Westm.* O. x. 655. H. v. p. i. 35.
Oct. 20.	Safe conduct for the lord of Fayete, calling himself marshal of France, or another person appointed by the duke of Bourbon, to go to Paris, Melun, Corbeil, or Rouen. *Westm.* O. x. 655. H. v. p. i. 35.
Oct. 24.	The K. forbids any search or molestation of Portuguese ships. *Westm.* O. x. 656. H. v. p. i. 35.
Oct. 26.	Safe conduct for Henry Vorrac, proconsul of Dantzick, and four other ambassadors from the master of Prussia and the Hanse Towns. *Westm.* O. x. 656. H. v. p. i. 35.
Nov. 6.	Power for William bp. of Norwich, Ralph lord Cromwell, John lord Tiptoft, and four others to treat with the above-mentioned ambassadors. *Westm.* O. x. 657. H. v. p. i. 35.
Nov. 9.	Payment to sir Reynold Cobham for the custody of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 658. H. v p. i. 36.
Nov. 19.	Warrants for the payment of the annuity of the duke of Bavaria, and of 5,000 nobles, the residue of the dowry of his wife Blanche. *Westm.* O. x. 658. H. v. p. i. 36.
Nov. 21.	Receipt by John Stockede, Conrad Roiss, and three others, servants of merchants of Cologne, for the above sums for the duke of Bavaria. O. x. 659. H. v. p. i. 36.
Nov. 22.	Licence to J. bp. of Skalholt to go to Iceland, and send back his ship with merchandise. *Westm.* O. x. 659. H. v. p. i. 36.
Nov. 22.	Safe conduct for Antonin bp. of Urbino, papal nuncio, going to Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 660. H. v. p. i. 36.
Dec. 13.	Presentation of Simon Brekhault to the chapel of S. Aychadry, diocese of Coutances, *vice* Stephen Caripel, deceased. *Westm.* O. x. 660. H. v. p. ii. 37.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1437. Feb. 5.	The customers and wardens of the passage at Bristol and other ports are ordered to observe the treaty with Portugal. *Westm.* O. x. 661. H. v. p. i. 37.
March 7.	Denization of Titus Livius de Frulovisiis, of Ferrara, poet and orator of the duke of Gloucester. *Lambeth.* O. x. 661. H. v. p. i. 37.
March 26.	The K., as sole executor of his mother Katherine, deputes Robert Rolleston, clerk of the Great Wardrobe, John Merston, and Richard Alred to receive what is due to her, and to execute her will. *Westm.* O. x. 662. H. v. p. i. 37.
April 29.	The K. will allow the duke of Orleans to go to France to meet the duke of Brittany for the purpose of negotiating a peace on the receipt of the sum of money agreed upon. Similar letter dated July 11. *Westm.* O. x. 663. H. v. p. i. 138.
April 29.	Licence to Edmund count de Montaigne, John Middlestrete, and Thomas Sutton, deputies of the earl of Somerset, to take Charles d'Artoys, calling himself the count de Ewe, to France, to negotiate the liberation of the earl of Somerset. *Westm.* O. x. 664. H. v. p. i. 38.
May 10.	Safe conduct for John de Savenses and eight other servants of the duke of Orleans to go to France. *Westm.* O. x. 665. H. v. p. i. 38.
May 12.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000 marks to Louis de Luxenburgh, bp. of Terouenne, chancellor of France. *Westm.* O. x. 666. H. v. p. i. 39.
June 7.	Confirmation of a treaty for mercantile intercourse with Paul Rusdorf, master general of Prussia, and with the Hanse Towns, dated London, 22 March 1436. 15 Hen. VI. *Westm.* O. x. 666. H. v. p. i. 39.
June 26.	General pardon for Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England. *Kennington.* O. x. 670. H. v. p. i. 40.
July 3.	Grant of the temporalities of the see of Ely to Louis de Luxenburgh, abp. of Rouen, chancellor of France. *Kennington.* O. x. 671. H. v. p. i. 41.
July 6.	The K. orders the senéschal and his other officers in Aquitain to put Berard de Mountferrant in possession of the lands held by the late sir Amamen Begney. *Westm.* O. x. 672. H. v. p. i. 41.
July 12.	Safe conduct for sir Andrew and sir Morthewe Styward to leave England. *Westm.* O. x. 672. H. v. p. i. 41.
July 14.	Safe conduct for sir Colart de Comyns coming to the shrine of S. Thomas the Martyr. *Westm.* O. x. 673. H. v. p. i. 41.
July 15.	Power for Peter abp. of Bourdeaux, Walter Colles, constable of Bourdeaux, and the council there, to conclude a truce with John count of Armagnac and Charles lord de la Bret. *Westm.* O. x. 673. H. v. p. i. 42.
July 10.	Richard earl of Warwick is appointed lieutenant general and governor of France. *Westm.* O. x. 674. H. v. p. i. 42.
Aug. 8.	Edward K. of Portugal forbids his subjects molesting English merchants, and will make redress for injuries done by them. *Cintra.* O. x. 675. H. v. p. i. 42.
Aug. 12.	The K. orders the abp. of Bourdeaux, the abbot of Burnet, and three others, to decide the claims of Bertrand de Montferrand to Royns, Girunde, and the other possessions of the late sir Berard de la Brit. *Westm.* O. x. 676. H. v. p. i. 42.
Sept. 18.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Glasgow, chancellor of Scotland, Alexander Seton, lord of Gordou, and two others. *Berkhampstead.* O. x. 677. H. v. p. i. 43.
Oct. 24.	Pardon for sir Richard Wydevyll and Jaquette, duchess of Bedford, for marrying without the K.'s licence. *Westm.* O. x. 677. H. v. p. i. 43.
Oct. 26.	Exemption for Humfrey duke of Gloucester from payment of subsidy on 100 casks of Gascon wine for his household. *Shene.* O. x. 678. H. v. p. i. 43.
Nov. 11.	Grant of the manors of Combe and Moneston, in co. Somerset, to William Erard, the K.'s chaplain, and John de Rinel, the K.'s secretary. *London.* O. x. 678. H. v. p. i. 43.
Nov. 16.	Safe conducts for John Chardon and John le Gantier, servants of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 679. H. v. p. i. 44.
Nov. 30.	Commission of James K. of Scotland, Alexander lord of Gordon, Alexander lord of Montgomery, and two others, to conclude a truce with England. *Edinburgh.* O. x. 679. H. v. p. i. 44.
Dec. 6.	Safe conduct for Gilbert lord de Fayete to take the earl of Somerset and the count d'Eu to the dominions of the French K. *Sheen.* O. x. 680. H. v. p. i. 44.
Dec. 8.	Exemption for Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, from the payment of the clerical tenth, and a grant to him of an annuity of 40*l.* O. x. 681. H. v. p. i. 44.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1437. Dec. 28.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and chapter of Durham, on the death of Thomas Longley, late bp. *Eltham.* O. x. 681. H. v. p. i. 45.
1438. Jan. 29.	Licence to John bp. of Skalholt in Iceland, to take a ship to Iceland and send it back with merchandise for the payment of his creditors. O. x. 682. H. v. p. i. 45.
Feb. 18.	Similar licence to John bp. of Holar [Holensis Episcopus]. *Westm.* O. x. 682. H. v. p. i. 45.
March 17.	Power for Giles abbot of Fécamp, Thomas lord de Scales, John Popham, lord of Therigny, treasurer of the household, and four others, to treat for peace with France. *Westm.* O. x. 683. H. v. p. i. 45.
March 21.	Licence to John Chirche, factor of the K. of Portugal, to export 60 sacks of Cotteswold wool. *Maidstone.* O. x. 684. H. v. p. i. 46.
March 20.	Power for Henry earl of Northumberland, John lord Tiptot, and William Lyndewode, keeper of the privy seal, to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 684. H. v. p. i. 46.
March 25.	Thomas College, William Witlesey, five others, and the customers of various ports, are ordered to provide ships for the passage of John duke of Norfolk and John earl of Huntingdon to Calais, and Edmund earl of Dorset to France. *Westm.* O. x. 685. H. v. p. i. 46.
March 24.	Quittance to the Sire de Beaumond for the custody of Oweyn ap Tedir, who escaped from Newgate, and was captured and delivered to the earl of Suffolk by lord de Beaumond. Grant to him of 20 marks as a reward. *London.* O. x. 685. H. v. p. i. 46.
March 28.	John earl of Huntingdon is appointed commander of the forces for the rescue of the castle of Guisnes, besieged by the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. x. 686. H. v. p. i. 46.
March 28.	Humfrey duke of Gloucester, John duke of Norfolk, Richard earl of Salisbury, Henry earl of Northumberland, and 10 others, are appointed conservators of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 687. H. v. p. i. 47.
March 20.	Truce with Scotland, concluded by indenture for nine years from May 1. *London.* O. x. 688. H. v. p. i. 47.
April 2.	Commission to sir Robert Ogle and sir John Bertram to settle with the lords Gordon and Montgomery the bounds within which the inhabitants of Berwick and Roxburgh can feed their cattle and collect forage. *Westm.* O. x. 695. H. v. p. i. 50.
April 3.	Delivery of the temporalities of the see of Ely to Guillerme Erardi, proctor of Louis abp. of Rouen, to whom they have been granted. *Westm.* O. x. 695. H. v. p. i. 50.
April 3.	Safe conduct for Gilbert de la Fayet, calling himself marshal of France, employed about the liberation of the count d'Eu and the earl of Somerset. *Westm.* O. x. 697. H. v. p. i. 50.
April 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert bp. of Durham, late bp. of Salisbury. *Windsor.* O. x. 698. H. v. p. i. 51.
April 27.	Commission of Henry bp. of Münster [Episcopus Monasteriensis] to Ysbrand de Merwyck, and John Doweler, to do homage to the K., and to receive an annuity. *Cologne.* O. x. 698. H. v. p. i. 51.
April 27.	Similar commission of Gerard de Cleves, count of Mark, to the same persons. *Cologne.* O. x. 700. H. v. p. i. 52.
May 14.	Safe conduct for Alexander de Seton, lord of Gordon, coming to the K. *Westm.* O. x. 702. H. v. p. i. 52.
May 20.	Louis abp. of Rouen, is appointed perpetual administrator of the see of Ely, with all the rights and privileges enjoyed by the bps. of Ely. *Kennington.* O. x. 702. H. v. p. i. 53.
June 29.	Pardon to Henry cardinal of England, John abp. of York, sir Ralph de Crumwelle, and Robert Whityngham, executors of the duke of Bedford, for all debts to the crown, arrears of wages, &c. *Havering.* O. x. 704. H. v. p. i. 53.
July 11.	Grant of an assize to the city of Bayonne for their services in the war. *Westm.* O. x. 704. H. v. p. i. 53.
July 11.	The K. forbids his subjects of Biarritz, Capbreton, and S. John de Luys making a truce with the Spaniards without the assent of the people of Bayonne. *Westm.* O. x. 705. H. v. p. i. 54.
July 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Ascough, bp. of Salisbury, void by the translation of Robert the late bp. to the see of Durham. *Windsor.* O. x. 705. H. v. p. i. 54.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1438. July 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Praty, bp. of Chichester. *Windsor.* O. x. 706. H. v. p. i. 54.
July 16.	Power for Walter Colles, constable of Bourdeaux Castle, to seize all lands alienated in mortmain without licence. *Westm.* O. x. 706. H. v. p. i. 54.
July 17.	As the agreement of the duke of Orleans for his liberation has not been fulfilled, the K. promises to send him to Normandy next Feb., if 14,000 "saluz d'or" are paid by Oct. 1., and he is content to take a truce with the French K. *Windsor.* O. x. 707. H. v. p. i. 54.
July 20.	The K. orders the inhabitants of the diocese of Ely to obey Louis [abp. of Rouen], the perpetual administrator of the see. *Windsor.* O. x. 708. H. v. p. i. 55.
July 28.	Power for Giles abbot of Fécamp, sir John Popham, sir Andrew Ogard, sir Simon Morhier, and four others, to conclude a truce with France. *Westm.* O. x. 708. H. v. p. i. 55.
July 29.	Pardon to William Hales and William Chapman, sheriffs of London, for the escape of Owin ap Tuder, from Newgate. *Dogmersfield.* O. x. 709. H. v. p. i. 55.
Oct. 4.	Licence to Louis abp. of Rouen, administrator of Ely, to plead in any court. *Westm.* O. x. 710. H. v. p. i. 56.
Nov. 8.	Licence to John bp. of Holar [Episcopus Holensis] to send his first fruits to England for the purpose of obtaining his papal bulls which are in London. *Eltham.* O. x. 711. H. v. p. i. 56.
Nov. 10.	Safe conduct for sir Andrew Meldrum, of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in Scotland, and for John Kindecloch, his chaplain, at the request of Robert Mallorre, prior of the order in England. *Eltham.* O. x. 711. H. v. p. i. 56.
Nov. 11.	Commission to Sir Henry Brounflete to examine, as constable of England, the accusations of John Belsham against sir William Wolf. *Eltham.* O. x. 712. H. v. p. i. 56.
Nov. 20.	Safe conduct for James Mure, servant of Duncan Wemys, one of the hostages in the Tower of London for James late K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. x. 712. H. v. p. i. 56.
Nov. 23.	Power for John abp. of York, Nicholas Bylleadon, Stephen Wilton, and three others, to treat for mercantile intercourse with Flanders, at the request of the duchess of Burgundy. Similar powers for the cardinal of England and the abp. of York, and for the cardinal only. *Easthampstead.* O. x. 713. H. v. p. i. 56.
Nov. 23.	Power for Nicholas Bylleadon, dean of Salisbury, sir Thomas Rempston, lieutenant of Calais, and three others, to treat with the commonalties of Holland, Zeeland, and Friesland. *Westm.* O. x. 714. H. v. p. i. 57.
Nov. 23.	Power for Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, to grant letters of safe conduct to persons coming to negotiate at Calais. *Easthampstead.* O. x. 715. H. v. p. i. 57.
Nov. 21.	Safe conduct for Sampson de la Laing, bearer of letters from the duchess of Burgundy. *Kenilworth.* O. x. 716. H. v. p. i. 58.
1439. Feb. 4.	Power for Thomas bp. of S. David's, sir John le Serop, sir John de Tiptot, and two others, to treat with Theodorie abp. of Cologne. *Westm.* O. x. 716. H. v. p. i. 58.
Feb. 6.	The K. requests Eric K. of Denmark to allow Robert Chapman, merchant of York, to buy corn there, as there is great scarcity in England. *Westm.* O. x. 717. H. v. p. i. 58.
Feb. 10.	Grant of nobility and armorial bearings to Peter and Elias de Bosquat. *Windsor.* O. x. 718. H. v. p. i. 58.
March 4.	The K. chooses Calais for the meeting to treat of peace, but will consent to Cherburgh, if the French K. prefer it. *Fulham.* O. x. 718. H. v. p. i. 59.
March 14.	Safe conduct for the bp. of S. Brieuc, William Grandboys, John Doguet, and four other ambassadors of the duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. x. 719. H. v. p. i. 59.
March 12.	Safe conduct for Herbert Heyres, baron of Caerlaverock in Scotland, going to the Holy Land. *Westm.* O. x. 720. H. v. p. i. 59.
May 8.	Safe conduct for 500 persons coming to the convention in the marches of Calais. *Kennington.* O. x. 720. H. v. p. i. 59.
May 8.	Protection for William Boys, Lancaster king-of-arms, in the retinue of John earl of Huntingdon, lieutenant of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. x. 722. H. v. p. i. 60.
May 15.	Safe conduct for Alexander de Seton, lord of Gordon, coming to the K. *Westm.* O. x. 722. H. v. p. i. 60.
May 18.	Galliard de Durefort, lord of Duras and Blanquefort, is appointed provost of Bayonne. *Westm.* O. x. 722. H. v. p. i. 60.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1439. May 20.	The sheriffs of London are ordered to compel Thomas Berry, skinner, to find sureties for his peaceable behaviour towards Bartholomew Dorea, physician, and Mary his wife, whose lives he has threatened. *Westm.* O. x. 723. H. v. p. i. 60.
May 21.	Licence for Henry cardinal of England to take with him to Calais all necessary plate and furniture. *Kennington.* O. x. 723. H. v. p. i. 60.
May 21.	Instructions for John abp. of York, John duke of Norfolk, Thomas bp. of Norwich, and five others sent to meet the French ambassadors at Calais; the final conditions are that the K. will be content to retain only his inheritance in France, with Calais and Guisnes; concerning the title of K. of France, they must refer to the cardinal; a marriage with the French K.'s daughter must not be treated for until after the peace. *Kennington.* O. x. 724. H. v. p. i. 61.
May 30.	Power for John abp. of York, the duke of Norfolk, Peter bp. of Lisieux, Thomas bp. of Norwich, Thomas bp. of S. David's, Humfrey earl of Buckingham, John earl of Oxford, and 13 others, to treat with the French ambassadors at Calais. *Kennington.* O. x. 728. H. v. p. i. 62.
May 23.	Power for Henry cardinal of England to grant letters of safe conduct. *Kennington.* O. x. 730. H. v. p. i. 63.
May 23.	Power for the abp. of York, the bps. of S. David's and Norwich, Nicholas Byllesdon, sir John Popham, and three others, to conclude a treaty of mercantile intercourse with the Flemings and other subjects of the duke of Burgundy. *Kennington.* O. x. 730. H. v. p. i. 63.
May 25.	Power for Henry cardinal of England to treat and conclude with the French ambassadors concerning the title of K. of France. *Kennington.* O. x. 732. H. v. p. i. 64.
May 29.	Power for William Sprever, Robert Brampton, and Nicholas Hyssham to treat with the ambassadors of Holland and Zealand for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. x. 733. H. v. p. i. 64.
June 30.	Safe conduct for Agnes princess of Vienne, daughter of the duke of Cleves, going into Navarre to her husband, the prince of Vienne, and for Charles count of Nevers, John, son of the duke of Cleves, and John de Bourgoingne, count d' Estamps. *Windsor.* O. x. 734. H. v. p. i. 64.
Sept. 11.	Alfonso K. of Portugal agrees to observe the existing treaties with England. *Sacavem.* O. x. 735. H. v. p. i. 65.
Oct. 20.	Proclamation to be made throughout England enjoining the observance of the articles concluded for regulating the mercantile intercourse with Flanders. *Westm.* O. x. 736. H. v. p. i. 65.
Oct. 21.	Warrant for the payment of the arrears of the annuity of 40*l.* to Garter king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. x. 737. H. v. p. i. 66.
Nov. 26.	The K. declares that Louis, perpetual administrator of the bishopric of Ely, has in that sec. full powers as a bishop. *Westm.* O. x. 737. H. v. p. i. 66.
Dec. 3.	Licence to Geoffrey Shriggeley, master of the order of Burton-Lazers in England, to obtain papal bulls for the election of masters. *Westm.* O. x. 739. H. v. p. i. 66.
Dec. 8.	Power for John Stokes, William Cottesbroke, Bartholomew Stratton, and Nicholas Hyssham, to treat with the ambassadors of Holland and Zealand for the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. x. 739. H. v. p. i. 66.
Dec. 12.	Exemption for William bp. of Coventry and Lichfield from attendance at parliament and councils, in consequence of his infirmity. *Westm.* O. x. 740. H. v. p. i. 67.
Dec. 12.	Treaty by which Henry bp. of Münster [Monasteriensis Episcopus] promises to do homage to the K., and to furnish him with 100 soldiers, receiving an annuity of 400 nobles. *London.* O. x. 741. H. v. p. i. 67.
Dec. 12.	Similar treaty with Gerard de Cleves, count of Merck. *London.* O. x. 745. H. v. p. i. 69.
Dec. 24.	Power for William de Lyndewode, keeper of the privy seal, John Stopyndon, clerk of the rolls of Chancery, and three others, to prorogue the truce with Flanders for five years. Gato, *Westm.* O. x. 750. H. v. p. i. 71.
Dec. 31.	The K. of England requests Alfonso K. of Portugal to do justice to William Norton and Egidea his wife, and Thomas Halman, whose property has been embezzled by Dominicoo Gato, their factor. *Westm.* O. x. 751. H. v. p. i. 71.
[Dec. 31.]	Similar letter to Peter infant of Portugal. O. x. 752. H. v. p. i. 71.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1440. Jan. 28.	The K. of England promises to observe his treaties with the late K. of Portugal. *Reading.* O. x. 752. H. v. p. i. 71.
Feb. 2.	The K. requests Paul Rusdorf, master general of the Teutonic order, to prevent the continued ill treatment of English subjects at Dantzig. Similar letter to the commonalties of the Hanse Towns. *Westm.* O. x. 753. H. v. p. i. 72.
	Complaints of the English merchants, enclosed in the preceding letters. O. x. 754. H. v. p. i. 72.
	The K. to the commonalty of Lubeck, and to the other Hanse Towns; desires redress for Thomas Griffin of Lyme, Perin Gascoyne of Sandwich, and other English merchants who have been imprisoned and plundered. O. x. 755. H. v. p. i. 72.
Jan. 30.	Letters of safe conduct for the count of Vendôme, the abps. of Rheims and Narbonne, John bastard of Orleans, and five others, to come to the convention at Calais. *Reading.* Similar letters of safe conduct for the abp. of Tours and two others, dated *Westm.*, 30 *May*; and for the lord of Gaucourt, the count d'Eu, and three others, dated *Westm.* 27 *April.* O. x. 756. H. v. p. i. 73.
Feb. 4.	Licence for John abp. of York, to receive the cardinalate. *Reading.* O. x. 758. H. v. p. i. 74.
Feb. 6.	Commission to sir Thomas Kyryell, Stephen Wilton, Thomas Chalton, and William Ludlowe, to treat for the inclusion of the people of Normandy, Aquitain, and the marches of Calais, in the treaty of intercourse with Flanders. *Reading.* O. x. 761. H. v. p. i. 75.
Feb. 8.	Safe conduct for 60 persons to be brought by John de Shiedame to manufacture salt in England. *Reading.* O. x. 761. H. v. p. i. 75.
Feb. 26.	Licence to John Secheford and John Candeler to export corn and other victuals to Iceland for the use of the bp. of Scalhelte, confessor of the K. of Denmark. *Windsor.* O. x. 762. H. v. p. i. 75.
Feb. 28.	Safe conduct for William Croyser, a Scot, acolyte of the pope, and nuncio to Scotland. *Eltham.* O. x. 762. H. v. p. i. 75.
April 12.	Charles K. of France empowers the abp. of Rheims, his chancellor, to grant letters patent for the purposes of the negotiations at Calais. *Saint Maixent.* O. x. 763. H. v. p. i. 75.
April 13.	Licence to Peter de Monte, prothonotary and papal collector in England, to send the money he has collected for indulgences to the pope by letters of exchange. *Windsor.* O. x. 764. H. v. p. i. 76.
June 2.	Inspeximus and exemplification of the protestation of Humfrey duke of Gloucester against the release of the duke of Orleans. *Kennington.* O. x. 764. H. v. p. i. 76.
April 24.	Power for William bp. of Rochester, John Sutton, lord of Dudley, sir Thomas Kyryell, lieutenant of Calais, and four others, to conclude a final peace with France, at the approaching convention at Calais. *Windsor.* O. x. 769. H. v. p. i. 77.
May 2.	Power for the same persons to conclude a truce for two years. *Kennington.* O. x. 769. H. v. p. i. 78.
May 8.	Safe conduct for sir Arnald de Ghent, Peter de Renisse, and Cornelius Baroen, secretary of the count of Holland, commissioners from the council of Holland, Zealand, and Friesland. *Westm.* O. x. 769. H. v. p. i. 78.
May 11.	Commission to sir Hertong Van Clux and William Swan, to renew with the Emperor the treaties with the late Emperor Sigismund. *Westm.* O. x. 769. H. v. p. i. 78.
May 19.	Power for the same commissioners to treat with Theodoric abp. of Cologne. *Windsor.* O. x. 770. H. v. p. i. 78.
June 22.	Exemption from custom for 35 casks of wine belonging to the duke of Orleans. *Windsor.* O. x. 771. H. v. p. i. 79.
June 25.	The K. promises to include the duke of Brittany expressly in any treaty with France. *Windsor.* O. x. 771. H. v. p. i. 79.
June 28.	Confirmation of grants of Eleanor Q. of England, and K. Richard [I.], to the convent of Silva Majori [la Seauve Majeure] in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. x. 772. H. v. p. i. 79.
July 2.	Indenture by which Charles duke of Orleans undertakes to pay as his ransom 40,000 nobles on his liberation, and 80,000 nobles within six months afterwards; but to be released from payment, if, by his mediation, peace ensues; if not, he will return to prison. *Westm.* O. x. 776. H. v. p. i. 81.
July 2.	The K. of England's counterpart of the above indenture. *Westm.* O. x. 782. H. v. p. i. 83.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1440. July 2.	Richard duke of York is appointed the K.'s lieutenant general in Normandy and France. *Westm.* O. x. 786. H. v. p. i. 85.
July 8.	Philip duke of Burgundy licences his duchess to engage to deliver to the K. of England the dauphin's bond for 30,000 crowns for the ransom of the duke of Orleans; and in default, to pay 15,000 crowns. *Hesdin.* O. x. 787. H. v. p. i. 85.
July 11.	The K. orders the publication by the sheriffs of Devon, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, and ten others, of articles concluded between the duke of Brittany and the earl of Somerset, lieutenant general of the war in France and Normandy, for the intercourse between Brittany and England. *Westm.* O. x. 788. H. v. p. i. 85.
July 12.	Confirmation by the K. of England of a treaty with the ambassadors of the duchess of Burgundy for the redress of injuries, dated 17 June. *Windsor.* O. x. 791. H. v. p. i. 85.
July 13.	The K. orders John earl of Huntingdon, lieutenant of Aquitain, to maintain the claim of Guisiar de Lexegne to the bishopric of Dax, which is disputed by Bernard de la Planhe. *Easthampstead.* O. x. 793. H. v. p. i. 87.
July 23.	Obligation of Louis dauphin de Viennois for 30,000 cr., part of the ransom of Charles duke of Orleans. *Perreux.* O. x. 794. H. v. p. i. 87.
July 25.	Obligation of John duke of Brittany for 20,000 crowns for the above-mentioned purpose. *Rennes.* O. x. 795. H. v. p. i. 88.
Aug. 16.	Similar obligation of John de Haricuria [Harecourt], abp. of Narbonne, for 6,000 crowns for the purpose above mentioned. *St. Omer.* O. x. 795. H. v. p. i. 88.
Aug. 1.	Similar obligation of Hardoyn lord of Maille for 4,000 crowns. *Tours.* O. x. 795. H. v. p. i. 88.
July 24.	Similar obligation of John duke of Alençon for 20,000 crowns. *Chateau Gontier.* O. x. 795. H. v. p. i. 88.
July 27.	Similar obligation of Andrew de Valle, lord of Loheac, marshal of France, for 4,000 crowns. *Valle.* O. x. 796. H. v. p. i. 88.
July 28.	Similar obligation of Bernard de Armagnac, count of Marche, for 1,000 crowns. *Carlat.* O. x. 796. H. v. p. i. 88.
Aug. 17.	Similar obligation of Reginald de Chartres, abp. of Rheims, chancellor of France, for 10,000 crowns. *S. Omer.* O. x. 796. H. v. p. i. 88.
July 30.	Similar obligation of Louis de Bourbon, count of Vendôme, for 10,000 crowns. *Vendôme.* O. x. 796. H. v. p. i. 88.
Aug. 16.	Ratification by Charles K. of France of the treaty for the release of the duke of Orleans. *S. Omer.* O. x. 798. H. v. p. i. 89.
Aug. 20.	Safe conduct for John bastard of Orleans, count of Dunois, to go from Artois to Orleans, Blois, and elsewhere, on the business of the convention of Calais. *Shene.* O. x. 800. H. v. p. i. 90.
[Aug. 20.]	Similar safe conduct for the countess of Dunois. *Shene.* O. x. 801. H. v. p. i. 90.
[Aug. 20.]	Similar safe conduct for Rencon Faucan and two other servants of the duchess of Burgundy. O. x. 802. H. v. p. i. 90.
Sept. 12.	Grant of the alien priories in England and Wales to Henry abp. of Canterbury, John bp. of Bath and Wells, John bp. of S. Asaph's, William bp. of Salisbury, William earl of Suffolk, John Somerset, and six others. *Windsor.* O. x. 802. H. v. p. i. 91.
Oct. 13.	The K. forbids his subjects to injure the inhabitants of Brittany, and will grant redress for injuries committed. *Westm.* O. x. 803. H. v. p. i. 91.
Oct. 17.	Safe conduct for Sir Arnald de Ghent, Peter de Renisse, and Cornelius Baroen, secretary of the count of Holland, commissioners from the council of Holland, Zealand, and Friesland. *Westm.* O. x. 805. H. v. p. i. 92.
Oct. 20.	Confirmation of the grant by John earl of Huntingdon, lieutenant-general of Aquitain, of the town of Bazas and the provostship of Bazadois to Gaston de Foix, count of Longueville, captal de Buch. *Westm.* O. x. 806. H. v. p. i. 192.
Oct. 28.	Letters of safe conduct for the abp. of Rheims, John bastard of Orleans, count of Dunois, the abp. of Narbonne, and five others, coming to the convention in the marches of Calais. *Westm.* O. x. 808. H. v. p. i. 93.
Oct. 28.	Letters of safe conduct for the bp. of Tournay and Nicholas Robin, lord d'Auchenne, sent by the duchess of Burgundy to the French K.; also for Robert le Jeune, governor of Arras, to go thence to Paris. *Westm.* O. x. 810. H. v. p. i. 93.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1440. Oct. 28.	Letters of safe conduct for Stephen Charbonier, Peter Tirelot, and 25 other servants of the duke of Orleans, to sell and buy merchandise in England. *Westm.* O. x. 812. H. v. p. i. 94.
Oct. 28.	Similar safe conduct for John le Gautier and eight other servants of the duke of Orleans to trade at Rouen, Paris, or elsewhere in France. *Westm.* O. x. 813. H. v. p. i. 95.
Oct. 28.	Letters of safe conduct for Raoul Lempereur, secretary of the duke of Orleans, and for 28 other of his servants. *Westm.* O. x. 815. H. v. p. i. 96.
Nov. 2.	Six obligations of the duke of Orleans to pay 134,000 crowns in all. O. x. 817. H. v. p. i. 96.
Nov. 3.	Indenture by which the K. of England releases the duke of Orleans for one year, binding him to return in six months if the sum due at that time is not paid. *Westm.* O. x. 819. H. v. p. i. 97.
Nov. 3.	Receipt by the K. for 80,000 crowns from the duke of Orleans, and of letters of obligations John duke of Brittany, John duke of Alençon, and others. *Westm.* O. x. 821. H. v. p. i. 98.
Nov. 3.	Release to John Cornewaille, lord of Fanhop, for the custody of the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 823. H. v. p. i. 99.
Nov. 3.	Safe conduct for the duke of Orleans, with one hundred persons in his retinue, to leave England. *Westm.* O. x. 824. H. v. p. i. 99.
Nov. 3.	Licence to Charles Waterby to conduct the duke of Orleans to France. *Westm.* O. x. 825. H. v. p. i. 100.
Nov. 3.	Commission to W. bp. of Rochester, John Cornewale, lord of Fanhope, Sir Thomas Kyriell, lieutenant of Calais, and four others, to receive a renewal of the duke of Orleans's oath to observe his treaty with the K. of England on his arrival in France. *Westm.* O. x. 826. H. v. p. i. 100.
Nov. 3.	Commission to the same persons to treat for a new meeting with the French ambassadors in the marches of Calais. *Westm.* O. x. 827. H. v. p. i. 100.
Nov. 5.	Payment of 20*l.* to Garter king-of-arms, sent by the K. with the duke of Orleans. *Westm.* O. x. 828. H. v. p. i. 100.
Nov. 5.	The K. grants the petition of Katherine de la Pole, abbess of Barking, for 53*l.* 12*s.*, the expenses of Edmond ap Meredith ap Tydier and Jasper ap Meredyth ap Tydier. *Westm.* O. x. 828. H. v. p. i. 101.
Nov. 10.	The K. orders the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer to repay to the sheriffs of London the costs of making lists at Westminster for the combat between sir Peter de Vasques of Spain and sir Richard Wydeville, on Nov. 26. *Westm.* O. x. 828. H. v. p. i. 101.
Nov. 12.	Charles duke of Orleans acknowledges his liberation by the K. of England. *Gravelines.* O. x. 829. H. v. p. i. 101.
Nov. 12.	Oath of Charles duke of Orleans to observe his engagements to the K. of England. *Gravelines.* O. x. 830. H. v. p. i. 101.
Nov. 12.	Attestation of the receipt by the bp. of Rochester and his colleagues of the above-mentioned oath, and acknowledgment of the duke of Orleans. *Gravelines.* O. x. 830. H. v. p. i. 101.
Nov. 17.	*Congé d'élire* to the archdeacon and chapter of Llandaff on the death of John the late bishop there. *Westm.* O. x. 834. H. v. p. i. 103.
Nov. 28.	Reward of 130 crowns to Ostrigge, messenger from the emperor. *Westm.* O. x. 834. H. v. p. i. 103.
Dec. 22.	Confirmation of the treaty of alliance between the K. of England and Theodoric abp. of Cologne who does homage to the K.; promises to protect his subjects trading in his dominions, and accepts an annuity of 600 marks, dated London, 23 Aug. 1440. *Windsor.* O. x. 834. H. v. p. i. 103.
Dec. 28.	Licence to William bp. of Rochester going abroad on an embassy to take with him jewels, gold, and silver. *Windsor.* O. x. 841. H. v. p. i. 105.
1441. Feb. 7.	Licence to Louis de Lucenburg archbp. of Rouen to accept the cardinalate, and to retain the bishoprics of Rouen and Ely. *Westm.* O. x. 841. H. v. p. i. 106.
May 14.	Letters of safe conduct for the lord of Culant, Andry lord of Rambures, the bp. of Chalons, the count d'En, and six others, to come to the convention in the marches of Calais, also for John de Saneuse, chamberlain of the duke of Orleans, Charles duke of Bourbon, George lord of la Tremoille, and 11 others. *Shene.* *May* 23. O. x. 844. H. v. p. i. 107.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1441. May 22.	Commission to John Sutton, lord of Dudley, sir Robert Roos, sir Thomas Kiriell, and five others, to decide with the French commissioners on the place for the meeting. *Westm.* O. x. 847. H. v. p. i. 108.
May 28.	Licence to sir John Ellam of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England to take to Rhodes 40*l.* in gold, cloth, and silver plate. *Westm.* O. x. 848. H. v. p. i. 108.
July 14.	Commission to William Lyndewode, keeper of the privy seal, sir William Eatfeld, Roger Hunt, baron of the Exchequer, and seven others, to treat for an alliance and mercantile intercourse with Holland, Zealand, and Friesland. *Westm.* O. x. 848. H. v. p. i. 108.
Aug. 1.	The K. to the Emperor Frederic; he has received his letter desiring restitution for goods of his subjects detained in Aquitain, and has ordered restitution to be made. *Westm.* O. x. 849. H. v. p. i. 109.
Aug. 1.	Thomas Ramston, seneschal of Guyenne, to the K.; has not executed his orders to put Guissarn de la Segne in possession of the bpric. of Dax, as there was an appeal before the pope, and inhibitions against him. *Bourdeaux.* O. x. 850. H. v. p. i. 109.
Aug. 9.	The K. forbids all persons hindering the abp. of Canterbury in proceeding against Eleanor duchess of Gloucester, who is to appear before him at Westm. on Oct. 21, and who will meanwhile remain at Leeds Castle. *Hertford Bridge.* O. x. 851. H. v. p i. 110.
Oct. 31.	Payments to Robert Mansfield for his expenses in going to Calais, to the doctors employed in destroying sorcerers, to the abbots of Glastonbury, Bury, and S. Albans, to receive children into religion, to the bp. of S. Asaph and the abbot of Gloucester, ambassadors to Frankfort, and to sir John Popham, going to Normandy. *Shene.* O. x. 832. H. v. p. i. 110.
Nov. 18.	Safe conduct for Thomas bp. of Orkney, Thomas Penbyn, chaplain, and Patrick Falconer, coming from Flanders. *Westm.* O. xi. 1. H. v. p. i. 110.
Nov. 28.	Protection for Reginald abbot of S. Peter's, Gloucester, going on an embassy to Frankfort; also for Adam Moleyns. *Westm., Dec.* 3. O. xi. 1. H. v. p. i. 110.
1442. Jan. 26.	Denization of Jeromino Dandulo, and Marino his son, of Venice. *Westm.* O. xi. 2. H. v. p. i. 110.
March 12.	Power for Adam Moleyns, dean of Salisbury, to treat with pope Eugenius. *Westm.* O. xi. 3. H. v. p. i. 111.
March 15.	Safe conduct for Henry Stenhove, Hugh Hugonis, and three other ambassadors from the duke of Burgundy, coming to treat for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xi. 4. H. v. p. i. 111.
May 16.	Power for R. bp. of Durham, sir William de Faucomberge, and sir William Ivere, to receive the oaths of the wardens of the East Marches, to observe the truce with Scotland. Similar power for sir William FitzHugh, Sir Thomas Dacre, of Gilleslaud, and sir Christopher Curwen, to receive the oaths of the wardens of the West Marches. Similar commission to the wardens to receive the oaths of the notable men near the marches. *Westm.* O. xi. 4. H. v. p. i. 111.
May 13.	Safe conduct for John de Batuco and Hugh Guisardi, archdeacons of Rodez, and 18 other ambassadors from the count of Armagnac. *Westm.* O. xi. 6. H. v. p. i. 112.
May 28.	Commission to sir Robert Roos, Thomas Bekyngton, the K.'s secretary, and Edward Hull, to contract a marriage between the K. and one of the daughters of the count of Armagnac. *Westm.*. O. xi. 7. H. v. p. i. 112.
May 29.	Appointment of Henry bp. of Bazas as one of the K.'s council in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. xi. 8. H. v. p. i. 113.
June 9.	Confirmation of the appointment by John earl of Huntingdon, lieutenant of Aquitain, of William abbot of Sordua as judge of the court of sovereignty in Aquitain, dated London, 15 July 1421. *Westm.* O. xi. 8. H. v. p. i. 113.
June 10.	Licence to John Fassy, prior general of the Carmelite order, to visit the houses of the order in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 9. H. v. p. i. 113.
June 15.	General request for a safe conduct for George Francho, of Venice, going to various parts of the world on the business of the order of S. John of Jerusalem. *Westm.* O. xi. 9. H. v. p. i. 113.
July 26.	Protection for John abbot of S. Alban's going as ambassador to Frankfort. *Dogmersfield.* O. xi. 10. H. v. p. i. 114.
July 2.	Confirmation of the grant by John earl of Huntingdon, as lieutenant of Aquitain, of certain tolls to Gaston de Fois, count of Longueville and Benauges, captan de Buch, of certain tolls at Castelhon, dated l'Esparre, July 31, 1440. *Westm.* O. xi. 10. H. v. p. i. 114.
July 16.	Safe conduct for Raffo de Grimaldis, of Genoa. *Westm.* O. xi. 12. H. v. p. i. 115.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1442. Aug. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Lyndewode, bp. of S. David's. *Windsor.* O. xi. 13. H. v. p. i. 115.
Sept. 9.	Power for Richard duke of York, governor of France and Normandy, Louis cardinal of Luxembourgh, chancellor of France, the bps. of Lisieux and Bayeux, John earl of Shrewsbury, Thomas lord Fawconberge, Thomas lord Scales, and nine others, to choose a place on the confines of Normandy and Brittany for a convention with France. *Eltham.* O. xi. 13. H. v. p. i. 115.
Sept. 23.	Licence to Thomas Normanton, monk of Selby, to receive papal bulls permitting him to hold a benefice. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 14. H. v. p. i. 115.
Oct. 12.	Delivery of jewels by Ralph Cromwell, treasurer of England, to Humfrey earl of Buckingham, as pledges for a loan of 1,000 marks. *Eltham.* O. xi. 15. H. v. p. i. 116.
Oct. 20.	Power for the abp. of Bourdeaux, the seneschal of Aquitain, lord of Egramont, and sir Philip Chetwynd, mayor of Bayonne, to pardon rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 16. H. v. p. i. 116.
Nov. 12.	Henry Frowyk, alderman of London, is appointed justice of the Almain merchants in London. *Westm.* O. xi. 16. H. v. p. i. 116.
Dec. 10.	Safe conduct for William le Boutillier, chamberlain of the duke of Orleans, coming to negotiate the release of the count of Angoulême, a hostage in England. *Dogmersfield.* O. xi. 17. H. v. p. i. 116.
1443. Jan. 28.	The K. exempts the subjects of the K. of Aragon from the statute of Reading, appointing surveyors for foreigners residing in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 18. H. v. p. i. 117.
Feb. 7.	Denization of Michael Belwell, of France, the K.'s surgeon. *Westm.* O. xi. 18. H. v. p. i. 117.
Feb. 8.	Grant of 250 marks to John Rosencrans, of Cologne, for journeys on the K.'s service. *Westm.* O. xi. 19. H. v. p. i. 117.
Feb. 10.	Licence for Thomas Chichele, archdeacon of Canterbury, to exercise the office of protonotary. *Westm.* O. xi. 19. H. v. p. i. 117.
Feb. 14.	Safe conduct for Arnald de Tresgrauenzande and three others, commissioners from Holland, Zealand, and Friesland, for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xi. 20. H. v. p. i. 117.
March 2.	Pardon for Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, for all forfeitures and fines before Feb. 1. *Westm.* O. xi. 20. H. v. p. i. 118.
March 7.	Commission to Thomas College, sergeant-at-arms, and Ralph Ingoldesby, to arrest ships for the defence of Aquitain. Six similar commissions. *Westm.* O. xi. 21. H. v. p. i. 118.
March 10.	Pardon for Gilbert de Launoy, chamberlain of Philip duke of Burgundy, who was sent to the Holy Land by Henry V., for having, by falsehood, obtained a gift of 200*l.* from him. *Westm.* O. xi. 22. H. v. p. i. 118.
April 23.	Truce concluded by Isabel duchess of Burgundy, on behalf of the duke, with the duke of York, the K.'s lieutenant in France. *Diron.* O. xi. 24. H. v. p. i. 119.
April 27.	*Congé d'élire* for the prior and convent of Christchurch, Canterbury, on the death of Henry Chichele, abp. *Westm.* O. xi. 26. H. v. p. i. 120.
May 12.	The keepers of the peace in the three ridings of Yorkshire, and the sheriff, are ordered to prevent a repetition of the riots against John cardinal abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 27. H. v. p. i. 120.
May 23.	Grant of an annual cask of wine to sir John Fortescu, in addition to a cask previously granted to him. *Westm.* O. xi. 28. H. v. p. i. 120.
May 24.	The K. informs pope Eugenius [IV.] that he has given his assent to the election of John bp. of Bath and Wells to the see of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 28. H. v. p. i. 121.
June 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to John abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 28. H. v. p. i. 121.
June 25.	Confirmation of the grants to the city of London by Gilbert de Sauford, Alice Chabham, and Richard abbot of Westminster of the fountains which supply the city with water; and licence to John Hatherle, mayor, and the corporation of London, to remove and re-erect the conduits and other apparatus. *Chiswick.* O. xi. 29. H. v. p. i. 121.
June 25.	Power for John Hatherle, mayor of London, to buy 200 fothers of lead, and to arrest workmen to construct the conduits above mentioned. *Chiswick.* O. xi. 33. H. v. p. i. 123.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1443. July 5.	The K. orders the abp. of Bourdeaux and his officers in Aquitain to protect Henry bp. of Bazas, and the abbey of S. Croix in Bourdeaux, of which he is perpetual administrator. *Westm.* O. xi. 34. H. v. p. i. 123.
July 6.	Release of Ralph lord Cromwell and Tateshale from the office of treasurer of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 35. H. v. p. i. 123.
July 10.	The K. appoints William Millyngton, provost, instead of rector, of the college of S. Mary and S. Nicholas, founded by him at Cambridge; and licences the provost and scholars to hold land, &c. *Westm.* O. xi. 36. H. v. p. i. 123.
July 11.	The K. releases William bp. of Salisbury from attending the council or parliament. *Westm.* O. xi. 41. H. v. p. i. 126.
Aug. 28.	The K. pledges the third part of a pisane of gold, called the rich collar, to Henry bp. of Winchester, cardinal of England, for a loan of 1,000 marks. *Westm.* O. xi. 42. H. v. p. i. 126.
Sept. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 50 marks to Albert de Albertis, cardinal of S. Eustace. *Westm.* O. xi. 43. H. v. p. i. 126.
Sept. 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Bekyngton, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xi. 43. H. v. p. i. 126.
Oct. 7.	Proclamation to be made by the mayor and sheriffs of London, forbidding all persons interfering in the election of the mayor, except those summoned for the purpose. *Westm.* O. xi. 43. H. v. p. i. 126.
Oct. 14.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and convent of Ely, on the death of Louis [cardinal de Luxembourg], perpetual administrator of the see. *Westm.* O. xi. 44. H. v. p. i. 127.
Oct. 16.	Licence to sir John Fastolf to use certain ships for the conveyance of material for the building of his house. *Westm.* O. xi. 44. H. v. p. i. 127.
Oct. 26.	The constable of Chester Castle is ordered to convey (in custody) Eleanor Cobeham thence to Kenilworth Castle. *Westm.* O. xi. 45. H. v. p. i. 127.
Nov. 12.	The K. orders Thomas FitzGerotte, who pretends to be prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in Ireland, and the other members of the order there, to obey Hugh Midelton, turcopolier of Rhodes, who has been appointed visitor by John de Lastico, grand master. *Westm.* O. xi. 45. H. v. p. i. 127.
[Nov. 12.]	Letters on behalf of Hugh Midelton, turcopolier of Rhodes, to James earl of Ormond, lieutenant of Ireland, to the council there, and to the mayor and commonalty of Dublin. O. xi. 46. H. v. p. i. 128.
Nov. 16.	Licence for John Lefevre, Laurence Surreau, and 31 other servants of the late cardinal of Luxemburgh, to leave England. *Westm.* O. xi. 47. H. v. p. i. 128.
[Nov. 16.]	Licence for James Gassal, poursuivant, to take letters to the bp. of Lisieux and the other executors of the cardinal of Luxemburg. O. xi. 47. H. v. p. i. 128.
Dec. 3.	Pardon to William Pertryk, prior of Lethum, for receiving papal bulls. *Westm.* O. xi. 48. H. v. p. i. 128.
Dec. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 2,000 nobles to Giles de Bretagne. *Westm.* O. xi. 48. H. v. p. i. 128.
Dec. 19.	Licence to Richard Caudray, dean of S. Martin's-le-Grand, London, to certify to the chancellor of England the names of excommunicated persons. *Westm.* O. xi. 49. H. v. p. i. 128.
1444. Jan. 17.	Grant to John duke of Exeter and his heirs of the place in council and parliament next to the duke of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 49. H. v. p. i. 129.
Jan. 22.	Letters of safe conduct for John bastard of Orleans, the count of Vendôme, the abp. of Vienne, and 18 others, to treat for peace. *Shene.* O. xi. 49. H. v. p. i. 129.
Feb. 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Ely, translated from Worcester. *Westm.* O. xi. 52. H. v. p. i. 130.
Feb. 4.	Reward of 20*l.* to Garter King-of-arms for attendance on the ambassadors in France. *Westm.* O. xi. 52. H. v. p. i. 130.
Feb. 11.	Warrant for the wages of Adam Moleyns, keeper of the privy seal and dean of Salisbury, sir Robert Roos, Richard Andrewe, the K.'s secretary, and John Wenlok, sent as ambassadors to France. *Shene.* O. xi. 53. H. v. p. i. 130.
Feb. 20.	The K., on account of the fears of William de la Pole, earl of Suffolk, that his conduct as ambassador in France will be called in question, orders him to execute his instructions concerning peace and the K.'s marriage. *Westm.* O. xi. 53. H. v. p. i. 130.
Feb. 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Carpenter, bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xi. 54. H. v. p. i. 130.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1444. Feb. 29.	Warrant for the robes and livery of John Faceby, the K.'s physician, on his petition. *Westm.* O. xi. 54. H. v. p. i. 131.
March 2.	Confirmation of the papal bull granted to John Fulbourne, late abbot of Sautre, empowering him to hold a benefice. *Westm.* O. xi. 54. H. v. p. i. 131.
March 3.	The K. orders the chancellor to make letters patent for the pledging of two-thirds of a rich collar to the cardinal of England for 2,000 marks. *Westm.* O. xi. 55. H. v. p. i. 131.
March 3.	The letters patent mentioned above. *Westm.* O. x. 55. H. v. p. i. 131.
March 5.	Licence to William Facy, son of Roger Facy, of Calstoke, in co. Cornwall, to receive ecclesiastical orders, notwithstanding his villeinage. *Westm.* O. xi. 56. H. v. p. i. 131.
March 17.	Warrant for the robes and livery of John Faceby, the K.'s physician. *Westm.* O. xi. 56. H. v. p. i. 132.
March 28.	Patent of nobility granted to Arnald de Bordeu and Grimond his son. *Westm.* O. xi. 57. H. v. p. i. 132.
May 12.	Proclamation to be made by the sheriffs of London, Norfolk, and six others, forbidding all persons going to Iceland or other parts prohibited by the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xi. 57. H. v. p. i. 132.
May 16.	Warrant for the payment of 20*s.* a day to Thomas Bekyngton, bp. of Bath and Wells, keeper of the privy seal. *Westm.* O. xi. 58. H. v. p. i. 132.
May 18.	The K. orders the proclamation of the prorogation until May 1, 1454, of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 58. H. v. p. i. 132.
June 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to Reginald bp. of S. Asaph on the translation of John the last bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xi. 59. H. v. p. i. 132.
June 27.	Confirmation of the truce with France until April 1, 1446, dated Tours, 28 May. *Westm.* O. xi. 59. H. v. p. i. 133.
July 4.	Power for sir Humfrey Stafford, lieutenant of Calais, Thomas Kente, clerk of the council, William Pyrton, lieutenant of Guisnes, William Cotesbroke, merchant of London, to treat for mercantile intercourse with Holland, Zealand, and Friesland. *Westm.* O. xi. 67. H. v. p. i. 136.
July 6.	Licence to John Cobbe to transmute metals by philosophical art. *Westm.* O. xi. 68. H. v. p. i. 136.
July 11.	Warrant for the payment of the annuity of 100*l.* to John Faceby, the K.'s physician. *Westm.* O. xi. 69. H. v. p. i. 136.
July 13.	Assignment for the repayment of a loan of 2,000 marks from John abp. of Canterbury and the other executors of the late John lord Fanhope. *Westm.* O. xi. 69. H. v. p. i. 136.
July 14.	Order for the payment of the annuity of Louis count palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xi. 70. H. v. p. i. 137.
Aug. 14.	Receipt by the parliament of France of the K.'s confirmation of the truce, delivered by Sebester the herald. *Paris.* O. xi. 70. H. v. p. i. 137.
Aug. 27.	Warrants to William Wake and three others to provide horses for the journey of the Q. Warrant to Robert Lokwode, the K.'s saddler, to provide saddlers and other workmen for the same. *Westm.* O. xi. 71. H. v. p. i. 137.
Oct. 20.	The K. orders the council of Bourdeaux to decide the claims of the count of Longueville and Medard de Durefort to the house of Jales. *Westm.* O. xi. 71. H. v. p. i. 137.
Oct. 21.	Safe conduct for Gaillard de Dureford, lord of Duras and Blanquefort. *Westm.* O. xi. 72. H. v. p. i. 138.
Oct. 28.	Creation of Louis de Beaumont, constable of Navarre, as baron of Guissen. *Westm.* O. xi. 73. H. v. p. i. 138.
Oct. 28.	Commission to William marquis of Suffolk, grand master of the household, to conduct Margaret, daughter of the K. of Sicily, to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 74. H. v. p. i. 138.
Nov. 7.	Naturalization of William Outcamp, of Holland, broiderer. *Westm.* O. xi. 74. H. v. p. i. 138.
Nov. 7.	The K. informs the chancellor that patents made by virtue of bills signed by the K. and endorsed by the chamberlain are as valid as though letters of privy seal had been issued for them. *Windsor.* O. xi. 75. H. v. p. i. 138.
Dec. 5.	Safe conduct for William Monypeny and Donald Motmulon, clerk, of Scotland, coming to England to see the coronation of the Q. *Westm.* O. xi. 75. H. v. p. i. 139.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1445. Jan. 7.	Thomas Kent is appointed sub-constable of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 75. H. v. p. i. 139.
Jan. 12.	The K. orders Adam Moleyns, keeper of the privy seal, to make letters of discharge for John Merston, treasurer of the chamber, for the delivery of certain jewels; among them, a ring given to the K. at his coronation in Paris, by the cardinal of England, to break up, "and thereof to make another ring for the Q.'s wedding ring." *Windsor.* O. xi. 76. H. v. p. i. 139.
Jan. 25.	Safe conduct for Andronicus and Alexius Effomato, of Constantinople, workers of Damascene work in gold. *Westm.* O. xi. 77. H. v. p. i. 139.
	Licences to John Godyng, Thomas Gille, and 27 others, to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Various dates.* O. xi. 77. H. v. p. i. 139.
March 1.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs of the comprehension of the K. of Castile in the truce between England and France, as an ally of the latter. *Westm.* O. xi. 80. H. v. p. i. 141.
March 11.	Patent of nobility and a grant of a coat of arms for Bernard Angevin, councillor of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. xi. 81. H. v. p. i. 41.
April 1.	Power for William Pirton, lieutenant of Guisnes, and John Coppyldyke, lieutenant of Crotey, to treat with the commissioners of the duchess of Burgundy concerning the capture of William de Thembronne, captain of Rue. *Westm.* O. xi. 82. H. v. p. i. 141.
April 6.	The treasurer and chamberlains are ordered to deliver an assignment for 2,000 marks for a George bought of sir William Estfeld, and for 2,000 marks lent by him. *Windsor.* Five other assignments for jewels for the coronation of the Q. *Southwick, April* 18. John Norreys, keeper of the great wardrobe, is ordered to deliver eight yards of scarlet to John lord Dudley. *Merton, May* 11. O. xi. 83. H. v. p. i. 141.
April 19.	Letters of safeguard for Adrian de Berssalia, of Brigdamme, advocate of Berghen, sheriff of Zealand. *Westm.* O. xi. 84. H. v. p. i. 142.
May 12.	Grant to the chief priest of S. Peter's Church, Julhac, of the tithes formerly held by the possessors of the castle and town of Gensac. *Westm.* O. xi. 84. H. v. p. i. 142.
May 15.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Richard Andrewe for his services in attending on the Q. on her journey to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 85. H. v. p. i. 142.
June 9.	Grant of an annuity of 20 marks to Thomas Adam, late master of the *Cok Johan de Charbourgh*, which conveyed the Q. to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 85. H. v. p. i. 142.
June 9.	Commission of Charles K. of France to the count of Vendôme, the abp. of Rheims, the count de Laval, and four others, to treat for a final peace with England. *Serry.* O. xi. 86. H. v. p. i. 143.
[June 9.]	Commission for the same to treat for a personal interview between the Kings of France and England. O. xi. 87. H. v. p. i. 143.
July 5.	Letters of safe conduct for the bp. of Verdun, the abbot of Everbode, John bastard of S. Pol, lord of Hauboudon, chamberlain of the duke of Burgundy, and four other ambassadors of the duke, to come to England. *Windsor.* O. xi. 88. H. v. p. i. 143.
July 9.	Grant of the manors of Ledecombe Regis and Offord Clughny to the abbot and convent of Westminster, in fulfilment of the late King's will. *Westm.* O. xi. 89. H. v. p. i. 144.
July 13.	Licence to the abbot of Morimund to visit the houses of the Cistertian order in England, with the assistance of the abbots of Waverley and Combe in the province of Canterbury, and of the abbots of Fountains and Byland in the province of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 93. H. v. p. i. 146.
July 20.	Power for John cardinal archbp. of York, Humfrey duke of Buckingham, William marquis of Suffolk, and Ralph lord Sudele, treasurer of England, to treat for peace with France, and for an interview of the Kings. *Westm.* O. xi. 94. H. v. p. i. 146.
Aug. 4.	Creation of Alvarus de Almadaa as count Danarans in Normandy. *Westm.* O. xi. 95. H. v. p. i. 146.
Aug. 9.	Grant to Alvarus de Almadaa, count of Danarans, of an annuity of 100 marks. *Westm.* O. xi. 96. H. v. p. ii. 147.
Aug. 9.	Power for Don Pedro, regent of Portugal, to treat for peace between England and the K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. xi. 96. H. v. p. i. 147.
Aug. 13.	Prorogation of the truce with France until Nov. 1, 1456. *London.* O. xi. 97. H. v. p. i. 147.
Sept. 12.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chichester, on the death of Richard the late bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 100. H. v. p. i. 148.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1445. Sept. 18.	Grant of nobility and a coat of arms to Bernard de Gnaros. *Westm.* O. xi. 100. H. v. p. i. 148.
Sept. 18.	Confirmation by K. Charles, K. of France, of the truce with England. *Montiz les Tours.* O. xi. 161. H. v. p. i. 149.
Oct. 17.	Commission of Charles K. of France to William Cousinot, master of requests, and John Hauart, to treat for truce with England, and for an interview between the two kings. *Motis les Tours.* O. xi. 102. H. v. p. i. 149.
Oct. 28.	Safe conduct for the above-named French ambassadors. *Eltham.* O. xi. 104. H. v. p. i. 150.
Nov. 12.	Power for William de la Pole, marquis of Suffolk, Adam Moleyns, bp. elect of Chichester, keeper of the privy seal, John viscount of Beaumont, constable of England, and Ralph Botiller, lord de Sudeley, treasurer, to treat with the French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 106. H. v. p. i. 150.
Nov. 24.	Safe conduct for James Stewert, husband of the late Q. of Scotland, John Stewert, his son, and William Dicson. *Westm.* O. xi. 107. H. v. p. i. 151.
Dec. 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Adam Moleyns, bp. of Chichester, on the death of Richard Praty the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 107. H. v. p. i. 151.
Dec. 4.	Safe conduct for Godsuin bp. of Skalholt [Scalolensis], to go to Iceland and return. *Westm.* O. xi. 108. H. v. p. i. 151.
1446. Jan. 3.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce with France until 1 April 1447, dated London Dec. 19. *Windsor.* O. xi. 108. H. v. p. i. 151.
Jan. 2.	The K. orders the proclamation of the truce with France throughout England, Ireland, and Aquitain. *Windsor.* O. xi. 111. H. v. p. i. 153.
Jan. 3.	Confirmation of a treaty for a meeting between the Kings of England and France, dated London, 10 Dec. 1446. *Windsor.* O. xi. 113. H. v. p. i. 153.
Jan. 10.	Grant to Walter Lyhert, clerk, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Norwich, vacant by the death of Thomas the late bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 115. H. v. p. i. 154.
Jan. 16.	Declaration that the counts of Longueville and Castellon have done their duty concerning the surrender of Blaye. *Westm.* O. xi. 115. H. v. p. i. 154.
Feb. 1.	Safe conduct for John de Loucembourgh, bastard of S. Pol and lord of Haburdyn, to go on a pilgrimage into Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 116. H. v. p. i. 154.
Feb. 11.	Licence to Alan Kathkart, a Scotch hostage, to return to Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 117. H. v. p. i. 155.
Feb. 20.	Confirmation by Charles K. of France of the prorogation of the truce with England until 1 April 1447, for the purpose of an interview between the two Kings, dated London, 19 Dec. 1445. *Chinon.* O. xi. 117. H. v. p. i. 155.
Feb. 20.	Confirmation of the agreement that Charles K. of France will be ready in Nov. to receive ambassadors and to meet the K. of England, dated London, 19 Dec. 1445. *Chinon.* O. xi. 121. H. v. p. i. 156.
Feb. 20.	Commission of Charles K. of France to the abp. of Rheims and William Cousinot, master of requests, to deliver the above confirmations to the K. of England, and to receive his in return. *Chinon.* O. xi. 122. H. v. p. i. 157.
Feb. 28.	Receipt by William Cousinot from Garter the herald king-of-arms of the ratifications of the K. of England. *Chinon.* O. xi. 123. H. v. p. i. 157.
Feb. 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to Walter Lyhert, bp. elect of Norwich, on the death of Thomas the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 124. H. v. p. i. 157.
March 1.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Francis Pamzonus, of Alexandria, master of medicine. *Westm.* O. xi. 124. H. v. p. i. 158.
March 15.	Commission to John Spryngwell, of Attlebridge, to provide horses for the Q. *Westm.* O. xi. 125. H. v. p. i. 158.
March 16.	Commission of Philip duke of Burgundy to his duchess to treat for the continuation of the mercantile intercourse with England, and for the redress of injuries. *Lisle.* O. xi. 125. H. v. p. i. 158.
March 20.	Commission of Isabel (daughter of the K. of Portugal) duchess of Burgundy to Henry Utenhove, master of requests, Parent Faue, and Louis Dommessent, the duke's secretary, to treat with England on the above-mentioned matters. *Bruges.* O. xi. 126. H. v. p. i. 158.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1446. March 21.	The K. to the president and council of Holland, Zealand, and Friesland; he has received their letters concerning the demands of the lord of Vere, to whom he will do justice, as also to John de Schenyen, who has sent a letter of complaint to the chancellor. *Westm.* O. xi. 127. H. v. p. i. 159.
March 28.	Safe conduct for James bp. of S. Andrew's, John Legat, and two others. *Westm.* O. xi. 128. H. v. p. i. 159.
April 7.	Licence to sir Edmund de Trafford and sir Thomas Assheton to transmute metals. *Westm.* O. xi. 128. H. v. p. i. 159.
May 7.	Commission of Philip duke of Burgundy to his duchess to treat with England. *Arras.* O. xi. 129. H. v. p. i. 159.
July 1.	Grant to John Arnaldini, arch priest of Julhac, of a portion of the great tithes formerly held by the possessors of the castle and town of Gensac. *Westm.* O. xi. 131. H. v. p. i. 160.
July 2.	Licence to John cardinal archbp. of York to use his jurisdiction of appointing persons for the collection of the clerical subsidy. *Westm.* O. xi. 131. H. v. p. i. 160.
[July 2.]	Similar licence to John abp. of Canterbury. O. xi. 132. H. v. p. i. 161.
July 12.	Renewal of the truce with England by Isabel duchess of Burgundy. *Brussels.* O. xi. 132. H. v. p. i. 161.
July 12.	Isabella duchess of Burgundy promises that the truce shall be kept by the subjects of the duke of Burgundy. *Brussels.* O. xi. 137. H. v. p. i. 163.
July 14.	Commission to Thomas Kent and Edward Grymeston to deliver and receive the confirmations of the above-mentioned truce. *Westm.* O. xi. 138. H. v. p. i. 163.
July 20.	Commission to A. bp. of Chichester, keeper of the privy seal, and John lord Dudeley, to treat with France for peace, and for an interview of the Kings. *Westm.* O. xi. 138. H. v. p. i. 163.
Aug. 23.	Grant of an annuity of 250 marks to John de Foix, earl of Kendal, viscount of Castillion and lord of Grelle. *Westm.* O. xi. 139. H. v. p. i. 164.
Aug. 4.	Treaty for mercantile intercourse, until Nov. 1, 1459, with the subjects of the duke of Burgundy. The commonalties of Ghent, Bruges, Ypres, and of the French dominions, promise to observe the treaty. Aug. 17. *Calais.* O. xi. 140. H. v. p. i. 164–166.
Aug. 14.	Letters of safeguard for Gaillard de Duresfort, lord of Duras and Blanquesfort, son of Gaillard, late lord Duras. *Westm.* O. xi. 147. H. v. p. i. 166.
Aug. 22.	Grant of the castle and castellany of Maulion de Sole, and the bailiwick de la Bort, to John de Foix, earl of Kendal. *Westm.* O. xi. 147. H. v. p. i. 167.
Oct. 26.	The K. assigns the abbey and town of Waltham for the maintenance of Richard duke of York, when in London. *Westm.* O. xi. 148. H. v. p. i. 167.
Nov. 18.	Grant of the castellany of Mauleon de Sole and Labort to the earl of Kendal. *Westm.* O. xi. 148. H. v. p. i. 167.
Dec. 10.	Licence to sir Reginald West to go to the court of Rome and to the Holy Land. *Westm.* O. xi. 148. H. v. p. i. 167.
Dec. 16.	Sir John Asteley is appointed mayor of Bayonne. *Westm.* O. xi. 149. H. v. p. i. 167.
1447. Feb. 17.	Commission of Charles K. of France to John bastard of Orleans, count of Dunois, grand chamberlain, the lord of la Varenne, seneschal of Poitou, and three others, to treat for an interview between him and Henry VI. *Montiz les Tours.* O. xi. 149. H. v. p. i. 157.
Feb. 22.	Prorogation of the truce with France until Jan. 1, 1447. *Tours.* O. xi. 151. H. v. p. i. 168.
Feb. 24.	Grant of Middleton and Merlen, Colchester, Tendring, and several other places, with certain rents, to Margaret Q. of England. *Bury S. Edmund's.* O. xi. 155. H. v. p. i. 170.
Feb. 25.	The French K. agrees to come to Paris or Chartres by Nov. 1 to meet the K. of England. *Tours.* O. xi. 156. H. v. p. i. 170.
Feb. 25.	The K. to Christopher K. of Denmark, requesting the restitution of a ship and goods belonging to Hugh Cliderowe, of Hull, detained by Olaf Nicholson, governor of Norberne. *Bury S. Edmunds.* O. xi. 157. H. v. p. i. 170.
Feb. 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the precentor and chapter of S. David's, on the death of William the last bishop. *Bury S. Edmund's.* O. xi. 157. H. v. p. i. 170.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1447. March 3.	The K. orders his officers in Aquitain to put John de Foix, earl of Kendal, in possession of the castles and lordships of Castilhon, la Marque, Moton, Saussage, and other places, in the K.'s hands by the death of Humfrey duke of Gloucester. Similar letters to Grimund de Borden, warden of Cussac Castle, Bidot de Viele, captain of Castilhon, John de Lahet, captain of la Marque, and others. *Bury S. Edmund's.* O. xi. 158. H. v. p. i. 171.
March 24.	Commission to sir James Fenys, lord de Say, sir Thomas Stanley, comptroller of the household, and two others, to dispose of the goods and chattels of Humfrey duke of Gloucester, who died intestate. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 160. H. v. p. i. 171.
March 29.	Grant of the temporalities of the vacant bishopric of Coventry and Lichfield to William Bothe, the Q.'s chancellor. *Windsor.* O. xi. 160. H. v. p. i. 171.
April 14.	Commission of Charles K. of France to the count of Dunois, grand chamberlain, Bertram de Beauvait, the lord of Precigny, chamberlain and bailiff of Touraine, and three others, to treat for peace and for a personal interview with the K. of England. *Nichun sur Eure* (? Nogent). O. xi. 160. H. v. p. i. 172.
April 15.	*Congé d'élire* for the prior and convent of S. Swithin's, Winchester, on the death of Henry the last bp. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 162. H. v. p. i. 173.
April 26.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the truce with France, dated Feb. 22. *Westm.* O. xi. 163. H. v. p. i. 173.
April 26.	Confirmation of the treaty for a personal interview between the Kings of England and France. *Westm.* O. xi. 166. H. v. p. i. 174.
April 28.	*Congé d'élire* for the prior and convent of Coventry, and the dean and chapter of Lichfield, on the death of William the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 168. H. v. p. i. 175.
May 3.	The K. desires Theodore abp. of Cologne, the bp. of Liege, the duke of Mounso, and the counts of Blankenam and Mures, to grant letters of safe conduct to Reginald lord de Warre, going to Rome and to the Holy Land. *Westm.* O. xi. 168. H. v. p. i. 175.
May 14.	Commission of Isabel duchess of Burgundy to John bastard of S. Pol, lord of Halbourdin, chamberlain of the duke, and Roland Pippe, secretary to the duchess, to negotiate a truce with England. *Bruges.* O. xi. 169. H. v. p. i. 175.
May 14.	The duchess of Burgundy promises that her husband will not infringe the truce with England for four years. *Bruges.* O. xi. 171. H. v. p. i. 176.
June 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Bothe, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xi. 172. H. v. p. i. 176.
June 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Waynflete, provost of Eton, bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xi. 172. H. v. p. i. 176.
June 18.	The K. declares that William marquis of Suffolk only fulfilled his instructions as to the restoration of Anjou and Maine. *Westm.* O. xi. 172. H. v. p. i. 176.
June 23.	The K. assigns the profits from wards, marriages, reliefs, &c. for the repayment of a loan of 500*l.* from John cardinal abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 174. H. v. p. i. 177.
July 1.	Power for Humfrey duke of Buckingham, William marquis of Suffolk, Adam bp. of Chichester, keeper of the privy seal, and two others, to treat with the French ambassadors for a perpetual peace, truce, and an interview. *Westm.* O. xi. 175. H. v. p. i. 178.
July 1.	Power for Humfrey duke of Buckingham, and two others, to explain the article for the restitution of the fruits of benefices in France, during the truce. *Westm.* O. xi. 176. H. v. p. i. 178.
July 14.	Pardon to Thomas Herbard, of Greenwich, late servant of Humfrey duke of Gloucester, deceased, for conspiring against the K., with intent to make the late duke King. *Westm.* O. xi. 178. H. v. p. i. 178.
Oct. 11.	Similar pardon for Richard Nedeham, of London, Oct. 11, and for Richard Midelton, servants of Humfrey late duke of Gloucester. Oct. 26. O. xi. 179. H. v. p. i. 179.
July 14.	Safe conduct for William de Menypeny, of Scotland, an esquire of the French K., going to Scotland, concerning the marriage of Eleanor, the Scotch K.'s daughter. *Westm.* O. xi. 179. H. v. p. i. 179.
July 16.	Ratification of the grant by Gaston de Foys, count of Longueville, of the lordship of Auros to Bernard de Lamsans, dated Bordins, 6 Aug. 1439. *Westm.* O. xi. 181. H. v. p. i. 180.
July 25.	Robert Bolley and Alexander Donour are appointed royal barbers, with the accustomed fees. *Westm.* O. xi. 182. H. v. p. i. 180.
July 27.	Treaty for meeting between the Kings of England and France, the former to visit France before May. *London.* O. xi. 182. H. v. p. i. 180.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1447. July 28.	Treaty regulating the holding of ecclesiastical benefices in France during the truce. *London.* O. xi. 184. H. v. p. i. 181.
Aug. 16.	Commission to John lord Duddeley and Thomas Kent, to hear the appeal of the count of Longueville against a sentence of the seneschal of Aquitain, and the other conservators of the truce, as well as to decide the controversies among other lords of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. xi. 186. H. v. p. i. 182.
Aug. 16.	Commission to the same persons to treat for redress of infractions of the truce with Castile. *Westm.* O. xi. 187. H. v. p. i. 182.
Sept. 18.	Licence to Julian de Sicilia, general of the Augustine Friars, to visit the order in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 188. H. v. p. i. 183.
Oct. 25.	Protection for Richard Leyot, dean of Salisbury, going as ambassador to Denmark. *Westm.* O. xi. 188. H. v. p. i. 183.
Nov. 4.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the K.'s passage to France from May till Nov., dated Bourges, 15 Oct. *Westm.* O. xi. 189. H. v. p. i. 183.
Nov. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Delabere, bp. elect of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xi. 192. H. v. p. i. 184.
Nov. 22.	Safe conduct for James Stewart, late husband of the Q. of Scotland, John and James his sons, and three others. *Westm.* O. xi. 192. H. v. p. i. 184.
Dec. 1.	The K. orders the publication throughout England, Ireland, Normandy, and Aquitain, of the prorogation from May to January of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. xi. 193. H. v. p. i. 184.
1448. Jan. 25.	Grant of the temporalties of the see of Bangor, void by the death of Thomas Chirynglon, late bp., to John Stanbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 194. H. v. p. i. 185.
Jan. 30.	Licence to Francis cardinal of Venice, papal vice-chancellor, to hold benefices in England to the annual value of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xi. 195. H. v. p. i. 185.
Jan. 30.	Warrant to John Merston, treasurer of the chamber and keeper of the jewels, to deliver certain plate to John Paddesley and Matthew Phelip, goldsmiths, as pledges for 3,150*l.* due to them for jewels. *Westm.* O. xi. 195. H. v. p. i. 185.
Jan. 30.	Commission to Adam bp. of Chichester, keeper of the privy seal, Reginald abbot of Gloucester, and sir Robert Ros, to treat with France for peace, truce, and an interview. *Westm.* O. xi. 106. H. v. p. i. 186.
March 3.	Licence to lord de Scales to visit the Holy Land. *Westm.* O. xi. 197. H. v. p. i. 186.
March 11.	Commission of Charles K. of France to the abp. of Rheims, the count of Dunois, and three others, to treat with the English ambassadors. *Lavardin.* O. xi. 198. H. v. p. i. 186.
March 11.	Truce between France and England for two years from next April. *Ravardin.* O. xi. 199. H. v. p. i. 187.
March 11.	Agreement for the payment of 24,000 *livres tournois* by the French K., in recompense for the delivery of Mans. *Lavardin.* O. xi. 203. H. v. p. i. 188.
March 15.	Protestation by Matthew Gogh and Folco Eton, in the K. of England's name, that the cession of Maine to France is only in consideration of a secure peace, and that the K. of England does not resign the sovereignty thereof. *Mans.* O. xi. 204. H. v. p. i. 189.
March 29.	Confirmation by the K. of the truce with France, dated Lavardin, 11 March. *Westm.* O. xi. 206. H. v. p. i. 190.
March 29.	Confirmation of the agreement that French and English ambassadors shall meet in Sept. to treat for peace and an interview, dated Lavardin, 11 March. *Westm.* O. xi. 210, H. v. p. i. 191.
April 10.	Licence to sir Andrew Ogard, patron of S. Mary's priory, Wymondham, to obtain bulls for the carrying out of the directions of William Daubeney, the founder. *Westm.* O. xi. 212. H. v. p. i. 192.
April 23.	Safe conduct for William lord Creghton, chancellor of Scotland, John de Raleston, bp. of Dunkeld, secretary of the Scotch K., and five others. *Westm.* O. xi. 243. H. v. p. ii. 3.
April 30.	Confirmation by Charles K. of France of the truce with England. *Montbason.* O. xi. 214. H. v. p. ii. 3.
May 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Stanbury, bp. elect of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xi. 215. H. v. p. ii. 4.
June 12.	Declaration that Matthew Gogh and Fulco Eyton have performed their duty as to the delivery of towns in Maine to the French K. *Westm.* O. xi. 215. H. v. p. ii. 4.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1448. June 17.	Vidimus of the acceptance by the French K. of Pont de l'Arche and Louviers, as places for his interview with the K. of England, dated Roche S. Quintin, June 12. *Tours.* O. xi. 216. H. v. p. ii. 4.
July 24.	Power for sir Robert Shottesbroke, Richard Caunton, archdeacon of Salisbury, and sir John Beek, to treat with the master of Prussia and of the Teutonic Hanse for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xi. 217. H. v. p. ii. 4.
Aug. 23.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of London on the death of Robert the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 218. H. v. p. ii. 4.
Oct. 25.	Power for sir Humfrey Stafford, sir John Mareney, Robert Stillyngton, and three others, to treat with the Burgundian ambassadors for redress of infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. xi. 218. H. v. p. ii. 5.
Nov. 7.	The K. orders the publication of the truce concluded with Spain throughout England. *Westm.* O. xi. 219. H. v. p. ii. 5.
Dec. 19.	The K. prolongs for 12 years the grant of an assize to the mayor and commonalty of Bayonne. *Westm.* O. xi. 220. H. v. p. ii. 5.
1449. Jan. 19.	Isabel duchess of Burgundy promises to send commissioners to meet the English commissioners at Calais on May 4. *Bruges.* O. xi. 220. H. v. p. ii. 6.
Jan. 27.	Ratification of the prorogation, until 4 May, of the meeting with the Burgundian ambassadors, dated Calais, 27 Nov. *Westm.* O. xi. 221. H. v. p. ii. 6.
Jan. 31.	Grant to Richard Beauchamp of the temporalities of the see of Hereford, from Dec. 3. *Westm.* O. xi. 222. H. v. p. ii. 6.
Jan. 31.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Beauchamp, bp. elect of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xi. 222. H. v. p. ii. 6.
Feb. 1.	Confirmation of an agreement that French ambassadors shall be sent to England by 15 May to treat of peace, dated Vallis Rodoly, 25 Nov. *Westm.* O. xi. 223. H. v. p. ii. 7.
Feb. 24.	Pardon to William Strete, monk of Glastonbury, for having obtained papal licence to remove to another abbey. *Westm.* O. xi. 226. H. v. p. ii. 8.
March 13.	The K. appoints William Babyngton, abbot of Bury S. Edmund's, as his proctor at the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. xi. 226. H. v. p. ii. 8.
March 20.	The K. desires the favour of the master general of Prussia for John Fraunceys and William Jakis, factors of William Canings, of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xi. 226. H. v. p. ii. 8.
March 20.	Similar letter to the officers of Dantzig. *Westm.* O. xi. 227. H. v. p. ii. 8.
March 22.	Safe conducts for Charles lord de Culen, the abp. of Rheims, the lord of Pressigny, the bastard of Orleans, and William Cousmot, to come to England and return for the furtherance of the peace. *Westm.* O. xi. 227. H. v. p. ii. 8.
April 2.	Protection for William abbot of Bury S. Edmund's going abroad on the K.'s business. *Westm.* O. xi. 228. H. v. p. ii. 9.
May 10.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Alexander lord Montgomery, lord John Methven, Patrick de Cockburne, provost of Edinburgh, and Patrick Yhong, dean of Dunkeld, to conclude a truce with England. *Stirling.* O. xi. 229. H. v. p. ii. 9.
May 11.	Protection for sir Robert Shottesbroke, going as ambassador to Denmark. *Westm.* O. xi. 229. H. v. p. ii. 9.
May 28.	Power for sir John Mareney, Thomas Kent, William Pirton, and two others, to meet the Burgundian ambassadors at Calais, to treat for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xi. 229. H. v. p. ii. 9.
June 23.	Licence to John bp. of Bangor to make a will. *Westm.* O. xi. 230. H. v. p. ii. 10.
June 24.	Safe conduct for John Methfen, and two others. *Winchester.* O. xi. 231. H. v. p. ii. 10.
July 10.	Truce with Scotland, by indenture, from 10 Aug. to 20 Sept. *Winchester.* O. xi. 231. H. v. p. ii. 10.
July 28.	Power for John lord Duddeley, Thomas Kent, clerk of the council, Thomas Thirland, mayor of the Staple of Calais, and 12 others, to treat with the commissioners of the duke of Burgundy, and the four members of Flanders. *Westm.* O. xi. 233. H. v. p. ii. 11.
July 28.	Power for John lord Duddeley and Thomas Kent to redress infractions of the truce. *Westm.* O. xi. 233. H. v. p. ii. 11.
Aug. 2.	Grant to William Kilburn, rector of S. Medard's, of Oye, of the tithes belonging to the church. *Westm.* O. xi. 234. H. v. p. ii. 11.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1449. Aug. 22.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Dunkeld, John bp. of Moray, John bp. of Brechin, and 12 other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 235. H. v. p. ii. 11.
Aug. 26.	The K. informs the burgomasters of Campen, that justice shall be done to their fellow townsmen who have been plundered by Robert Caen. *Westm.* O. xi. 235. H. v. p. ii. 12.
[Aug. 26.]	Similar letter to the bp. of Utrecht. O. xi. 236. H. v. p. ii. 12.
Sept. 17.	Protestation by Richard Andrew, in the name of the K. of England, that the present treaties with Scotland shall not prejudice his right to the sovereignty of Scotland. *Durham.* O. xi. 236. H. v. p. ii. 12.
Aug. 26.	Prorogation by indenture of the truce with Scotland until 19 Nov. *Stirling.* O. xi. 238. H. v. p. ii. 13.
Sept. 15.	Licence to Robert Bolton to transmute metals. *Sheen.* O. xi. 240. H. v. p. ii. 13.
Sept. 23.	Commission to John lord Duddeley and Thomas Kent, clerk of the council, to redress infractions of the treaty with Prussia. *Westm.* O. xi. 241. H. v. p. ii. 14.
Oct. 16.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Dunkeld, John bp. of Brechin, Robert bp. of Dumblane, Richard abbot of Dumfermline, and nine other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 242. H. v. p. ii. 14.
Nov. 3.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to the bp. of Brechin, the abbot of Melrose his confessor and treasurer, Alexander lord Montgomery, and three others, to treat for a truce with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 242. H. v. p. ii. 14.
Nov. 23.	The K. grants to the mayor and commonalty of Bourdeaux the castle and lordship of Curton, forfeited by Louis de Beaumont, l'Alpheritz de Navarre, for his treasonable surrender of Mauleon to the count of Foix. *Westm.* O. xi. 243. H. v. p. ii. 15.
Nov. 14.	Promises of John Methfen, in the name of the Scotch ambassadors, and of Richard Andrewe, in the name of the English ambassadors, to proclaim the truce in 21 days. *Durham.* O. xi. 244. H. v. p. ii. 15.
Nov. 15.	Truce between England and Scotland, to be dissolved by either K. at 180 days' notice. *Durham.* O. xi. 247. H. v. p. ii. 16.
Dec. 9.	The K. exempts Adam bp. of Chichester from attendance at parliament or the council, and gives him permission to go on pilgrimages beyond sea. *Westm.* O. xi. 255. H. v. p. ii. 20.
Dec. 19.	Pardon to Thomas bp. of Hereford for resigning his bishopric. *Westm.* O. xi. 256. H. v. p. ii. 20.
Dec. 22.	Licence to John Taverner of Hull to export goods to Italy through the straits of Marrok in his new ship or carrack called the *Grace Dieu.* *Westm.* O. xi. 258. H. v. p. ii. 21.
1450. Jan. 22.	The K. pledges certain jewels to William bp. of Salisbury for a loan of 1,000 marks. *Westm.* O. xi. 259. H. v. p. ii. 21.
Feb. 4.	Licence to Thomas Kemp, archdeacon of Richmond, to present papal bulls for his promotion to the see of London. *Westm.* O. xi. 259. H. v. p. ii. 21.
Feb. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Kemp bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xi. 260. H. v. p. ii. 21.
Feb. 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to Michael Tregorre abp. of Dublin, on the death of Richard the last archbp. *Westm.* O. xi. 260. H. v. p. ii. 22.
Feb. 14.	Licence to John cardinal abp. of York to grant the advowson of the church of Boughton-Alluph to Thomas Gange, provost of the college at Wye. *Westm.* O. xi. 261. H. v. p. ii. 22.
Feb. 20.	Proclamation to be made by the sheriffs of London, Middlesex, Kent, and Surrey and Sussex, forbidding the carrying of arms. *Westm.* O. xi. 262. H. v. p. ii. 22.
March 3.	Protection for William Morton, surveyor of the works at Calais. *Westm.* O. xi. 262. H. v. p. ii. 22.
Feb. 22.	Letters of attorney for sir William Sutton, master of the order of Burton Lazars, warden of S. Giles Hospital. *Westm* O. xi. 262. H. v. p. ii. 22.
March 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Cloos, bp. of Carlisle, late archdeacon of Colchester. *Westm.* O. xi. 263. H. v. p. ii. 22.
April 3.	John Smert, Guyenne herald, is created Garter king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xi. 263. H. v. p. ii. 23.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1450. April 9.	Confirmation of the prorogation of the peace with Denmark until Michaelmas 1451, and of articles concerning commerce and redress of injuries, dated Copenhagen, 17 July 1449. *Westm.* O. xi. 264. H. v. p. ii. 23.
April 14.	Proclamation to be made by the sheriffs of London and Middlesex against seditious libels. *Westm.* O. xi. 268. H. v. p. ii. 24.
April 29.	Confirmation of the truce with Scotland dated Nov. 15, 1449. *Leicester.* O. xi. 268. H. v. p. ii. 25.
May 14.	Commission to Thomas Kent to pay the annuity of Theodoric abp. of Cologne. *Leicester.* O. xi. 269. H. v. p. ii. 25.
May 22.	Pope Nicholas empowers John Westlake, rector of S. Martin in le Vintry, to hear the confessions of his parishioners. *Rome.* O. xi. 270. H. v. p. ii. 25.
May 25.	Henry earl of Northumberland is appointed constable of England. *Leicester.* O. ix. 270. H. v. p. ii. 25.
May 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Reginald bp. of Chichester, translated from S. Asaph's. *Leicester.* O. xi. 271. H. v. p. ii. 25.
June 9.	Confirmation by James K. of Scotland of the truce with England, dated 15 Nov. 1449. *Stirling.* O. xi. 271. H. v. p. ii. 26.
June 28.	Power for Thomas Kent, John Stokker, merchant of London, and Henry Bermeiam, merchant of Bishop's Lynn, to treat with the master of Prussia and the Hanse towns for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xi. 272. H. v. p. ii. 26.
July 4.	Exemplification of a safe conduct until Mich. 1451, granted by Cristiern K. of Denmark to English merchants, and of a licence granted by Clawes Ronnowe, marshal, and Eggard Frille, master of the chamber of K. Cristiern, to John Wolffe of England, to trade with Iceland. *Westm.* O. xi. 273. H. v. p. ii. 26.
July 10.	Protection for Thomas Kent and John Stocker, also for Thomas Crouch, merchant of London, in their retinue, July 11. *Westm.* O. xi. 274. H. v. p. ii. 27.
July 15.	Grant to Alexander Iden, sheriff of Kent, and others who brought the body of John Cade, born in Ireland, calling himself John Mortimer, to London, of 1,000 marks of the goods forfeited by the rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 275. H. v. p. ii. 27.
July 24.	Grant of the barony of Marenne to Peter de Moutferant, Soldan de la Trau, husband of the natural daughter of John late duke of Bedford. *Leicester.* O. xi. 275. H. v. p. ii. 27.
Sept. 11.	Edmund duke of Somerset is appointed constable of England. *Rochester.* O. xi. 276. H. v. p. ii. 27.
Oct. 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Salisbury, translated from Hereford. *Westm.* O. xi. 276. H. v. p. ii. 27.
	Safe conduct for three years for William earl of Douglas, sir James de Douglas, sir James Hamylton, sir John Ogilby, sir Alexander Hume, and 16 other Scots. O. xi. 277. H. v. p. ii. 28.
Dec. 16.	Licence to William Canynges of Bristol to trade for two years with Iceland and Finmark. *Westm.* O. xi. 277. H. v. p. ii. 28.
Dec. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Reginald abbot of Gloucester, promoted to the see of Hereford on the translation of Richard Beauchamp to Sarum. O. xi. 278. H. v. p. ii. 28.
1451. Feb. 6.	Licence to Robert Whitingham, usher of the chamber, to exhume the bones of John late duke of Bourbon, buried in the church of the Friars Minors in London, and to convey them to France. *Westm.* O. xi. 279. H. v. p. ii. 28.
Feb. 11.	The K. recommends to pope Nicholas John Chedworth, canon of Lincoln, for promotion to that bishopric, void by the death of Marmaduke Lumley. *Westm.* O. xi. 279. H. v. p. ii. 29.
Feb. 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Sebroke, as abbot of S. Peter's, Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xi. 279. H. v. p. ii. 29.
March 5.	Licences to Richard Skilman, Simon Hagun of Wyneton, and nine others, to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. xi. 280. H. v. p. ii. 29.
March 2.	The K. orders proclamation to be made at Plymouth, Fowy, Newcastle, Hull, and 13 other ports, forbidding all molestation of inhabitants of Prussia or the Hanse until the close of the diet to be held at Utrecht in May. *Westm.* O. xi. 281. H. v. p. ii. 29.
March 15.	Licence to sir Leo Wellys and Margaret duchess of Somerset his wife to sue the duke of Orleans, the counts of Angoulême and Dunois, and other French lords, for money due by them to the duchess. *Westm.* O. xi. 282. H. v. p. ii. 30.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1451. March 16.	Proclamation to be made at London, Colchester, Ipswich, and 10 other ports, ordering persons injured by the Prussians or the Hanse towns to appear personally or by proxy at the diet at Utrecht. *Westm.* O. xi. 282. H. v. p. ii. 30.
April 17.	Safe conduct for John bp. of Dunkeld, John bp. of Brechin, William earl Douglas, George earl of Angus, and seven other Scots, to come to Newcastle or Durham. *Westm.* O. xi. 283. H. v. p. ii. 30.
April 18.	Licence to James son of Peter late duke of Coimbre to hold benefices in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 284. H. v. p. ii. 30.
April 28.	Commission to Robert bp. of Durham, Nicholas bp. of Carlisle, John viscount Beaumont, sir Thomas de Clifford, and four others, to examine the conduct of the conservators of the truce with Scotland, and to punish them if necessary. *Westm.* O. xi. 284. H. v. p. ii. 31.
May 12.	Safe conduct for one year for William earl of Douglas, sir James de Douglas, Archibald de Douglas, earl of Murray, Hugh de Douglas, earl of Ormond, and 30 others. O. xi. 284. H. v. p. ii. 31.
May 18.	Pardon to John Eve, of the order of Friars Minors, adherent of John Cade, calling himself John Mortymer, captain of Kent. *Westm.* O. xi. 285. H. v. p. ii. 31.
July 5.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Glasgow, John bp. of Dunkeld, and 19 other Scots, coming to Newcastle or Durham. O. xi. 286. H. v. p. ii. 31.
July 24.	Receipt of 6,000 gold crowns, part of the ransom of Guillerme de Harecourt, count of Tankerville. *Westm.* O. xi. 286.
July 27.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Thomas bp. of Whitherne, Andrew abbot of Melrose his confessor and treasurer, Andrew lord le Gray, and three others, to treat for truce with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 287. H. v. p. ii. 32.
Aug. 12.	Assignment of 5,000 *salutæ* due to the K. by the duke of Orleans for the ransom of sir Thomas Kyriell, taken prisoner in Normandy. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 287. H. v. p. ii. 32.
Aug. 13.	Promises of the English and Scotch ambassadors to have the truce proclaimed on the marches and debateable land. *Newcastle-upon-Tyne.* O. xi. 288. H. v. p. ii. 32.
Aug. 13.	Protestation of Richard Andrewe that the present treaty shall not prejudice the K.'s claim to the sovereignty of Scotland. *Newcastle.* O. xi. 291. H. v. p. ii. 33.
Aug. 14.	Truce between England and Scotland until Aug. 15, 1454. *Newcastle.* O. xi. 293. H. v. p. ii. 34.
Aug. 17.	Safe conduct for James Stiward, husband of the late Q. of Scotland, John and James his sons, Hugh Kenedy, provost of S. Andrew's, and five others. O. xi. 301. H. v. p. ii. 37.
Aug. 28.	Ratification by James K. of Scotland, of the truce with England, dated 14 Aug. *Perth.* O. xi. 302. H. v. p. ii. 38.
Sept. 13.	Safe conduct for Andrew abbot of Melrose, Andrew lord le Gray, and three others. O. xi. 302. H. v. p. ii. 38.
Oct. 29.	Safe conduct for Thomas bp. of Galloway going on a pilgrimage to S. Thomas of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 303. H. v. p. ii. 38.
1452. Jan. 19.	The K. desires his chancellor to send letters to his officers in Guyenne, ordering them to allow the cardinal of Bourdeaux to sell his wine without paying custom, according to the privileges granted by previous Kings of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 303. H. v. p. ii. 38.
[Jan. 19.]	Restitution of the temporalities to Piers Assalit, bp. of Oleron. *Westm.* O. xi. 303. H. v. p. ii. 38.
Jan. 20.	The K. to the commonalty of Cologne; he desires to know what the Hanse Towns intend to do concerning the proposed diet at Utrecht, to which Lubeck has not assented. *Westm.* O. xi. 304. H. v. p. ii. 38.
Jan. 22.	The K. writes to the master general of the Teutonic order in Prussia on the same subject. *Westm.* O. xi. 305. H. v. p. ii. 39.
Jan. 22.	Safe conduct for the bps. of Glasgow, Murray, and Dumblane, the abbots of Melrose, Dumfermline, and Paisley, William earl of Douglas, his brother James, William lord Crechton, and seven other Scots. O. xi. 306. H. v. p. ii. 39.
Jan. 25.	The K. informs the K. of Scotland that he sends him the safe conduct which he requested. *Westm.* O. xi. 306. H. v. p. ii. 39.
Feb. 11.	Grant of an annuity of 2,000 *salutæ* (duorum milium Salutiorum) to John de Comymbre, nephew of the duchess of Burgundy, fifteen years of age. *Westm.* O. xi. 307. H. v. p. ii. 40.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1452. March 15.	The K. to Cristiern K. of Denmark; he has not yet received his ratification of the treaty, and has not therefore sent ambassadors to the proposed diet. *Westm.* O. xi. 307. H. v. p. ii. 40.
April 14.	The K. appoints Hugh Johannis (who has served against the Saracens, and in whose favour the Emperor of Canstantinople and the K. of Cyprus have written), to be steward of the lordships of Magor and Redewyke in the marches of Wales. *Windsor.* O. xi. 308. H. v. p. ii. 40.
April 30.	Licence to John Mistelden to transmute metals. *Westm.* O. xi. 309. H. v. p. ii. 40.
June 1.	The prior and convent of Christ Church, Canterbury, have licence to elect an abp. on the death of John the late abp. *Westm.* O. xi. 309. H. v. p. ii. 40.
June 2.	Restitution of the temporalities on the death of Marmaduke bp. of Lincoln, to John Chedworth, provost of King's College, Cambridge, bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xi. 309. H. v. p. ii. 41.
June 2.	Safe conduct for Beatrice countess of Douglas and Anandale, Margaret countess of Douglas and Anandale, lady of Galeway, wife of William late earl of Douglas, John Clerk, and four others, going on a pilgrimage to S. James *of Canterbury* (?). O. xi. 310. H. v. p. ii. 41.
June 3.	Power for Nicholas bp. of Carlisle, Richard earl of Salisbury, Henry earl of Northumberland, sir Henry Percy de Pouynges, and eight others, to treat with James earl of Douglas, and receive his homage. *Westm.* O. xi. 310. H. v. p. ii. 41.
June 18.	Exemption for Thomas bp. of Bath and Wells from attendance at parliament or council. *Westm.* O. xi. 311. H. v. p. ii. 41.
June 22.	The K. to Lewis de Erlichshwszen, master general of the Teutonic order in Prussia; he has received his letters, and will consent to a diet and to freedom of intercourse. *Westm.* O. xi. 311. H. v. p. ii. 41.
July 17.	The K. to Baltasar duke of Silesia; he declines the services of Melchior Richenberk, as he can speak no language understood in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 312. H. v. p. ii. 42.
Sept. 2.	Powers granted to John earl of Shrewsbury, as lieutenant of Aquitain. *Westm.* O. xi. 313. H. v. p. ii. 42.
Sept. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to John abp. of Canterbury, translated from York. *Sheen.* O. xi. 315. H. v. p. ii. 43.
Sept. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to William abp. of York, translated from Coventry and Lichfield, *Sheen.* O. xi. 315. H. v. p. ii. 43.
Sept. 6.	Restitution of the temporalites to Nicholas bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, translated from Carlisle. *Eltham.* O. xi. 316. H. v. p. ii. 43.
Sept. 15.	Grant to Nicholas bp. of Carlisle of the custody of the temporalities of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xi. 316. H. v. p. ii. 43.
Oct. 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Percy, bp. of Carlisle by the translation of Nicholas Cloos to Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xi. 317. H. v. p. ii. 44.
Nov. 2.	Letters of safeguard for Michael Gosselyn, George Hartryke, Matthew Laweston, and 30 other miners of Bohemia, Hungary, Austria, and Micia, coming to England to work in the K.'s mines. *Westm.* O. xi. 317. H. v. p. ii. 44.
Dec. 17.	The prior and convent of Coventry, and the dean and chapter of Lichfield, have a *congé d'élire* on the death of Nicholas Cloos, the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 318. H. v. p. ii. 44.
1453. Jan. 3.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Glasgow. *Westm.* O. xi. 318. H. v. p. ii. 44.
[Jan. 3.]	Letters of protection for James lord of Hamylton, James Levingston of Calendare, Archibald de Dundasse of Calendare, and 11 other Scots. O. xi. 319. H. v. p. ii. 44.
Jan. 16.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of Coventry and Lichfield to R. bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xi. 319. H. v. p. ii. 45.
Jan. 17.	Ratification of a grant by John earl of Shrewsbury, lieutenant of Guyenne, of the office of clerk of the market of Bourdeaux to Thomas Talbot, dated Bourdeaux, Nov. 13, 1452. *Westm.* O. xi. 320. H. v. p. ii. 45.
Jan. 20.	Assignment for the repayment of a loan of 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* from John cardinal abp. of Canterbury, for the army going to the relief of the earl of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 321. H. v. p. ii. 45.
March 2.	General pardon for John cardinal abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 321. H. v. p. ii. 45.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1453. March 3.	Safe conduct for George de Bruggys, visitor of the order of Crossed Friars in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 322. H. v. p. ii. 46.
March 5.	Grant of the castle and lordship of Hadley in co. Essex, to Edmund de Hadham, earl of Richmond. *Westm.* O. xi. 322. H. v. p. ii. 46.
March 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to Reginald bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, translated from Hereford. *Reading.* O. xi. 323. H. v. p. ii. 46.
March 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Hereford, translated from Bangor. *Reading.* O. xi. 323. H. v. p. ii. 46.
March 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to James bp. of Bangor, translated from Achonry. *Reading.* O. xi. 324. H. v. p. ii. 46.
April 18.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to James earl of Douglas and Anandale, Richard abbot of Dunfermline, and Robert Liddale of Balimire, chief dapifer, to conclude a truce with England. *Stirling.* O. xi. 324. H. v. p. ii. 47.
May 9.	Grant to Michael abp. of Dublin of the custody of the manor of Tassagard and the town of Ballichire. *Westm.* O. xi. 325. H. v. p. ii. 47.
May 22.	Safe conduct for James earl of Douglas, Archibald de Douglas, earl of Murray, Hugh de Douglas, earl of Ormond, and 12 others, going on pilgrimages. *Westm.* O. xi. 326. H. v. p. ii. 47.
[May 22.]	Similar safe conduct for James lord of Hamylton, James lord of Levingston, Archibald de Dundas, and 13 other Scots. O. xi. 327. H. v. p. ii. 47.
May 23.	Truce between England and Scotland until 21 May 1457. *Westm.* O. xi. 327. H. v. p. ii. 47.
May 23.	The English and Scotch ambassadors promise to have the truce proclaimed and observed on the debateable lands. *Westm.* O. xi. 336. H. v. p. ii. 51.
May 30.	Safe conduct for Thomas abbot of Paisley, George Falowe, burgess of Edinburgh, Walter Steward, of Dalswington, and five other Scots, going on a pilgrimage. *Westm.* O. xi. 338. H. v. p. ii. 52.
June 17.	Order to Richard earl of Salisbury, warden of the West Marches and constable of Pontefract castle, for the release of Maletius earl of Monteth, a Scotch hostage, in exchange for Alexander Graham his son and heir. *Westm.* O. xi. 339. H. v. p. ii. 52.
June 5.	Ratification by James K. of Scotland of the truce with England dated May 23. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 339. H. v. p. ii. 52.
July 9.	Appointment of George Busshet as sergeant-at-arms in the castle of Bourdeaux, in return for his services in the retinue of the dean of S. Severin. *Westm.* O. xi. 340. H. v. p. ii. 52.
July 21.	Licence to Robert Boyll, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to levy certain impositions in England for the present occasion only. *Westm.* O. xi. 340. H. v. p. ii. 53.
July 21.	Letter on the same subject to John de Lascito, grand master of Rhodes. *Westm.* O. xi.340. H. v. p. ii. 53.
July 24.	The K. restores to Peter de Mountferrant, Soldan de la Trau, his possessions in Aquitain which he had in the 20th year of the K.'s reign. *Westm.* O. xi. 341. H. v. p. ii. 53.
July 27.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Glasgow, Andrew de Duresdere, dean of Abirdene, William Carrebres, and George de Falowe, burgess of Edinburgh, going on a pilgrimage. *Westm.* O. xi. 343. H. v. p. ii. 54.
Dec. 4.	Licence to Robert Stowell to export merchandise to Calais for the purpose of paying his ransom. *Westm.* O. xi. 343. H. v. p. ii. 54.
1454. Feb. 13.	Commission to Robert duke of York to hold a parliament at Reading, the K. being unable to attend. *Westm.* O. xi. 344. H. v. p. ii. 54.
April 2.	Richard earl of Salisbury is appointed chancellor. *Westm.* O. xi. 344. H. v. p. ii. 54.
April 3.	Richard duke of York is appointed protector and defender of the kingdom and chief councillor of the K., in consequence of his infirmity, till the majority of the K.'s son Edward. *Westm.* O. xi. 346. H. v. p. ii. 55.
April 3.	The K.'s eldest son Edward is appointed protector when he comes to years of discretion. *Westm.* O. xi. 346. H. v. p. ii. 55.
April 6.	Commission to John Arundell, John Faceby, and William Hacelyff, physicians, and two surgeons, to treat the K. for his disease. *Westm.* O. xi. 347. H. v. p. ii. 55.
April 9.	The prior and convent of Christchurch, Canterbury, have *congé d'elire* on the death of John Kempe, late abp. *Westm.* O. xi. 347. H. v. p. ii. 55.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1454. April 21.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Gualliard de Durafort, lord of Duras and Blanquafort. *Westm.* O. xi. 348. H. v. p. ii. 55.
May 14.	Letters of safeguard for Galihard de Dureford, lord of Duras, who has lost his property in Aquitain through his loyalty. *Westm.* O. xi. 348. H. v. p. ii. 56.
May 19.	Letter of credence for Garter king-of-arms going to James K. of Scotland concerning violations of the truce. *Westm.* O. xi. 349. H. v. p. ii. 56.
June 8.	Safe conduct for George Shoreswode bp. of Brechin, William earl of Orkney, chancellor of Scotland, and four other Scots. *Westm.* O. xi. 349. H. v. p. ii. 56.
June 16.	Safe conduct for Beatrice countess of Douglas, John de Douglas, and Margaret countess of Douglas coming to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 349. H. v. p. ii. 56.
June 21.	Letters of safeguard for Francis de Mountferant, lord of Dura in Aquitain, who has lost his property there on account of his allegiance to the K. of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 350. H. v. p. ii. 56.
June 24.	Commission to the mayors of Sandwich and Winchelsea, Thomas Uvedale, and two others, to arrest John de Castelyon and other pirates, who took a ship belonging to John Guy, taken prisoner at the time the earl of Salisbury was killed. *Westm.* O. xi. 350. H. v. p. ii. 56.
July 15.	Petition to the K. to write to the pope requesting him to grant *annum jubilæum* in England and Ireland for the good of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in Rhodes, and to the doge of Venice to favour the order. *Westm.* O. xi. 351. H. v. p. ii. 57.
July 28.	Richard duke of York is appointed captain of Calais and Rysbank, and the K.'s lieutenant in the Marches. *Westm.* O. xi. 351. H. v. p. ii. 57.
July 24.	The K. requests the pope to grant *annum jubilæum* in England and Ireland for the aid of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in Rhodes, and desires credence for John Langstrothier. *Westm.* O. xi. 352. H. v. p. ii. 57.
July 24.	Letter on the same subject to the cardinals at Rome. *Westm.* O. xi. 353. H. v. p. ii. 58.
July 24.	Also to card. —— (N.N.) on the same subject. *Westm.* O. xi. 354. H. v. p. ii. 58.
[July 24.]	The K. desires Francisco Fuscari, doge of Venice, to remove ordinances injurious to the order of S. John of Rhodes. O. xi. 354. H. v. p. ii. 58.
July 24.	The K. to the Emperor Frederick; was unable to attend the diet summoned by him to consult about resisting the Turks, as he received the Emperor's letters too late. *Westm.* O. xi. 355. H. v. p. ii. 58.
July 24.	The K. informs John de Lascito, grand master of S. John of Jerusalem of Rhodes, that he has written to the pope and the doge of Venice, and dissuades him from recalling the prior of the order from England. *Westm.* O. xi. 357. H. v. p. ii. 59.
Aug. 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas archbp. of Canterbury, translated from Ely. *Westm.* O. xi. 357. H. v. p. ii. 59.
Sept. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. elect of Ely, late archdeacon of Richmond. *Westm.* O. xi. 358. H. v. p. ii. 60.
Sept. 23.	Licence to John Constantyn to go to Bourdeaux to bring his wife and children to England. *Sheriffhutton.* O. xi. 358. H. v. p. ii. 60.
Nov. 4.	The K. orders Edmund duke of Somerset to deliver Calais to the duke of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 359. H. v. p. ii. 60.
Nov. 7.	Vincent Clement is appointed the K.'s agent at the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. xi. 359. H. v. p. ii. 60.
Nov. 12.	William Hatelyf, the K.'s physician, is appointed keeper of the water of Fosse with 6*d.* a day. *Westm.* O. xi. 360. H. v. p. ii. 60.
Nov. 22.	Letters of protection for Bartholomew archbp. of Ravenna. *Westm.* O. xi. 360. H. v. p. ii. 60.
1455. Jan. 14.	Safe conduct for Andrew Hunter, abbot of Mewros, in Scotland, coming to England on a pilgrimage to S. Thomas of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 350. H. v. p. ii. 61.
Feb. 5.	Humfrey duke of Buckingham, James earl of Wiltshire, sir Thomas de Roos, and sir William de Fitzwaren become bail for the duke of Somerset, a prisoner in the Tower of London. O. xi. 361. H. v. p. ii. 61.
Feb. 5.	Writ to the constable of the Tower of London for the liberation of the duke of Somerset. *Westm.* O. xi. 361. H. v. p. ii. 61.
March 31.	Discharge of the bail of the duke of Somerset, who was detained in the Tower of London for one year and ten months. *Westm.* O. xi. 361. H. v. p. ii. 61.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1455. March 4.	Obligation of Richard duke of York to the duke of Somerset in 20,000 marks to abide by the decision of Thomas abp. of Canterbury, William bp. of Ely, Humfrey duke of Buckingham, and five others, as to the differences between them. *Westm.* O. xi. 362. H. v. p. ii. 61.
March 4.	Similar obligation of the duke of Somerset to the duke of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 363. H. v. p. ii. 62.
March 6.	The duke of York is removed from the government of Calais at his own request. *Westm.* O. xi. 363. H. v. p. ii. 62.
March 15.	Letters of safeguard for a ship of Charles K. of Sweden, of which Nicholas Skynkell is master. *Westm.* O. xi. 364. H. v. p. ii. 62.
March 18.	Robert Flemmyng, dean of Lincoln, is appointed the K.'s proctor at the court of Rome. *Westm.* O. xi. 364. H. v. p. ii. 62.
March 19.	The K. orders sir Humfrey Stafford, son of Humfrey duke of Buckingham, to conduct Henry duke of Exeter to his presence from Pontefract castle. *Westm.* O. xi. 365. H. v. p. ii. 62.
May 14.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the vacant see of Canterbury to Humfrey duke of Buckingham, Henry viscount Bourghchier, and five others. *Westm.* O. xi. 365. H. v. p. ii. 62.
May 20.	Safe conduct for James Kenady bp. of S. Andrew's, George Shoriswode bp. of Brechin, Andrew abbot of Melrose, and seven other Scots coming to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 365. H. v. p. ii. 63.
June 2.	The K. informs pope Calixtus that he has given his assent to the election of Richard Oldom to the abbacy of S. Werburg, in Chester. *Westm.* O. xi. 366. H. v. p. ii. 63.
June 5.	The K. orders Gilbert Kemer, dean of Salisbury, physician, to attend on him at Windsor on the 12th inst. *Westm.* O. xi. 366. H. v. p. ii. 63.
Aug. 7.	Grant of an annuity of 500*l.* to James earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. xi. 367. H. v. p. ii. 63.
Nov. 6.	The K. to the pope; he desires the promotion of George Nevyll, son of the earl of Salisbury, to the see of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xi. 367. H. v. p. ii. 63.
Nov. 18.	Licence to Peter Gytton, of Lymington, to convey 50 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. xi. 368. H. v. p. ii. 63.
Nov. 19.	The K. orders Henry Fyllungley, keeper of the great wardrobe, to deliver to John Fetplace, a garter and robes to be conveyed to the K. of Portugal. *Westm.* O. xi. 368. H. v. p. ii. 64.
Nov. 19.	Richard duke of York is appointed protector of the kingdom until discharged by the parliament. *Westm.* O. xi. 369. H. v. p. ii. 64.
Dec. 12.	Commission to Richard duke of York to prorogue the parliament until Jan. 14. *Westm.* O. xi. 370. H. v. p. ii. 64.
1456. Jan. 26.	Safe conduct for Virgil Bornadus, of Brescia, servant of the K. of Hungary. *Westm.* O. xi. 371. H. v. p. ii. 64.
Jan. 28.	Licence to John Marshall, of Brixham, to convey 60 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. xi. 371. H. v. p. ii. 65.
Jan. 30.	Licence to John Weston and John Towekar to convey 50 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. xi. 371. H. v. p. ii. 65.
Feb. 3.	Safe conduct for a ship of Galiard de Durford, lord of Duras, coming to trade in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 372. H. v. p. ii. 65.
Feb. 18.	Licences for Philip Alere, Thomas Calbot of Lynn, and two others, to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm., various dates.* O. xi. 372. H. v. p. ii. 65.
Feb. 25.	The duke of York is removed from the office of protector, in accordance with an act of parliament. *Westm.* O. xi. 373. H. v. p. ii. 65.
Feb. 26.	Licence to John Cade, possessor of the barge "Le John de Dertemouth" to convey 20 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. xi. 374. H. v. p. ii. 66.
March 1.	The sheriffs of London are ordered to publish the truce with Lubeck and the other cities of Prussia. *Westm.* O. xi. 374. H. v. p. ii. 66.
March 3.	Licence to Thomas Tregyn and John Blaunche to convey 100 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. xi. 375. H. v. p. ii. 66.
March 9.	Licence to James earl of Wiltshire to go to S. James of Galicia on a pilgrimage. *Westm.* O. xi. 375. H. v. p. ii. 66.
March 10.	Commission to Walter Halyday, Robert Marshal, and two others, to provide boys as minstrels for the K. *Westm.* O. xi. 375. H. v. p. ii. 66.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1456. March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to George Neville, bp. elect of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xi. 376. H. v. p. ii. 66.
	Licences to Robert Sturmy of Bristol and three others to convey pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm., various dates.* O. xi. 376. H. v. p. ii. 67.
May 13.	Similar licence to William George. *Westm.* O. xi. 377. H. v. p. ii. 67.
April 23.	Licence to Vincent Clement, papal collector, going to Rome, and to the K. of Aragon to take with him certain property. *Westm.* O. xi. 378. H. v. p. ii. 67.
May 14.	Similar licence to Roland Ferlandini, king-of-arms of Alfonso K. of Aragon. *Westm.* O. xi. 379. H. v. p. ii. 67.
May 31.	Licence to John Fauceby, John Kirkeby, and John Rayny, to endeavour to discover the philosopher's stone or elixir of life, and to transmute metals. *Westm.* O. xi. 378. H. v. p. ii. 68.
June 20.	Licence to John William to convey 40 pilgrims to S. James of Galicia. *Westm.* O. xi. 380. H. v. p. ii. 68.
July 15.	Licence to Oliver Batirsby, of Lancashire, prisoner in France, to export tin for the payment of his ransom. *Westm.* O. xi. 381. H. v. p. ii. 68.
July 22.	Assignment for the payment of the annuity of 500*l.* to James earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. xi. 381. H. v. p. ii. 69.
July 26.*	The K. to James K. of Scotland; he asserts his right to the dominion of Scotland, and intends to chastise him for his infraction of the truce. *Windsor.* O. xi. 383. H. v. p. ii. 69.
Oct. 11.	William bp. of Winchester is appointed chancellor of England, *vice* Thomas abp. of Canterbury. *Coventry.* O. xi. 383. H. v. p. ii. 69.
Dec. 13.	Pope Calixtus writes to the K. in favour of John Lax, his secretary, the K.'s agent. *Rome.* O. xi. 384. H. v. p. ii. 70.
1457. Jan. 28.	William abp. of York, William bp. of Winchester, Laurence Booth, keeper of the privy seal, Humfrey earl of Stafford, John earl of Shrewsbury, and eight others, are appointed councillors to Edward prince of Wales. *Westm.* O. xi. 385. H. v. p. ii. 70.
Feb. 15.	John bp. of S. David's is exempted from attendance at parliament or council, in consequence of his infirmities. *Coventry.* O. xi. 386. H. v. p. ii. 70.
March 2.	Licence for the exportation of 3,000 lbs. of tin, and 2,000 lbs. of lead, for the K. of Portugal. *Coventry.* O. xi. 387. H. v. p. ii. 71.
March 14.	Licence to Michael abp. of Dublin to come to England. *Banbury.* O. xi. 387. H. v. p. ii 71.
March 26.	Licence to Edward prince of Wales to issue charters and writs. *Westm.* O. xi. 388. H. v. p. ii. 71.
April 12.	The K. orders proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs forbidding the giving of liveries. *Westm.* O. xi. 388. H. v. p. ii. 71.
April 21.	Grant of annuity of 40*l.* to Richard duke of York, in recompense for the offices of constable of the castles of Caermarthen, Aberystwith, and Caerkeny, which he has surrendered to Jasper earl of Pembroke. *Westm.* O. xi. 388. H. v. p. ii. 71.
April 27.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs ordering the assumption of knighthood by persons possessing 40*l.* a year. *Westm.* O. xi. 389. H. v. p. ii. 71.
June 11.	Truce between England and Scotland till 6 July 1459, by land, and till 28 July by sea. *Coventry.* O. xi. 389. H. v. p. ii. 71.
June 20.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the above-mentioned truce. *Westm.* O. xi. 399. H. v. p. ii. 75.
June 11.	Promises of Andrew abbot of Melrose and John prior of Coventry, in the name of the Scotch and English ambassadors, to have the truce proclaimed on the marches and debateable lands. *Coventry.* O. xi. 399. H. v. p. ii. 75.
July 16.	Commission to John duke of Suffolk and sir John Lovell to call out the sheriff of Oxford with the *posse comitatus* to resist rebels. Seven similar commissions to John viscount Beaumont and others. *Kenilworth.* O. xi. 401. H. v. p. ii. 76.

* A tempore quo ille Jakkes Cade, sive Mortemar Capitaneus Kantii nuncupatus, insurrectionem suscitavit, omnia turbata sunt ad libitum Ducis Eborum a Mortemaris prognati; sub nomine Henrici Regis emittuntur commissiones et litterse, qualis ista quæ sequitur ad Regem Scotorum utpote Ducis Somersetensis ex sorore nepotis.—*Note by Rymer.*

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1457. Aug. 1.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and chapter of Durham on the death of Robert Nevile, late bishop. *Westm.* O. xi. 402. H. v. p. ii. 77.
Aug. 2.	Grant of an annuity of 100 marks to Francis de Montferant lord of Dusa in Aquitain. *Westm.* O. xi. 402. H. v. p. ii. 77.
Aug. 5.	John earl of Worcester, Robert Flemmyng dean of Lincoln, and sir Philip Wentworth are appointed ambassadors to pope Calixtus III. *Westm.* O. xi. 403. H. v. p. ii. 77.
Aug 6.	Confirmation by James K. of Scotland of the truce with England dated June 11. *Stirling.* O. xi. 403. H. v. p. ii. 77.
Aug. 23.	Calixtus [III.] desires the K. to give his assent to the promotion of Lawrence Both, dean of London, to the bpric. of Durham. *Rome.* O. xi. 404. H. v. p. ii. 77.
Aug. 14.	Licence to John duke of Norfolk to go as a pilgrim to Ireland, Rome, Jerusalem, and elsewhere. *Westm.* O. xi. 405. H. v. p. ii. 78.
Sept. 25.	The K. informs pope Calixtus [III.] that he has given his assent to the election of James Sevenoke as abbot of S. Augustin's, Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 405. H. v. p. ii. 78.
Oct. 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to Laurence Bothe, elected bp. of Durham, on the death of Robert the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 406. H. v. p. ii. 78.
Dec. 27.	Licence to Richard earl of Warwick, who has engaged to serve at sea for the defence of the realm for three years, to treat with the enemy. *Westm.* O. xi. 406. H. v. p. ii. 78.
Dec. 31.	Prorogation by James K. of Scotland of the truce with England for four years. *Stirling.* O. xi. 407. H. v. p. ii. 78.
1458. Jan. 22.	Licence to Richard earl of Warwick to bring 24 foreigners with him to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 408. H. v. p. ii. 79.
Feb. 8.	Licence to John Denyngton, abbot of Tavistock, to use pontificals while saying mass. *Westm.* O. xi. 408. H. v. p. ii. 79.
March 23.	Licence to Michael abp. of Dublin to absent himself from Ireland for three years. *Westm.* O. xi. 409. H. v. p. ii. 79.
April 28.	Proclamation to be made by the several sheriffs enjoining the assumption of knighthood by all persons having 40 librates of land or rents per annum. *Westm.* O. xi. 409. H. v. p. ii. 79.
May 9.	Grant of 100*l.* from the revenues of Guisnes, Marque, Oye, and Balingham, to Gaillard Durford, lord of Duras, *Westm.* O. xi. 410. H. v. p. ii. 80.
May 14.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, Richard bp. of Salisbury, Henry Viscount Bourghchier, Robert Botell, prior of S. John of Jerusalem, and 18 others, to redress infractions of the truce with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 410. H. v. p. ii. 80.
May 14.	Safe conduct for John of Burgundy, count d'Estampes, and 16 other commissioners of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 412. H. v. p. ii. 80.
June 8.	Licence to George Morsteyn, merchant of Cracow, to bring a ruby, weighing 214 carats, for sale to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 413. H. v. p. ii. 81.
July 12.	Safe conduct for James de Vinage, a commissioner from the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 413. H. v. p. ii. 81.
July 20.	William Sprever and John Derby are appointed commissioners to treat for redress of infractions of the truce with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 414. H. v. p. ii. 81.
July 31.	Commission to sir Richard Wydevile of Ryvers, sir Thomas Kyryell, sir Thomas Broun, Thomas Kent, clerk of the council, and six others, to make inquiry concerning the seafight between Richard earl of Warwick and certain persons of Lubeck, the K.'s allies. *Westm.* O. xi. 415. H. v. p. ii. 82.
Aug. 20.	Grant to John Faceby, physician to the K., of an annuity of 50 marks paid by S. Augustine's priory, Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xi. 416. H. v. p. ii. 82.
Aug. 20.	Commission to Henry Sharp and William Oberey to meet the Burgundian commissioners at Bruges. Similar commission to William Sprever and John Derby, to meet the Burgundian commissioners at London. *Westm.* O. xi. 417. H. v. p. ii. 82.
Aug. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Hunden, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xi. 418. H. v. p. ii. 83.
Nov. 9.	Letters of protection for John de Sarra of Genoa. *Westm.* O. xi. 418. H. v. p. ii. 83.
1459. Jan. 7.	Pope Pius [II.] to the K., desiring credence for the bp. of Terni, papal referendary. *Rome.* O. xi. 419. H. v. p. ii. 83.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1459. March 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Arundell, bp. elect of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xi. 419. H. v. p. ii. 83.
March 27.	Safe conduct for James Stewart, brother of the K. of Scotland, sir James Stewart, John de Rose, lord of Halksted, James de Crechtoun, lord of Carnys, and Crescent Pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xi. 420. H. v. p. ii. 83.
April 21.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and convent of Coventry and the dean and chapter of Lichfield, on the death of Reginald late bishop. *Westm.* O. xi. 420. H. vi p. ii. 84.
May 5.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlains for the payment of the annuity to James earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. xi. 421. H. v. p. ii. 84.
May 10.	Safe conduct for Andrew abbot of Melrose, John de Danripill, and two others. *Westm.* O. xi. 421. H. v. p. ii. 84.
May 16.	John earl of Worcester, Robert Flemmyng, dean of Lincoln, and two others, are appointed ambassadors to the pope Pius II. Similar commission, omitting the earl. *Westm.* O. xi. 422. H. v. p. ii. 84.
June 8.	The K. orders the customers of S. Botolph's to pay the arrears of the annuity to Mary, widow of Peter Mountferant, lord de la Sparre. *Westm.* O. xi. 422. H. v. p. ii. 84.
July 13.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Ninian bp. of Galloway, William earl of Orkney and Caithness, and eight other Scotch ambassadors, to come to Newcastle. *Coventry.* O. xi. 423. H. v. p. ii. 84.
July 13.	Safe conduct for George bp. of Brechin, chancellor of Scotland, to come to Durham. *Coventry.* O. xi. 423. H. v. p. ii. 85.
July 25.	Commission to Laurence bp. of Durham, keeper of the privy seal, John visconnt de Beaumont, great chamberlain, Richard Andrewe, dean of York, and five others, to conclude a truce with Scotland. *Coventry.* O. xi. 424. H. v. p. ii. 85.
July 25.	Commission to the same commissioners to treat for redress of injuries. *Coventry.* O. xi. 424. H. v. p. ii. 85.
Aug. 3.	Safe conduct for Geminian Trinisan, knight of the palace of the K. of Denmark, and his son Andrew. *Westm.* O. xi. 425. H. v. p. ii. 85.
Sept. 12.	Truce between England and Scotland until 6 July 1461 by land, and until 21 July by sea. *Newcastle-on-Tyne.* O. xi. 426. H. v. p. ii. 86.
Oct. 9.	Power for Henry duke of Somerset as captain of Calais to appoint officers and grant letters of safe conduct. *Westm.* O. xi. 436. H. v. p. ii. 90.
Oct. 31.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Hals, bp. elect of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xi. 436. H. v. p. ii. 90.
Dec. 19.	Grants of annuities of 20 marks to James earl of Douglas, Henry duke of Exeter, Thomas earl of Devonshire, and four others, for their assistance in resisting the rebellion of Richard late duke of York, Richard late earl of Warwick, and Richard late earl of Salisbury. *Coventry.* O. xi. 437. H. v. p. ii. 90.
1460. Jan. 13.	Edmund Bolton is appointed parker at Raskell, in co. York, forfeited by the earl of Salisbury. Similar letters for John Joskyn and three others of the K.'s household. *Westm.* O. xi. 437. H. v. p. ii. 90.
Jan. 20.	Humfrey Audeley, son of the late sir James de Audeley, is appointed constable of the castle and keeper of the park at Snodell. *Westm.* O. xi. 438. H. v. p. ii. 90.
Jan 20.	Grant of an annuity of 400 marks to Eleanor duchess of Somerset. *Ohingham.* O. xi. 438. H. v. p. ii. 91.
Jan. 31.	Henry duke of Somerset is appointed captain of Calais for 12 years. *Northampton.* O. xi. 439. H. v. p. ii. 91.
Feb. 5.	Owyn Tudyr is appointed parker of Moylewike, and other places in Denbigh in North Wales. *Northampton.* O. xi. 439. H. v. p. ii. 91.
Feb. 10.	Commission to John duke of Norfolk, sir Philip Wentworth, Robert Willoughby, and seven others, to raise men in Suffolk to resist the earl of Warwick who has entered Sandwich. Similar commission to John duke of Norfolk, sir Thomas Tudenham, sir William Chamberleyn, and seven others in Norfolk. Also to the mayor, aldermen, and sheriffs of Hull. *Westm., Feb.* 15. O. xi. 440. H. v. p. ii. 91.
Feb. 12.	Truce with the duke and commonalty of Genoa for four years. *Westm.* O. xi. 441. H. v. p. ii. 92.
Feb. 12.	Grant to Humfrey duke of Buckingham (for his services in Kent against the rebels) of the fines to be paid by Walter Devereux of Webley in co. Hereford, and two others. *Westm.* O. xi. 443. H. v. p. ii. 92.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1460. Feb. 20.	Confirmation by the K. of England, of the truce with Scotland dated 12 Sept. [1459]. *Westm.* O. xi. 443. H. v. p. ii. 92.
Feb. 22.	Grant to Jasper earl of Pembroke of the goods of the persons within Denbigh Castle, for his services in besieging it. *Westm.* O. xi. 444. H. v. p. ii. 93.
Feb. 22.	Commission to Jasper earl of Pembroke to raise men in Wales to resist Richard, late duke of York, Edward, late earl of March, and other rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 444. H. v. p. ii. 93.
March 3.	Power for Edward prince of Wales to grant pardons to rebels in Wales and the marches. *Westm.* O. xi. 445. H. v. p. ii. 93.
March 13.	Grant to the prince of Wales of an annuity of 1,000*l.* *Westm.* O. xi. 445. H. v. p. ii. 94.
March 17.	Grant to sir Thomas Grey, of Rugemond Grey, of 100 marks from the possessions of Richard, late duke of York, and other rebels, in repayment of a loan. *Westm.* O. xi. 446. H. v. p. ii. 94.
March 26.	Pardon for infringement of the statutes concerning merchandise for the captains and crews of the galleys which are about to serve against Richard, late earl of Warwick. *Westm.* O. xi. 448. H. v. p. ii. 94.
March 30.	Commission to Robert Sende and Henry Bisshop to buy victuals for the fleet. *Westm.* O. xi. 449. H. v. p. ii. 95.
April 3.	Licence to Herman Quadebeke of Treves to hold benefices in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 450. H. v. p. ii. 95.
April 12.	Protection for John de Foyx, earl of Kendal, and Arnold Brange, in the retinue of Henry duke of Exeter, admiral of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 450. H. v. p. ii. 95.
April 24.	Commission to sir Baldwin Fulford to serve against the rebels at sea. *Westm.* O. xi. 450. H. v. p. ii. 95.
April 22.	Commission to Henry duke of Exeter to receive the submission of rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 551. H. v. p. ii. 95.
April 26.	Power for Henry duke of Exeter to grant letters of safe conduct to prisoners taken by him. *Westm.* O. xi. 451. H. v. p. ii. 95.
May 9.	Safe conduct for a ship laden with Caen stone for the repairs of Westminster Abbey. *Westm.* O. xi. 451. H. v. p. ii. 96.
May 13.	Licence to sir Francis de Mountferant, who has lost his property in Gascony, to export cloth. *Westm.* O. xi. 452. H. v. p. ii. 96.
May 20.	Confirmation of the title of Michael Bovillion, prior of S. Helen's, Jersey, to lands in that and other islands, formerly belonging to the earl of Warwick, now held by the K. *Coventry.* O. xi. 453. H. v. p. ii. 96.
June 2.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, Andrew abbot of Holyrood, and seven other Scots, to meet the English commissioners at York, Durham, or Newcastle. *Coventry.* O. xi. 453. H. v. p. ii. 96.
June 5.	Power for Henry duke of Somerset, captain of Calais, to grant pardons to rebels, except William lord of Fawcomberge, John Courtenay, John Dynham, Richard Anson, and others, *Coventry.* O. xi. 454. H. v. p. ii. 97.
June 11.	Proclamation to be made by the sheriffs of Oxford, Berks, Southampton, and Wilts, that all persons assisting Richard, late duke of York, Edward, late earl of March, Richard, late earl of Warwick, and other persons attainted of high treason at the late parliament at Coventry, shall be considered rebels. Similar proclamation to be made by the sheriffs of London, Middlesex, and five others. *Coventry,* 23 *June.* O. xi. 454. H. v. p. ii. 97.
June 26.	Grant of 20*l.* to Nicholas Leveson, for services against the rebels at Blackheath and Blorcheath. *Coventry.* O. xi. 456. H. v. p. ii. 97.
July 7.	General pardons for Laurence Bothe, bp. of Durham, William bp. of Winchester, and John bp. of Hereford. *Northampton.* O. xi. 456. H. v. p. ii. 97.
July 25.	Memorandum of the resignation of the seals by Thomas abp. of Canterbury, and of their delivery to George bp. of Exeter.* *London.* O. xi. 458. H. v. p. ii. 98.
Aug. 5.	Henry duke of Somerset is ordered to deliver the castle of Guisnes to Richard earl of Warwick. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 459. H. v. p. ii. 98.

* Rex fortuna guerræ denuo inimicante, denuo in rebellium potestatem reduciter; Frater comitis Sarum Cancellarius constituitur; et quæ sequuntur sub Regis nomin eliterre ac mandata, ad istorum nutum emittuntur omnia?—*Note by Rymer.*

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1460. Aug. 5.	Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, is ordered to take possession of Guisnes Castle. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 459. H. v. p. ii. 99.
Aug. 8.	The bailiffs and other officers in Jersey and Guernsey are to make a proclamation declaring Richard duke of York, Edward earl of March, Richard earl of Warwick, Richard earl of Salisbury, Alice his wife, and Edward earl of Rutland, are the K.'s true subjects and friends, and to restore their possessions. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 460. H. v. p. ii. 99.
Aug. 12.	Commission to Richard earl of Salisbury to raise men to rescue the town and castle of Roxburgh, besieged by the Scots. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 461. H. v. p. ii. 99.
Aug. 12.	The sheriffs of Yorkshire, Cumberland, and four others, are ordered to summon all persons to assist Richard earl of Salisbury. *Canterbury.* O. xi. 461. H. v. p. ii. 99.
Sept. 3.	Licence to William Sauvage, Hugh Hurdeleston, and Henry Hyne, to transmute metals. *Westm.* O. xi. 462. H.v. p. ii. 100.
Oct. 8.	The K. orders the tenants of Middleham to pay their rents and services to Richard earl of Salisbury, who is the K.'s faithful subject. *Westm.* O. xi. 462. H. v. p. ii. 100.
Oct. 12.	Pardon for Thomas bp. of London, administrator of the goods and chattels of John cardinal of Canterbury, and executor of Henry, late cardinal of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 463. H. v. p. ii. 100.
Oct. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert bp. elect of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xi. 464. H. v. p. ii. 100.
Nov. 11.	Pardon for John Danyell, prior of S. Pancras of Lewes, chamberlain and vicar general of John de Bourbon, abbot of Cluny, for breaches of the statute of provisors. *Westm.* O. xi. 464. H. v. p. ii. 101.
Nov. 14.	Edward earl of March, eldest son of Richard duke of York, is appointed constable of Bristol and keeper of Kingswood and other forests. *Westm.* O. xi. 465. H. v. p. ii. 101.
Dec. 7.	Licence to John de Foix, earl of Kendal, to export wool. *Westm.* O. xi. 466. H. v. p. ii. 101.
Dec. 7.	Assignments for the payment of 443*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, the largess of John Smert, otherwise called Garter, William Tendale, *alias* Lancastre, and John Wrixworth, *alias* Guyenne, kings of arms. *Westm.* O. xi. 467. H. v. p. ii. 102.
Dec. 9.	Licence to Francisco de Coppinis, bp. of Terni, papal legate, to accept a bishopric in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 468. H. v. p. ii. 102.
1461. Jan. 26.	Safe conduct for Theobald lord of Neufchatel, marshal of Burgundy, John lord of Launoy, and two other ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 469. H. v. p. ii. 102.
Feb. 5.	Pardon for John de la Beare, late bp. of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xi. 469. H. v. p. ii. 103.
	Exemption for Walter bp. of Norwich from attendance at parliament. *Westm.* O. xi. 470. H. v. p. ii. 103.
Feb. 12.	Commission to Edward duke of York, to raise men in Bristol, Staffordshire, Shropshire, and other counties, to resist the rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 471. H. v. p. ii. 103.

EDWARD IV.

4 *March* 1461—9 *April* 1483.

March 10.	Memorandum that G. bp. of Exeter, appointed chancellor of England, took the accustomed oath, and carried the great seal to his house called Le Herbert in the city of London. *London.* O. xi. 473. H. v. p. ii. 104.
March 12.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick to receive the submission of the adherents of Henry late K. of England, and seize the property of those who refuse. *Westm.* O. xi. 474. H. v. p. ii. 104.
June 22.	Power for James earl of Douglas, sir William Welles, John Kyngescote, and two others, to treat with John earl of Ross and Donald Ballagh. *Westm.* O. xi. 474. H. v. p. ii. 104.
June 18.	Licence to Hermann Quadebek, of Germany, scholar of Cambridge university, to hold benefices in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 475. H. v. p. ii. 104.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1461. Aug. 2.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, warden of the east and west marches, to treat for a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 475. H. v. p. ii. 104.
Sept. 24.	Safe conduct for Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, William earl of Orkney and S. Clair, James lord Levinston, chamberlain of Scotland, and eight other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 476. H. v. p. ii. 105.
Nov. 1.	Creation of the K.'s brother Richard as duke of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xi. 476. H. v. p. ii. 105.
Nov. 5.	Commission to sir Robert Ogle of Ogle, warden of the east march, to conclude a truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 477. H. v. p. ii. 105.
Nov. 7.	Licence to John Langstrother, preceptor of Balsale, and Cineius de Ursinis, preceptor of the priory at Rhodes, to visit the houses in England and Ireland of the order of S. John of Jerusalem. *Westm.* O. xi. 477. H. v. p. ii. 105.
Nov. 12.	Commission to Robert Botell, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, sir John Wenlok of Wenlok, chief butler of England, and Peter Taster, dean of S. Severin's, to receive complaints of infractions of the truce with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 478. H. v. p. ii. 106.
Nov. 20.	Francis de Copinis, bp. of Terni, is appointed the K.'s agent at Rome. *Westm.* O. xi. 479. H. v. p. ii. 105.
Nov. 25.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Francis de Copinis, bp. of Terni. *Westm.* O. xi. 479. H. v. p. ii. 106.
Dec. 3.	Richard earl of Warwick is appointed to execute the office of Steward of England at the trial of Henry late K. of England and other rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 480. H. v. p. ii. 106.
Dec. 4.	Safe conduct for Lewis lord Gruthus, chamberlain of the duke of Burgundy, coming to England to fight a duel with sir Ralph Gray. *Westm.* O. xi. 481. H. v. p. ii. 107.
Dec. 26.	Licence to Clarenseux, one of the heralds-at-arms, to go to Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 481. H. v. p. ii. ii. 107.
1462. Jan. 15.	Pope Pius [II.] confers the office apostolic notary on Walter Bedlow, clerk. *Rome.* O. xi. 482. H. v. p. ii. 107.
Jan. 30.	The sheriff of York is ordered to pay the annuity of 100*l.* to the K.'s mother Cecilia duchess of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 483. H. v. p. ii. 107.
Feb. 8.	Commission to Laurence bp. of Durham, John earl of Worcester, and three others, to treat with John de Ile, earl of Rosse, lord of the Isles. *Westm.* O. xi. 483. H. v. p. ii. 108.
March 17.	Ratification by the K. of a treaty with John de Isle, earl of Rosse, lord of the Isles, Donald Ballagh, and John de Isle, son and heir of Donald Ballagh, whom the K. retains to assist him in the conquest of Scotland, dated London, 13 Feb. 1462. *Westm.* O. xi. 484. H. v. p. ii. 108.
Feb. 18.	The sheriff of Lincoln is ordered to pay the annuity of James earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. xi. 487. H. v. p. ii. 109.
[Feb. 18.]	Similar order to the customers of S. Botolph's. O. xi. 487. H. v. p. ii. 109.
Feb. 24.	Grant of the priory or manor of Totyngbeke in co. Surrey, parcel of the priory of Okeburn, with the advows. of Stretham, to Laurence bp. of Durham. O. xi. 488. H. v. p. ii. 109.
March 1.	The sheriffs of London and Middlesex are ordered to pay the annuity of 40*l.* to John Smert, Garter king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xi. 488. H. v. p. ii. 109.
March 20.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, who is about to command a fleet for the defence of the country, to treat for the surrender of places belonging to the enemy. *Westm.* O. xi. 488. H. v. p. ii. 110.
March 22.	Pope Pius [II.] congratulates the K. on his accession to the throne. *Rome.* O. xi. 489. H. v. p. ii. 110.
July 22.	Grant to George bp. of Exeter and John earl of Worcester of the forfeited possessions of Henry late duke of Exeter, for the use of his wife Anne, the K.'s sister. *Westm.* O. xi. 489. H. v. p. ii. 110.
July 30.	William earl of Kent is appointed admiral of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 490. H. v. p. ii. 110.
Sept. 17.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Mary de Bedford, lady de la Sparre. *Westm.* O. xi. 490. H. v. p. ii. 110.
Sept. 18.	Power for sir John Wenlok of Wenlok, Thomas Vaghan, esquire of the K.'s body, and two others, to treat for prorogation of the truce with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 491. H. v. p. ii. 111.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1462. Oct. 19.	The K. promises that if James earl of Douglas makes war on his behalf on the K. of Scotland to include him expressly in any truce of peace. *Westm.* O. xi. 492. H. v. p. ii. 111.
Oct. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Kyngescotes, bp. elect of Carlisle, on the death of William, the last bishop. *Westm.* O. xi. 492. H. v. p. ii. 111.
Oct. 24.	Commission to sir John Wenlok, lord Wenlok, Thomas Vaghan, and Lewis Galette to prorogue the truce with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 493. H. v. p. ii. 111.
Oct. 24.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Francis de Mounteferrant, lord of Dura. *Westm.* O. xi. 493. H. v. p. ii. 111.
Nov. 2.	Charter to the clergy of England, exempting criminal clerks from the jurisdiction of the officers of the crown, and annulling suits commenced against the clergy by the K.'s judges. *Westm.* O. xi. 493. H. v. p. ii. 111.
Dec. 18.	Prorogation of the truce with Burgundy for one year. *Westm.* O. xi. 497. H. v. p. ii. 113.
1463. March 9.	Grant to the German merchants of the Teutonic guildhall in London of their ancient privileges and exemption from subsidies for two years and a half from last Christmas. *Westm.* O. xi. 498. H. v. p. ii. 113.
March 20.	Commission to Richard bp. of Down and Connor to receive the oath and homage of John de Isle, earl of Ross, lord of the Isles, Donald Ballagh, and John de Isle, son of the said Donald. *Westm.* O. xi. 499. H. v. p. ii. 114.
March 30.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Mary de Bedford, lady de la Sparre. *Westm.* O. xi. 499. H. v. p. ii. 114.
June 1.	Sir John Nevill, lord de Montagu, is appointed warden of the east marches, with power to conclude monthly truces with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 500. H. v. p. ii. 114.
June 2.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick and sir John Neville of Montagu, wardens of the west and east marches, sir Ralph de Graystok, sir John le Scrop, the sheriff of Westmoreland, and six others, to array the men of Westmoreland for defence against the K.'s enemies in France and elsewhere, who are preparing to assist the late K. Henry and other rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 501. H. v. p. ii. 114.
June 12.	Safe conduct for John Steward, earl of Athol and lord of Balvane, James Steward, viscount of Angus, lord of Awterhous, uncle of the Scotch K., and six other Scots. *Westm.* O. xi. 502. H. v. p. ii. 115.
June 22.	The K. orders William de la Barre, the mayors of Cork and Youghal, and others, to assist the abp. of Casbel and the bps. of Exeter and Limerick, whom the pope has commissioned to inquire into the appointment of William Roche, archdeacon of Clon, as coadjutor to Jordan bp. of Cork. *Westm.* O. xi. 502. H. v. p. ii. 115.
June 25.	Safe conduct for Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, James Lynsey, cantor of Murray, Robert Forest, and six other Scots. *Westm.* O. xi. 504. H. v. p. ii. 115.
July 4.	Warrant for the payment of the wages of George bp. of Exeter, Henry earl of Essex, John lord Wenlok, and seven other commissioners going to S. Omers to meet the Burgundian commissioners. *Westm.* O. xi. 504. H. v. p. ii. 115.
July 20.	Licence to William bp. of Meath to remain in England for three years. *Northampton.* O. xi. 505. H. v. p. ii. 116.
Aug. 7.	Commission to John earl of Worcester as commander of a fleet for defence of the country. *Westm.* O. xi. 506. H. v. p. ii. 116.
Aug. 21.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to Robert Kirkeham, keeper of the rolls of chancery at Dover, during the absence of George bp. of Exeter, chancellor, and its return to the chancellor on Oct. 25. O. xi. 506. H. v. p. ii. 116.
Oct. 26.	Prorogation of the mercantile intercourse with Burgundy until All Saints' day, 1464. *Westm.* O. xi. 507. H. v. p. ii. 117.
Oct. 27.	The sheriffs of London and three others are ordered to proclaim the truce concluded with France until Oct. 1, 1464. *Westm.* O. xi. 508. H. v. p. ii. 117.
Dec. 5.	Safe conduct for James bp. of S. Andrew's, Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Archibald abbot of Holyrood, and seven other Scots. *York.* O. xi. 509. H. v. p. ii. 118.
Dec. 8.	James earl of Douglas is appointed warden of Cragfergus castle in Ireland. *York.* O. xi. 510. H. v. p. ii. 118.
Dec. 13.	Thomas Saintviste, doctor of music, is appointed master of the college of the Kynges Halle, in Cambridge. *Pontefract.* O. xi. 510. H. v. p. ii. 118.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1463. Dec. 9.	The K. promises to observe the truce with Scotland till Oct. 31, for the meeting of ambassadors. *York.* O. xi. 510. H. v. p. ii. 118.
Dec. 10.	Safe conduct for John lord of Launoy, chamberlain of the duke of Burgundy, captain of Amiens. *Pontefract.* O. xi. 511. H. v. p. ii. 118.
Dec. 12.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Carlisle on the death of John Kyngescote, the last bp., to Richard earl of Warwick and Salisbury. *Pontefract.* O. xi. 512. H. v. p. ii. 119.
1464. Jan. 19.	Grant of an annuity of 10 marks to Walter Haliday, marshal of the K.'s minstrels, to be paid out of the fee farm of the manor of Berton near Gloucester, and the K.'s weir in his manor of Minstreworth, and the weir of Denne, by the abbot of S. Peter's, Gloucester. *Northampton.* O. xi. 512. H. v. p. ii. 119.
March 28.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick and Salisbury and John lord Wenlok, chief butler, to conclude a truce by sea with France. *Westm.* O. xi. 513. H. v. p. ii. 119.
April 5.	Power for George bp. of Exeter, chancellor of England, Richard earl of Warwick, John lord Montague, Ralph lord Graystok, and six others, to treat for a perpetual peace with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 514. H. v. p. ii. 119.
	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to Robert Kirkeham, keeper of the rolls of Chancery at S. Albans, during the absence of the chancellor on April 10, and its return to him on May 19 at York. O. xi. 515. H. v. p. ii. 120.
April 11.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Archibald abbot of Holyrood, and five others, to treat with the English ambassadors. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 517. H. v. p. ii. 121.
April 12.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, great chamberlain of England, and John lord Wenlok, chief butler of England, to treat with the lord of Launoy for an alliance with Lewis K. of France and Philip duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 518. H. v. p. ii. 121.
April 15.	Licence to Laurence bp. of Durham to reside where he pleases in England; and exemption from attendance at parliament for three years. *Westm.* O. xi. 518. H. v. p. ii. 121.
April 17.	The K. orders sir John Fogge, treasurer of the household, sir John Scotte, comptroller of the household, and Thomas Colte, wardens of the temporalities of the see of Durham, to restore them to Laurence Bothe, bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xi. 519. H. v. p. ii. 121.
April 20.	Letters of protection for Alexander prince of Scotland, duke of Albany. *Westm.* O. xi. 520. H. v. p. ii. 121.
April 20.	The K. approves of the diet arranged by his ambassadors and the lord of Launoy to be held at S. Omer's on July 1. *Westm.* O. xi. 520. H. v. p. ii. 122.
April 23.	The K. approves of the truce from 21 May to 1 Oct. concluded with France. *Westm.* O. xi. 521. H. v. p. ii. 122.
April 23.	Commissions to Richard Caunton, archdeacon of Salisbury, Henry Sharp, the K.'s prothonotary, and two others, to treat for peace with Christiern K. of Denmark, and Casimir K. of Poland. *Westm.* O. xi. 522. H. v. p. ii. 123.
April 24.	The sheriff of Cornwall is ordered to publish the truce with France. *Westm.* O. xi. 523. H. v. p. ii. 123.
May 11.	The several sheriffs are ordered to proclaim that all persons between 16 and 60 years of age must be ready to attend the K. armed at a day's notice. *Westm.* O. xi. 523. H. v. p. ii. 123.
May 26.	Commission to George bp. of Exeter, chancellor of England, Richard earl of Warwick, John earl of Northumberland, and five others, to treat for an alliance with Scotland. *York.* O. xi. 524. H. v. p. ii. 113.
May 30.	Safe conduct for William, bastard son of Giles de Bretaigne, deceased. *York.* O. xi. 525. H. v. p. ii. 123.
June 3.	Ratification of the truce with Scotland for 15 years. *Westm.* O. xi. 525. H. v. p. ii. 124.
June 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Scrope, bp. elect of Carlisle, on the death of John the last bp. *York.* O. xi. 526. H. v. p. ii. 124.
June 8.	Commission to John lord Wenlok, chief butler of England, and Richard Whetehill, to meet the French ambassadors at S. Omer's on July 1. *York.* O. xi. 526. H. v. p. ii. 124.
June 11.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, great chamberlain of England, and John earl of Northumberland, wardens of the west and east marches, to receive the submission of all rebels, excepting Ralph Gray and Humfrey Nevile. *York.* O. xi. 527. H. v. p. ii. 124.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1464. June 11.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick, sir Henry Fitzhugh, sir Ralph Graystok of Graystok, sir Richard Musgrave, and four others, to meet the Scotch commissioners for the redress of injuries at Loughmabenstone on July 23. *York.* O. xi. 527. H. v. p. ii. 124.
June 14.	Safe conduct for Alexander Forster, lord of Corstorfyn, sir John Lawidir of Hawton, Henry Liberton of Samy, and two other Scots, going as pilgrims to S. Thomas of Canterbury and S. John of Amayce [Amiens]. *Middleham.* O. xi. 528. H. v. p. ii. 125.
June 23.	Safe conduct for Alexander Preston, treasurer of Aberdeen, going to the pope. *York.* O. xi. 529. H. v. p. ii. 125.
June 30.	Charter fixing the mode of election of the mayor of York. *Pontefract.* O. x. 529. H. v. p. ii. 125.
Aug. 10.	The K. exempts William abp. of York from attending parliament on account of his age. *Stamford.* O. xi. 531. H. v. p. ii. 126.
Aug. 12.	Power for John earl of Worcester, steward of the household, John lord Audeley, and James Goldewell dean of Salisbury, master of the requests, to treat for a truce with Francis duke of Brittany. *Stamford.* O. xi. 531. H. v. p. ii. 126.
Sept. 1.	Commission to William Hatteclyff, one of the K.'s secretaries, to treat with Francis duke of Brittany concerning the truce concluded with him. *Penley.* O. xi. 532. H. v. p. ii. 126.
Sept. 3.	Exemption from attendance at parliament for John bp. of Chichester. *Penley.* O. xi. 532. H. v. p. ii. 126.
Sept. 16.	Grant to George bp. of Exeter of the custody of the temporalities of the abpric. of York. *Penley.* O. xi. 533. H. v. p. ii. 126.
Sept. 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York on the death of William, late abp. *Reading* O. xi. 533. H. v. p. ii. 127.
Oct. 3.	Grant to Hugh Alcock, dean of Bangor, and William Conwey, canon of Bangor, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Bangor, void by the death of James, the late bp. *Reading.* O. xi. 534. H. v. p. ii. 127.
Oct. 9.	Bernard de la Forsse is sent as ambassador to the K. of Castile. *Wycombe.* O. xi. 534. H. v. p. ii. 127.
Oct. 9.	Power for John earl of Northumberland, sir Ralph Graystok of Graystok, sir Henry FitzHugh, and four others, to treat for peace with Scotland. *Wycombe.* O. xi. 535. H. v. p. ii. 127.
[Oct. 9.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat for a prorogation of the truce with Scotland. O. xi. 535. H. v. p. ii. 127.
Oct. 20.	Power for Richard Whetehill and William Caxton to treat for the prorogation of the intercourse with Burgundy. *Wycombe.* O. xi. 536. H. v. p. ii. 128.
Nov. 1.	Publication in Brittany of the truce with England. O. xi. 536. H. v. p. ii. 128.
Nov. 9.	Safe conduct for William Douglas, warden of the east and middle marches, Hugh Dowe, and sir Alexander Nepayr. *Wycombe.* O. xi. 547. H. v. p. ii. 128.
Nov. 24.	Safe conduct for Kanut bp. of Viborg, Daniel Kepkyn, chancellor of the K. of Denmark, and sir Erike Oto, Danish ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 537. H. v. p. ii. 128.
1465. Feb. 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the chapters of Bath and Wells, on the death of Thomas de Bekynton, the late bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 538. H. v. p. ii. 128.
March 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Albon, abbot of S. Alban's, *vice* John Whethamstede, deceased. O. xi. 538. H. v. p. ii. 129.
March 11.	Grant to Richard Caunton of the custody of the temporalities of the see of S. Asaph, in the K.'s hands by the rebellion of Thomas bp. of S. Asaph. *Westm.* O. xi. 539. H. v. p. ii. 129.
March 30.	Grant of an annuity of 400 marks to Margaret, the K.'s sister. O. xi. 540. H. v. p. ii. 129.
March 28.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick and William lord Hastynges to treat with James de Luxemburgh, lord of Richeburgh, for an alliance with Charles of Burgundy, count of Charolois. *Westm.* O. xi. 540. H. v. p. ii. 129.
March 28.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, Archibald abbot of Holyrood, and five other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 541. H. v. p. ii. 129.
April 16.	Safe conduct for John lord of Derval, William Chauvin, chancellor of Brittany, Tanguy du Chastel, grand master of Brittany, and six other Bretons. *Westm.* O. ix. 541. H. v. p. ii. 130.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1465. May 8.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick, great chamberlain of England, warden of the west marches, captain of Calais, William lord Hastings, the K.'s chamberlain, John lord Wenlok, and four others, to treat with the ambassadors of Philip duke of Burgundy for mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. xi. 541. H. v. p. ii. 130.
May 8.	Power for the same commissioners to treat for a peace, intercourse, or truce with Francis duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xi. 542. H. v. p. ii. 130.
[May 8.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat with Lewis [XI.], K. of France. O. xi. 543. H. v. p. ii. 130.
[May 8.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat with Charles de Bourgoigne, count of Charolois. O. xi. 543. H. v. p. ii. 130.
June 11.	Power for James Goldwell, dean of Salisbury, John lord Cheyne, and three others, to treat for peace with Christiern K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xi. 543. H. v. p. ii. 130.
[June 11.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat with Cazimir K. of Poland. O. xi. 544. H. v. p. ii. 131.
[June 11.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat with the master general of the Teutonic order. O. xi. 544. H. v. p. ii. 131.
[June 11.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat with the governors of *le Mesne Hanzæ*. O. xi. 544. H. v. p. ii. 131.
June 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. elect of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xi. 545. H. v. p. iv. 131.
June 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to George abp. of York, late bp. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xi. 545. H. v. p. ii. 131.
June 20.	Power for John earl of Northumberland, Thomas abbot of S. Mary's, York, sir Robert Ogle of Ogle, sir Thomas Lumley of Lumley, and five others, to negotiate a marriage between the K. of Scotland and an English subject. *Westm.* O. xi. 546. H. v. p. ii. 132.
June 20.	Two commissions for the same persons to treat for perpetual peace with the Scotch ambassadors at Alnwick and Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xi. 547. H. v. p. ii. 132.
June 30.	Grant to John Stanley, clerk, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of S. Asaph, in the K.'s hands for the rebellion of Thomas, late bp. of S. Asaph. *Westm.* O. xi. 547. H. v. p. ii. 132.
July 29.	Grant of the castle and manor of Thurland, lands in Tunstell, the park called Fayret-Whyte Park, and other lands forfeited by sir Richard Tunstell, to James Haryngton, for his services in the capture of Henry VI. late K. of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 548. H. v. p. ii. 132.
Sept. 8.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, David earl of Craufurd, and five other Scotch ambassadors. *Sheriffhutton.* O. xi. 549. H. v. p. ii. 133.
Nov. 28.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to the above-mentioned persons to meet the English ambassadors at Newcastle on Dec. 4. *Down, in Menteth.* O. xi. 549. H. v. p. ii. 133.
Nov. 12.	Exemplification of the restitution of the right of hunting in Bishopsbere and other places in Windsor Forest to the bp. of Salisbury, dated Westm., 15 April, 11 Edw. III. *Westm.* O. xi. 550. H. v. p. ii. 133.
Nov. 15.	The treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer are ordered to pay the arrears of the annuity due to the K.'s sister Margaret. *Westm.* O. xi. 551. H. ii. p. v. 133.
Nov. 20.	Confirmation of a treaty of alliance with Cristiern K. of Denmark, dated Hamburgh, 3 Oct. 1465. *Westm.* O. xi. 551. H. v. p. ii. 134.
Nov. 20.	Commission to George abp. of York, chancellor of England, Richard earl of Warwick, John earl of Northumberland, and seven others, to treat with the Scotch ambassadors at Newcastle. *Westm.* O. xi. 556. H. v. p. ii. 136.
Dec. 12.	Prorogation of the truce with Scotland until 31 Oct. 1519. *Newcastle.* O. xi. 557. H. v. p. ii. 136.
1466. Jan. 1.	Confirmation of the above-mentioned prorogation. *Westm.* O. xi. 558. H. v. p. ii. 136.
Jan. 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Styllyngton, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xi. 559. H. v. p. ii. 137.
Feb. 4.	Pardon to John Bothe, bp. of Exeter, warden of the college of S. Mary of Maincestre, for infractions of the statutes of provisors. *Westm.* O. xi. 558. H. v. p. ii. 137.
Feb. 26.	Safe conduct for Leo lord de Rozuntall, of Balthua and Fremperg, brother of the Q. of Bohemia. *Westm.* O. xi. 560. H. v. p. ii. 137.
March 1.	Confirmation of the treaty with Denmark. *Westm.* O. xi. 560. H. v. p. ii. 137.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1466. March 5.	Licence to William Rous, John Reseby, and Thomas Assheby, at the Q.'s request, to found the "brotherhood of the Holy Trinity, and of 60 priests of London." *Westm.* O. xi. 561. H. v. p. ii. 137.
March 13.	Safe conduct for Alexander Forstar, lord of Corstorfyn, sir Alexander Lawder, of Hawton, and three other Scots, going to S. Thomas of Canterbury and S. John of Amiens. O. xi. 562. H. v. p. ii. 138.
March 22.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, sir William de Hastynges, sir John Wenlok, of Wenlok, and five others, to treat with the duke of Burgundy concerning the repeal of certain acts of parliament forbidding commerce with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 562. H. v. p. ii. 130.
March 22.	Power for the same commissioners to treat with Charles of Burgundy, count de Charloys. *Westm.* O. xi. 563. H. v. p. ii. 138.
[March 22.]	Power for the same commissioners to negotiate a marriage between the count de Charloys and the K.'s sister Margaret. O. xi. 564. H. v. p. ii. 139.
[March 22.]	Power for the same commissioners to negotiate a marriage between George duke of Clarence and Mary, daughter of the said count de Charloys. O. xi. 565. H. v. p. ii. 139.
March 22.	Power for the same commissioners to treat for peace, truce, and the settlement of all differences with the K. of France. *Westm.* O. xi. 565. H. vi. p. ii. 139.
[March 22.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with Philip duke of Burgundy. O. xi. 566. H. v. p. ii. 139.
April 27.	Grant of an annuity of 110 marks, and an allowance for robes, to Thomas Littleton, justice of the K.'s Bench. *Westm.* O. xi. 566. H. v. p. ii. 139.
April 30.	Truce with Brittany until 10 July 1467. *Westm.* O. xi. 567. H. v. p. ii 139.
June 7.	Confirmation of the truce with France until March 1, 1467. *Oxford.* O. xi. 568. H. v. p. ii. 140.
July 5.	Power for George abp. of York to grant protection to convicted persons in Tyndale. *Westm.* O. xi. 569. H. v. p. ii. 140.
Aug. 6.	Treaty of alliance with Henry K. of Castile. *Penley.* O. xi. 569. H. v. p. ii. 140.
Aug. 6.	Power for John Gunthorp, the K.'s chaplain, and Bernard de la Forsse, to deliver the K.'s patent of the above treaty to the K. of Castile, and to receive his patent in return. *Penley.* O. xi. 572. H. v. p. ii. 141.
Oct. 10.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, John earl of Northumberland, wardens of the west and east marches, sir Ralph Graystok, of Graystok, sir Henry FitzHugh, of FitzHugh, and nine others, to redress infractions of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 573. H. v. p. ii. 142.
Oct. 29.	Safe conduct for Antony, bastard of Burgundy, count of la Roche, coming to perform a feat of arms with Antony de Widevile, lord Scales. *Westm.* O. xi. 573. H. v. p. ii. 142.
Oct. 30.	Safe conduct for Lewis de Bruges, lord de la Gruythuse and Steenhuse, lieutenant-general of Holland, Zealand, and Friesland, Jocosus de Halewyn, lord of Pesnes, chief bailiff of Flanders, and six other ambassadors of Philip duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xi. 574. H. v. p. ii. 142.
Nov. 18.	Safe conduct for James bp. of Rennes, John bp. of S. Malo, Christopher bp. of Triguier, and 13 other ambassadors of Francis duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 574. H. v. p. ii. 142.
Nov. 20.	Pardon to John Maychell, of Crakenthorp, in co. Westmoreland, for having several times concealed Henry VI., late K. of England, in his house. *Westm.* O. xi. 575. H. v. p. ii. 143.
Nov. 29.	Safe conduct for Patrick bp. of S. Andrew's, David earl of Crawford, William lord Graham, and seven other Scots. *Westm.* O. lx. 575. H. v. p. ii. 143.
1467. Jan. 9.	Commission to Robert bp. of Bath and Wells, keeper of the privy seal, Richard earl Ryvers, treasurer of England, and seven others, to treat for a truce with the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 676. H. v. p. ii. 143.
[Jan. 9.]	Power for the same commissioners to treat for mercantile intercourse. O. xi. 577. H. v. p. ii. 144.
Feb. 12.	Safe conduct for Lewis, bastard of Bourbon, count de Roussillon, admiral of France, and 33 other French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 577. H. v. p. ii. 144.
May 6.	Power for Richard earl of Warwick, sir John Wenlok, sir Robert Harecourt, Thomas Kent, and Thomas Colt, to treat for peace or truce with France. *Westm.* O. xi. 578. H. v. p. ii. 144.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1467. June 20.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to Robert bp. of Bath and Wells, and of his having taken the oath as chancellor. *Westm.* O. xi. 578. H. v. p. ii. 144.
June 25.	Safe conduct for the abp. of Narbonne, the bastard of Bourbon count of Rousillon, William Manypeny, lord of Cungersamt, and William le Rous, secretary of Louis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xi. 580. H. v. p. ii. 144.
July 15.	Ratification by Charles duke of Burgundy of his treaty with England. *Brussels.* O. xi. 580. H. v. p. ii. 144.
Aug. 24.	Richard Widevill, earl of Ryvers, father of the Q., is appointed constable of England, *vice* John earl of Worcester, resigned. *Westm.* O. xi. 581. H. v. p. ii. 145.
Sept. 10.	Confirmation by Henry K. of Castile of a treaty of alliance with England, ratifying the ancient friendship, dated Westm., July 6, 1467. *Medina del Compo.* O. xi. 583. H. v. p. ii. 146.
Sept. 20.	Power for Richard bp. of Salisbury, Antony de Wydeville, lord Scales, William lord Hastynges, and six others, to negotiate a marriage between Charles duke of Burgundy and Margaret the K.'s sister. *Dogmersfield.* O. xi. 590. H. v. p. ii. 149.
[Sept. 22.]	Power for John lord Howard, sir Richard Tunstall, and Thomas Langton, to treat with Lewis K. of France. O. xi. 591. H. v. p. ii. 149.
1468. Jan. 5.	Confirmation of a treaty with Isabel duchess of Burgundy, in the name of the duke Charles, for mercantile intercourse for 30 years. *Westm.* O. xi. 591. H. v. p. ii. 149.
Jan. 5.	The K. consents to a diet for settling matters concerning mercantile intercourse with Burgundy, to be held at Bruges on March 20. *Westm.* O. xi. 599. H. v. p. ii. 152.
Jan. 5.	Power for Richard bp. of Salisbury, William Hatteclyffe, the K.'s secretary, Thomas Vaghan, treasurer of the chamber, and John Russell, to treat for the marriage of the duke of Burgundy with the K.'s sister Margaret. *Westm.* O. xi. 601. H. v. p. ii. 153.
Jan. 10.	The sheriffs of Sussex, Wilts, and nine others, are ordered to set beacons and watches, as the truce with France will expire on March 1. *Dogmersfield.* O. xi. 602. H. v. p. ii. 153.
	Form of a patent of K. Henry [VI.], declaring his alliance with ——. O. xi. 602. H. v. p. ii. 153.
Feb. 1.	Alliance between Francis duke of Brittany and the K. *Rennes.* O. xi. 603. H. v. p. ii. 153.
Feb. 12.	Prorogation of the truce between Brittany and England until July ——. (*Rennes.*) O. xi. 603. H. v. p. i. 154.
Feb. 20.	Confirmation by Charles duke of Burgundy of the treaty of intercourse with England. *Brussels.* O. xi. 605. H. v. p. ii. 154.
Feb. 20.	Charles duke of Burgundy will send ambassadors to the diet to be held at Bruges on March 20. *Brussels.* O. x. 613. H. v. p. ii. 158.
Feb. 24.	The duke of Burgundy promises to assist the K. against all enemies. *Brussels.* O. xi. 615. H. v. p. ii. 158.
March 23.	The K. promises protection to Francis duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xi. 615. H. v. p. ii. 158.
May 20.	Prorogation of the diet at Bruges until June 28. *Westm.* O. xi. 616. H. v. p. ii. 159.
May 22.	Grant to John Barell of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Carlisle, void by the death of Richard Scrop, late bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 617. H. v. p. ii. 159.
July 2.	Treaty of mercantile intercourse for 30 years with Francis duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xi. 618. H. v. p. ii. 159.
July 3.	Commission to sir Humfrey Stafforde of Southwick, sir John Dynham, of Dynham, sir John Arundell, of Lanhern, the sheriff of Cornwall, and six others, to raise men for the defence of the coast and to set beacons. *Westm.* O. xi. 624. H. v. p. ii. 162.
July 8.	Francis duke of Brittany renews his alliance with the K. of England. *Nantes.* O. xi. 624. H. v. p. ii. 162.
Aug. 1.	Commission to Thomas bp. of Rochester, keeper of the privy seal, to treat for peace and truce with Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xi. 625. H. v. p. ii. 162.
Aug. 3.	Treaty, by which the K. promises to send 3,000 men to assist the duke of Brittany against the French K. *Westm.* O. xi. 626. H. v. p. ii. 163.
Aug. 15.	Francis duke of Brittany promises to deliver to the K. any places he may take in France, if he sends an army thither. *Rennes.* O. xi. 628. H. v. p. ii. 163.
Sept. 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edward Story, bp. elect of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xi. 629. H. v. p. ii. 164.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1468. Sept. 29.	Protection for Richard Scathelook *alias* Corneeyr of London, draper, going to Brittany, in the retinue of Walter Blount, lord Mountjoye, captain of the army. *Westm.* O. xi. 630. H. v. p. ii. 964.
Oct. 7.	Antony Widevill, lord Scales, is appointed captain of the fleet. *Westm.* O. xi. 630. H. v. p. ii. 164.
Oct. 9.	Grant of an annuity of 400*l.* to the Queen Elizabeth, in aid of the support of the K.'s two daughters Elizabeth and Mary. *Westm.* O. xi. 631. H. v. p. ii. 165.
Oct. 20.	John K. of Arragon renews the ancient treaties with England. *Saragossa.* O. xi. 631. H. v. p. ii. 165.
Oct. 20.	Similar renewal by the K. of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 633. H. v. p. ii. 166.
Nov. 1.	Certificate of William Hatteclyffe, Roger Marchall, and Dominic de Serego, the K.'s physicians, that John Nightyngale, of Brentwood in co. Essex, is not afflicted with leprosy. O. xi. 635. H. v. p. ii. 166.
Dec. 7.	Licence to Richard Carter to practise the art of alchymy. *Westm.* O. xi. 637. H. v. p. ii. 267.
Dec. 9.	Grant of the goods of felons and suicides, also deodands, to John Gunthorp, the K.'s almoner. *Westm.* O. xi. 637. H. v. p. ii. 167.
Dec. 12.	Licence to James Goldwell, the K.'s agent at the court of Rome, to accept from the pope the reversion of a bishopric, excepting York, Canterbury, Winchester, and Norwich. *Westm.* O. xi. 638. H. v. p. ii. 167.
1469. Feb. 1.	Pope Paul licences Thomas Sutton, prior of Poghley in dioc. of Salisbury to hold a benefice. *Rome.* O. xi. 639. H. v. p. ii. 168.
Feb. 1.	Pardon of William Wynflet, bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xi. 639. H. v. p. ii. 168.
Feb. 7.	Grant to George abp. of York of the manor of Penley and messuages and lands in Helpesthorpe, Suaynburn, Thetyngdon, Ivyngho, Pichelsthorn, and Aston in co. Bucks, forfeited by sir Robert Whitingham. *Westm.* O. xi. 640. H. v. p. ii. 168.
Feb. 22.	Commission to Richard earl of Warwick, captain of Calais, John lord Wenlok, and others, to hold inquisition as to the lands in Calais, Colne, &c., and as to the boundaries of the pale. *Westm.* O. xi. 641. H. v. p. ii. 169.
March 1.	Protection for Richard Vynean, late of Treleweryn, in co. Cornwall, in the retinue of John earl of Worcester, deputy of George duke of Clarence, lieutenant of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xi. 642. H. v. p. ii. 169.
April 24.	Licence to Walter Haliday, marshal, John Cliff, Robert Marshall, and five other minstrels, to form a fraternity or guild. *Westm.* O. xi. 642. H. v. p. ii. 169.
May 6.	Safe conduct for Charles, brother of the K. of France. *Westm.* O. xi. 642. H. v. p. ii. 170.
May 12.	Power for Thomas bp. of Rochester, keeper of the privy seal, sir John Wenlock, chief butler, lieutenant of Calais, and five others, to treat with the governors of *le Meene Hanzæ.* *Westm.* O. xi. 645. H. v. p. ii. 171.
Aug. 17.	Richard earl of Warwick is appointed chief justice of South Wales. *Westm.* O. xi. 647. H. v. p. ii. 171.
Aug. 17.	The same earl is also appointed constable of Cardigan Castle, and steward of the courts in Carmarthen and Cardigan. *Westm.* O. xi. 647. H. v. p. ii. 171.
Sept. 18.	Letters of safe conduct for John lord of Cregny and Canaplas, chamberlain, and Martin Steenberch, dean of Brussels, secretary to the duke of Burgundy, and also for William bp. of Tournay, and sir Peter de Vasques, chamberlain of the same duke. *Westm.* O. xi. 648. H. v. p. ii. 171.
Oct. 27.	Oath of fealty taken by Henry Percy, son of Henry Percy, late earl of Northumberland, and his release from the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xi. 648. H. v. p. ii. 172.
Nov. 16.	John duke of Norfolk, John duke of Suffolk, and Antony earl of Ryvers are ordered to raise men in Norfolk and Suffolk for the defence of the kingdom against the rebels. *Westm.* O. xi. 649. H. v. p. ii. 172.
Nov. 18.	Admission and oath of John Langstrother as prior of the hospital of S. John of Jerusalem in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 650. H. v. p. ii. 172.
1470. Jan. 27.	Safe conduct for William lord of Manypenny and Congressault, William Roussell, and William Purseeau, councillors of Louis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xi. 650. H. v. p. ii. 172.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1470. Feb. 4.	Charles duke of Burgundy acknowledges the receipt of the order of the garter from Galiard lord of Duras, Thomas Vaghan, John Russell, archdeacon of Berkshire and garter king-of-arms. *Ghent.* O. xi. 651. H. v. p. ii. 173.
	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by Robert bp. of Bath and Wells, chancellor of England, to the K., on March 6, and its return to the said chancellor on May 12, at his house at Chiswick. O. xi. 651. H. v. p. ii 173.
March 7.	Commission to George duke of Clarence, Richard earl of Warwick, sir Walter Sculle, and four others, to raise troops in Worcestershire against the rebels. Similar commission to the said duke and earl, sir Thomas Ferrers, sir Simon Mountford, and nine others in Warwickshire. *Waltham Abbey.* O. xi. 652. H. v. p. ii. 173.
March 14.	Power for John Gunthorp, chief almoner, John Alcok, and Bernard de la Forsse to treat with Henry K. of Castile. *Stamford.* O. xi. 653. H. v. p. ii. 173.
March 14.	John earl of Worcester is appointed constable of England. *Stamford.* O. xi. 654. H. v. p. ii. 174.
March 23.	The K. orders Edmund Dudley, deputy lieutenant of John earl of Worcester, lieutenant of Ireland, to arrest the duke of Clarence and the earl of Warwick if they come to Ireland. Similar letter to the mayor and jurats of Dublin. *York.* O. xi. 654. H. v. p. ii. 174.
March 16.	Commission of array to sir Fulk Bourghchier of Fitzwareyn, sir John Dynham of Dynham, the sheriffs of Devon, and three others, in consequence of the rebellion of the duke of Clarence and the earl of Warwick. Similar commissions in Cornwall, Gloucestershire, Hereford, and five other counties; dated *York*, 16 *March*; in Kent, dated *Exeter*, 15 *April*; and in Devon and Cornwall, dated *Exeter*, 17 *April.* O. xi. 755. H. v. p. ii. 174.
March 20.	The mayor and sheriffs of London are ordered to prevent the spreading of false rumours. *York.* O. xi. 657. H. v. p. ii. 175.
April 25.	Power for John earl of Wiltshire and sir Walter Blount of Mountjoye to pardon rebels who submit before May 7. *Salisbury.* O. xi. 657. H. v. p. ii. 175.
July 28.	Pardon for William Tournay, late preceptor of Baddesley in co. Southt. *Westm.* O. xi. 657. H. v. p. ii. 175.
Aug. 26.	Richard duke of Gloucester is appointed warden of the west marches towards Scotland. O. xi. 658. H. v. p. ii. 176.

HENRY VI.

(Restored.)

Oct. 9.	Writs to the several sheriffs for the election of coroners. *Westm.* O. xi. 661. H. v. p. ii. 176.
Oct. 9.	Writs for the election of verderers at Southbere, the New Forest, Buckholt, and 17 other forests. *Westm., various dates.* O. x. 662. H. v. p. ii. 177.
Oct. 9.	Sir Richard Illyngworth, John Clerk, Brian Rouclyf, and John Durem are appointed barons of the Exchequer. *Westm.* O. xi. 663. H. v. p. ii. 177.
[Oct. 9.]	Thomas Billyng, sir Richard Byngham, and four others, are appointed justices of pleas. O. xi. 663. H. v. p. ii. 177.
[Oct. 9.]	Sir Robert Danby, sir Walter Moyle, and four others, are appointed justices of the bench. O. xi. 664. H. v. p. ii. 177.
Oct. 20.	Fealty of John Langstrother as prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England. *London.* O. xi. 664. H. v. p. ii. 177.
Oct. 20.	John Langstrother, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, is appointed treasurer of the Exchequer. *Westm.* O. xi. 665. H. v. p. ii. 178.
Oct. 22.	John marquis of Montagne is appointed warden of the east marches towards Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 665. H. v. p. ii. 178.
Nov. 13.	Commission of Lewis K. of France to Lewis de Harecourt, patriarch of Jerusalem, bp. of Bayeux, Taugny du Chastel, viscount of la Belliere, and four others, to treat with Henry VI. *Moultiz liz Tours.* O. xi. 667. H. v. p. ii. 179.
Nov. 20.	Safe conduct for Robert Lauder, William Roger, and Alexander Preston, clerk of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 668. H. v. p. ii. 179.
Dec. 10.	Warrant to William Towne, the K.'s almoner, to take possession of the goods of felons and suicides, and to levy deodands. *Westm.* O. xi. 668. H. v. p. ii. 178.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1470. Dec. 11.	Grant of the manors of Wodestoke, Hangburgh, Wotton, and Stonesfield to George abp. of York, at a rent of 117*l.* 16*s.* 6*d.* *Westm.* O. xi. 669. H. v. p. ii. 179.
Dec. 20.	Exemplification of the appointment of John Langstrother as prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 670. H. v. p. ii. 180.
Dec. 20.	The K. promises to grant redress within a year to Sancio de Uribari and other Spanish merchants, for ships taken by his subjects, if their complaints are true, and the K. of Castile will make similar restitution to English merchants. *Westm.* O. xi. 671. H. v. p. ii. 180.
Dec. 20.	Depositions of the above-mentioned merchants before George abp. of York, chancellor of England. O. xi. 672. H. v. p. ii. 181.
Dec. 21.	Commission to John marquis of Montague to raise troops in the north. *Westm.* O. xi. 676. H. vi. p. ii. 182.
Dec. 28.	Commission to George duke of Clarence, Richard earl of Warwick, John earl of Oxford, and sir John le Scrop to raise troops. The sheriffs of Cambridge, Huntingdon, and four other counties are ordered to assist them. *Westm., Jan.* 2. O. xi. 677. H. v. p. ii. 183.
Dec. 29.	Grant to the merchants of Cologne of the privileges enjoyed by the German merchants at the "Guyldehalla Theutonicorum," for five years. *Westm.* O. xi. 678. H. v. p. ii. 183.
1471. Jan. 2.	Richard earl of Warwick is appointed admiral of England, Ireland, and Aquitain. *Westm.* O. xi. 679. H. v. p. ii. 183.
Jan. 21.	Protection for John Harrys of London in the retinue of George duke of Clarence, lieutenant of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xi. 680. H. v. p. ii. 184.
Jan. 33.	Commission to George duke of Clarence, Jaspar earl of Pembroke, and Richard earl of Warwick to raise men in South Wales for the defence of the country against Edward, the usurper late K. of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 680. H. v. p. ii. 184.
Feb. 13.	Power for George abp. of York, papal legate and chancellor, George duke of Clarence, John bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, keeper of the privy seal, Robert bp. of S. David's, Richard earl of Warwick, great chamberlain and captain of Calais, and four others, to treat with the French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 681. H. v. p. ii. 184.
Feb. 14.	Grant to Jaspar earl of Pembroke of the wardship of the property of Richard Grey, late lord Powys, John his son and heir being under age. *Westm.* O. xi. 682. H. v. p. ii. 184.
Feb. 16.	Truce between France and England for 10 years, after that time revocable with five years' notice. *London.* O. xi. 683. H. v. p. ii. 185.
Feb. 16.	Comprehension of Charles duke of Guienne, brother of the French K., in the above-mentioned truce. *London.* O. xi. 690. H. v. p. ii. 188.
Feb. 16.	Latin copy of the above-mentioned truce. *London.* O. xi. 692. H. v. p. ii. 188.
Feb. 16.	Warrant for the payment of 200 marks to the prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, sent to bring the queen and prince to England. *Westm.* O. xi. 693. H. v. p. ii. 189.
Feb. 18.	George duke of Clarence is appointed the K.'s lieutenant in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xi. 693. H. v. p. ii. 189.
Feb. 22.	Exemption of Genoese merchants from the payment of subsidies granted in 31 Hen. VI. *Westm.* O. xi. 696. H. v. p. ii. 190.
Feb. 24.	The K. grants to John Langstrother, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, and John Delves, the offices of warden of the mint in the Tower of London, and the coinage of gold and silver in England and Calais. *Westm.* O. xi. 698. H. v. p. ii. 191.
March 5.	Thomas Maynwaryng, and four others, are ordered to convey the cannon called *Mile Ende* from Bristol to sir Thomas Stanley, who is besieging Horneby Castle. *Westm.* O. xi. 699. H. v. p. ii. 191.
March 21.	Grant of the castle and manor of Wresill in co. York to John Nevill, marquis of Montague. *Westm.* O. xi. 699. H. v. p. ii. 191.
March 22.	William Holbek is appointed mayor of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 700. H. v. p. ii. 192.
March 23.	Grant of the manors of Merston, Mesey, Cosham Shalowefeld, Benested, and other manors and rents, to George duke of Clarence. *Westm.* O. xi. 700. H. v. p. ii. 193.
March 25.	Commission to George duke of Clarence, Jaspar earl of Pembroke, and Richard earl of Warwick, to raise troops in Herefordshire to resist K. Edward the usurper. *Westm.* O. xi. 705. H. v. p. ii. 194.
March 27.	The K. appoints Edward prince of Wales lieutenant of the army. *Westm.* O. xi. 706. H. v. p. ii. 194.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
	EDWARD IV.
	(*Restored.*)
1471. April 19.	Pardon for George Nevyll, abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xi. 709. H. v. p. iii. 3.
April 27.	Proclamation to be published throughout England, stating K. Edward's right to the crown, and declaring Margaret late Q., her son Edward, Henry late duke of Exeter, Edmund Beauford, calling himself duke of Somerset, John earl of Oxford, and 15 others, to be rebels and traitors. *Westm.* O. xi. 709. H. v. p. iii. 3.
May 30.	Pardon for William Wayneflete, bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xi. 711. H. v. p. iii. 4.
June 12.	Sums paid to Robert Radclyff, William Sayer, and Robert Cosyn, for the expenses of Henry of Windsor, late K. of England *de facto*, who died in the Tower of London. O. xi. 712. H. v. p. iii. 4.
June 24.	Payments to Hugh Brice and Richard Martyn for the burial of Henry of Windsor, K. of England *de facto*, at Chertsey. O. xi. 712. H. v. p. iii. 4.
June 24.	Payments to Bawder Herman and William Mulso, for the expenses of Margaret lately called Queen. O. xi. 713. H. v. p. iii. 4.
June 24.	Payments to William Sayer for the custody of Henry, called duke of Exeter, at Westm. O. xi. 713. H. v. p. iii. 5.
July 3.	Oath taken by Thomas cardinal abp. of Canterbury, George abp. of York, George duke of Clarence, Richard duke of Gloucester, and 43 others, acknowledging Edward, son of Edward IV., as prince of Wales and heir to the crown, and as K. at his father's death. *Westm.* O. xi. 714. H. v. p. iii. 5.
July 10.	Pardon for Thomas Kemp, bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xi. 715. H. v. p. ii. 5.
July 30.	Pardon for John Hals, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xi. 716. H. v. p. iii. 5.
Aug. 7.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, William bp. of Orkney, Nicholas earl of Argyle, and eight other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 716. H. v. p. iii. 6.
Aug. 7.	The sheriffs of London and Middlesex are ordered to proclaim that a diet will be held at Alnwick, on Sept. 24th, for redress of infractions of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 717. H. v. p. iii. 6.
Aug. 26.	William bp. of Ely, Laurence bp. of Durham, Edward bp. of Carlisle, Henry earl of Northumberland, John earl of Shrewsbury, and 10 others, are appointed commissioners to hold the above-mentioned diet. *Westm.* O. xi. 717. H. v. p. iii. 6.
Aug. 26.	Power for John Alcok, keeper of the rolls of Chancery, William Hatteclif, the K.'s secretary and master of requests, and sir William Parre, to treat with James K. of Scotland for alliance and for a marriage. *Westm.* O. xi. 719. H. v. p. iii. 7.
Aug. 27.	Power for William earl of Pembroke and sir Walter Devereux, of Ferrers, to receive the submission of rebels in South Wales and the marches, excepting Henry, calling himself duke of Exeter, Jasper Owen, calling himself earl of Pembroke, John Owen, Thomas Fitz-Harry, and Hugh Mulle. *Westm.* O. xi. 719. H. v. p. iii. 7.
Aug. 29.	Protection for merchants of provinces subject to the K. of Castile and of Seville. *Westm.* O. xi. 720. H. v. p. iii. 7.
Sept. 1.	Power for James Goldwell, dean of Salisbury, and Thomas Vaghan, treasurer of the K.'s chamber, to conclude a truce with France. *Westm.* O. xi. 721. H. v. p. iii. 7.
Sept. 5.	Ratification of the truce with France until May 1. *Westm.* O. xi. 722. H. v. p. iii. 8.
Sept. 30.	Ratification of the treaties of truce and intercourse with Francis duke of Brittany concluded 9 June and 2 July 1468. *Westm.* O. xi. 722. H. v. p. iii. 8.
Oct. 12.	General request for a safe conduct for Antony Widevill, earl of Rivers, going to fight against the infidels. *London.* O. xi. 727. H. v. p. iii. 10.
Oct. 26.	Pardon for John Stanbery or Stonbury, bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xi. 728. H. v. p. iii. 10.
Oct. 30.	Pardon for Thomas bp. of S. Asaph. *Westm.* O. xi. 729. H. v. p. iii. 11.
Nov. 9.	The K. exempts Peter Bladelyn, temporal lord of Middelburgh in Flauders, and the merchants of the town, from the payment of toll in England. *Westm.* O. xi. 729. H. v. p. iii. 11.
Dec. 7.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Lincoln to elect a bp., on the death of John Chedworth, the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 730. H. v. p. iii. 11.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1471. Dec. 22.	Privileges granted to Henry de Borsalia, count of Grantpre, lord of Veer, and to the inhabitants of Veer, trading with England. *Westm.* O. xi. 730. H. v. p. iii. 11.
1472. Feb. 6.	Commission to William bp. of Ely, Laurence bp. of Durham, Edward bp. of Carlisle, Henry earl of Northumberland, and 10 others, to meet the Scotch commissioners at Newcastle-upon-Tyne on April 25. *Westm.* O. xi. 733. H. v. p. iii. 12.
Feb. 12.	Pardon for John Hunden, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xi. 734. H. v. p. iii. 13.
Feb. 12.	Licence to Margaret duchess of Burgundy to export 50 sacks of wool to the Straits of Marrok. *Westm.* O. xi. 735. H. v. p. iii. 13.
Feb. 25.	Pardon for Robert Stillyngton, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xi. 736. H. v. p. iii. 13.
Feb. 29.	Power for Thomas bp. of Rochester, keeper of the privy seal, William lord Hastynges, the K.'s chamberlain, and two others, to treat with Charles duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 737. H. v. p. iii. 14.
March 4.	Power for sir John Scotte, marshal of Calais, William Hatteclyffe, the K.'s secretary, John Russel, archdeacon of Berks, and six others, to treat with the Burgundian ambassadors concerning commerce. *Westm.* O. xi. 738. H. v. p. iii. 14.
March 5.	Power for the same commissioners to treat with the governors of *le Mesne Hanzæ*. *Westm.* O. xi. 739. H. v. p. iii. 14.
March 6.	Safe conduct for Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, David Lyndesey, earl of Craforth, James lord Hamilton, and four other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 740. H. v. p. iii. 15.
March 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Lincoln, translated from Rochester. *Westm.* O. xi. 740. H. v. p. iii. 15.
March 11.	Ratification of the treaty with Portugal, dated Westm., 24 Feb. 1387. *Westm.* O. xi. 741. H. v. p. iii. 15.
March 13.	Pope Sixtus confirms the privileges of the Augustin priory of Heveringland. *Rome.* O. xi. 748. H. v. p. iii. 18.
March 16.	William bp. of Ely, Laurence bp. of Durham, Edward bp. of Carlisle, Henry earl of Northumberland, John earl of Shrewsbury, and 11 others, are commissioned to treat with the Scotch ambassadors at Newcastle-on-Tyne on April 25. *Westm.* O. xi. 748. H. v. p. iii. 18.
March 16.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, William bp. of Orkney, David earl of Crauford, Nicholas earl of Argyle, and 11 other Scotch ambassadors. O. xi. 749. H. v. p. iii. 19.
March 19.	Pope Sixtus confirms the liberties and immunities of the Benedictine priory of Snapes. *Rome.* O. xi. 750. H. v. p. iii. 19.
April 4.	Truce, until 1 April 1473, between Lewis K. of France, Charles duke of Burgundy, and Francis duke of Brittany, Edward K. of England being comprehended as an ally of the duke of Burgundy. *Soulac à Medot.* O. xi. 750. H. v. p. iii. 19.
May 25.	The K. orders the publication throughout England of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 758. H. v. p. iii. 22.
June 2.	Licence to the prior and chapter of Norwich to elect a bp. on the death of Walter le Hert, the last bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 759. H. v. p. iii. 23.
June 18.	Commission to sir William Hastynges, of Hastynges, Sir John Howard, of Howard, sir John Scotte, and nine others, to decide the boundaries of Picardy with the ambassadors of the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 759. H. v. p. iii. 23.
July 23.	Commission to Antony earl of Ryvers, John Sapcots, esquire of the K.'s body, and William Slefield, one of the K.'s secretaries, to treat for truce and alliance with Francis duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xi. 760. H. v. p. iii. 23.
July 28.	Grant of the lordship, castle, and town of la Sparre to Galliard de Dureford, lord of Duras and Blanquefort. *Westm.* O. xi. 761. H. v. p. iii. 23.
Aug. 4.	Commission to the lord of Duras to command an army. *Westm.* O. xi. 761. H. v. p. iii. 23.
Aug. 30.	Alfonso K. of Portugal renews previous treaties between Portugal and England. *Coimbra.* O. xi. 762. H. v. p. iii. 24.
Aug. 31.	Commission of Alfonso K. of Portugal to John de Elbie, procurator fiscal, to demand redress for Portuguese ships taken by the bastard Fauconber [Facunbuscus]. *Coimbra.* O. xi. 763. H. v. p. iii. 24.
Sept. 20.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to John bp. of Rochester, during the illness of Robert bp. of Bath and Wells, chancellor of England. O. xi. 764. H. v. p. iii. 25.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1472. Nov. 23.	Grant of arms, with a canton of the arms of England, to Lewis de Bruges de la Gruthuse, prince of Steenhuse, created earl of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xi. 765. H. v. p. iii. 25.
Dec. 10.	Power for Lewis de Brugges, earl of Winchester, William Hattecliff, the K.'s secretary, and three merchants of Calais, to treat for peace with the governors of the Teutonic Hanse. *Westm.* O. xi. 765. H. v. p. iii. 25.
1473. Feb. 22.	Safe conduct for Fernando de Conafrubias, Peter Lopes, of Catalainia, and five other Spanish merchants. O. xi. 767. H. v. p. iii. 26.
Feb. 24.	Commission to J. bp. of Rochester, sir John Dynham, of Dynham, Sir Walter Blounte, of Mountjoye, and two others, to make restitution for the Portuguese ships taken by Thomas bastard Fauconberge. *Westm.* O. xi. 767. H. v. p. iii. 26.
Feb. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to James Goldwell, bp. elect of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xi. 768. H. v. p. iii. 26.
Feb. 26.	Acquittance of John de Elbis, Portuguese ambassador, for the restitution of the above-mentioned ships. *Westm.* O. xi. 769. H. v. p. iii. 26.
March 1.	Grant to Thomas cardinal abp. of Canterbury of the wardship of the property of Robert Watton, and of Katharine his daughter and heiress. *Westm.* O. xi. 771. H. v. p. iii. 27.
March 25.	James of Scotland, at the request of the duke of Burgundy, confirms the truce made with England for two years. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 772. H. v. p. iii. 28.
April 10.	Similar confirmation by the K. of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 773. H. v. p. iii. 28.
April 21.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Glasgow, Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, Henry bp. of Ross, David earl of Crauford, James earl of Buchquhane, and 12 other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xi. 774. H. v. p. iii. 29.
May 1.	The K. promises to observe the treaty with Denmark for two years, and to hold a diet for the settlement of differences. *Westm.* O. xi. 775. H. v. p. iii. 29.
May 16.	Commission to William bp. of Ely, Laurence bp. of Durham, Edward bp. of Carlisle, Richard bp. of S. Asaph's, Henry earl of Northumberland, John earl of Shrewsbury, and eight others, to treat for redress of injuries, and truce or peace with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 776. H. v. p. iii. 29.
May 20.	Commission to William lord Hastings, John lord Howard, sir John Scotte, marshal of Calais, and six others, to attend a diet at Bruges to treat concerning mercantile intercourse with Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 778. H. v p. iii. 30.
May 21.	The K. promises to send ambassadors to a diet at Utrecht, on July 1, to treat with the Hanse towns. *Westm.* O. xi. 779. H. v. p. iii. 30.
May 10.	The proconsuls and commonalty of Lubeck promise to send deputies to the diet at Utrecht. *Lubeck.* O. xi. 780. H. v. p. iii. 31.
July 27.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to Laurence bp. of Durham, whom the K. appoints chancellor. *London.* O. xi. 782. H. v. p. iii. 31.
June 21.	Licence to Laurence bp. of Durham to coin halfpence. *Coventry.* O. xi. 783. H. v. p. iii. 32.
July 27.	Safe conduct for Albert bp. of Lubeck, Knout bp. of Viborg, Erick Otonis, seneschal of Denmark, Nicholas Ramowe, marshal, and eight other ambassadors of Cristiern K. of Denmark. *Stamford.* O. xi. 784. H. v. p. iii. 32.
July 27.	Safe conduct for Cristiern K. of Denmark. *Stamford.* O. xi. 785. H. v. p. iii. 33.
Aug. 24.	Commission to John bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, Henry earl of Northumberland, sir Ralph Graystok, of Graystok, sir John Scrop, of Bolton, Irelond king-of-arms, and nine others, to treat for redress of injuries, truce or peace with Scotland. *Lichfield.* O. xi. 786. H. v. p. iii. 33.
Sept. 10.	Similar commission of James K. of Scotland to Thomas bp. of Aberdeen, David earl of Crawford, Robert abbot of Kelso, and four others. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 787. H. v. p. iii. 33.
Sept. 28.	Treaty by indenture for holding meetings at Newbiggynfurde and other places on the borders for redress of injuries. *Alnwick.* O. xi. 788. H. v. p. iii. 34.
1474. March 30.	Commission to sir John Parre and John Sturgeon to muster 13 men-at-arms and 1,000 archers, whom the K. sends to the duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xi. 791. H. v. p. iii. 35.
March 30.	Payment of 4,586*l.* 10*s.* to John lord Audeley and Galierd Durforde, lord of Duras, going to serve under the duke of Brittany with 2,000 archers. O. xi. 791. H. v. p. iii. 35.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1474. June 26.	The K. orders John Russel, keeper of the privy seal, to send a *congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford, on the death of John Stanbury, the late bp. *Westm.* O. xi. 791. H. v. p. iii. 35.
July 16.	The treasurer and chamberlains of the Exchequer are ordered to pay 100*l.* to Pierse House, being a debt of Thomas Grafton, merchant of Calais, who lent that sum to the K. when he was out of England. *Westm.* O. xi. 792. H. v. p. iii. 35.
	Obligation of the K. to Thomas Grafton for 100*l.* *Bruges.* O. xi. 792. H. v. p. iii. 35. Feb. 17, 1471.
July 20.	Confirmation of a treaty for the settlement of disputes with the Hanse Towns, dated Utrecht, Feb. 18, 1473–4. *Westm.* O. xi. 793. H. v. p. iii. 36.
July 25.	Treaty of perpetual friendship between Charles duke of Burgundy and the K.; the duke's counterpart. O. xi. 804. H. v. p. iii. 40.
July 25.	The K. of England's counterpart of the above-mentioned treaty. *Westm.* O. xi. 805. H. v. p. iii. 41.
July 25.	Treaty by which Charles duke of Burgundy engages to assist the K. in recovering the realm of France. O. xi. 806. H. v. p. iii. 41.
[July 25.]	The K. of England's counterpart of the above-mentioned treaty. O. xi. 808. H. v. p. iii. 42.
July 26.	Additional article in explanation of the above-mentioned treaty; the duke's counterpart. O. xi. 808. H. v. p. iii. 42.
July 26.	The K. of England's counterpart of the said article. *Westm.* O. x. 809. H. v. p. iii. 42.
July 26.	The K. grants to the duke of Burgundy, Bar, Champagne, Nivernois, Rhetel, Eu, the possessions of Lewis de Luxemburge, count of S. Pol, (not in Normandy and Aquitain,) and other parts of France. *Westm.* O. xi. 810. H. v. p. iii. 43.
July 27.	Arrangement by Charles duke of Burgundy for the payment of the troops of the duke. O. xi. 812. H iv. p. iii. 43.
July 27.	Charles duke of Burgundy will allow the K. of England to be crowned at Rheims, notwithstanding it is in Champagne which the K. has ceded to him. O. xi. 813. H. v. p. iii. 44.
July 29.	Power for Laurence bp. of Durham, Edward bp. of Carlisle, sir John de Scrope, sir John de Dudeley, and John Russell, archdeacon of Berks, keeper of the privy seal, to negotiate a marriage between James, son and heir of the K. of Scotland, and Cecilia, the K. of England's younger daughter. *Westm.* O. xi. 814. H. v. p. iii. 44.
Aug. 15.	Power for Laurence bp. of Durham, Richard bp. of S. Asaph's, John lord Graystok, John lord Scrope, John Russell, and Robert Bowthe, to conclude the treaty for the said marriage. *Windsor.* O. xi. 815. H. v. p. iii. 85.
Aug. 15.	Power for John abbot of Abyndon and sir Bartholomew de Ryveyre to treat with Ferdinand K. of Jerusalem and Hungary concerning the K.'s claim to France. *Windsor.* O. xi. 816. H. v. p. iii. 45.
Aug. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Millyng, bp. of Hereford, *vice* John Stanbury, deceased. *Woburn.* O. xi. 817. H. v. p. iii. 45.
Aug. 20.	The K. by indenture retains sir Richard Tunstall to serve in France with 10 spears and 100 archers for one year; wages 12*d.* and 6*d.* a day. *Westm.* O. xi. 817. H. v. p. iii. 45.
Nov. 13.	Thomas Grey is by indenture engaged to attend on the K. in the war, as a custrel, with six archers. O. xi. 819. H. v. p. iii. 46.
Nov. 20.	Richard Garnet, sergeant of the tents, is engaged by indenture to serve with 24 yeomen. O. xi. 819. H. v. p. iii. 46.
Aug. 21.	Oath of fealty taken by Robert Multon, prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England, *vice* William Torney, deceased. *London.* O. xi. 820. H. v. p. iii. 46.
Oct. 25.	Acquittance of James K. of Scotland of his claims on the K. of England for the ship called *le Salvator*, wrecked at Bamburgh. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 820. H. v. p. iii. 46.
Oct. 26.	Notarial attestation of the marriage of James, son and heir of the K. of Scotland, by his proxy David Lindesaye, earl of Crawfurd, to Cecilia, daughter of the K. of England, by John lord Scrope, her proxy. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 821. H. v. p. iii. 47.
Nov. 3.	Ratification by the Scotch K. of the treaty for the above-mentioned marriage, and for a truce with England until 1519, dated Edinburgh 26 Oct. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 824. H. v. p. iii. 48.
	Ratification by the K. of England of the same treaty. *Westm.* O. xi. 833. H. v. p. iii. 52.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1474.	The K. orders the publication throughout England of the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xi. 833. H. v. p. iii. 52.
Dec. 2.	Power for John Morton, keeper of the Rolls of Chancery, sir Thomas Mountgomery, knight of the K.'s body, and William Hatclyff, the K.'s secretary, to treat with the emperor Frederick for an alliance against Lewis, usurper of the crown of France. *Westm.* O. xi. 834. H. v. p. iii. 52.
Dec. 2.	Similar commission for the same parties to treat with the K. of Hungary. *Westm.* O. xi. 836. H. v. p. iii. 53.
Dec. 3.	Indenture between Richard Langport, clerk of the council, and Lyon king-of-arms, for the conveyance of the lady Cecilia's dower to Edinburgh, and concerning the "fisshgaert" on the water of Esk. *Westm.* O. xi. 836. H. v. p. iii. 53.
	Proclamation to be made throughout England enjoining the manufacture of bowes and arrows for the K.'s expedition to France. O. xi. 837. H. v. p. iii. 53.
Dec. 8.	Richard Copcott, John Wysberd, and six others, are ordered to engage bowyers and fletchers for the manufacture of bows and arrows for the K.'s expedition to France. *Westm.* O. xi. 838. H. v. p. iii. 54.
	Alfred Cornburgh is ordered to arrest ships in Devon, Cornwall, and Bristol, and send them to the Thames for the transport of the K.'s army to France. O. xi. 839. H. v. p. iii. 54.
Dec. 18.	Commissions to Richard Copcote and John Scotte to arrest wheelwrights, carpenters, smiths, and other workmen, and to purchase artillery. *Westm.* O. xi. 840. H. v. p. iii. 55.
Dec. 19.	Licence to the merchants of Guipuscoa to retain a moiety of the customs on their goods to the amount of 11,000 crowns, as redress for damages suffered from the English. *Westm.* O. xi. 841. H. v. p. iii. 55.
1475. Jan. 16.	Safe conduct granted by James K. of Scotland to persons conveying the dower of the lady Cecilia to Scotland. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 842. H. v. p iii. 55.
Jan. 23.	Warrant to John Bryssey, master of *la Mary Grace*, and William Peny, purser, to arrest mariners and workmen for the repair of the K.'s ships. Similar warrants for the masters and pursers of four other ships. *Westm.* O. xi. 843. H. v. p. iii. 56.
	Payments of one quarter's wages to sir John Ferrers, Walter Hungerforde, sir John Maulyverer, and 102 others, engaged to serve the K. in the war with France. O. xi. 844. H. v. p. iii. 56.
Feb. 1.	Proclamations to be published throughout England summoning the lords and captains retained to serve in the army to be at Portsdown on May 26. *Westm.* O. xi. 848. H. v. p. iii. 58.
Feb. 3.	Receipt by James K. of Scotland for 2,000 marks, being the first instalment of the dower of the lady Cecilia. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 859. H. v. p. iii. 58.
Feb. 3.	Receipt by Thomas bp. of Aberdeen for 500 marks as restitution for the ship called *le Salvator*. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 850. H. v. p. iii. 59.
Feb. 16.	Warrant to Roger Trewman, master of the *Grace Dieu*, David White, purser, and two others, to arrest mariners. Similar warrant to Charles Dynham and John Buck, master of the *Mary Asshe*. *Westm.* O. xi. 850. H. v. p. iii. 59.
Feb. 22.	Commission to Laurence bp. of Durham, Edward bp. of Carlisle, Humfrey lord Dacres, lieutenant of Richard duke of Gloucester, and five others, to treat with the Scotch commissioners concerning the "fisgarth" on the Esk. *Windsor.* O. xi. 851. H. v. p. iii. 59.
Feb. 27.	Commission to Thomas Vaghan, squire of the K.'s body, Richard Laurence, and Rowland Forster, clerks of the jewels, to arrest goldsmiths to work for the K. *Westm.* O. xi. 852. H. v. p. iii. 59.
April 15.	Sir John Dynham of Dynham is appointed commander of the fleet. *Westm.* O. xii. 1. H. v. p. iii. 59.
May 1.	The K. orders John lord Scrop to abstain from wearing the arms of the earl of Man, which are also claimed by Thomas lord Stanely, steward of the household, during the expedition to France. O. xii. 2. H. v. p. iii. 60.
May 9.	The K. renews with Ferdinand K. of Castile the treaty concluded with Henry K. of Castile, July 6, 1467. *Westm.* O. xii. 2. H. v. p. iii. 60.
May 15.	Commission to Barnard de la Force and John Wyndesore, herald, to exchange ratifications of the above-mentioned treaty with Ferdinand K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. xii. 3. H. v. p. iii. 60.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1475. May 15.	Safe conduct for James K. of Scotland, going on a pilgrimage to Amiens. *Westm.* O. xii. 4. H. v. p. iii. 60.
May 27.	Warrants to William Philpotte, master of the ship called *la Petyr, of London*, and to the masters of five other ships, to arrest mariners for the K.'s expedition to France. *Westm.* O. xii. 4. H. v. p. iii. 61.
May 30.	Exemption of Nicholas de Brignali, Genoese merchant, from customs to the amount of 100 marks, in payment of the same sum due from the K. to Prospero Camilio de Medicis, apostolic collector. *Westm.* O. xii. 5. H. v. p. iii. 61.
June 1.	Licence to sir Thomas Burgh, who is about to accompany the K. to France, to grant a moiety of the barony of Midforde and other lands in Northumberland, Westmoreland, and elsewhere, to Thomas bp. of Lincoln, Edward bp. of Carlisle, and others, in accordance with an Act of Parliament of 6 Oct., 12 Edw. IV. *Westm.* O. xii. 6. H. v. p. iii. 61.
June 6.	Licence to Laurence and Julian de Medicis, Thomas de Portynarlis, Fulk, and Alexander de Portynarlis, and Thomas Guydetty, to export wool free of customs to the amount of 5,000*l.*, owed to them by the K. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 7. H. v. p. iii. 62.
June 10.	Intimation of the above-mentioned licence to the customers at London, Southampton, and Sandwich. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 9. H. v. p. iii. 63.
June 12.	John lord Audeley and Galliard Dureford, lord Duras, are appointed commanders of a fleet going to Brittany. *Westm.* O. xii. 12. H. v. p. iii. 64.
June 20.	Commission to the persons above-mentioned and to Oliver King to treat for peace with Francis duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xii. 12. H. v. p. iii. 64.
[June 20.]	Edward prince of Wales is appointed regent of England during the K.'s expedition to France. O. xii. 13. H. v. p. iii. 64.
June 20.	Powers granted to Edward prince of Wales as regent. *Sandwich.* O. xii. 13. H. v. p. iii. 64.
[June 20.]	Power for Edward prince of Wales to appoint as marshal. O. xii. 14. H. v. p. iii. 64.
[June 20.]	The K. desires the prince of Wales to grant to deserving clerks the pensions due from persons appointed to minor churches. O. xii. 14. H. v. p. iii. 65.
Aug. 13.	In consequence of the poverty of the K.'s army, and of the small aid given by his allies, the K. deputes lord Howard, the master of the rolls, the dean of the chapel, and Thomas Selynger to inform the French K. that he will return to England on receipt of a sum of money, and on the promise of a marriage between his daughter and the dauphin. *Seyntre within Vermondose near Peronne.* O. xii. 14. H. v. p. iii. 65.
Aug. 29.	The K. promises to refer the differences between him and Lewis K. of France to the arbitration of Thomas cardinal of Canterbury, George duke of Clarence, Charles abp. of Lyons, and John count of Dunois, to be decided in three years. *The camp near Amiens.* O. xii. 15. H. v. p. iii. 65.
Aug. 29.	Truce until Aug. 29, 1482, between England and France, with inclusion of allies. *Amiens.* O. xii. 17. H. v. p. iii. 66.
	Treaty of friendship between K. Edward IV. and Lewis K. of France for their lives, and for a marriage between the K.'s daughter Elizabeth with Charles son of the French king. O. xii. 19. H. v. p. iii. 67.
Aug. 29.	Exemplification, dated Westm. July 13, 18 Edw. IV., of the obligation of Lewis K. of France to pay an annual pension of 50,000 crowns to the K. of England. *Amiens.* O. xii. 20. H. v. p. iii. 67.
	Thomas Thwaytes is ordered to deliver the lady Margaret, daughter of K. Reigné, to sir Thomas Mongomery. O. xii. 21. H. v. p. iii. 68.
Nov. 13.	Sir Thomas Mongomery is ordered to deliver the lady Margaret to Lewis K. of France. O. xii. 22. H. v. p. iii. 68.
1476. Jan. 22.	Francis duke of Brittany confirms the treaty with the K. which was concluded May 2, 1468, and renewed 23 Aug. 1471. *Nantes.* O. xii. 22. H. v. p. iii. 68.
Feb. 3.	Receipt by James of Scotland of 20,000 marks for the dower of the K.'s daughter Cecilia from Alexander de Lye, almoner. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 23. H. v. p. iii. 68.
Feb. 16.	James K. of Scotland, his letters of safe conduct for the "Maister of Boltonne" coming from the K. of England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 54. H. v. p. iv. 193. *This document is misplaced by Rymer under 16 Feb. 1503.*

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1476. Feb. 19.	Letter of James K. of Scotland to Alexander Lye, almoner of the K. of England, informing him that he has commanded the lord Hume to meet him, and safely convoy him to K. James's presence, according to the instructions of the herald Snaudone. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 54. H. v. p. iv. 193. *This document has been erroneously placed by Rymer under* 19 *Feb.* 1503.
March 16.	The K. releases Francis duke of Brittany from the expense of the fleet which he had sent to assist him, in consideration of a similar release for mercantile damages amounting to 50,000 crowns. *Bukden.* O. xii. 23. H. v. p. iii. 68.
March 6.	The K. confirms the treaty with the duke of Brittany. *Bukden.* O. xii. 24. H. v. p. iii. 69.
March 16.	The K. renews the treaty with Cristiern K. of Denmark until June 1, 1478. *Bukden.* O. xii. 25. H. v. p. iii. 69.
March 18.	The K. appoints Oliver Kyng his chief secretary in the French tongue. *Bukden.* O. xii. 26. H. v. p. iii. 69.
March 16.	Exemplifications of instructions to sir John Howard of Howard and his colleagues for treating with the French K. *Westm.* O. xii. 26. H. v. p. iii. 70.
March 24.	Safe conduct for John Petyr, canon of Roskylden [Roschild], Matthew Hyrsberg, and two other Danish ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 27. H. v. p. iii. 70.
June 17.	Commission to Thomas Martyn to provide carriage for the bier of Richard duke of York, the K.'s father. *Westm.* O. xii. 28. H. v. p. iii. 70.
June 18.	Licence to David and John Marchaunt to make gold and silver from mercury. *Westm.* O. xii. 28. H. v. p. iii. 70.
June 18.	The K. grants the custody of the temporalities of the see of York to Laurence Bothe, bp. of Durham, on the death of George the last abp. *Westm.* O. xii. 28. H. v. p. iii. 70.
June 28.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York on the death of George late abp. *Westm.* O. xii. 29. H. v. p. iii. 70.
July 9.	Commission to William Hattcliffe, secretary, and Robert Bothe, to treat with Cristiern K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xii. 29. H. v. p. iii. 71.
July 31.	Receipt by the K. of England for 25,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Fotheringhay.* O. xii. 30. H. v. p. iii. 71.
Sept. 6.	The K. grants to John Russell the custody of the temporalities of Rochester, vacant by the translation of John the late bp. to the see of Worcester. *Bukden.* O. xii. 31. H. v. p. iii. 71.
Sept. 6.	Commission to Thomas cardinal abp. of Canterbury and John abbot of Westminster to receive the fealty of John bp. of Worcester. *Bukden.* O. xii. 31. H. v. p. iii. 71.
Sept. 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Smyth, bp. of Llandaff, *vice* John Hunden, resigned. *Bugden.* O. xii. 32. H. v. p. iii. 71.
Sept. 12.	Commission to sir John Scotte, marshal of Calais, William Hatteclyff, the K.'s secretary, John Coke, and two others, to go to Bruges to treat concerning mercantile intercourse with the subjects of the duke of Burgundy. *Bukden.* O. xii. 32. H. v. p. iii. 72.
Sept. 12.	Commission to the same persons to treat concerning a staple for the sale of Newcastle wools. *Bukden.* O. xii. 33. H. v. p. iii. 72.
Sept. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to J. bp. of Worcester translated from Rochester. *Bugden.* O. xii. 34. H. v. p. iii. 72.
Oct. 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to Laurence abp. of York, translated from Durham. *Westm.* O. xii. 34. H. v. p. iii. 73.
Oct. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Dudley, bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xii. 35. H. v. p. iii. 73.
Nov. 24.	Commission to Thomas Langton, the K.'s chaplain, to treat with Ferdinand K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. xii. 36. H. v. p. iii. 73.
Nov. 26.	The proconsals and consuls of Lubeck inform the K. that the city of Cologne is reinstated as a member of the Hanse towns. *Lubeck.* O. xii. 36. H. v. p. iii. 74.
Dec. 3.	Confirmation of the K.'s promise to protect the duchy of Brittany dated Westm. July 1, 1468. *Westm.* O. xii. 37. H. v. p. iii. 74.
Dec. 7.	Receipt of 25,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Greenwich.* O. xii. 38. H. v. p. iii. 74.
Dec. 24.	Hermann Dersschouw, Marguard de Reyne, and two other citizens of Lubeck, appoint Bertold Folkerdingk of Hamburgh their agent for obtaining restitution for a ship from lord de Lomely and other persons of Hartlepool. O. xii. 38. H. v. p. iii. 74.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1477. Jan. 30.	Commission to Clarenceux king-of-arms to treat with Cristiern K. of Denmark concerning a diet to be held for the settlement of differences. *Westm.* O. xii. 39. H. v. p. iii. 74.
Jan. 31.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Archibald abbot of Holyrood, treasurer, William Scbeves, archdean of St. Andrew's, and three others, to receive 2,000 marks due from the K. as the dower of the lady Cecilia. *Edinburgh.* O. xi. 40. H. v. p. iii. 75.
Feb. 2.	James K. of Scotland sends Alexander lord Hume, Robert of Lawdir of Edringtone, Adam of Blachachtir of that ilk, and Lyon king-of-arms, to conduct the bearers of the above sum to Edinburgh. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 41. H. v. p. iii. 75.
Feb. 3.	Receipt by James K. of Scotland for the above-mentioned 2,000 marks from Alexander de Lye. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 41. H. v. p. iii. 75.
Feb. 24.	Presentation of Thomas Ingleby, bp. of Rathlurnigh [Episcopus Rathlurensis], to the church of Sutton Bonyngton in dioc. York. *Westm.* O. xii. 42. H. v. p. iii. 75.
March 31.	Power for Richard Martin, archdeacon of London, and Thomas Langton to treat for a marriage between Edward prince of Wales and Isabel, daughter of Ferdinand and Isabel, K. and Q. of Castile. "*Oburn.*" O. xii. 42. H. v. p. iii. 76.
May 20.	Power for sir John Donn, John Coke, and Lewis Bretell, to treat for an alliance with the ambassadors of the emperor, who are about to visit Margaret duchess of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xii. 42. H. v. p. iii. 76.
May 20.	Protection for John abp. of Dublin. *Westm.* O. xii. 43. H. v. p. iii. 76.
June 21.	Commission to Edmund abp. of Armagh and Alfred Corneburgh to pacify the disputes amongst the lords of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xii. 44. H. v. p. iii. 76.
July 3.	Grant to Edmund Connesburgh, abp. of Armagh, of the custody of the temporalities of the see. *Westm.* O. xii. 45. H. v. p. iii. 76.
July 5.	Receipt for 25,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 45. H. v. p. iii. 77.
July 20.	Power for Robert bp. of Bath and Wells, William bp. of Durham, William earl of Arundel, Henry earl of Essex, John lord Dudley, and seven others, to prorogue the truce with France, and to treat concerning mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. xii. 45. H. v. p. iii. 77.
Oct. 25.	The K. of England confirms the prorogation of the truce with France until one year after the death of one of the two kings, dated London, 21 July 1477. *Westm.* O. xii. 46. H. v. p. iii. 77.
Nov. 30.	Power for John lord Howard, sir Richard Tunstall, and Thomas Langton to treat with the K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 50. H. v. p. iii. 79.
1478. March 3.	Receipt of 10,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France, in payment of the 50,000 crowns for Margaret, late Queen. *Westm.* O. xii. 51. H. v. p. iii. 79.
March 5.	Treaty of peace and mercantile intercourse with East and West Friesland. *Westm.* O. xii. 51. H. v. p. iii. 79.
March 13.	Power for John lord Howard, sir Richard Tunstall, and Thomas Langton, to prolong the term of arbitration mentioned in the treaty of Amiens to what time they shall think fit. *Westm.* O. xii. 52. H. v. p. iii. 79.
March 17.	Safe conduct for James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 53. H. v. p. iii. 80.
March 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edward bp. of Chichester, translated from Carlisle the death of John Arundell, late bp. of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xii. 54. H. v. p. iii. 80.
March 31.	Receipt of 10,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 55. H. v. p. iii. 81.
April 4.	Pope Sixtus gives licence to John Lowe, rector of Esthildisley in dioc. Salisbury to hold two benefices. *Rome.* O. xii. 55. H. v. p. iii. 81.
April 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xii. 56. H. v. p. iii. 81.
April 26.	The K. promises to observe the treaty with Cristiern K. of Denmark for two years, during which time a diet will be held. *Westm.* O. xii. 57. H. v. p. iii. 81.
May 2.	Grant to Edmund abp. of Armagh of the custody of the temporalities of the see. *Westm.* O. xii. 58. H. v. p. iii. 82.
May 3.	Protection for Agnellus de Pericho, captain of a galley of the K. of Naples, now in the port of Southampton. *Westm.* O. xii. 59. H. v. p. iii. 82.
May 14.	Release by William bp. of Durham to Laurence abp. of York, late bp. of Durham, for dilapidations. O. xii. 60. H. v. p. iii. 82.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1478. June 1.	The proconsuls and commonalties of Lubeck and the other Hanse towns inform the K. that the city of Colberg has left the community. *Lubeck.* O. xii. 60. H. v. p. iii. 83.
June 6.	The K. ratifies the prorogation until 29 Aug. 1481 of the term for arbitration of his differences with France dated Hesdin 7 April 1478. *Westm.* O. xii. 61. H. v. p. iii. 83.
June 14.	Receipt of 15,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 65. H. v. p. iii. 85.
June 20.	Pardon for Robert bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xii. 66. H. v. p. iii. 85.
July 4.	Commission of Maximilian and Mary, duke and duchess of Austria and Burgundy, to Thomas de Plana, governor of the Chancery of Burgundy, and Justus Baldini, masters of requests, to conclude a treaty of mercantile intercourse with John Cooke, ambassador of the K. of England. *Pons Wendinum.* O. xii. 66. H. v. p. iii. 85.
July 12.	Commercial treaty between England and Burgundy. *Lisle.* O. xii. 67. H v. p. iii. 86.
July 12.	Complaints of the merchants of the staple of Calais and of the Netherlands, with the replies of the ambassadors, and the ordinances agreed upon for the staple at Calais. *Lisle.* O. xii. 76. H. v. p. iii. 89.
July 13.	Commission of Lewis K. of France to Charles de Martigny, bp. of Elna, to prorogue the truce with England, and the pension of 50,000 crowns, until 100 years after the death of the K. who dies first. *Arras.* O. xii. 86. H. v. p. iii. 93.
Aug. 8.	The K. grants to sir William Hastynges of Hastynges, sir Thomas Burgh, and sir Thomas Sentleger, the sum due to him from the prior and convent of Ely, during the vacancy of the see since the death of William Gray, late bp., and the custody of the temporalities. *Westm.* O. xii. 88. H. v. p. iii. 94.
Aug. 9.	Sir William Stanley, Thomas Molyneux, and three others, are ordered to muster at Conway 300 men-at-arms and archers, going to Ireland with Henry Gray, sub-lieutenant of the King's youngest son George, lieutenant of Ireland. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 89. H. v. p. iii. 94.
Aug. 26.	Power for sir Richard Tunstall and Thomas Langton to conclude the espousals of the K.'s daughter Elizabeth and Charles, son of the French K. *Westm.* O. xii. 89. H. v. p. iii. 94.
Sept. 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Marshall, bp. of Llandaff. *Dancaster.* O. xii. 91. H. v. p. iii. 95.
Oct. 4.	Receipt for 10,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France for Margaret late Q. *Westm.* O. xii. 91. H. v. p. iii. 95.
Oct. 10.	Ratification by Maximilian and Mary, duke and duchess of Austria and Burgundy, of the treaty with England dated July 12, 1478. *Brussels.* O. xii. 91. H. v. p. iii. 95.
Oct. 10.	Richard Beauchamp, bp. of Salisbury, and his successors bishops of Salisbury, are appointed chancellors of the order of the garter. *Westm.* O. xii. 93. H. v. p. iii. 95.
Oct. 14.	The treasurer and chamberlain of the Exchequer are ordered to deliver 80*l.* to the prothonotary of Lucena and another Spanish ambassador, and 20*l.* to the messenger who brought news of the birth of a prince. *Westm.* O. xii. 93. H. v. p. iii. 96.
Oct. 22.	Licences to Robert Alcok and Thomas Alcok to trade with Iceland. *Westm.* O. xii. 94. H. v. p. iii. 96.
Nov. 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Peter Courtenay, elected bp. of Exeter on the death of John Bothe. *Westm.* O. xii. 94. H. v. p. iii. 96.
Dec. 14.	Grant to Antony earl of Ryvers of the honours of Sweyneston, Brighteston, Thorney, and Wellowe. O. xii. 95. H. v. p. iii. 96.
Dec. 18.	The K. confirms two articles of a treaty of peace with the late duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xii. 95. H. v. p. iii. 97.
Dec. 18.	Power for sir Thomas Mongomery, K.G., John Cook, secondary in the office of the privy seal, and Hugh Bryce, master of the Mint, to treat with the duchess of Burgundy for the equalisation of money and the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 96. H. v. p. iii. 97.
1479. Jan. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Morton, bp. of Ely. *Westm.* O. xii. 97. H. v. p. iii. 97.
Jan. 21.	Power for Robert bp. of Bath and Wells, John bp. of Ely, Henry earl of Essex, Antony earl of Ryvers, and four others, to treat with Charles de Martigny, bp. of Elna, concerning the prorogation of the truce with France. *Westm.* O. xii. 97. H. v. p. iii. 97.
Feb. 10.	Protection for William abp. of Dublin, Gerald FitzMorice earl of Kildare, James Ketyng prior of S. John of Jerusalem in Ireland, William prior of All Saints', Dublin, and Alexander Plunkette, coming to England. *Westm.* O. xii. 99. H. v. p. iii. 98.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1479. Feb. 12.	Treaty of peace and intercourse with Cristiern K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xii. 100. H. v. p. iii. 98.
Feb. 14.	Obligation of Charles de Martigny, bp. of Elna [Eluensis Episcopus], in the name of Lewis K. of France, to pay an annual pension of 50,000 crowns to the K. of England for 100 years after the death of the first prince who dies. *London.* O. xii. 101. H. v. p. iii. 99.
Feb. 15.	Treaty for the prolongation of the truce, and the annuity above mentioned, for the same period. *London.* O. xii. 103. H. v. p. iii. 100.
April 17.	Power for John Abbot, of Abingdon, John Shirwode, archdeacon of Richmond, prothonotary, and two others, to treat with pope Sixtus IV., the K. of Sicily and Hungary, and other Italian princes, concerning the state of religion. *Westm.* O. xii. 108. H. v. p. iii. 100.
May 7.	Richard duke of York, second son of K. Edward IV., lieutenant of Ireland, appoints Robert Preston, lord of Gormanston, as his deputy. O. xii. 109. H. v. p. iii. 100.
Aug. 16.	The K. promises not to engage his daughter Anne in marriage for three years with any person except Philip, son of Maximilian duke of Austria, and Mary duchess of Burgundy. *Guildford.* O. xii. 110. H. v. p. iii. 102.
Aug. 28.	Power for John Coke and Bernard de la Force to negotiate a marriage between the K.'s daughter Katharine and John, son of Ferdinand K. of Castile. *Guildford.* O. xii. 110. H. v. p. iii. 103.
Sept. 8.	Receipt of 25,000 crowns, due last Easter, from Lewis K. of France. *Chichester.* O. xii. 111. H. v. p. iii. 103.
1480. March 21.	Receipt for a similar sum, due last Michaelmas. *Westm.* O. xii. 112. H. v. p. iii. 103.
[March 21.]	Receipt for 10,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France, in full payment of 50,000 crowns for Margaret late Q. O. xii. 112. H. v. p. iii. 103.
April 29.	The K. desires his subjects in Ireland to assist sir John Kendall, Turcopolier of Rhodes and lieutenant of the Grand Master in Italy, England, Flanders, and Ireland, in execution of bulls granted by the pope for the relief of Rhodes. *Westm.* O. xii. 112. H. v. p. iii. 103.
May 8.	William Saunderson is appointed a knight of the K.'s alms in the college of St. George at Windsor. *Westm.* O. xii. 113. H. v. p. iii. 103.
May 12.	Power for John lord Howard and Thomas Langton, treasurer of Exeter, to demand from Lewis K. of France the ratification of the treaty concluded with the bp. of Elna, and the performance of the marriage of the dauphin to the Lady Elizabeth. *Westm.* Oii. x. 113. H. v. p. iii. 103.
May 12.	Order fixing the value of French coins in England. *Westm.* O. xii. 115. H. v. p. iii. 104.
May 12.	Richard duke of Gloucester is appointed commander of the army for the defence of the country from an invasion by the Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 115. H. v. p. iii. 104.
May 24.	Grant to Thomas Rotherham, bp. of Lincoln, the K.'s chancellor, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of York, void by the death of Laurence, the last abp. *Westm.* O. xii. 116. H. v. p. iii. 105.
June 12.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, on the death of Laurence, late abp. *Westm.* O. xii. 117. H. v. p. iii. 105.
June 20.	Commission of array to Richard duke of Gloucester, Henry earl of Northumberland, sir Ralph Graystok of Graystok, and seven others, in the east riding of Yorkshire. Similar commissions in the north and west ridings, and in Westmoreland, Northumberland, and Cumberland. *Westm.* O. xii. 117. H. v. p. iii. 105.
June 20.	Commission to John Coke. secondary in the office of the privy seal, and John Fox, to treat with Ferdinand and Isabella [Elizabetha], K. and Q. of Castile, for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 119. H. v. p. iii. 106.
July 5.	Continuation of the treaty with Denmark for two years from October next. Similar continuation for three years. *Westm.* O. xii. 119. H. v. p. iii. 106.
July 5.	Commission to John Doget, treasurer of the cathedral of Chichester, William Lacy, sir Bartholomew de Ryvers, and Thomas Clarenceewe, king-of-arms, to treat for peace, truce, and redress of injuries with the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xii. 121. H. v. p. iii. 107.
July 5.	General request for a safe conduct for the above-named ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 122. H. v. p. iii. 107.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1480. July 27.	Receipt of 25,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 123. H. v. p. iii. 107.
Aug. 1.	Ratification by Maximilian and Mary of the treaty of perpetual friendship between Charles, late duke of Burgundy, and K. Edward IV. *Brussels.* O. xii. 894. H. v. p. iii. 107.
Aug. 1.	Ratification of the above by the K. of England. O. xii. 125. H. v. p. iii. 108.
Aug. 3.	The K. engages to send 6,000 archers to assist Maximilian and Mary against Lewis K. of France. O. xii. 126. H. v. p. iii. 109.
Aug. 4.	Maximilian and Mary promise to indemnify the K. for the loss of the pension from the French K., if he cease to pay it in consequence of the aid given them by K. Edward. *Brussels.* O. xii. 127. H. v. p. iii. 109.
Aug. 5.	Treaty of marriage between Philip count of Charolois, son of Maximilian and Mary, and Anne, daughter of K. Edward IV. *Brussels.* O. xii. 128. H. v. p. iii. 109.
Aug. 5.	The K. of England's counterpart of the above-mentioned treaty. O. xii. 130. H. v. p. iii. 110.
Aug. 7.	Maximilian and Mary promise to pay 8,000 *livres Arboises* as the dower of the Lady Anne; the K. to pay 4,000 *livres* if she refuse the marriage. *Namur.* O. xii. 908. H. v. p. iii. 111.
Aug. 7.	The K. of England confirms the above-mentioned agreement. O. xii. 132. H. v. p. iii. 111.
Aug. 10.	The K. releases Maximilian and Mary from the payment of the first year of the French pension which they had bound themselves to pay, in consideration of the release by them of the portion of 100,000 crowns for his daughter Anne. O. xii. 133. H. v. p. iii. 111.
Aug. 14.	The K. of England will make a truce with Lewis K. of France, with his arbitration in his differences with Maximilian and Mary, and on his refusal will assist the latter. *Westm.* O. xii. 133. H. v. p. iii. 111.
Aug. 20.	Release by Maximilian and Mary of the portion of 100,000 crowns promised by the K. of England to his daughter Anne. *Namur.* O. xii. 134. H. v. p. iii. 112.
Aug. 24.	Commission to John Weston, prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England, and Thomas Langton, treasurer of Exeter, to demand from Lewis K. of France the performance of the marriage of Charles, dauphin of Vienne, with the K.'s daughter Elizabeth. *London.* O. xii. 135. H. v. p. iii. 112.
Sept. 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas abp. of York, translated from Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xii. 136. H. v. p. iii. 112.
Sept. 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Lincoln, translated from Rochester. *Westm.* O. xii. 136. H. v. p. iii. 113.
Sept. 12.	Sir John Middleton is appointed commander of the fleet going to the aid of Maximilian and Mary. *Westm.* O. xii. 137. H. v. p. iii. 113.
Sept. 16.	Licence to Margaret duchess of Burgundy to export from England 1,000 oxen and 2,000 rams annually. *Westm.* O. xii. 137. H. v. p. iii. 113.
Oct. 1.	Pardon for Thomas abp. of York, chancellor of England. *Westm.* O. xii. 138. H. v. p. iii. 113.
Dec. 16.	Notarial attestation of the oath taken by Maximilian and Mary to perform the treaty of marriage between Philip count of Charolois and the lady Anne, the K. of England's daughter. *Bruges.* O. xii. 138. H. v. p. iii. 113.
1481. Feb. 15.	Warrants to Richard Symondes, master of the K.'s ship *le Grace de Dieu*, and to 11 other masters of the K.'s ships, to provide crews to serve against the Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 139. H. v. p. iii. 114.
March 2.	Warrants to William Tempyll, Richard Corry, and seven others, to provide artillery and workmen for the army against the Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 140. H. v. p. iii. 114.
June 22.	Power for Patrick Holyborton, chaplain, Henry Pole, captain of the fleet, and John Bayn, mayor of Cragvergus, to conclude an alliance with the lord of the Isles, earl of Ross, and Donald Gorne. *Westm.* O. xii. 140. H. v. p. iii. 114.
June 22.	The K. orders the justices to adjourn their courts until Michaelmas, for the purpose of resisting the Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 141. H. v. p. iii. 114.
June 22.	Ratification by Francis duke of Brittany of a treaty for the marriage of his eldest daughter Anne with Edward prince of Wales. *Nantes.* O. xii. 142. H. v. p. iii. 115.
Aug. 24.	Receipt of 25,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 145. H. v. p. iii. 116.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1482. Feb. 8.	John K. of Portugal renews the treaties which were made by his predecessor John with Richard and Henry, Kings of England. *Montemayor.* O. xii. 145. H. v. p. iii. 116.
Feb. 22.	Power for Robert Morton, keeper of the rolls of Chancery, John Coke, secondary in the office of the privy seal, and Henry Aynesworth, to treat with Sebastian de Olacaball and two other ambassadors of Guipuscoa for truce and mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. xii. 146. H. v. p. iii. 116.
March 2.	Commission to Henry Aynesworth, Bernard de la Force, and Arnold Trussell, to conclude a marriage of the K. of England's daughter Katharine with John, son of Ferdinand K. of Castile. *Westm.* O. xii. 147. H. v. p. iii. 117.
March 9.	Treaty of mercantile intercourse for 10 years with the province of Guipuscoa. *London.* O. xii. 148. H. v. p. iii. 117.
March 16.	Receipt of 25,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 148. H. v. p. iii. 119.
March 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to Lionel Wydeville, made bp. of Salisbury on the death of Richard, the last bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 153. H. v. p. iii. 119.
March 29.	Thomas Holme *alias* Clarencew king-of-arms is created a poor knight of Windsor. *Westm.* O. xii. 154. H. v. p. iii. 119.
May 9.	The bp. of Lincoln, keeper of the privy seal, is ordered to make a warrant for the wages and victualing of the crew of the Carvell named *Michell*, of which James Douglas is master, and which conveyed the duke of Albany into England, and which the K. has engaged for his service. *Westm.* O. xii. 154. H. v. p. iii. 120.
May 21.	Perpetual league with Folker Reyner, lord (*domicellus*) of the islands of Schelling. *Westm.* O. xii. 155. H. v. p. iii. 120.
June 10.	Alexander K. of Scotland [duke of Albany] promises to do homage to the K. of England when he has obtained his kingdom; to break the alliance between Scotland and France; and to surrender Berwick. *Fotheringay Castle.* O. xii. 156. H. v. p. iii. 120.
June 11.	Treaty between the K. of England and Alexander K. of Scotland [duke of Albany] as above, and also for the marriage of the latter with the K.'s daughter Cecilia, when he can "make himself clear from all other women, according to the laws of the Christian church." *Fotheringay Castle.* O. xii. 156. H. v. p. iii. 120.
June 12.	Richard duke of Gloucester is appointed commander of the army against Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 157. H. v. p. iii. 121.
June 30.	The bp. of Lincoln, keeper of the privy seal, is ordered to issue a warrant for the payment of 433*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for ordnance and arrows for the duke of Gloucester's army, going to Scotland. *The Tower of London.* O. xii. 158. H. v. p. iii. 121.
July 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Martyn, made bp. of S. David's on the death of Robert, the last bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 159. H. v. p. iii. 121.
July 8.	Robert Radclyf is appointed captain of the fleet. *Westm.* O. xii. 159. H. v. p. iii. 122.
July 8.	Warrant for Robert Radclyf to take ships, sailors, and workmen. *Westm.* O. xii. 714. H. v. p. iii. 122.
Aug. 2.	Obligation of William abp. of S. Andrew's, James bp. of Dunkeld, Andrew lord Anendale, chancellor of Scotland, and Colin earl of Argyle, to obtain the restoration of Alexander duke of Albany to his lands and offices, if he will be faithful to K. James. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 160. H. v. p. iii. 122.
Aug. 4.	Walter Bartrahame, provost, and the community of Ediuburgh, promise to repay the K. of England the sums paid by him for the marriage of his daughter Cecilia to James, son of the Scotch K., if he does not think fit to fulfil the marriage. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 161. H. v. p. iii. 122.
Aug. 22.	Safe conduct for Margaret, sister of the K. of Scotland, coming to England to marry Antony earl Riviers. *Guildford.* O. xii. 162. H. v. p. iii. 123.
Aug. 25.	Receipt of 26,000 crowns from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 163. H. v. p. iii. 123.
Sept. 13.	The K. of England confirms the treaty with John K. of Portugal dated 8 Feb. 1842. *Westm.* O. xii. 163. H. v. p. iii. 123.
Oct. 11.	Transcript attested by sir William Heryot, mayor of London, of the obligation of the city of Edingburgh, dated 4 Aug. *London.* O. xii. 164. H. v. p. iii. 124.
Oct. 12.	The K. prefers the return of the sums already paid to the fulfilment of the marriage of his daughter Cecilia with James, eldest son of the K. of Scotland, and sends garter king-of-arms and Northumberland herald to notify the same to the provost and burgesses of Edinburgh. *Westm.* O. xii. 165. H. v. p. iii. 124.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1482. Oct. 21.	Licence to the prior and convent of Christchurch, Canterbury, to import 33 casks of French wine yearly. *Westm.* O. xii. 166. H. v. p. iii. 124.
Oct. 27.	Notification by garter king-of-arms to the provost and commonalty of Edinburgh of the K.'s decision concerning the marriage of his daughter Cecilia. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 167. H. v. p. iii. 125.
Nov. 14.	Sir William Parre, Sir James Haryngton, Sir James Tyrell, John Wallyngton, and three others, are appointed commissioners for performing the office of constable of England, and sir Thomas Grey is appointed vice-marshal. *Westm.* O. xii. 169. H. v. p. iii. 126.
Nov. 23.	Safe conduct for James K. of Scotland. *Oburn.* O. xii. 170. H. v. p. iii. 126.
Dec. 14.	Power for John bp. of Rochester and sir Edward Widevile to treat with Alexander Inglyssh, dean of Dunkeld, and Lyon king-of-arms, for the marriage of Margaret, sister of James K. of Scotland, with Antony earl of Ryvers. *Westm.* O. xii. 171. H. v. p. iii. 126.
1483. Jan. 12.	Commission of Alexander duke of Albany to Archibald earl of Angus, Andrew lord le Gray, and sir James Liddale, of Halkerston, to treat with the K. of England. *Westm.* O. xii. 172. H. v. p. iii. 127.
Feb. 8.	Power for Henry earl of Northumberland, John lord de Scrope, and sir William Parre to treat with the ambassadors of Alexander duke of Albany. *Westm.* O. xii. 173. H. v. p. iii. 127.
Feb. 11.	Treaty between the K. of England and Alexander duke of Albany; the K. will assist him to obtain the throne of Scotland; the duke will dissolve the league between France and Scotland, will cede Berwick, will restore James earl of Douglas, and will marry one of the K.'s daughters without any expense to him. *Westm.* O. xii. 173. H. v. p. iii. 127.
Feb. 15.	Protection for James earl of Douglas, sent into Scotland by the K. of England. *Westm.* O. xii. 176. H. v. p. iii. 128.

EDWARD V.

(9 *April* 1483—25 *June* 1483.)

April 23.	Writs to the several sheriffs for the election of coroners. *Westm.* O. xii. 179. H. v. p. iii. 129.
April 24.	Licence to Robert Alcok, of Kingston-on-Hull, to send a ship laden with merchandise to Iceland. *Westm.* O. xii. 180. H. v. p. iii. 129.
May 16.	Henry duke of Buckingham is appointed to command the men arrayed in Shropshire, Herefordshire, Somersetshire, Dorsetshire, and Wiltshire. *Westm.* O. xii. 180. H. v. p. iii. 129.
May 20.	Proclamation to be issued by the several sheriffs, enjoining the assumption of knighthood by persons possessing 40*l.* a year in lands or rents. *Westm.* O. xii. 181. H. v. p. iii. 129.
May 20.	Robert de St. Lawrence, lord of Houth, is appointed chancellor of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xii. 181. H. v. p. iii. 130.
May 21.	Grant to Thomas Langton, bp. elect of S. David's, of the custody of the temporalities of the see, void by the death of Richard, late bp., and licence to obtain papal bulls for holding the benefice of Pembridge. *Westm.* O. xii. 182. H. v. p. iii. 130.
May 24.	William Evington and Edward Hardgyll are appointed officers of the verge (*officium virgibajuli*) before the K. at the feast of S. George at Windsor. *Westm.* O. xii. 183. H. v. p. iii. 130.
May 27.	Walter Felde is appointed the K.'s almoner. *Westm.* O. xii. 184. H. v. p. iii. 130.
June 2.	The K. orders John bp. of Lincoln, the K.'s chancellor, to give to Costny Wittezoen, factor of the duchess of Burgundy, a licence to export 200 quarters of oats. *The Tower of London.* O. xii. 185. H. v. p. iii. 131.
June 5.	Otes Gilbert, "squier," John Speke, —— Beaumont, and 47 others, are ordered to prepare to receive the order of knighthood at the K.'s coronation at Westminster on June 22. O. xii. 185. H. v. p. iii. 131.
June 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Water, prior of Montacute, *vice* John Doore, deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 186. H. v. p. iii. 131.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1483. June 12.	The K. orders John bp. of Lincoln, the K.'s chancellor, to make a patent appointing Roger Townesheud a sergeant-at-law. *The Tower of London.* O. xii. 156. H. v. p. iii. 132.
June 17.	John Countes, William Colles, and Thomas Huntely are appointed to provide victuals for the K.'s household. *Westm.* O. xii. 187. H. v. p. iii. 132.

RICHARD III.

(26 *June* 1483—22 *Aug.* 1483.)

June 27.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to John bp. of Lincoln as chancellor. *Baynard's Castle.* O. xii. 189. H. v. p. iii. 132.
June 28.	John lord Howard is appointed earl marshal of England. *Westm.* O. xii. 190. H. v. p. iii. 132.
June 28.	Commission to John lord de Dynham to treat with Philip de Crevecœur, lord of Querdes, on the part of France, for the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 191. H. v. p. iii. 133.
June 30.	John duke of Norfolk is appointed to perform the office of steward of England at the K.'s coronation. *Westm.* O. xii. 191. H. v. p. iii. 133.
June 30.	Writs to the several sheriffs for the election of coroners. *Westm.* O. xii. 191. H. v p. iii. 133.
June 30.	Writs to the sheriffs of Northampton, Norfolk, and Huntingdon, for the election of verderers in the forests of Sawecy, Rockingham, Whittlewood, Wawbrigge, and Sapley. *Westm.* O. xii. 192. H. v. p. iii. 133.
July 6.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities to Thomas Langton, bp. elect of S. David's, similar to that dated May 21. *Westm.* O. xii. 192. H. v. p. iii. 133.
July 12.	Power for Bernard de la Forssa to treat with the K. and Q. of Castile for the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 193. H. v. p. iii. 134.
July 13.	Power for Thomas Hutton to treat with Francis duke of Brittany for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 194. H. v. p. iii. 134.
July 6.	John Gunthorp is appointed keeper of the privy seal with 20*s.* a day. *Westm.* O. xii. 194. H. v. p. iii. 234.
July 16.	Power for sir John Dynham, of Dynham, sir John Blount, of Mountjoye, John Coke, archdeacon of Lincoln, sir Richard Tunstall, and seven others, to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 195. H. v. p. iii. 135.
July 16.	Grant to John Payn, provincial prior of the Friars Preachers in England, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Meath, void by the death of William late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 196. H. v. p. iii. 135.
July 24.	Writs to the collectors at Sandwich, Poole, Bristol, Southampton, and Bridgewater for the payment of the wages of John Gunthorp, keeper of the privy seal. *Westm.* O. xii. 197. H. v. p. iii. 135.
Aug. 30.	Power for Bernard de la Forssa to treat with the K. and Q. of Castile for redress of injuries. O. xii. 198. H. v. p. iii. 135.
Aug. 30.	Power for the same person to deliver to the K. and Q. of Castile the K.'s confirmation of Edward IV.'s treaty with Henry, late K. of Castile, and to receive their treaty in return. *Westm.* O. xii. 198. H. v. p. iii. 136.
Aug. 31.	The K. of England's confirmation of the above-mentioned treaty. *Westm.* O. xii. 199. H. v. p. iii. 136.
Sept. 8.	The K. confers the order of knighthood on Geoffrey de Sasiola, ambassador of the Q. of Spain. *York.* O. xii. 200. H. v. p. iii. 136.
Sept. 9.	The K. to Isabella [Elizabetha] Q. of Castile; desiring credence for Bernard de la Forssa. *York.* O. xii. 200. H. v. p. iii. 136.
Sept. 9.	The K. to Cardinal Peter de Mendoço, abp. of Toledo, to the same effect. *York.* O. xii. 201. H. v. p. iii. 137.
Sept. 10.	Letter on the same subject to the count of Leryn. *York.* O. xii. 201. H. v. p. iii. 137
Sept. 12.	Letter on the same subject to Ferdinand K. of Castile. *York.* O. xii. 202. H. v. p. iii. 137.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1483. Sept. 12.	Letter on the same subject to Isabella [Elizabetha] Q. of Castile. *York.* O. xii. 202. H. v. p. iii. 137.
Oct. 2.	Licence to John duke of Norfolk to import 100 tuns of French wine. *Westm.* O. xii. 202. H. v. p. iii. 137.
Oct. 19.	Memorandum of the sending of the great seal to the K. at Graustun on Oct. 19, and its return to the chancellor at Westminster on Nov. 26. O. xii. 203. H. v. p. iii. 137.
Oct. 23.	Proclamations to be issued throughout England offering rewards for the capture of the duke of Buckingham, the bps. of Ely and Salisbury, Thomas marquis of Dorset, and nine other rebels. *Leicester.* O. xii. 204. H. v. p. iii. 138.
Oct. 24.	Sir Ralph Asheton is appointed vice-constable of England. *Coventry.* O. xii. 205. H. v. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 28.	Pardon for Richard Lessy, papal chamberlain. *Westm.* O. xii. 206. H. v. p. iii. 138.
Nov. 29.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Aberdeen, David earl of Crawford, George de Carmighell, bp. elect of Glasgow, and eight other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 207. H. v. p. iii. 139.
Dec. 4.	Warrant to John Taillour, the K.'s almoner, to receive felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xii. 208. H. v. p. iii. 139.
Dec. 6.	Grant of two pipes of Gascon wine annually to Thomas Barowe, keeper of the rolls of Chancery. *Westm.* O. xii. 208. H. v. p. iii. 139.
Dec. 13.	Pardon for Thomas cardinal abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xii. 208. H. v. p. iii. 139.
Dec. 16.	Thomas lord Stanley is appointed constable of England. *Westm.* O. xii. 209. H. v. p. iii. 140.
Dec. 20.	Thomas cardinal abp. of Canterbury is ordered to summon a convocation of his province at S. Paul's. *Westm.* O. xii. 209. H. v. p. iii. 140.
1484. Jan. 4.	Grant of the custody of the manor of Huntingfield in co. Kent to Gloucester king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xii. 210. H. v. p. iii. 140.
Jan. 18.	General request of the emperor Frederick for letters of safe conduct for Nicholas de Popplair. *Vienna.* O. xii. 219. H. v. p. iii. 140.
Feb. 10.	The K. to John Maria-Sforza, duke of Milan, requesting him to grant the citizenship of Milan to William and Nicholas de Ariotis, citizens of London, who intend to reside at Milan. *London.* O. xii. 211. H. v. p. iii. 140.
Feb. 10.	The K. writes in favour of the above-named persons to Lewis Maria-Sforza Visconti, duke of Barri. *London.* O. xii. 212. H. v. p. iii. 141.
Feb. 12.	Grant of annuity of 203*l.* to James earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. xii. 213. H. v. p. iii. 141.
Feb. 21.	Licence to the mayor and burgesses of Kingston-on-Hull to ship goods of which the subsidy amounts to 60*l.*, for 20 years, for the relief of the town. *Westm.* O. xii. 213. H. v. p. iii. 141.
Feb. 29.	The K. sends Thomas bp. of S. David's as ambassador to the pope Sixtus, and informs his holiness of the election of John Shirwode, apostolic notary, to the see of Durham. *London.* O. xii. 214. H. v. p. iii. 142.
March 2.	Licence to John Writhe, garter king-of arms, Thomas Holme, Clarence, John More, Norrey, and Richard Champney, Gloucestre kings-of-arms, to form a corporation, and a grant of a house in the parish of All Hallows, called "Coldearber." *Westm.* O. xii. 215. H. v. p. iii. 142.
March 2.	The K. to Pope Sixtus, requesting the promotion of John Shirwode, bp. elect of Durham, to the cardinalate. *London.* O. xii. 216. H. v. p. iii. 143.
March 2.	The K. writes on the same subject to the college of cardinals. *London.* O. xii. 217. H. v. p. iii. 143.
March 8.	The K. orders the sheriffs of Nottingham and Derby, and five others, to pay the arrears of the annuities granted to James earl of Douglas by Edward IV. *Westm.* O. xii. 217. H. v. p. iii. 143.
March 8.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Aberdeen, and William Knolles, preceptor of Torfekyn, ambassadors of the K. of Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 218. H. v. p. iii. 143.
March 9.	Robert Brakenbery is appointed constable of the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xii. 209. H. v. p. iii. 144.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1484. March 9.	The K. to pope Sixtus; he is about to send Thomas bp. of S. David's, who (in conjunction with the archdeacon of Richmond, ambassador at the court of Rome, and John Dunmowe, canon of the royal chapel at Windsor,) will declare to him certain matters concerning the said chapel. *Cambridge.* O. xii. 220. H. v. p. iii. 144.
March 10.	The K. to the cardinal of S. George, desiring credence for Thomas bp. of S. David's and John Shirwode, bp. elect of Durham. *Cambridge.* O. xii. 220. H. v. p. iii. 144.
March 10.	The K. to the cardinal of S. Mark; he has received his letters requesting him to promote John Shirwood, archdeacon of Richmond, to the see of Durham, and commends to him Thomas bp. of S. David's. *London.* O. xii. 221. H. v. p. iii. 145.
March 11.	The K. requests Charles K. of France to give credence to Thomas bp. of S. David's. *Cambridge.* O. xii. 221. H. v. p. iii. 145.
March 15.	Grant to Thomas bp. of S. David's of the temporalities of the see of Salisbury, forfeited by bp. Lionel for rebellion. *Bukden.* O. xii. 222. H. v. p. iii. 145.
March 15.	General request for a safe conduct for the bp. of S. David's. *Bukden.* O. xii. 222. H. v. p. iii. 145.
March 15.	Commission to Thomas bp. of S. David's and John Shirwood, bp. elect of Durham, as ambassadors to the pope. *Bukden.* O. xii. 223. H. v. p. iii. 145.
March 21.	Power for the bp. of S. David's to conclude a truce with Charles K. of France. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 223. H. v. p. iii. 145.
March 31.	The K. requests the pope to remit some of the dues from the bishopric of Durham. *London.* O. xii. 224. H. v. p. iii. 146.
March 31.	Letter on the same subject to the college of cardinals. *London.* O. xii. 225. H. v. p. iii. 146.
May 12.	Grant of an annuity of 20 marks to James earl of Douglas. *Westm.* O. xii. 226. H. v. p. iii. 146.
June 8.	Truce from July 1 to April 24 between the K. of England and Francis duke of Brittany. *Pontefract.* O. xii. 226. H. v. p. iii. 147.
June 19.	Commission to Thomas Lye, sergeant-at-arms, to make restitution for fishing-boats belonging to subjects of Maximilian duke of Austria, taken by English pirates. *Westm.* O. xii. 227. H. v. p. iii. 147.
June 25.	The K. ratifies the treaty between Richard II. K. of England and John K. of Portugal. *York.* O. xii. 228. H. v. p. iii. 147.
June 6.	John Grey, lord of Powes, is appointed commander of 1,000 archers sent by the K. of England to Francis duke of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xii. 229. H. v. p. iii. 148.
June 26.	Commission to Francis viscount Lovell, William Catesby, Morgan Kidwelly, the mayor of Southampton, and four others, to muster the above-mentioned archers. O. xii. 229. H. v. p. iii. 148.
Aug. 6.	Safe conduct for Colin earl of Argyl, chancellor of Scotland, William bp. of Aberdeen, Andrew Stuard, lord Annandale, and six other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 230. H. v. p. iii. 148.
Aug. 11.	Commission to sir Thomas Mongomery, K.G., John Coke, archdeacon of Lincoln, Hugh Clopton, and John Wendy, merchants of London, to treat with Maximilian duke of Austria and Burgundy concerning a truce and mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. xii. 231. H. v. p. iii. 148.
Aug. 14.	Commission to sir Thomas Mongomery to assist John lord Dynham and sir Richard Tunstall in defending Guisnes Castle against the French, in which the lieutenant, lord Mountejoy, is ill. *Westm.* O. xii. 231. H. v. p. iii. 149.
Aug. 19.	Licence to Peter Puissant, secretary of the duke of Austria, to import into England 100 tuns of Gascon or other wine. *Westm.* O. xii. 232. H. v. p. iii. 149.
Aug. 30.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Colin earl of Argyle, chancellor of Scotland, William bp. of Aberdeen, and six others, to negotiate a marriage between his eldest son James and Anne, niece of the K. of England. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 232. H. v. p. iii. 149.
Aug. 31.	Commission to the same persons to treat for a truce and an alliance with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 233. H. v. p. iii. 149.
Sept. 13.	Safe conduct for the French ambassadors. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 234. H. v. p. iii. 150.
Sept. 21.	Indenture of truce between England and Scotland till 29 Sept. 1487. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 235. H. v. p. iii. 150.
Sept. 21.	Treaty for the marriage of James, eldest son of the K. of Scots, with Anne, niece of the K. of England, on their attaining lawful age. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 244. H. v. p. iii. 153.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1484. Sept. 22.	Agreement for the holding of meetings at Loughmabanestane, Haldenstank, and Ridanburne, for the settlement of the affairs of the marches. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 246. H. v. p. iii. 155.
Sept. 25.	Convention for the observance of the old treaties of intercourse between England and the dukes of Burgundy, and for the holding of a diet to settle differences. *Antwerp.* O. xii. 248. H. v. p. iii. 155.
Oct. 6.	Similar convention between England and the country of Flanders. *Ghent.* O. xii. 249. H. v. p. iii. 155.
Oct. 21.	Ratification by James K. of Scotland of the truce with England dated Sept. 21. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 250. H. v. p. iii. 156.
Nov. 2.	Safe conduct for Robert lord de Flemyng of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 251. H. v. p. iii. 156.
Nov. 29.	Safe conduct for William bp. of Aberdeen, David earl of Crawford, George de Carmighell, bp. elect of Glasgow, and eight other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 251. H. v. p. iii. 156.
Dec. 2.	Power for Humfrey lord Dacres, Richard de Salkeld, and two others, for the west marches, and sir Henry Percy, sir Thomas Grey, and three others, for the east and middle marches, to treat for truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 252. H. v. p. iii. 157.
Dec. 12.	The treasurer and barons of the Exchequer are ordered to deliver to John bp. of Durham new standards and "trussels" for the mint [at Durham]. *Westm.* O. xii. 252. H. v. p. iii. 157.
Dec. 15.	Naturalisation of John Andrew Cyny of Italy; also for Benedict Spynell, of Genoa, dated Jan. 26. *Westm.* O. xii. 253. H. v. p. iii. 157.
Dec. 16.	Commission to John bp. of Durham, Thomas bp. of S. David's, and John Kendall, turcopolier of Rhodes, to offer the K.'s obedience to pope Innocent VIII. *Westm.* O. xii. 253. H. v. p. iii. 157.
Dec. 18.	Orders to the customers of Sandwich and London to allow property of Luke bp. of Sabyn to pass free of duty. *Westm.* O. xii. 254. H. v. p. iii. 158.
Dec. 20.	Commission of Francis duke of Brittany to the bp. of Leon, to prorogue the truce with England. *Rennes.* O. xii. 255. H. v. p. iii. 158.
1485. Jan. 2.	Confirmation of a grant of Edward IV. exempting Italian merchants from the payment for 10 years of the subsidy granted 31 Henry VI., dated Westm., 18 Dec., 22 Edw. IV. *Westm.* O. xii. 255. H. v. p. iii. 158.
Jan. 30.	Power for sir Richard Radclyf, Nicholas Redly, and John Cartyngton, to treat with James K. of Scotland concerning the observance of the truce concluded at Nottingham. *Westm.* O. xii. 258. H. v. p. iii. 159.
Feb. 14.	The K. orders the sheriff of York to observe his grant to the mayor and citizens, exempting them from the payment of 60*l.* of their fee-farm, and appointing the mayor and chief sergeant-at-arms with an annuity of 18*l.* 5*s.* *Westm.* O. xii. 258. H. v. p. iii. 159.
Feb. 14.	Writ for proceeding with the suit of Thomas Hunston against John Morton, bp. of Ely, to which the bp. pleaded that Hunston was a native of his manor of Tydde S. Giles in co. Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xii. 259. H. v. p. iii. 160.
Feb. 20.	Safe conduct for William Knoll, preceptor of Torfichen, Alexander Steward, chancellor of Murray, and three other Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 260. H. v. p. iii. 160.
Feb. 20.	Power for John bp. of Lincoln, the K.'s chancellor, John Gunthorp, dean of Wells, keeper of the privy seal, and four others, to treat with Anthony bp. of Leon, ambassador of the duke of Brittany, for prorogation of the truce. *Westm.* O. xii. 260. H. v. p. iii. 160.
March 7.	The K. confirms the prorogation of the truce with Francis duke of Brittany to Michaelmas 1492. *Westm.* O. xii. 261. H. v. p. iii. 160.
March 8.	Safe conduct until May 1 for William bp. of Aberdeen, and William Knolles, preceptor of Torfichen. *Westm.* O. xii. 264. H. v. p. iii. 162.
April 13.	Safe conduct for the same persons until Aug. 1. *Newark.* O. xii. 264. H. v. p. iii. 162.
March 11.	John de Gloucester, the K.'s bastard son, is appointed captain of Rysbank, Guysnes, and Hampnes. *Westm.* O. xii. 265. H. v. p. iii. 162.
April 22.	Safe conduct granted by James K. of Scotland for sir Richard Redcliff, Thomas Metcalf, chancellor de Duch., and three other English commissioners. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 266. H. v. p. iii. 162.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1485. April 18.	Safe conduct for lords Kenedy and Lyle, Alexander Hume, David Scot, and four other Scotch commissioners. *Westm.* O. xii. 267. H. v. p. iii. 163.
April 18.	Safe conduct for Richard le Palmer and two others, at the request of Joan Vallois, wife of the count of Rossilion, admiral of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 267. H. v. p. iii. 163.
April 29.	Sir Ralph Assheton is appointed vice-constable and Robert Rydon his assessor. *Westm.* O. xii. 268. H. v. p. iii. 163.
May 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Salisbury, translated from St. David's, the former see being void by the death of Lionel, the late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 269. H. v. p. iii. 163.
May 14.	Commission to Thomas Hatton, clerk, to ascertain whether a papal bull obtained in the time of Edward IV. for the people of Jersey and Guernsey is prejudicial to the K. *Westm.* O. xii. 269. H. v. p. iii. 164.
May 24.	Safe conduct for the abp. of S. Andrew's. *Westm.* O. xii. 270. H. v. p. iii. 164.
June 4.	The K. appoints Laurence Strozzi, merchant of Florence, to be the consul of the English merchants at Pisa. *Westm.* O. xii. 270. H. v. p. iii. 164.
July 29.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal by John bp. of Lincoln, chancellor, to Thomas Barowe, master of the Rolls, to be conveyed to the K. *The Temple, London.* O. xii. 271. H. v. p. iii. 164.
Aug. 1.	Memorandum of the delivery of the seal to the K. by Thomas Barowe, whom the K. appointed keeper thereof. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 273. H. v. p. iii. 165.
Aug. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Durham, *vice* William late bp., deceased. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 272. H. v. p. iii. 165.
Aug. 7.	Pardon for John Shirwode, bp. of Durham. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 272. H. v. p. iii. 165.

HENRY VII.

(22 *Aug.* 1485—21 *April* 1509.)

Sept. 19.	Restitution of the temporalities to Hugh bp. of St. David's *Westm.* O. xii. 275. H. v. p. iii. 165.
Sept. 21.	Grant to Antony Kene of tenements in Westminster Palace called Paradise, Hell, Purgatory, Potans House, and La Grenlates. *Westm.* O. xii. 275. H. v. p. iii. 165.
Sept. 22.	John earl of Oxford is appointed constable of the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xii. 276. H. v. p. iii. 166.
Sept. 22.	The same earl is also appointed keeper of the lions and leopards in the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xii. 276. H. v. p. iii. 166.
Oct. 12.	The sheriff of Surrey and Sussex is ordered to proclaim the truce with France till Oct. 1486. *Westm.* O. xii. 277. H. v. p. iii. 166.
Oct. 19.	Peter bp. of Exeter, Jaspar earl of Pembroke, John earl of Oxford, and seven others, are appointed to fulfil the office of steward of England at the coronation. *Westm.* O. xii. 277. H. v. p. iii. 166.
Nov. 17.	Adam ap Jenan (Jevan) ap Jenkyn is appointed the king's attorney in Caermarthenshire and Cardiganshire for services in the late campaign. *Westm.* O. xii. 278. H. v. p. iii. 166.
Nov. 22.	Grant of the lordship of Balyngham, in the marches of Calais, to Edward Worseley, for similar services. *Westm.* O. xii. 278. H. v. p. iii. 166.
Dec. 3.	Power for Oliver Kyng, archdeacon of Oxford, to treat for truce and mercantile intercourse with Charles K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 278. H. v. p. iii. 166.
Dec. 5.	Commission to John Arundell, dean of Exeter, Sir Richard Egecombe, comptroller of the household, and John Bladiswell, clerk of the council, to reduce the inhabitants of Calais, Guisnes, and the marches to obedience. *Westm.* O. xii. 279. H. v. p. iii. 167.
1486. Jan. 4.	Commission to sir Humfrey Starky, sir William Norres, sir Thomas Dalanare, and seven others, to administer an oath to persons having retinues. *Westm.* O. xii. 280. H. v. p. iii. 167.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1486. Jan. 17.	Charles K. of France concludes a truce until Jan. 17, 1488–9, with England. *Mehan.* O. xii. 281. H. v. p. iii. 167.
Feb. 4.	General request for safe conduct for Christopher the K.'s almoner, who is going to Rome. *Westm.* O. xii. 283. H. v. p. iii. 168.
Feb. 6.	Licence to Q. Elizabeth, Margaret countess of Richmond, Sir Thomas Bourgchier, and five others, to found Norbrigge and Kyngeston chantry in Trinity church, Guildford. *Westm.* O. xii. 284. H. v. p. iii. 169.
July 3.	Truce between England and Scotland until 3 July 1489. *London.* O. xii. 285. H. v. p. iii. 169.
March 2.	Dispensation granted by Innocent VIII. for the marriage of the K. with Elizabeth of York. *Rome.* O. xii. 294. H. v. p. iii. 172.
March 5.	Thomas earl of Derby is appointed constable of England. *Westm.* O. xii. 295. H. v. p. iii. 173.
March 7.	Sir Giles Daubney is appointed lieutenant of Calais and Guisnes. *Westm.* O. xii. 295. H. v. p. iii. 173.
March 27.	Bull confirming the dispensation for the marriage of the K. and Q., and excommunicating rebels. *Rome.* O. xii. 297. H. v. p. iii. 174.
April 11.	Safe conduct for John abbot of Cisteaux. *Nottingham.* O. xii. 299. H. v. p. iii. 174.
June 8.	Safe conduct for Michael de Sepprello, Mark Stroze, Antony Corssy, Aldobrand Tanagly, and all other Florentine merchants. *Westm.* O. xii. 300. H. v. p. iii. 175.
June 10.	The sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk is ordered to issue a proclamation ordering beacons to be made and watch to be kept for defence of the coast against the navies of the K. of France and the K. of the Romans, who are at war with each other. *Westm.* O. xii. 302. H. v. p. iii. 175.
July 13.	Grant to John bp. of Ely, the K.'s chancellor, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Canterbury, void by the death of cardinal Thomas [Bourgchier], late abp. *Westm.* O. xii. 302. H. v. p. iii. 175.
July 22.	Truce and treaty of mercantile intercourse between the K. of England and Francis duke of Brittany until the decease of either. *London.* O. xii. 303. H. v. p. iii. 175.
July 23.	Papal bull confirming the marriage of the K. and Q. of England. *Rome.* O. xii. 313. H. v. p. iii. 180.
Aug. 20.	Christopher Spene, merchant of Florence, is appointed consul and president of the English merchants at Pisa. *Westm.* O. xii. 314. H. v. p. iii. 180.
Sept. 7.	Francis duke of Brittany confirms the treaty of July 22. *Nantes.* O. xii. 315. H. v. p. iii. 180.
Oct. 24.	James K. of Scotland confirms the truce with England dated July 3. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 316. H. v. p. iii. 181.
Nov. 27.	Warrant to the treasurer and chamberlain for the payment of the annuity of 10 marks to Bernard Andrea, poet laureate. *Westm.* O. xii. 317. H. v. p. iii. 181.
Dec. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to John abp. of Canterbury, translated from Ely. *Westm.* O. xii. 317. H. v. p. iii. 181.
Dec. 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Ely, translated from Worcester. *Westm.* O. xii. 318. H. v. p. iii. 182.
Dec. 12.	Safe conduct for the abbot of S. Peter's, Ghent, Thomas de Lapapone, and five other ambassadors of Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. xii. 318. H. v. p. iii. 182.
Dec. 15.	Commission to lord Giles d'Awebeney, lieutenant of Calais, John Gunthorp, dean of Wells, sir James Tyrrell, lieutenant of Guisnes, sir Thomas Thwaytes, treasurer of Calais, and nine others, to treat with Maximilian K. of the Romans and Philip his son, for perpetual peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse. O. xii. 319. H. v. p. iii. 182.
1487. Jan. 2.	Renewal, until the feast of the Purification, of the treaty of intercourse between the K. and Maximilian and Mary dated 12 July 1478. *Calais.* O. xii. 320. H. v. p. iii. 182.
Jan. 26.	Ratification of the preceding treaty by Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Brussels.* O. xii. 321. H. v. p. iii. 183.
Feb. 8.	Grant to Peter bp. of Exeter of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Winchester, void by the death of William the last bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 322. H. v. p. iii. 183.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1487. April 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Fox, bp. of Exeter. *Colchester.* O. xii. 322. H. v. p. iii. 183.
April 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Peter bp. of Winchester, translated from Exeter. *Colchester.* O. xii. 323. H. v. p. iii. 184.
April 26.	Release to John abp. of Canterbury, legate, of the sums due to the K. for the clerical tenth of the province of Canterbury. *Coventry.* O. xii. 323. H. v. p. iii. 184.
Aug. 26.	Commission of Pope Innocent to the abp. of Canterbury, to absolve from excommunication persons who have caused disturbances in the kingdom. *Rome.* O. xii. 324. H. v. p. iii. 184.
Sept. 12.	Presentation of Thomas Hennot to the church of Helveringham in the marches of Calais, *vice* William Richmond, deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 325. H. v. p. iii. 184.
Sept. 22.	Safe conduct for the bps. of Dunkeld, Aberdeen, and Glasgow, the abbot of Holyrood, lord Bouhtwell, sir William Murray and John Murray. *Westm.* O. xii. 325. H. v. p. iii. 185.
Sept. 23.	Safe conduct (at the request of James K. of Scotland) for William bp. of S. Andrew's and John Irland, clerk. *Westm.* O. xii. 326. H. v. p. iii. 185.
Oct. 14.	Power for Thomas lord Dacres, warden of the west march, the prior of Carlisle cathedral, sir Christoper Moresby, and three others, to treat with Scotch commissioners concerning the fishery called "le Fisshgarth" on the Esk. *Westm.* O. xii. 326. H. v. p. iii. 185.
Nov. 7.	Power for Carlisle officer of arms to prorogue the truce with Scotland, and to treat concerning the connexion of the two kings by a marriage. *Westm.* O. xii. 327. H. v. p. iii. 185.
Nov. 10.	Commission to Jasper duke of Bedford, John earl of Oxford, great chamberlain, Thomas earl of Derby, and four others, to perform the office of Steward of England at the Queen's coronation. *Westm.* O. xii. 328. H. v. p. iii. 186.
Nov. 24.	Safe conduct for Alexander Brus of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 328. H. v. p. iii. 186.
Dec. 20.	Confirmation of a treaty for the marriages of James marquis of Ormond with Katharine, third daughter of Edward IV., sister of the Q. of England; of James K. of Scotland with Elizabeth, late Q. of Edward IV., and of James prince of Scotland with one of the daughters of Edward IV. and sister of Elizabeth Q. of England, for the conclusion of which, and for a personal interview between the kings of England and Scotland, diets will be held at Edinburgh, dated Edinburgh, 28 Nov. *Westm.* O. xii. 328. H. v. p. iii. 186.
1488. Jan. 5.	Pope Innocent orders the archbps. of Cashel and Tuam and the bps. of Clogher and Ossory to send information concerning the coronation of an alleged son of the duke of Clarence [Lambert Symnel] by Octavian archbp. of Armagh, Walter archbp. of Dublin, John bp. of Meath, and Modern bp. of Derry, in order that proceedings may be taken against them. *Rome.* O. xii. 332. H. v. p. iii. 187.
Jan. 5.	Pope Innocent orders the archbp. of Canterbury, and the bps. of Winchester, Ely, and Exeter, to send information concerning Richard bp. of St. Asaph's, who has committed treason against the K. *Rome.* O. xii. 333. H. v. p. iii. 187.
Jan. 30.	Power for Henry earl of Northumberland to treat for truce and peace with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 334. H. v. p. iii. 188.
Feb. 2.	Safe conduct for 12 Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 334. H. v. p. iii. 188.
Feb. 16.	Safe conduct for Philip abbot of St. Peter's, Ghent, John de Juncourt, lord of Wilarnoul, and Peter Puissant, ambassadors of Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. xii. 334. H. v. p. iii. 188.
Feb. 18.	Release of Italian merchants from the payment of certain subsidies. *Westm.* O. xii 335. H. v. p. iii. 188.
March 10.	Power for John Weston, prior of St. John of Jerusalem in England, John Gunthorpe, dean of Wells, Christopher Urswyk, the K.'s almoner, and two others, to treat concerning peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with Ferdinand and Isabel, K. and Q. of Castile. *Westm.* O. xii. 336. H. v. p. iii. 189.
March 17.	Power for John abbot of Abingdon, John Gyles, and three others, to negotiate a peace between Charles K. of France and the duke of Brittany, and to prorogue the truce between France and England. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 337. H. v. p. iii. 189.
March 20.	Safe conduct for 40 ambassadors of Maximilian K. of the Romans and his son Philip duke of Burgundy, coming to Calais. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 338. H. v. p. iii. 189.
March 20.	Presentation of Thomas Hustewayte to the church of Oye, near Calais, *vice* Thomas Wyrell, resigned. *Sandwich.* O. xii. 332. H. v. p. iii. 190.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1488. March 26.	Power for Thomas lord Dacres, lieutenant of the west marches, the prior of Carlisle, sir Christopher Moresby, and Richard Salkeld to treat with Scotch commissioners concerning the fishery called "le Fisshgarth" on the Esk. *Westm.* O. xii. 339. H. v. p. iii. 190.
May –.	Safe conduct for Robert bp. of Glasgow, George bp. of Dunkeld, Colin earl of Argyle, chancellor of Scotland, and four other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 340. H. v. p. iii. 190.
May 5.	Commission to John Balteswell, clerk of the council, and Henry Wyot, treasurer of the K.'s jewels, to treat for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 340. H. v. p. iii. 190.
May 17.	Papal Bull threatening rebels against the K. with excommunication. *Rome.* O. xii. 341. H. v. p. iii. 191.
July 7.	Safe conduct for William archbp. of St. Andrew's, Robert bp. of Glasgow, William bp. of Aberdeen, and 13 other Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 343. H. v. p. iii. 191.
July 14.	The K. concludes a truce with France until Jan. 17, 1489. *Windsor.* O. xii. 344. H. v. p. iii. 191.
July 16.	Ratification of the truce concluded with Scotland on July 3, 1486. *Westm.* O. xii. 345. H. v. p. iii. 192.
Nov. 11.	Safe conduct for Baldewin, bastard of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xii. 347. H. v. p. iii. 193.
Dec. 11.	Power for Christopher Urswyke, dean of York, Thomas Warde, and Stephen Fryon to treat for peace and truce with Charles K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 347. H. v. p. iii. 193.
Dec. 11.	Power for sir Richard Eggecombe, comptroller of the household, and Henry Aynesworth, secondary in the office of the privy seal, to treat with Anne duchess of Brittany for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. xii. 348. H. v. p. iii. 193.
Dec. 11.	Power for John Arundell, dean of Exeter, and Richard Gough, to treat with Philip duke of Burgundy and the three states of Flanders. *Westm.* O. xii. 350. H. v. p. iii. 194.
Dec. 11.	Power for Thomas Savage, chancellor of the county of March, and sir Richard Nanfan, to treat for peace and intercourse with the K. of Portugal, and to admit him to the order of the Garter. *Westm.* O. xii. 351. H. v. p. iii. 194.
Dec. 11.	Power for sir John Ryseley and John Balteswell, clerk of the council, to treat for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. xii. 352. H. v. p. iii. 195.
Dec. 11.	Power for Thomas Savage and sir Richard Nanfan to treat for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with the K. and Q. of Castile, and for a marriage between Arthur prince of Wales and Katharine their daughter. *Westm.* O. xii. 353. H. v. p. iii. 195.
Dec. 14.	Letters of safe conduct for Baldewin, bastard of Burgundy, John Salizard of Spain, *alias* Pety Salizard, and Gerard count of Oldenburgh. *Westm.* O. xii. 355. H. v. p. iii. 196.
Dec. 23.	Commission to John viscount of Wells, sir William Husey, the sheriff of Lincoln, and four others, to raise archers for the defence of Brittany. 26 similar commissions. *Maidstone.* O. xii. 355. H. v. p. iii. 196.
Dec. 27.	Commission to sir Robert Willoughby de Broke, steward of the household, and sir John Halwell, to muster 600 men who are going to Brittany. *Maidstone.* O. xii. 358. H. v. p. iii. 197.
1489. Feb. 12.	Safe conduct for Archibald earl of Angus going to Amiens. *Westm.* O. xii. 358. H. v. p. iii. 198.
Feb. 14.	Treaty of alliance between the K. of England and Maximilian K. of the Romans and his son Philip duke of Burgundy. *Dordrecht.* O. xii. 359. H. p. iii. 198.
	English counterpart of the above treaty. O. xii. 361. H. v. p. iii. 198.
April 1.	Ratification by the K. of a league of perpetual annuity with Anne duchess of Brittany, whom the K. promises to assist against France, dated Rennes, Feb. 10, 1488. *Westm.* O. xii. 362. H. v. p. iii. 199.
June 23.	The K. informs J. bp. of Lincoln that he assents to the election of John Huntyndon as abbot of Ramsey. *Westm.* O. xii. 373. H. v. p. iv. 3.
July 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of St. Paul's, London, on the death of Thomas Kempe, late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 373. H. v. p. iv. 3.
Aug. 6.	Power for James Hutton, Thomas Clarenceux, herald king-of-arms, Thomas Carter, and John Beles to treat for peace and mercantile intercourse with John K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xii. 373. H. v. p. iv. 3.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1489. Aug. 6.	Treaty between the K. of England and John K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xii. 374. H. v. p. iv. 3.
Aug. 10.	Licence to Stephen Calmady to export goods free of duty, in return for services to the K. of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xii. 377. H. v. p. iv. 4.
Aug. 16.	The sheriffs of London and Middlesex are ordered to issue a proclamation summoning those willing to serve in Brittany to go to air Charles Somerset in London. *Windsor.* O. xii. 377. H. v. p. iv. 4.
Aug. 18.	Ratification of the perpetual peace between England and Portugal dated Westminster, 24 Feb. 1387. *Windsor.* O. xii. 378. H. v. p. iv. 5.
Nov. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Hyll, elected bp. of London on the death of Thomas the last bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 379. H. v. p. iv. 5.
Dec. 8.	Ratification by John K. of Portugal of the treaty of perpetual peace with England. *Evora.* O. xii. 380. H. v. p. iv. 5.
1490. Jan. 20.	Treaty of peace and mercantile intercourse between England and John K. of Denmark. *Copenhagen.* O. xii. 381. H. v. p. iv. 6.
Feb. 15.	Commission of Anne duchess of Brittany to Philip de Montauban, lord of Sens, her chancellor, William Guillemet, lord of Bothleiz, her maitre d'hôtel, and four others, to treat with the K. of England. *Rennes.* O. xii. 387. H. v. p. iv. 8.
Feb. 27.	Power for Richard bp. of Exeter, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas earl of Ormond, and William prior of Christchurch, Canterbury, to treat with Charles K. of France concerning his differences with the duchess of Brittany, and for a perpetual peace with him. *Westm.* O. xii. 449. H. v. p. iv. 32.
March 21.	John Moton is appointed captain of the ville of Conkornewe [Conquarneau] in Brittany. *Westm.* O. xii. 450. H. v. p. iv. 33.
April 12.	Power for Giles lord d'Aubeney, lieutenant of Calais, Robert Willoughby, lord Broke, steward of the household, and four others, to treat with Anne duchess of Brittany for the payment of the sums due to the K. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 451. H. v. p. iv. 33.
May 1.	Treaty of mercantile intercourse between England and Florence. *Sheen.* O. xii. 389. H. v. p. iv. 9.
May 22.	Commission of Maximilian K. of the Romans to Ladron de Ghevara, his chamberlain, and Jacques de Gondebault, secretary of war, as ambassadors to the K. "*Wilme.*" O. xii. 393. H. v. p. iv. 10.
June 12.	The K., desiring to place a garrison in Nantes for its defence against the French, promises to evacuate the town in six days after being so requested by the duchess of Brittany. Similar promise to do so in three months after the request. Similar agreement with the marshal de Rieux. *Westm.* O. xii. 452. H. v. p. iv. 33.
June 19.	Power to Richard bp. of Exeter, Thomas earl of Ormond, John lord Audeley, William prior of Christchurch, Canterbury, William Huse, chief justice, and three others, to treat with France concerning Brittany and for peace. *Westm.* O. xii. 453. H. v. p. iv. 33.
July 12.	Safe conduct for the abp. of Sens, lord Desquerdes, marshal of France, president of the parliament of Paris, Robert minister general of the order of the Holy Trinity, and four other French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 454. H. v. p. iv. 34.
July 16.	Sir Giles Dawebeney is appointed commander of the army against France. *Westm.* O. xii. 455. H. v. p. iv. 34.
July 16.	Robert Wyllughby, lord de Broke, is appointed commander of the fleet. *Westm.* O. xii. 455. H. v. p. iv. 35.
July 26.	Philip de Montauban, lord of Vannes, chancellor of Brittany, and two other ambassadors of the duchess of Brittany, declare that the K. has fulfilled his part of the treaty, dated Feb. 10, 1488, and promise that the money due to the K. shall be paid, and that Morlaix shall be delivered to him as a pledge. *London.* O. xii. 456. H. v. p. iv. 35.
July 26.	The above-named ambassadors promise that the duchess of Brittany will pay to the K. 6,000 crowns a-year, if he allows her to receive the rents of Morlaix during his occupation of it. *London.* O. xii. 458. H. v. p. iv. 36.
July 26.	Obligation of the ambassadors of Anne duchess of Brittany for the repayment of the expenses of the expedition sent by the K. *London.* O. xii. 394. H. v. p. iv. 11.
Sept. 11.	Treaty between the K. of England and Maximilian K. of the Romans for war against Charles K. of France if he invade the territories of Philip archduke of Austria and duke of Burgundy, or Anne duchess of Brittany, *Woking.* O. xii. 397. H v. p. vi. 12.
Sept. 12.	Additional articles of the above-mentioned treaty. *Woking.* O. xii. 400. H. v. p. iv. 13.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1490. Sept. 12.	Commission to sir Charles Somerset, Garter king-of-arms, to convey the garter and the above-mentioned treaty to Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Woking.* O. xii. 403. H. v. p. iv. 14.
Sept. 13.	Modification of certain articles in the above-mentioned treaty. *Woking.* O. xii. 403. H. v. p. iv. 14.
Sept. 16.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the additional articles of the above-mentioned treaty. *Woking.* O. xii. 404. H. v. p. iv. 15.
Sept. 16.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the original articles of the above-mentioned treaty. *Woking.* O. xii. 405. H. v. p. iv. 16.
Sept. 16.	Confirmation of the modifications of the said treaty. *Woking.* O. xii. 408. H. v. p. iv. 16.
Sept. 17.	Proclamation of the above-mentioned treaty to be made throughout England. *Woking.* O. xii. 410. H. v. p. iv. 17.
Sept. 20.	The K. promises to observe the treaty with Ferdinand and Izabella [Helesabetha], K. and Q. of Castile, for the marriage of his eldest son Arthur with their daughter Katherine. *Woking.* O. xii. 411. H. v. p. iv. 17.
Sept. 20.	Ratification by the K. of England of modifications of the treaty with Ferdinand and Isabella [Helesabetha], K. and Q. of Castile, for war against Charles K. of France, and for the above mentioned marriage. *Woking.* O. xii. 413. H. v. p. iv. 18.
Sept. 23.	Ratification by the K. of England of a treaty with Ferdinand and Isabella for peace, and for the above-mentioned marriage, dated at Medina del Campo, 27 March 1489. *Woking.* O. xii. 417. H. v. p. iv. 20.
Sept. 23.	Commission to Richard Malewe, president of Magdalen College, Oxford, and Robert Rydon, clerk of the council and vice-admiral, to deliver the K.'s ratifications of the above-mentioned treaties to the K. and Q. of Castile, and to receive their treaties in exchange. *Woking.* O. xii. 429. H. v. p. iv. 24.
Oct. 4.	John Galeaz Maria Sforza Visconti, duke of Milan, promises to observe the league between himself and the K. of England. *Somma.* O. xii. 429. H. v. p. iv. 25.
Oct. 8.	Safe conduct for French ambassadors. *Knole.* O. xii. 430. H. v. p. iv. 25.
Oct. 8.	Power for Richard bp. of Exeter, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas earl of Ormond, William prior of Christchurch, Canterbury, and four others, to treat with Charles K. of France concerning the duchess of Brittany, and also for a truce and mercantile intercourse for three years. *Knole.* O. xii. 431. H. v. p. iv. 25.
Dec. 10.	Safe conduct for Francis lord of Luxenburg, viscount of Martiga, Wallerand de Sams, lord of Marigny, and Robert Gaguin, general minister of the order of the Holy Trinity, French ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 432. H. v. p. iv. 26.
Dec. 14.	Safe conduct for John de Chaalon, prince of Orange, Francis count of Dunois, and Philip de Montauban, chancellor of Brittany. *Westm.* O. xii. 433. H. v. p. iv. 26.
Dec. 21.	Safe conduct for William Knollys, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in Scotland. *Knole.* O. xii. 434. H. v. p. iv. 26.
1491. Feb. 4.	Power for John Baldiswell, clerk of the council, and Ralph Austriche, alderman of London, to treat with Thomas Folchi de Portinariis and Christopher Joannis Antonii de Spinis, Florentine ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 434. H. v. p. iv. 26.
Feb. 17.	Power for Richard bp. of Exeter, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas earl of Ormond, and William prior of Christchurch, Canterbury, to treat with Charles K. of France concerning Maximilian K. of the Romans and Anne duchess of Brittany, and concerning the payment of money due to the K. *Westm.* O. xii. 435. H. v. p. iv. 27.
Feb. 23.	Safe conduct for Axcell Wolson, subject of John K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xii. 436. H. v. p. iv. 27.
Feb. 26.	Power for Richard bp. of Exeter and his colleagues to treat with Anne duchess of Brittany concerning the K. of France and the repayment of the K.'s expenses in assisting her. *Westm.* O. xii. 436. H. v. p. iv. 27.
Feb. 26.	Safe conduct for subjects of the duke of Milan. *Westm.* O. xii. 438. H. v. p. iv. 28.
March 29.	Power for John Wrythe, Garter king-of-arms, and Francis Dupon, French secretary, to treat with Anne Q. of the Romans and duchess of Brittany, and with the three states of Brittany, for the repayment of the sums due to the K. of England. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 438. H. v. p. iv. 28.
March 30.	Grant to William Smyth, dean of the royal chapel at Westminster, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Coventry and Lichfield on the death of John the last bishop. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 439. H. v. p. iv. 29.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1491. April 17.	James earl of Buchan and sir Thomas Todde promise to deliver to the K. the K. of Scotland and his brother the duke of Roos. *Greenwich.* O. xii. 440. H. v. p. iv. 29.
April 20.	Power for Edmund Martyn, William Warham, sir Richard Yorke, and William Rosse, victualler of Calais, to meet the ambassadors of the Teutonic Hanse at Antwerp. *Westm.* O. xii. 441. H. v. p. iv. 29.
April 23.	Commission to Oliver de Coetlogon, general proctor of Brittany, to receive from Maximilian K. of the Romans obligations for the payment of the sums due to the K. from his Q. *Westm.* O. xii. 442. H. v. p. iv. 31.
May 23.	Commission of Maximilian and Anne, K. and Q. of the Romans, to John le Bouteillier, lord of Maupertuys, and Peter Cojallu, proctor of Rheims, to request the K. of England to aid them against the French, and to promise the repayment of his expenses. *Rheims.* O. xii. 443. H. v. p. iv. 30.
May 26.	Safe conduct for John de Vergier, president of the judges in Normandy, and Charles bastard of the lord of Terland, master of the household of the K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 444. H. v. p. iv. 30.
June 3.	Safe conducts for Frances de Dinan, countess de la Val, for John lord of Rieux, marshal of Brittany, the lord of Coetmen, and four others. *Westm.* O. xii. 444. H. v. p. iv. 30.
June 13.	Warrant for the payment of 20*l.* to the lord of Malpartuys and the seneschal of Gyngham, Breton ambassadors. *Greenwich.* O. xii. 445. H. v. p. iv. 31.
June 14.	Safe conduct for Robert bp. of Glasgow, William bp. of Aberdeen, Patrick earl of Bothwell, George earl of Morton, and four other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 446. H. v. p. iv. 31.
July 7.	Commission to sir Thomas Cheyne, sir William Findarn, and three others, to raise a subsidy in Cambridgeshire and Huntingdonshire for a war with France. Twenty-three similar commissions. *Westm.* O. xii. 446. H. v. p. iv. 31.
July 8.	Warrant for the payment of 26*s.* 10*d.* to John Stephens, coppersmith, for making a gilt helmet and target for the installation of the K. of Portugal as a knight of the order of the Garter. *Greenwich.* O. xii. 448. H. v. p. iv. 32.
Oct. 14.	Licence to Ciprian de Furrariis and Paul de Illionibus, of Genoa, to import "a Roche Diamont" *alias* "Amigdalat Diamont," and other precious stones. *Westm.* O. xii. 460. H. v. p. iv. 36.
Nov. 22.	Treaty by which the K. and Q. of Castile promise to send the princess Katharine to England as soon as prince Arthur has attained the age of 14, and to pay the dowry of 200,000 crowns. *Westm.* O. xii. 460. H. v. p. iv. 37.
Nov. 22.	The K. of England promises, that if the time agreed upon between him and the K. of Castile for declaring war against France is prorogued, he will still observe the treaty. *Westm.* O. xii. 462. H. v. p. iv. 37.
Dec. 5.	Commission to William Roos, Nicholas Morton, and Nicholas Lokyer to hire 500 foreign ships and 300 cross-bowmen. *Westm.* O. xii. 463. H. v. p. iv. 38.
Dec. 6.	Commission to Thomas earl of Surrey, the abbot of S. Mary's, York, sir Richard Tunstall, and three others, to raise a loan in Yorkshire. *Westm.* O. xii. 464. H. v. p. iv. 38.
1492. Jan. 9.	Ratification by the K. of a truce with Scotland until 21 Dec. 1496, dated at Caldstreme upon Tweda, Dec. 21. *Westm.* O. xii. 465. H. v. p. iv. 38.
Jan. 17.	Safe conduct for Paleologus, heir of the empire of Constantinople. *Westm.* O. xii. 470. H. v. p. iv. 40.
Feb. 5.	Safe conduct for George Gascon, maître d'hôtel of the French K., and for Mountjoye, king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xii. 470. H. v. p. iv. 40.
Feb. 15.	Licence to John Merchaunt, of Newport, to import harness and other merchandise. *Westm.* O. xii. 471. H. v. p. iv. 41.
March 1.	Safe conduct for James le Pelletyer and Richard le Pelletyer, French merchants. *Westm.* O. xii. 471. H. v. p. iv. 41.
March 11.	Grant to Edmund bp. of Rochester of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Hereford, void by death of Thomas late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 472. H. v. p. iv. 41.
March 18.	Ratification by James K. of Scotland of a truce with England until 29 Nov. 1492. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 473. H. v. p. iv. 41.
April 4.	Licence to the lord of Egmond, lieutenant of the K. of the Romans in Holland, to export 200 quarters of wheat. *Westm.* O. xii. 475. H. v. p. iv. 42.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1492. May 3.	Protection for John Beltram, of Rentery in Biscay, going to serve in the K.'s fleet. *Westm.* Also for Richard Richemond of London, fishmonger, and three others, in the retinue of sir Reginald Bray, treasurer of the war; *various dates.* O. xii. 476. H. v. p. iv. 42.
May 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Bath and Wells, translated from Exeter, *vice* Robert late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 476. H. v. p. iv. 43.
May 5.	Grant to Oliver King, the K.'s secretary, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xii. 477. H. v. p. iv. 43.
May 9.	Indenture by which George earl of Kent is engaged to serve in the war against France, with five men-at-arms, 16 demilances, 16 mounted archers, and 60 foot archers. Similar engagements of Richard lord Latymer, John lord Powys, and 23 others. O. xii. 477. H. v. p. iv. 43.
June 11.	The K. confirms the appointment of Walter abp. of Dublin as deputy of Jasper duke of Bedford, lieutenant of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xii. 481. H. v. p. iv. 45.
June 12.	Power for Richard bp. of Bath and Wells, sir Giles d'Anbeney, lieutenant of Calais, sir John Kendale, prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England, and three others, to treat for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with France. *Westm.* O. xii. 481. H. v. p. iv. 45.
Aug. 2.	The sheriffs of Kent and Sussex, the mayor of Canterbury, and Philip Lewes, lieutenant of Dover Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports, are ordered to issue a proclamation summoning the K.'s subjects to be ready to serve him for the defence of the realm at an hour's notice. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 482. H. v. p. iv. 45.
Aug. 22.	Power for Richard bp. of S. Asaph's, Ralph lord Graystok, and two others, to prorogue the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 483. H. v. p. iv. 45.
Aug. 26.	Sir Robert Poyntez is appointed admiral of the fleet in the absence of Robert Willughby lord de Broke. *Westm.* O. xii. 484. H. v. p. iv. 46.
Sept. 10.	Protection for Conrad Laurence, in the retinue of sir Reginald Bray. *Canterbury.* Also for John Lappe and five others; *various dates.* O. xii. 485. H. v. p. iv. 46.
Sept. 20.	Commissions to sir Richard Nanfan and to David Philip to punish malefactors in the fleet. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 485. H. v. p. iv. 46.
Sept. 23.	Sir Robert Willughby de Broke is appointed marshal of the army in the present expedition to France. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 486. H. v. p. iv. 47.
Sept. 24.	Licence to Bernard Athelman, of Athelmansfelden, sent to the K. of England by Maximilian K. of the Romans, to leave England. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 487. H. v. p. iv. 47.
Sept. 25.	Licence to John Kendal, prior of the order of S. John of Jerusalem in England, to import 500 tuns of Gascon wine. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 487. H. v. p. iv. 47.
Oct. 2.	Arthur prince of Wales is appointed regent during the K.'s expedition to France. *Dover.* O. xii. 487. H. v. p. iv. 47.
Oct. 2.	Powers granted to Arthur prince of Wales as regent. *Dover.* O. xii. 488. H. v. p. iv. 47.
Oct. 2.	Power for the prince of Wales to appoint a person to hold the marshal's court. *Dover.* O. xii. 489. H. v. p. iv. 48.
[Oct. 27.]	Power for the prince of Wales to receive the fealty of clerks appointed to minor benefices, and to restore the temporalities to them. O. xii. 489. H. v. p. iv. 48.
Oct. 17.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to William bp. of Aberdeen, William lord of S. John, Alexander Inglis, archdeacon of S. Andrew's, and three others, to treat with the English commissioners at Coldstream or Haddington for redress of injuries and prorogation of the truce. *Linlithgow.* O. xii. 489. H. v. p. iv. 48.
Nov. 1.	Opinion of Thomas earl of Dorset, G. earl of Shrewsbury, and 22 others of the K.'s council, concerning the offers of peace made by the lord des Querdes, marshal of France, and his colleagues, which they desire the K. to accept. *The Camp near Boulogne.* O. xii. 490. H. v. p. iv. 48.
Nov. 3.	Truce between England and Scotland until April 30, 1494. *Coldstream.* O. xii. 494. H. v. p. iv. 50.
Nov. 6.	Confirmation by Charles K. of France of a treaty of peace with the K. of England, until the death of the last survivor; the K. of the Romans and his son the archduke of Austria to be included if they desire it, dated at Etaples, Nov. 3. *Montiz near Tours.* O. xii. 497. H. v. p. iv. 51.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1492. Nov. 13.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford on the death of Thomas late bp. *Westm.** O. xii. 505. H. v. p. iv. 54.
Nov. 28.	Licence to sir Humfrey Talbot to go on a pilgrimage to Jerusalem. *Westm.** O. xii. 505. H. v. p. iv. 54.
Dec. 6.	Oath of Charles K. of France to observe the treaty of Etaples. *Plessy near Tours.* O. xii. 505. H. v. p. iv. 54.
Dec. 6.	Ratification, by Charles K. of France, of the obligation of Philip de Crevecuer, lord des Querdes, marshal of France, and his colleagues, to pay 745,000 gold crowns to the K. of England for the debts of Anne of Brittany, Q. of France, and those of Louis XI. to Edward IV., dated Etaples, Nov. 3. *Moutiz near Tours.* O. xii. 506. H. v. p. iv. 54.
Dec. 13.	Charles K. of France promises not to assist rebels against the K. of England. *Amboisue.* O. xii. 508. H. v. p. iv. 55.
Dec. 13.	Charles K. of France consents to the prorogation of the ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the English parliament. *Amboise.* O. xii. 508. H. v. p. iv. 55.
Dec. 13.	Charles K. of France promises to pay the sums due to the K. of England, on pain of excommunication. *Amboisue.* O. xii. 509. H. v. p. iv. 56.
Dec. 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund bp. of Hereford, translated from Rochester. *Knole.* O. xii. 511. H. v. p. iv. 56.
1493. Jan. 12.	Grant to Thomas bp. of Salisbury of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Winchester, void by death of Peter late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 512. H. v. p. iv. 57.
Jan. 26.	The K. consents to the prorogation of the ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of France. *London.* O. xii. 513. H. v. p. iv. 57.
Jan. 26.	The K. confirms certain articles agreed upon by the English and French ambassadors, concerning the payment of the money due from the French K. *London.* O. xii. 513. H. v. p. iv. 57.
Jan. 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Smyth, bp. elect of Coventry and Lichfield, *vice* John late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 514. H. v. p. iv. 58.
Feb. 16.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Winchester to Thomas bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xii. 515. H. v. p. iv. 58.
March 1.	The K. orders the bp. of Bath, keeper of the privy seal, to make a warrant for the payment of rewards to the Danish ambassadors. *Sheen.* O. xii. 516. H. v. p. iv. 58.
March 5.	Commission to Christopher Ursewyke, dean of York and chief almoner, sir Humfrey Talbot, marshal of Calais and York herald, to confer the order of the Garter on Alphonso duke of Calabria. *Westm.* O. xii. 517. H. v. p. iv. 59.
March 8.	Treaty between the K. of England and the K. and Q. of Castile for peace, and for the marriage of the prince Arthur with the lady Katharine. *Westm.* O. xii. 517. H. v. p. iv. 59.
March 10.	Power for ——— to treat with the K. and Q. of Castile concerning peace, intercourse, and the above-mentioned marriage. *Westm.* O. xii. 523. H. v. p. iv. 61.
April 2.	Licence to Martyn de la Turre, archdeacon of Granada, ambassador of the K. and Q. of Castile, to export 60 woollen cloths. *Westm.* O. xii. 525. H. v. p. iv. 62.
April 5.	The K. appoints his second son Henry constable of Dover Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 525. H. v. p. iv. 62.
April 23.	Power for Richard bp. of S. Asaph's, Ralph lord Graystok, and three others, to prorogue the truce with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 525. H. v. p. iv. 62.
April 25.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan, deputy of the lieutenant of Calais, Thomas Fenys, constable of Calais Castle, sir John Turbervile, treasurer of Calais, and three others, to receive 25,000 francs due from the French K. on May 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 526. H. v. p. iv. 62.
. . . 4.	Receipt by the K. of England for the above-mentioned sum. *Westm.* O. xii. 527. H. v. p. iv. 63.
May 19.	Alfonso of Arragon, duke of Calabria, eldest son of the K. of Sicily, acknowledges the receipt of the order of the Garter from Christopher Ursewyk, dean of York, and his colleagues. *Suessa.* O. xii. 528. H. v. p. iv. 63.
May 28.	Power for Richard bp. of S. Asaph's, sir William Tyler, lieutenant of Berwick, and two others, to negotiate a marriage between the K. of Scotland and Katherine, daughter of Eleanor countess of Wiltshire, daughter of Edmund late duke of Somerset. *Westm.* O. xii. 529. H. v. p. iv. 63.

* These documents are attested by the Prince of Wales.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1493. June 13.	Notarial attestation of the request made to pope Alexander VI. by Christopher Urswyke, dean of York, and John de Gilys, archdeacon of Gloucester, that he would excommunicate whichever party should first violate the treaty of Etaples, to which the pope replied that he would wait for a similar request from the French K. *Rome.* O. xii. 531. H. v. p. iv. 64.
June 17.	Power for Richard bp. of S. Asaph's, and four others, to treat with Scotch commissioners for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 532. H. v. p. iv. 65.
June 17.	Safe conduct for the Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 533. H. v. p. iv. 65.
June 25.	Truce between England and Scotland from April 30, 1494, to April 30, 1501. *Edinburgh* O. xii. 534. H. v. p. iv. 65.
June 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of Winchester, translated from Salisbury, on the death of the late bp. Peter. *Westm.* O. xii. 540. H. v. p. iv. 68.
July 5.	Bull of Alexander [VI.] exemplifying a bull of Innocent VIII., dated Rome, 6 Aug. 1487, limiting the privileges of sanctuaries. *Rome.* O. xii. 541. H. v. p. iv. 68.
July 8.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the treaty concluded at Edinburgh on June 25. *Westm.* O. xii. 542. H. v. p. iv. 68.
July 13.	Exemplification of the obligation of Louis late K. of France for the annual payment of 50,000 crowns to the K. of England, dated Amiens, Aug. 29, 1475. *Westm.* O. xii. 543. H. v. p. iv. 69.
July 13.	Power for sir Edward Ponynges, deputy lieutenant of Calais, and William Warham, to prorogue the truce with Maximilian K. of the Romans and Philip archduke of Austria. *Westm.* O. xii. 544. H. v. p. iv. 69.
July 18.	Power for Geoffrey Elys, the K.'s chaplain, John Carre, janitor of Berwick, and William Hungate, teller of the receipt, to deliver to the Scotch K. the K.'s confirmation of the recent treaty, and 1,000 marks for the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 545. H. v. p. iv. 70.
July 25.	Ratification by James K. of Scotland of the treaty with England dated Edinburgh, 25 June. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 545. H. v. p. iv. 70.
July 20.	Bull of Alexander [VI.] confirming a bull of Gregory XII. in favour of the prior and convent of the Holy Trinity, London. *Pisa.* O. xii. 546. H. v. p. iv. 70.
July 31.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Henry abbot of Cambuskynneth, and two others, to receive 1,000 marks from the K. of England. *Haddington.* O. xii. 547. H. v. p. iv. 70.
July 31.	Receipt by James K. of Scotland for the above-mentioned sum. *Haddington.* O. xii. 548. H. v. p. iv. 71.
Aug. 4.	Safe conduct for Alexander lord Houme, great chamberlain of Scotland, William lord Lundy, John Houme, of Ersilton, and eight others. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 548. H. v. p. iv. 71.
Oct. 7.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan, deputy lieutenant of Calais, sir John Turberville, treasurer of Calais, Thomas Fenys, constable of Calais Castle, and three others, to receive the 25,000 francs due from Charles K. of France on Nov. 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 549. H. v. p. iv. 71.
Nov. 1.	The K. of England notifies to Charles K. of France his desire to be comprehended in his treaty with Maximilian K. of the Romans and Philip archduke of Austria. *Westm.* O. xii. 550. H. v. p. iv. 71.
Nov. 3.	Receipt for 25,000 francs from Charles K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 550. H. v. p. iv. 72.
Nov. 16.	Commission to Thomas lord Dacre, sir Richard Salkeld, and sir John Musgrave, to treat with Scotch commissioners concerning the fishery of the Esk and the bonndaries of the debateable lands. *Westm.* O. xii. 551. H. v. p. iv. 72.
Nov. 17.	The K. of England informs Charles K. of France that Ferdinand K. of Sicily and Alfonso duke of Calabria desired to be included in the late treaty between England and France. *Westm.* O. xii. 552. H. v. p. iv. 72.
Dec. 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Blythe, bp. of Salisbury. *Maidstone.* O. xii. 552. H. v. p. iv. 72.
1494. April 13.	Grant to Henry Dene, prior of Lanthony, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Bangor. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 553. H. v. p. iv. 73.
April 26.	Benedict and Lawrence Bonnci (Bonvici), of Lucca, are appointed consuls of the English merchants at Pisa. *Westm.* O. xii. 553. H. v. p. iv. 73.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1494. May 22.	Power for Richard bp. of Durham, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas lord Dacre, deputy of Henry duke of York, warden of the West Marches, and three others, to treat for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 554. H. v. p. iv. 73.
July 28.	Safe conduct for the abp. of Glasgow, the bp. of Dunkeld, the earl of Morton, and eight other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 555. H. v. p. iv. 74.
	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Orkney. O. xii. 556. H. v. p. iv. 74.
Aug. 8.	Pardon for Walter FitzSymond, abp. of Dublin, deputy of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xii. 556. H. v. p. iv. 74.
Aug. 27.	Licence to Julian, ambassador of the K. of Naples, to import 100 tuns of woad [gualdæ]. *Knole.* O. xii. 558. H. v. p. iv. 74.
Sept. 11.	The K. appoints his second son Henry his lieutenant in Ireland. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 558. H. v. p. iv. 75.
Sept. 13.	The K. appoints sir Edward Ponynges the deputy lieutenant of Ireland. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 560. H. v. p. iv. 75.
Oct. 4.	Papal bull for the suppression of Mottesfont Priory of the Augustinian order. *Rome.* O. xii. 562. H. v. p. iv. 76.
Oct. 4.	Papal bull for the annexation of the priory of Luffield to the dean and chapter of Windsor. *Rome.* O. xii. 563. H. v. p. iv. 77.
Oct. 4.	Papal bull conferring on the K.'s chapel at Windsor the indulgencies assigned to the chapel of *Scala Cœli.* *Rome.* O. xii. 365. H. v. p. iv. 77.
Nov. 17.	Licence to John Meautis, the K.'s French secretary, and Roger Machado, *alias* Richemont, Clarencieux king-of-arms, to import 100 tuns of Gascon wine. *Westm.* O. xii. 566. H. v. p. iv. 78.
Dec. 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Durham, translated from Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xii. 566. H. v. p. iv. 78.
Dec. 12.	Commission to Richard Hatton, the K.'s chaplain, to treat with Maurice FitzGerard, earl of Desmond, and his adherents. *Westm.* O. xii. 567. H. v. p. iv. 78.
Dec. 12.	Pardon for Maurice earl of Desmond. *Westm.* O. xii. 567. H. v. p. iv. 78.
1495. March 22.	Commissions of array to Thomas earl of Surrey, vice-warden of the west and middle marches, and to R. bp. of Durham, for defence against the Scots. *Westm.* O. xii. 568. H. v. p. iv. 78.
May 4.	Release by the K. of England for 25,000 francs, due from the K. of France on May 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 569. H. v. p. iv. 79.
May 22.	The K. appoints Richard bp. of Durham, keeper of the privy seal, sir William Tyler, captain of Berwick Castle, and three others, deputies of Henry duke of York, as warden of the marches toward Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 569. H. v. p. iv. 79.
May 22.	Safe conduct for Andrew bp. of Moray, John lord Drummond, sir William de Knoll, and three other Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 571. H. v. p. iv. 80.
June 10.	Ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of Ponthieu. *Abbeville.* O. xii. 572. H. v. p. iv. 80.
June 23.	Commission to Richard bp. of Durham, keeper of the privy seal, William bp. of Carlisle, Thomas earl of Surrey, and three others, to negotiate a marriage between the K.'s daughter Margaret and James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 572. H. v. p. iv. 80.
July 11.	Papal bull empowering the abps. and bps. of England to absolve persons who have incurred excommunication for sedition. *Rome.* O. xii. 573. H. v. p. iv. 80.
Aug. 3.	Protection for Laurence Burelly, provincial of the Carmelite Order in Narbonne, who is about to visit the order in England. *Westm.* O. xii. 574. H. v. p. iv. 81.
Nov. 4.	Acquittance of the K. of England for 25,000 francs from Charles K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 575. H. v. p. iv. 81.
Dec. 2.	Safe conduct for a servant of the duke of Saxony. *Westm.* O. xii. 575. H. v. p. iv. 81.
Dec. 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to William abbot of S. Mary's, York, elected bp. of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xii. 575. H. v. p. iv. 81.
Dec. 14.	Commission of Philip archduke of Austria to the lord of Beures, lieutenant-governor of Artois, Paul de Baens, lord of Sermiz, president of Flanders, and five others, to treat with the K. of England for the preservation of the alliance and for redress of injuries. *Brussels.* O. xii. 576. H. v. p. iv. 81.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1496. Jan. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Oliver bp. of Bath and Wells, translated from Exeter. *Westm.* O. xii. 577. H. v. p. iv. 82.
Jan. 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Exeter translated from S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xii. 578. H. v. p. iv. 82.
Feb. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. of Lincoln, translated from Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xii. 578. H. v. p. iv. 82.
Feb. 24.	Treaty of peace and mercantile intercourse between the K. of England and the archduke of Austria, duke of Burgundy. *London.* O. xii. 578. H. v. p. iv. 82.
March 1.	Papal bull granting the privilege of indulgence to S. George's chapel at Windsor. *Rome.* O. xii. 591. H. v. p. iv. 87.
March 3.	Ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of Languedoc. *Montpellier.* O. xii. 592. H. v. p. iv. 88.
March 5.	The K. empowers John Cabot, of Venice, and his sons Lewis, Sebastian, and Sancho, to make a voyage of discovery, at their own expense, under the K.'s flag, and to take possession of new countries in his name. *Westm.* O. xii. 595. H. v. p. iv. 89.
March 5.	Ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of Normandy. *Rouen.* O. xii. 596. H. v. p. iv. 89.
March 6.	Ratification by the three estates of Rovergue. *Rodez.* O. xii. 597. H. v. p. iv. 90.
March 10.	Ratification by the three estates of Quercy. *Cahors.* O. xii. 598. H. v. p. iv. 90.
March 16.	Ratification by the three estates of Agennois and Gascony. *Agen.* O. xii. 599. H. v. p. iv. 91.
March 28.	Ratification by the three estates of Poictou. *Poictiers.* O. xii. 600. H. v. p. iv. 91.
April 7.	Ratification by the three estates of Perigord. O. xii. 601. H. v. p. iv. 91.
April 8.	Obligation of Englebert of Nassau, lord of Breda, to observe the treaty between the K. of England and Philip archduke of Austria, dated Feb. 24, 1495. *Brussels.* O. xii. 601. H. v. p. iv. 91.
April 8.	Similar obligation of the burgomasters and other officers of Dordrecht. *Dordrecht.* O. xii. 602. H. v. p. iv. 92.
April 14.	Ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the inhabitants of Montereau. *Montereau.* O. xii. 602. H. v. p. iv. 92.
April 15.	Ratification of the three estates of Amiens. *Amiens.* O. xii. 604. H. v. p. iv. 92.
April 15.	Ratification by the three estates of Touraine. *Tours.* O. xii. 605. H. v. p. iv. 93.
April 15.	Ratification by the three estates of Anjou. O. xii. 606. H. v. p. iv. 93.
April 11.	Ratification by the three estates of Orleanois, Gatenois, and other villes. *Orleans.* O. xii. 607. H. v. p. iv. 94.
April 18.	Ratification by the nobles of Provins. *Provins.* O. xii. 611. H. v. p. iv. 96.
April 18.	Ratification by the commonalties of Provins, Bray sur Seine, and Jouy le Chatel. *Provins.* O. xii. 613. H. v. p. iv. 96.
April 18.	Commission of John Abbot of Resbes to Richard Briseion and six others to appear at Meaux on April 20 to consent to the treaty of Etaples. O. xii. 616. H. v. p. iv. 98.
April 21.	Ratification of the above-named treaty by the three estates of the bailiwick of Meaulx. *Meaulx.* O. xii. 617. H. v. p. iv. 98.
April 23.	Commission to sir Giles d'Aubeney, of d'Aubeney, lieutenant of Calais, sir Richard Nanfan, his deputy, sir John Turberville, treasurer of Calais, and three others, to receive the 25,000 francs due from Charles K. of France on May 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 623. H. v. p. iv. 101.
April 26.	Ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of Berry. O. xii. 625. H. v. p. iv. 101.
May 2.	Ratification by the three estates of the bailiwick of Amiens. *Montreuil.* O. xii. 628. H. v. p. iv. 103.
May 4.	Receipt for 25,000 francs from Charles K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 630. H. v. p. iv. 103.
May 18.	Ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of Saintonge. O. xii. 630. H. v. p. iv. 103.
May 30.	Ratification by the three estates of the county of Boulogne. *Boulogne.* O. xii. 631. H. v. p. iv. 104.
June 14.	Grant to John Arundell, clerk, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Coventry and Lichfield, void by the death of William late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 631. H. v. p. iv. 104.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1496. June 27.	Receipt by the K. of England of 1,500*l.* as a benevolence for the voyage in France, from John cardinal abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xii. 632. H. v. p. iv. 104.
Aug. 6.	Walter abp. of Dublin is appointed chancellor of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xii. 633. H. v. p. iv. 104.
Aug. 11.	Ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of Paris. *Paris.* O. xii. 633. H. v. p. iv. 105.
Aug. 26.	Pardon for David abp. of Cashel, Thomas bp. of Lismore and Waterford, Gerald bp. of Cork and Cloyne, Maurice earl of Desmond, Edmund FitzMorys, baron of Clannor, and their adherents. *Lewes.* O. xii. 634. H. v. p. iv. 105.
Sept. 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Ingleby, bp. of Llandaff, *vice* John late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 635. H. v. p. iv. 105.
Sept. 2.	Power for Richard bp. of Durham, keeper of the privy seal, William bp. of Carlisle, Thomas earl of Surrey, Ralph lord Nevyll, and two others, to negotiate a marriage between the K.'s daughter Margaret and James K. of Scotland. Similar commission to Richard bp. of Durham. O. xii. 635. H. v. p. iv. 106.
Sept. 22.	Commission to Thomas bp. of London to conclude an alliance with the K. and Q. of Castile, and to treat concerning the marriage of prince Arthur with the lady Katharine. *Windsor.* O. xii. 636. H. v. p. iv. 106.
Sept. 23.	The K. declares that Robert Shirbourn, his ambassador at Rome, has entered in his name into the league between pope Alexander [VI.], Maximilian K. of the Romans, Ferdinand and Isabella [Elizabetha], K. and Q. of Spain, Augustin Barbadico, doge of Venice, and Lewis Maria Sforza, duke of Milan, at Rome, July 18, 1496. *Windsor.* O. xii. 628. H. v. p. iv. 107.
Oct. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry bp. of Bangor, *vice* Richard late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 642. H. v. p. iv. 108.
Oct. 10.	Warrant for the payment of 10 marks, a whole year's annuity, to Bernard Andree, the blind poet. *Sheen.* O. xii. 643. H. v. p. iv. 109.
Oct. 28.	Pope Alexander [VI.] desires the abp. of Canterbury, and the bps. of Durham, Bath and Wells, and London, to appoint Irish bps. to hold a convocation of the clergy of Ireland. *Rome.* O. xii. 643. H. v. p. iv. 109.
Oct. 28.	Papal bull of indulgence for the chapel royal at Windsor. *Rome.* O. xii. 644. H. v. p. iv. 109.
Nov. 3.	Grant to John Morgan, clerk, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of S. David's, void by the death of Hugh the late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 645. H. v. p. iv. 109.
Sept. 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Arundell, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, void by the translation of William late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 645. H. v. p. iv. 109.
Nov. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Morgan, bp. of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xii. 646. H. v. p. iv. 110.
Dec. 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas bp. of London, translated from Rochester, *vice* Richard late bp. deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 646. H. v. p. iv. 110.
1497. Feb. 13.	Commission of array in Cumberland and Westmoreland to sir Thomas Dacre, lieutenant of the west marches. *Westm.* O. xii. 647. H. v. p. iv. 110.
Feb. 26.	Commission of Philip archduke of Austria to John Preters, master of requests, and John de Courteville, bailiff of Lille, to deliver to the K., and receive from him the confirmation of, the treaty between them. *Bruxelle.* O. xii. 648. H. v. p. iv. 111.
March 15.	Pardon for Robert Morton, bp. of Worcester, keeper of the rolls of Chancery. *Westm.* O. xii. 648. H. v. p. iv. 111.
April 24.	Commission to Robert Middleton, Thomas Routhall, sir John Turbervile, treasurer of Calais, and Adrian Whetehill, comptroller, to treat with French commissioners for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 650. H. v. p. iv. 111.
April 28.	Commission to the same to treat with commissioners of the Teutonic House at Antwerp for redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 651. H. v. p. iv. 112.
May 4.	Receipt for 25,090 francs from Charles K. of France. *Westm.* O. xii. 652. H. v. p. iv. 112.
June 12.	Licence to John bp. of Ely to suppress the priory of S. Radegunde, and to found a college in its place. *Westm.* O. xii. 653. H. v. p. iv. 112.
July 7.	Treaty of commerce between the K. of England and Philip archduke of Austria. *London.* O. xii. 654. H. v. p. iv. 113.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1497. July 18.	Grant to John Gyglys, the K.'s agent at Rome, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xii. 657. H. v. p. iv. 114.
July 18.	Confirmation of the treaty for the marriage of prince Arthur with the lady Katharine, daughter of Ferdinand and Isabella [Elizabetha], K. and Q. of Castile, dated Oct. 1, 1496. *Sheen.* O. xii. 658. H. v. p. iv. 114.
July 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the prior and chapter of Worcester on the death of Robert the late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 666. H. v. p. iv. 118.
July 28.	Licence to Antony Salvaigo of Genoa to import a precious stone called "a Spynella," and other precious stones. *Woodstock.* O. xii. 666. H. v. p. iv. 118.
Aug. 28.	Commission to Thomas Routhawe, apostolic prothonotary, to treat with France for redress of injuries. *Woodstock.* O. ixi. 667. H. v. p. iv. 118.
Sept. 5.	Power for W. bp. of Carlisle, sir Thomas Dacre of Dacre, William Warham, keeper of the rolls of Chancery, and Henry Wyot, to treat for truce and mercantile intercourse with Scotland. *Woodstock.* O. xii. 668. H. v. p. iv. 118.
Oct. 10.	Charles K. of France orders the seneschal of Boulenois to decide concerning the debt claimed by James Tirel, captain of Guisnes, from Walran Dynas, bailiff of Hesdin. *Amboise.* O. xii. 669. H. v. p. iv. 119.
Dec. 1.	Safe conduct for the abp. of S. Andrew's. *Westm.* O. xii. 670. H. v. p. iv. 119.
Dec. 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Gigles, bp. elect of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xii. 670. H. v. p. iv. 119.
Dec. 12.	Power for Robert Middleton, dean of Leicester, to treat for peace, truce, and mercantile intercourse with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 670. H. v. p. iv. 119.
Dec. 13.	The K. consents to refer his complaint against James K. of Scotland for violating the truce with the K. and Q. of Spain. *Westm.* O. xii. 671. H. v. p. iv. 120.
1498. Jan. 21.	Papal bull of indulgence for the chapel royal at Windsor. *Rome.* O. xii. 672. H. v. p iv. 120.
Feb. 10.	Ratification by James K. of Scotland of a treaty with the K. of England for a truce until Sept. 30, 1504, concluded at Atoun, Sept. 30, 1497. *S. Andrew's.* O. xii. 673. H. iv. p. iv. 120.
June 24.	The K. renews with Lewis K. of France his treaties with Charles K. of France, deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 681. H. v. p. iv. 123.
July 6.	Commission to Sir Richard Nanfan, deputy lieutenant of Calais, sir Anthony Broun, constable of Calais, and two others, to receive the 25,000 francs due from the K. of France on May 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 683. H. v. p. iv. 124.
July 14.	Confirmation by Lewis K. of France of the treaty of Etaples. *Paris.* O. xii. 684. H. v. p. iv. 125.
July 14.	Notarial attestation of the oath taken by Lewis K. of France to observe the treaty of Etaples. *Paris.* O. xii. 685. H. v. p. iv. 125.
July 14.	Obligation of Lewis K. of France for the payment of the residue of the 745,000 crowns which his predecessor engaged to pay to K. Henry. *Paris.* O. xii. 686. H. v. p. iv. 126.
July 14.	John bp. of Paris promises to pronounce a sentence of excommunication against Lewis K. of France if he fail to pay the above-mentioned sum. *Paris.* O. xii. 688. H. v. p. iv. 126.
July 14.	Confirmation by Lewis K. of France of a treaty between his predecessor and the K. of England for the redress of piracies. *Paris.* O. xii. 690. H. v. p. iv. 127.
July 18.	Confirmation by K. Lewis of the article for the delivery of rebels. *Paris.* O. xii. 694. H. v. p. iv. 129.
Aug. 24.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the treaty concerning piracy *Westm.* O. xii. 694. H. v. p. iv. 129.
	Confirmation by the K. of England of the article concerning rebels. O. xii. 695. H. v. p. iv. 129.
Aug. 25.	Power for Richard bp. of Rochester, William Warham, keeper of the rolls of chancery, sir John Risley, and Richard Hatton, to treat with the ambassadors of Philip duke of Austria for mercantile intercourse and redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 695. H. v. p. iv. 129.
Sept. 13.	Power for Thomas Harrys, the K.'s chaplain, William Hatclyff, clerk of the household, and Roger Holland to pardon the adherents of Michael Joseph, and Peter Warbek, in Devon and Cornwall, and to impose fines on them. William Hatclyff is appointed receiver of the fines. *Maidstone.* O. xii. 696. H. v. p. iv. 130.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1498. Oct. 26.	Commission to sir Richard Nanfan, deputy lieutenant of Calais, and five others, to receive the 25,000 francs due from Lewis K. of France on Nov. 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 698. H. v. p. iv. 130.
Nov. 8.	Receipt for the above-mentioned sum. *Westm.* O. xii. 700. H. v. p. iv. 131.
Nov. 24.	Power for Thomas bp. of London, and William Warham, keeper of the rolls of Chancery, to treat with the magistrates and commonalty of Riga for the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xii. 700. H. v. p. iv. 131.
	Confirmation of a treaty for mercantile intercourse with Riga dated Westm., 26 Nov. 1498. *Westm.* O. xii. 791. H. v. p. iv. 132.
Dec. 1.	Grant to Silvester de Giglys, archpriest of Lucca, the K.'s solicitor at Rome, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Worcester, void by the death of John the late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 704. H. v. p. iv. 133.
Dec. 12.	Power for sir James Tyrell, captain of Guisnes, and Robert Middleton, dean of Leicester, to treat with the ambassadors of Maximilian K. of the Romans concerning the alliance with him. *Westm.* O. xii. 705. H. v. p. iv. 133.
Dec. 14.	Agreement between the K. of England and the K. of the Romans for the surrender of each others rebels. *Westm.* O. xii. 705. H. v. p. iv. 133.
Dec. 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Malverne, abbot of S. Peter's, Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xii. 706. H. v. p. iv. 133.
1499. Jan. 15.	Ratification by the three estates of France of the treaty of Etaples. *Nantes.* O. xii. 706. H. v. p. iv. 134.
Jan. 28.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan and three others to exchange, with John Prange, ambassador of Riga, the confirmations of the recent treaty. *Westm.* O. xii. 708. H. v. p. iv. 134.
Jan. 28.	Power for John Wilshire, master of the English merchants at Antwerp or Bruges, to receive from John Prange, ambassador of Riga, an obligation for 10,637 nobles, 2*s.* 2*d.* *Westm.* O. xii. 709. H. v. p. iv. 135.
March 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to Silvester, bp. elect of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xii. 710. H. v. p. iv. 135.
April 7.	Attestation by the K. of the ratification of the treaty of Etaples by the three estates of England at Westm., on Oct. 27, 1499. *Westm.* O. xii. 710. H. v. p. iv. 135.
May 5.	Receipt for 25,000 francs due from Lewis K. of France on May 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 712. H. v. p. iv. 136.
May 18.	Confirmation by the K. of England of a treaty of mercantile intercourse with Philip archduke of Austria, duke of Burgundy. *Westm.* O. xii. 713. H. v. p. iv. 136.
June 20.	Frederick K. of Sicily ratifies the K. of England's nomination of him, for comprehension in the treaty with Lewis K. of France. *Naples.* O. xii. 720. H. v. p. iv. 139.
July 2.	Safe conduct for Robert abp. of Glasgow, Patrick earl of Bothwell, Andrew Forman, prothonotary, and sir Robert Lundy, treasurer of Scotland, ambassadors from James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 721. H. v. p. iv. 139.
July 6.	Power for William bp. of Carlisle, Richard Hatton, sir Thomas Darcy, and two others, to treat with the K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xii. 721. H. v. p. iv. 139.
July 20.	Ratification by James K. of Scotland of a treaty with the K. of England for peace until one year after the death of the longer liver, dated Stirling, 12 July, 1499. *Stirling.* O. xii. 722. H. v. p. iv. 140.
July 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Jane, bp. of Norwich, *vice* James late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 728. H. v. p. iv. 142.
Aug. 29.	The K. grants to sir Robert Curson, captain of Hampnes Castle, licence to fight against the infidels, and desires him to surrender the castle to sir Sampson Norton, sir Richard Lovelas, and William Pawne. *Knoll.* O. xii. 729. H. v. p. iv. 142.
Sept. 11.	Power for Richard bp. of Durham, keeper of the privy seal, to negotiate a marriage between the K.'s daughter Margaret and James K. of Scotland. *Winchester.* O. xii. 729. H. v. p. iv. 143.
Oct. 5.	Papal bull annexing the church of Churcheaton to that of Bradley, at the request of William Gubins, rector of Bradley. *Rome.* O. xii. 730. H. v. p. iv. 143.
Oct. 19.	Lewis K. of France orders the seneschal of Bouleois to assist James Tyrel, captain of Guisnes, in recovering a debt from Walran Dynas, bailiff of Hesdin. *Lyons.* O. xii. 732. H. v. p. iv. 144.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1499. Oct. 24.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan and five others to receive the 25,000 francs due from Lewis K. of France on Nov. 1. *Westm.* O. xii. 732. H. v. p. iv. 144.
Nov. 6.	Receipt by the K. of England for the above sum. *Westm.* O. xii. 734. H. v. p. iv. 144.
Nov. 14.	Grant to Miles abbot of Eynesham of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Llandaff, void by the death of John the late bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 734. H. v. p. iv. 145.
Dec. 7.	Grant to Henry bp. of Bangor of the sums due to the K. from the dean and chapter of Salisbury during the vacancy of the see, with the knights' fees, advowsons, &c. *Westm.* O. xii. 735. H. v. p. iv. 045.
1500. Feb. 1.	Bull of Alexander [VI.], threatening the Kings of England and France with excommunication, if they break the treaty of Etaples. *Rome.* O. xii. 736. H. v. p. iv. 145.
Jan. 20.	Bull of Alexander [VI.] appropriating the priories of Mottesfont and Luffield to the K.'s intended chapel at Westminster. *Rome.* O. xii. 738. H. v. p. iv. 146.
Jan. 20.	Bull of Alexander [VI.] transferring the spiritual jurisdiction of Jersey, Guernsey, "Chausey," Alderney, "Erme," and Sark, from the bp. of Coutance to the bp. of Winchester. *Rome.* O. xii. 740. H. v. p. iv. 147.
Jan. 20.	Confirmation by Ferdinand and Isabella [Elizabetha], K. and Q. of Castile, of a treaty with Henry VII. for peace and mutual assistance and for the marriage of Arthur prince of Wales with their daughter Katharine, dated London, July 10, 1499. *Seville.* O. xii. 741. H. v. p. iv. 147.
Jan. 24.	The K. grants to Ralph Leonardi, preaching friar, the custody of the priory of S. Mary of Lyhon, in the isle of Guernsey. *Westm.* O. xii. 747. H. v. p. iv. 150.
Feb. 10.	Power for Silvester bp. of Worcester, and Hadrian, apostolic prothonotary, the K.'s domestic secretary, to treat with the pope and the ambassadors of other princes concerning the defence of Christendom against the Turk. *Westm.* O. xii. 747. H. v. p. iv. 150.
March 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry bp. of Salisbury, translated from Bangor, *vice* John late bp., deceased. *Knole.* O. xii. 748. H. v. p. iv. 150.
April 26.	Power for sir Giles d'Aubeney, of Daubeney, lieutenant of Calais, sir Richard Nanfan, his deputy, and five others, to receive the 25,000 francs due from Lewis K. of France on May 1. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 749. H. v. p. iv. 150.
April 26.	The K. appoints the lord de Berghes his deputy at the meeting of the order of the Toison d'Or at Brussels on May 2. O. xii. 750. H. v. p. iv. 151.
May 5.	Ratification of the treaty for the marriage of prince Arthur with the lady Katharine. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 751. H. v. p. iv. 151.
May 6.	Receipt for 25,000 francs from the K. of France. *Canterbury.* O. xii. 753. H. v. p. iv. 151.
May 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to Miles, abbot of Aynesham, bp. elect of Llandaff, of the death of John the last bp. *Westm.* O. xii. 754. H. v. p. iv. 152.
May 28.	Ratification by the K. of England of the marriage of prince Arthur with the lady Katharine, by her proctor, Roderick Gonsalvo de Puebla, at the prince's manor near Bewdley, May 19, 1499. *Calais.* O. xii. 754. H. v. p. iv. 152.
June 12.	Pope Alexander [VI.] threatens Lewis K. of France with excommunication if he fail in his payments to the K. of England. *Rome.* O. xii. 762. H. v. p. iv. 155.
July 28.	Papal bull of dispensation for the marriage of the K.'s daughter Margaret with James K. of Scotland. *Rome.* O. xii. 765. H. v. p. iv. 157.
Aug. 6.	Power for Robert Shirborn, dean of St. Paul's, and sir Amyas Paulet, to compound with the adherents of Michael Joseph, and Peter Warbek, and with the heirs of those now dead. *Westm.* O. xii. 766. H. v. p. iv. 157.
Oct. 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Winchester, translated from Durham. *Westm.* O. xii. 767. H. v. p. iv. 157.
Oct. 20.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan, deputy lieutenant of Calais, and five others, to receive 25,000 francs due from Lewis K. of France on Nov 1. *Woodstock.* O. xii. 767. H. v. p. iv. 158.
Nov. 4.	Receipt for the above-named sum. *Woodstock.* O. xii. 769. H. v. p. iv. 158.
Dec. 7.	The several sheriffs are ordered to issue a proclamation summoning persons possessing 40*l.* a year in land or rents to assume the order of knighthood. *Woodstock,* O. xii. 770. H. v. p. iv. 159.
1501. Jan. 9.	*Congé d'lire* to the prior and convent of Christchurch, Canterbury, on the death of John Morton, late cardinal archbp. *Woodstock.* O. xii. 771. H. v. p. iv. 159.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1501. April 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Nikke, bp. of Norwich, late dean of the chapel royal, *vice* Thomas late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 771. H. v. p. iv. 159.
April 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas archbp. of York, translated from London, *vice* Thomas late archbp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 771. H. v. p. iv. 159.
May 9.	Safe conduct for Robert archbp. of Glasgow, Patrick earl of Bothwell, warden of the west marches, and chief admiral, and Andrew Forman, prior of Mayo, Scotch ambassadors. *Westm.* O. xii. 772. H. v. p. iv. 159.
Aug. 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry archbp. of Canterbury, translated from Salisbury, *vice* cardinal John late archbp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xii. 772. H. v. p. iv. 160.
Aug. 7.	Grant to Henry archbp. of Canterbury of the temporalities during the vacancy. *Lantony.* O. xii. 773. H. v. p. iv. 160.
Aug. 20.	Pope Alexander [VI.] writes to the archbp. of Canterbury in commendation of Richard bp. of Winchester. *Rome.* O. xii. 775. H. v. p. iv. 161.
Sept. 26.	Restoration of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Ely, translated from Exeter. *Westm.* O. xii. 775. H. v. p. iv. 161.
Oct. 8.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Robert bp. of Glasgow, Patrick earl of Bothwell and Andrew, postulate of Moray, to contract a marriage in his name with the princess Margaret of England. *Stirling.* O. xii. 776. H. v. p. iv. 161.
Oct. 8.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to the same persons to treat for perpetual peace with England. *Stirling.* O. xii. 777. H. v. p. iv. 162.
Oct. 25.	Grant to Richard bp. of Ely of the sums due to the K. from the bpric. during the vacancy. *Westm.* O. xii. 779. H. v. p. iv. 162.
Oct. 28.	Safe conduct for Robert archbp. of Glasgow and his colleagues. O. xii. 780. H. v. p. iv. 163.
Nov. —.	Arthur prince of Wales assigns the towns and counties of Caernarvon, Conway, Cardigan, Haverford Castle, and other places, as the dower of his wife the lady Katherine. O. xii. 780. H. v. p. iv. 163.
Nov. 3.	Papal bull, permitting Thomas Wuley (Wolsey), rector of Lymington, to hold incompatible benefices. *Rome.* O. xii. 783. H. v. p. iv. 164.
Dec. 25.	Grant to William Wareham, keeper of the rolls of Chancery, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of London, void by the translation of Thomas late bp. to York. *Westm.* O. xii. 784. H. v. p. iv. 164.
1502. Jan. 12.	Treaty of alliance between the K. of England and John de Horne, bp. of Liege. O. xii. 785. H. v. p. iv. 165.
Jan. 24.	Marriage treaty between Margaret, daughter of K. Henry VII., and K. James IV.; the princess is not to be sent to Scotland until Sept. 1, 1503. *Richmond.* O. xii. 787. H. v. p. iv. 165.
Jan. 24.	Treaty of perpetual peace between England and Scotland. *Richmond.* O. xii. 793. H. v. p. iv. 168.
Jan. 24.	Treaty for the preservation of order and the punishment of offenders on the borders. *Richmond.* O. xii. 800. H. v. p. iv. 170.
Feb. 22.	Oath of James K. of Scotland to observe the treaty of peace. *Edinburgh.* O. xii. 804. H. v. p. iv. 172.
Feb. 22.	Grant to John Arundell, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Exeter, void by the translation of Richard Redmayn to Ely. *Westm.* O. xiii. 1. H. v. p. iv. 172.
April 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund bp. of Salisbury, translated from Hereford. *Westm.* O. xiii. 2. H. v. p. iv. 172.
April 3.	Grant to Edmund bp. of Salisbury of the revenues of the temporalities during the vacancy of the see. *Westm.* O. xiii. 2. H. v. p. iv. 172.
April 24.	Commission of Maximilian K. of the Romans to Cornelius de Berghes, the lord of Berselle and Indoe Prant, to treat for peace and mercantile intercourse with England. *Kaufbeuren.* O. xiii. 3. H. v. p. iv. 173.
May 27.	Power for Geoffrey Blythe, dean of York, to treat with Ladislaus K. of Hungary and Bohemia, for a league against the Mahometans. *Westm.* O. xiii. 4. H. v. p. iv. 173.
May 27.	Power for Geoffrey Blythe, dean of York, to promise aid to the said K. of Hungary. *Westm.* O. xiii. 5. H. v. p. iv. 173.
June 19.	Treaty of mercantile intercourse with Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Antwerp.* O. xiii. 6. H. v. p. iv. 174.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1502. June 20.	Treaty by which the K. of England promises to pay 10,000*l.* to the K. of the Romans to assist him in resisting the Turks. *Antwerp.* O. xiii. 9. H. v. p iv. 175.
June 22.	Henry prince of Wales is appointed warden of Galtres Forest. *Westm.* O. xiii. 11. H. v. p. iv. 176.
July 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Exeter, translated from Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xiii. 11. H. v. p. iv. 176.
July 12.	James K. of Scotland to the K. of England. He will comply with his request to defer the renewal of his treaty with France until he has spoken to him. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 12. H. v. p. iv. 176.
July 28.	Ratification by Maximilian K. of the Romans of the treaty for mercantile intercourse, dated Antwerp, 19 July (June). *Augsburg.* O. xiii. 12. H. v. p. iv. 176.
July 28.	Ratification by Maximilian K. of the Romans of a treaty by which he engages not to receive English rebels, dated Antwerp, 20 June. *Augsburg.* O. xiii. 15. H. v. p. iv. 177.
July 28.	Receipt by Maximilian K. of the Romans of 10,000*l.* from the K. of England for aid against the Turks. *Augsburg.* O. xiii. 20. H. v. p. iv. 179.
Aug. 14.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the treaty of intercourse with Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. xiii. 21. H. v. p. iv. 180.
Aug. 14.	Confirmation by the K. of England of a treaty for perpetual peace with Maximilian K. of the Romans, with comprehension of allies, dated Antwerp, June 20. *Westm.* O. xiii. 22. H. v. p. iv. 180.
Oct. 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Warham, bp. of London, *vice* Thomas late bp., translated to York. *Langley.* O. xiii. 27. H. v. p. iv. 182.
Oct. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to William bp. of Durham, translated from Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xiii. 28. H. v. p. iv. 182.
Oct. 26.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan, deputy lieutenant of Calais, sir Antony Broune, constable of Calais Castle, and two others, to receive the 25,000 francs due from the French K. on Nov. 1. *Westm.* O. xiii. 28. H. v. p. iv. 183.
Oct. 31.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the treaty of peace with Scotland, dated Richmond, 24 Jan., 1501. *Westm.* O. xiii. 30. H. v. p. iv. 183.
Oct. 31.	Confirmation of the treaty of the same date for the redress of injuries. *Westm.* O. xiii. 31. H. v. p. iv. 184.
Oct. 31.	Confirmation of the treaty for the marriage of the king's daughter Margaret with James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xiii. 32. H. v. p. iv. 184.
Oct. 31.	Power for sir Thomas Darcy, captain of Berwick, and Henry Babyngton to receive the oath of James IV. to the treaty of peace. *Westm.* O. xiii. 33. H. v. p. iv. 184.
Nov. 5.	Receipt for 25,000 francs from Lewis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xiii. 34. H. v. p. iv. 184.
Nov. 5.	Grant to Matthew Baker, squire for the king's body, of paradise, hell, and purgatory, within the Hall of Westminster, and of other tenements at Westminster, and of the custody of the palace. *Westm.* O. xiii. 34. H. v. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 18.	Commission to sir Thomas Brandon and Nicholas West, the K.'s chaplain, to receive the oath of Maximilian K. of the Romans to the treaty of peace with England, and to admit him to the order of the garter. *Westm.* O. xiii. 35. H. v. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 18.	Power for the same persons to receive the oath of Maximilian K. of the Romans to observe the statutes of the order of the garter, with certain exceptions. *Westm.* O. xiii. 36. H. v. p. iv. 186.
Dec. 9.	Commission to Hugh Elyot and Thomas Ashehurste, of Bristol, and John Gonsalvo and Francis Farnanduo, Portuguese, to discover and take possession of new countries. *Westm.* O. xiii. 37. H. v. p. iv. 186.
Dec. 10.	Oath of James K. of Scotland to observe the treaty of peace with England, dated 24 Jan. last. *Glasgow.* O. xiii. 43. H. v. p. iv. 188.
Dec. 10.	Notarial attestation of the taking of the above oath by James K. of Scotland before sir Thomas Darcy and Henry Babyngton. *Glasgow.* O. xiii. 43. H. v. p. iv. 188.
Dec. 10.	Protestation of James K. of Scotland that his naming Henry VII. as K. of France in the oath was through inadvertence. *Glasgow.* O. xiii. 46. H. v. p. iv. 190.
Dec. 17.	Confirmation by James K. of Scotland of the treaty for peace with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 48. H. v. p. iv. 190.
Dec. 17.	Confirmation by James K. of Scotland of the treaty for his marriage with Margaret daughter of the K. of England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 49. H. v. p. iv. 191.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
Dec. 17.	Confirmation by James K. of Scotland of additional articles in the treaty of peace. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 50. H. v. p. iv. 91.
Dec. 19.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Andrew bp. of Murray, Alexander lord Hume, great chamberlain of Scotland, and Gawin Dunbar, dean of Murray, to exchange with the English ambassadors the confirmations of the above-mentioned treaties. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 51. H. v. p. iv. 192.
Dec. 20.	Notarial attestation of the exchange of the letters of confirmation. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 52. H. v. p. iv. 192.
1503. Feb. 16.	James K. of Scotland desires Alexander lord Hume to conduct the master of Boltonne, who is sent by the K. of England, from the Tweed to his presence. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 53. H. v. p. iv. 193. *N.B.—This document belongs to the year* 1476=15 *Edw. IV.*
Feb. 19.	James K. of Scotland informs Alexander Lye, almoner to the K. of England, that lord Hume will conduct him to his presence. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 54. H. v. p. iv. 193. *N.B.—This document belongs to the year* 1476=15 *Edw. IV.*
Feb. 24.	Robert abp. of Glasgow and Patrick earl of Bothvil [Bothwell] to the K. of England; thanking him for his kindness during their stay in England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 54. H. v. p. iv. 193.
April 3.	Power for Hadrian bp. of Hereford and Silvester bp. of Worcester to obtain the pope's confirmation of the treaties with Scotland. *Westm.* O. xiii. 55. H. v. p. iv. 193.
April 10.	Grant to Geoffrey Blithe, the bp. elect of Coventry and Lichfield, of the custody of the temporalities. *Westm.* O. xiii. 56. H. v. p. iv. 194.
May 4.	Power for Thomas lord Dacre, Robert Sherbourn, dean of S. Paul's, London, John Cartyngton, and Richard Eryngton to treat with the Scotch K. concerning the property which he is bound to settle on his queen. *Westm.* O. xiii. 56. H. v. p. iv. 194.
May 16.	Transcript, attested by William bp. of London, of a bull of pope Alexander VI. granting indulgence to the royal chapel at Windsor. *London.* O. xiii. 60. H. v. p. iv. 195.
May 24.	James K. of Scotland assigns as the dower of his Queen Margaret, Ettrik Forest, the county of Dunbar, Linlithgow Palace, and other places. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 62. H. v. p. iv. 196.
May 26.	James K. of Scotland orders the sheriffs of Selkirk, Edinburgh, Linlithgow, Stirling, and Perth, to allow the Queen or her attorneys to take possession of the above-mentioned lands. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 64. H. v. p. iv. 197.
May 26.	James K. of Scotland accepts Thomas lord Dacre, Robert Shireborn, dean of S. Paul's, London, and two others, as the Queen's attorneys. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 65. H. v. p. iv. 197.
May 29.	Delivery of possession of the county of Dunbar and the lordship of Cowburnspecht to Robert Shireburne by James Logane of Randaust, sheriff of Edinburgh. *Dunbar.* O. xiii. 66. H. v. p. iv. 198.
May 29.	Delivery of the lordships of Mentieth and Donne to lord Dacre and Richard Erington by William master of Ruthven, sheriff of Perth. *Menteith Castle.* O. xiii. 68. H. v. p. iv. 199.
May 29.	Delivery of the lordship of Methwen by the master of Ruthwen to lord Dacre and Richard Erington. *Methven.* O. xiii. 69. H. v. p. iv. 199.
May 30.	Delivery of the lordship and county of Stirling by James K. of Scotland. *Stirling.* O. xiii. 70. H. v. p. iv. 200.
May 31.	Delivery of the lordship and palace of Linlithgow by Patrick Hamylton, of Kincanil., sheriff. *Linlithgow.* O. xiii. 71. H. v. p. iv. 200.
June 1.	Delivery of the forest of Ettrik by John Murray, of Farelohyll, sheriff of Selkirk. *Galashiels.* O. xiii. 73. H. v. p. iv. 200.
June 6.	James K. of Scotland promises that the settlement of the above-mentioned places on Margaret his Q. shall be confirmed by the parliament of Scotland before March 20. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 74. H. v. p. iv. 201.
Sept. 30.	Confirmation by Ferdinand and Isabella [Elizabetha], K. and Q. of Castile, of the marriage of Henry prince of Wales with their daughter Katharine, for which a dispensation must be previously obtained from the pope; dated Richmond, June 23, 1503. *Segovia.* O. xiii. 76. H. v. p. iv. 202.
Sept. 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to Geoffrey bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, *vice* John late bp., translated to Exeter. *Westm.* O. xiii. 87. H. v. p. iv. 206.
	Thomas earl of Surrey is appointed steward of England for the trial of sir Edward Sutton, a peer. *Westm.* O. xiii. 87. H. v. p. iv. 206.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1503. Nov. 26.	Pope Julius to the abp. of York, informing him of his election to the papacy on Nov. 1. *Rome.* O. xiii. 88. H. v. p. iv. 206.
Dec. 26.	Bull of pope Julius, granting a dispensation for the marriage of Henry prince of Wales with Katharine, widow of his brother Arthur. *Rome.* O. xiii. 89. H. v. p. iv. 207.
1504. Jan. 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to William abp. of Canterbury, translated from London, *vice* Henry late abp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 90.
Jan. 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Chichester, translated from Rochester, *vice* Edward late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 90. H. v. p. iv. 207.
Feb. 21.	Grant to Roger bp. of Carlisle of the revenues of the temporalities during the vacancy. *Westm.* O. xiii. 91. H. v. p. iv. 207.
March 13.	Confirmation by the parliament of Scotland of the jointure settled by James K. of Scotland on Margaret his Q. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 92. H. v. p. iv. 208.
March 27.	Commission to sir Ralph Verney, Henry Babyngton, and Edward Benestede to obtain an exemplification of the above-mentioned confirmation. *Westm.* O. xiii. 93. H. v. p. iv. 208.
April 19.	Delivery of the lordship of Kilmarnock to Edward Beynstord [? Beynsted], attorney for Margaret Q. of Scotland, by sir Hugh Campbell, of Loudane, sheriff of Ayr. *Kilmarnock.* O. xiii. 95. H. v. p. iv. 209.
May 20.	Bull of pope Julius appropriating the priory of Luffield and the churches of S. Martin's le Grand and Tykhill to the K.'s chapel at Westminster Abbey. *Rome.* O. xiii. 97. H. v. p. iv. 210.
May 23.	Bull of pope Julius, confirming the foundation of the K.'s chapel at Westminster. *Rome.* O. xiii. 100. H. v. p. iv. 211.
May 20.	Bull of pope Julius granting to the K.'s chapel the indulgences belonging to the chapel called "*Scala Cœli.*" *Rome.* O. xiii. 102. H. v. p. iv. 212.
May 20.	Bull of pope Julius permitting the translation of the corpse of K. Henry VI. from Chertsey to Westminster. *Rome.* O. xiii. 103. H. v. p. iv. 212.
May 20.	Bull of pope Julius excepting persons suspected of high treason from the privilege of sanctuary in England. *Rome.* O. xiii. 104. H. v. p. iv. 212.
Aug. 4.	Power for John Yonge, John Taylour, Robert Rydon, clerk of the council, John Clerk, governor of the English merchants in Flanders, and two others, to conclude a treaty of mercantile intercourse with Philip archduke of Austria. *Knole.* O. xiii. 105. H. v. p. iv. 213.
Aug. 19.	Proclamation to be issued by the several sheriffs that the K. has appointed the bp. of Winchester, keeper of the privy seal, sir John Fyneux, chief justice of the bench, Thomas Frowyk, chief justice of the common pleas and four others, commissioners to examine claims upon the K. for loans or for things bought for the household. *Westm.* O. xiii. 106. H. v. p. iv. 213.
Oct. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to cardinal Hadrian, bp. of Bath and Wells, translated from Hereford, *vice* Oliver late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 108. H. v. p. iv. 214.
Oct. 13.	Commission to Silvester bp. of Worcester, Robert Shirborne, dean of S. Paul's, London, and Hugh Yng, to receive the oath of fealty of Hadrian bp. of Bath and Wells, who is at Rome. *Westm.* O. xiii. 108. H. v. p. iv. 214.
Nov. 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Mayen, bp. elect of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xiii. 110. H. v. p. iv. 215.
Nov. 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to Roger bp. elect of Carlisle, *vice* William late bp., translated to Durham. *Westm.* O. xiii. 111. H. v. p. iv. 215.
Nov. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Barons, bp. of London, *vice* William late bp., translated to Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xiii. 111. H. v. p. iv. 215.
Nov. 26.	Ferdinand K. of Arragon informs the K. of England of the death of his Q. Isabel, who has appointed him governor of Castile, Leon, and Granada, for their daughter Joan. *Medina del Campo. In Spanish.* O. xiii. 112. H. v. p. iv. 215.
1505. Jan. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Hugh Oldom, bp. elect of Exeter, *vice* John late bp., deceased. *Knole.* O. xiii. 112. H. v. p. iv. 216.
Jan. 26.	Thomas Writhe *alias* Walyngford is appointed Garter king-of-arms, *vice* John Wrythe, his father, deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 113. H. v. p. iv. 216.
Feb. 22.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan, deputy of Calais, Nicolas West, and Hugh Conwey, treasurer of Calais, to conclude an alliance with George duke of Saxony. *Westm.* O. xiii. 114. H. v. p. iv. 216.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1505. March 12.	Licence to the merchants of Spain to trade in England. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 114. H. v. p. iv. 216.
April 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Shirbourn, bp. of S. David's, *vice* John late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 114. H. v. p. iv. 217.
April 26.	Power for sir Richard Nanfan, deputy of Calais, sir Anthony Broun, lieutenant of Calais Castle, and three others, to receive the 25,000 francs due from the French K. on May 1. *Westm.* O. xiii. 116. H. v. p. iv. 217.
May 4.	Receipt for the above-mentioned sum. *Westm.* O. xiii. 117. H. v. p. iv. 218.
July 9.	Commission to J. prior of Tynmouth, and William Cope, cofferer of the household, and Christopher Clapham, janitor of Berwick, to pay to James K. of Scotland 10,000 nobles, being the remainder of the dowry of his Q. Margaret. *Westm.* O. xiii. 118. H. v. p. iv. 218.
Dec. 26.	Commission of George duke of Saxony to William Trugsses and Bernard Bucks to treat with the K. of England. *Dresden.* O. xiii. 120. H. v. p. iv. 218.
Dec. 30.	Treaty of alliance and mercantile intercourse between the K. of England and George duke of Saxony, hereditary governor of Friesland. *Dresden.* O. xiii. 120. H. v. p. iv. 219.
1506. Feb. 9.	Treaty of alliance between the K. of England and Philip K. of Castile, Leon, and Granada, and archduke of Austria. *Windsor.* O. xiii. 123. H. v. p. iv.. 220.
Feb. 9.	Ratification of the above treaty by Philip K. of Castile. *Windsor.* O. xiii. 126. H. v. p. iv. 221.
May 10.	Power for John Yonge to receive the oaths of William de Croi, lord Chiern; Thomas de Plauie, lord of Maigni; Charles de Croi, prince of Chimai, and nine other lords, to observe the treaty for the marriage of the K. with Margaret duchess of Savoy, dated March 20, 1505. Similar commission to Nicholas West. *Westm.* O. xiii. 127. H. v. p. iv. 221.
May 10.	Power for Nicholas West to receive from Philip K. of Castile security given before a judge appointed by the pope for the payment of 300,000 crowns, and an annuity of 30,850 crowns as the dowry of Margaret of Savoy. *Westm.* O. xiii. 129. H. v. p. iv. 222.
May 13.	Power for Nicholas West to receive the security before a judge ordinary, abp., or bp., if it is impossible to obtain a judge appointed by the pope. *Westm.* O. xiii. 131. H. v. p. iv. 223.
May 15.	Confirmation by the K. of England of a treaty of commerce with Philip K. of Castile, for the Netherlands; dated London, April 30, 1506. *Westm.* O. xiii. 132. H. v. p. iv. 223.
May 18.	Confirmation by the K. of England with Philip and Joan, K. and Q. of Castile, of the treaty with Philip dated Feb. 9, 1506. *Richmond.* O. xiii. 142. H. v. p. iv. 227.
June 8.	Notarial attestation of the oath taken by John count of Egmond, lieutenant of Holland, to procure the observance of the treaty for the marriage of Henry VII. with Margaret duchess of Savoy. *The Hague.* O. xiii. 146. H. v. p. iv. 229.
June 16.	Notarial attestation of a similar oath taken by James de Luxemberg, lord of Fiennes. *Brussels.* O. xiii. 151. H. v. p. iv. 231.
July 13.	Notarial attestation of a similar oath taken by Florence de Egmond, lord Ysselsten, admiral. *Valladolid.* O. xiii. 155. H. v. p. iv. 233.
Aug. 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of London, translated from Chichester, *vice* William late bp., deceased. *Chichester.* O. xiii. 157. H. v. p. iv. 233.
Nov. 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to James Stanley, bp. of Ely, *vice* Richard late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 158. H. v. p. iv. 234.
Nov. 13.	Grant to James Stanley, bp. of Ely, of the profits of the temporalities during the vacancy through the death of Richard Redmayn, the last bp. *Westm.* O. xiii. 158. H. v. p. iv. 234.
Dec. 15.	Licence to Augustin Chigi, merchant of Sienna, to import 1,300 quintals of alum from Flanders. *Westm.* O. xiii. 159. H. v. p. iv. 234.
1507. Jan. 28.	Power for John Ednam, the K.'s almoner, to collect felon's goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xiii. 160. H. v. p. iv. 234.
March 24.	Pardon for Laurence Pasqualigo, Antony Bavaryn, Nicholas Duodo, and three other Venetian merchants, and licence for all Venetian merchants to trade in England for 10 years. *Charing.* O. xiii. 161. H. v. p. iv. 235.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1507. April 11.	Power for Robert Rydon and Edward Ratclyff to treat with Scotch commissioners for redress of injuries. *Knole.* O. xiii. 166. H. v. p. iv. 237.
April 20.	Warrant for the payment of 50 marks to Geoffrey Symeon, dean of the chapel royal, for the K.'s offering on Good Friday. *Woking.* O. xiii. 167. H. v. p. iv. 237.
May 3.	Warrant for the payment of 50*l.* to William Coope, cofferer of the household, for the expenses of the feast of S. George, which will be held at Windsor on Sunday next. *Richmond.* O. xiii. 167. H. v. p. iv. 237.
May 11.	Grant to Roderick Gundisalvo de Puebla, Spanish ambassador, of the mastership of Sherborne Hospital. *Westm.* O. xiii. 167. H. v. p. iv. 237.
June 5.	Provisional treaty of mercantile intercourse between Maximilian K. of the Romans, Charles prince of Spain, and Henry VII., to continue in force until a more complete treaty is made. *Bruges.* O. xiii. 168. H. v. p. iv. 237.
July 18.	General pardon for Hugh Oldam, bp. of Exeter. *Knole.* O. xiii. 170. H. v. p. iv. 238.
Nov. 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to Christopher Baynbrigg, bp. of Durham, *vice* William late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 171. H. v. p. iv. 239.
1508. Feb. 22.	Confirmation by the Emperor Maximilian of a treaty for the marriage of Charles, archduke of Austria, prince of Spain, with Mary, daughter of K. Henry VII., dated Calais, 21 Dec., 1507. *Brixen.* O. xiii. 171. H. v. p. iv. 239.
Feb. 22.	Confirmation by the Emperor Maximilian of a treaty of alliance between Henry VII. and Charles prince of Spain, dated Calais, 21 Dec. 1507. *Brixen.* O. xiii. 189. H. v. p. iv. 239.
March 26.	Joint confirmation of the above treaty by Maximilian and Charles prince of Spain. *Mechlin.* O. xiii. 200. H. v. p. iv. 250.
May 4.	Obligation of Charles de Croy, prince of Chimay, Henry count of Nassau, John count of Egmond, 12 other persons, and the burgomasters and commonalties of Brussels, Antwerp, Bruges, Ypres, and eight other towns in the Netherlands, to perform the treaty for the marriage of Charles prince of Spain with Mary, daughter of Henry VII. O. xiii. 212. H. v. p. iv. 255.
March 17.	Peter Corsy, of Florence, is appointed warden of the exchange in England, on paying to the K. 240*l.* a year. *Westm.* O. xiii. 216. H. v. p. iv. 256.
June 2.	General pardon for Edmund Audeley, bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xiii. 216. H. v. p. iv. 257.
July 31.	Bull of Pope Julius II. permitting Thomas Wuley (Wolsey), rector of Lymington, to hold the vicarage of Lyde and two other benefices. *Rome.* O. xiii. 217. H. v. p. iv. 257.
Sept. 5.	General pardon for John Penny, bp. of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xiii. 218. H. v. p. iv. 257.
Oct. 1.	Confirmation by Margaret of Austria, duchess of Savoy, of the treaty for the marriage of Charles prince of Spain with Mary, daughter of K. Henry VII. *Mechlin.* O. xiii. 219. H. v. p. iv. 257.
Oct. 1.	Obligation of Margaret duchess of Austria to observe the above-mentioned treaty. *Mechlin.* O. xiii. 220. H. v. p. iv. 258.
Oct. 11.	Similar obligation of the emperor Maximilian. *Schoonhoven.* O. xiii. 222. H. v. p. iv. 259.
Oct. 11.	Joint obligation of Maximilian and Charles prince of Spain. *Schoonoven.* O. xiii. 224. H. v. p. iv. 260.
Oct. 11.	Commission of the emperor Maximilian to John lord Berges, his chamberlain, Laurence de Gorreenod, governor of Bresse, and five others, to exchange with the English ambassadors the documents concerning the above-mentioned treaties. *Schonhoven.* O. xiii. 227. H. v. p. iv. 261.
Oct. 12.	Obligation of William de Croy, lord of Chiernes, to observe the matrimonial treaty. O. xiii. 229. H. v. p. iv. 262.
Oct. 27.	Commission of the emperor Maximilian and Charles prince of Spain to John lord Berghes, to celebrate the marriage with the princess Mary as the representative of Charles. *Breda.* O. xiii. 230. H. v. p. iv. 262.
Nov. 5.	Receipt for the 25,000 francs from Lewis K. of Francis due Nov. 1. *Westm.* O. xiii. 232. H. v. p. iv. 263.
Nov. 11.	General pardon for Christopher Baynbrig, bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xiii. 233. H. v. p. iv. 263.
Nov. 20.	Grant to Robert bp. of Chichester of the temporalities of the see during the vacancy. *Westm.* O. xiii. 233. H. v. p. iv. 263.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1509. Nov. 27.	Commission of the emperor Maximilian and Charles archduke of Austria to Thomas Ysaac, *Toison d'or* king-of-arms, to deliver a jewel called "*la riche fleur de lis*," to the K. of England, as a pledge for a loan of 50,000 crowns. *Lier.* O. xiii. 234. H. v. p. iv. 264.
Dec. 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to Christopher abp. of York, translated from Dublin, *vice* Thomas, late abp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 235. H. v. p. iv. 264.
Dec. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert bp. of Chichester, translated from S. David's, *vice* Richard, late bp., translated. *Westm.* O. xiii. 236. H. v. p. iv. 264.
Dec. 17.	Marriage contract of Mary, daughter of K. Henry VII., to Charles prince of Spain, by John lord Berghes, his proctor. *Richmond.* O. xiii. 236. H. v. p. iv. 265.
Dec. 21.	The emperor Maximilian and Charles prince of Spain pawns to the K. of England the jewel called *le riche fleur de lys* for 50,000 crowns in gold. Description of the jewel. *Richmond.* O. xiii. 239. H. v. p. iv. 266.
1509. Feb. 17.	General pardon for Richard Fitz-James, bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xiii. 242. H. v. p. iv. 267.
Feb. 18.	General pardon for Geoffrey Blythe, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xiii. 246. H. v. p. iv. 269.
Feb. 23.	Thomas prior of S. Cuthbert's, Durham, and Thomas Dalby, archdeacon of Richmond, are appointed administrators of the see of Durham. *Knole.* O. xiii. 247. H. v. p. iv. 269.

HENRY VIII.

(22 *April* 1509—28 *January* 1547.)

1509. May 11.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon to Guter Gomez de Fuensalida, directing him to undertake that the dower promised and paid for Katherine, K. Ferdinand's daughter, shall not be re-demanded; and to ratify certain points agreed upon between the emperor Maximilian and Margaret, K. Ferdinand's daughter, in the name of Charles prince of Castile, relative to his marriage with the princess Mary, sister of Henry VIII. *Villa Vallesoleti* (*Valladolid*). O. xiii. 249. H. vi. p. i. 1.
May 16.	The K. confirms to John earl of Oxford the grant made by the empress Matilda to Aubrey de Veer of the castle and tower of Colchester, in Essex. *Westm.* O. xiii. 251. H. vi. p. i. 1.
May 20.	The K. appoints sir Edward Howard his standard-bearer in England with an annual fee of 40*l.* as held by sir Anthony Brown. *Westm.* O. xiii. 251. H. vi. p. i. 2.
June 7.	Katherine princess of Wales renounces her dowry of 200,000 crowns of gold in favour of the K. *Greenwich.* O. xiii. 251. H. vi. p. i. 2.
June [ ].	Guter Gomes de Fuensalida, recites an agreement of date 3 June 1503, relative to a marriage of Henry prince of Wales with Katherine, daughter of K. Ferdinand and Isabella of Spain, and to the renunciation of the dower of Katherine. O. xiii. 253. H. vi. p. i. 2.
June 9.	Guter Gomes de Fuensalida, recites the same agreement, with the renunciation of Joan Q. of Castile. O. xiii. 254. H. vi. p. i. 3.
June 12.	Bull of Julius [II.] on the appointment of Thomas [Ruthal] to the bpric. of Durham, with the form of obedience to the pope. *S. Peters, Rome.* O. xiii. 256. H. vi. p. i. 3.
June 29.	The K. confirms the treaty with the Scots dated 31 Oct. 1502. *Westm.* O. xiii. 257. H. vi. p. i. 4.
July 3.	Restitution of temporalities to Thomas Rowthall elect of Durham. *Westm.* O. xiii. 258. H. vi. p. i. 4.
July 19.	Commission of James [IV.] K. of Scotland appointing Andrew bp. of Murray, commendatory of Pittenweine and Cottingham, to treat for a personal interview with the K. of England, perpetual peace, &c. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 376. H. vi. p. i. 128.
	[*N.B.—This document was incorrectly placed by Rymer under the year* 1472. *See* O. x. 376.]
July 27.	Sir Thomas Knyvet appointed standard bearer, *vice* sir John Cheyne. *Otford.* O. xiii. 258. H. vi. p. i. 4.
July 20 [27 ?]	Grant to sir Thomas Boleyn, knight of the body, of the custody of the exchange in Calais and of the foreign exchange in England. *Otford.* O. xiii. 258. H. vi. p. i. 4.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1509. Aug 2.	Edward [ ] appointed bp. of S. David's, vice Robert, translated to Chichester. *Otford.* O. xiii. 259. H. vi. p. i. 5,
Aug. 20.	The K. confirms his father's treaty (20 June 1502) with Maximilian K. of the Romans. *Westm.* O. xiii. 259. H. vi. p. i. 5.
Aug. 29.	Form of the oath taken by Andrew bp. of Murray to the renewal of the treaty with Scotland made by Henry VII. (24 Jan. 1501). *Haworth.* O. xiii. 261. H. vi. p. i. 5.
Aug. 29.	Notarial instrument concerning the oaths taken by the K. of England and Andrew bp. of Murray to the renewal of the treaty with Scotland made by Henry VII. (27 January 1501). O. xiii. 261. H. vi. p. i. 5.
Sept. 7.	Commission to sir Robert Drury, Marmaduke Constable, and John Batemanson, to receive the oath of James [IV.] of Scotland in confirmation of the treaty between him and Henry VII., lately renewed by Henry VIII. *Otford.* O. xiii. 263. H. vi. p. i. 6.
Sept. 7.	The same parties are commissioned to treat for redress of injuries. *Otford.* O. xiii. 263. H. vi. p. i. 6.
Sept. 24.	Christopher abp. of York appointed as the K.'s proctor in the court of Rome. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 264. H. vi. p. i. 7.
Sept. 24.	Sir William Scott and James Dyggys commanded to muster "le Crewe" of 100 men for service at Calais under sir John Fecche. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 265. H. vi. p. i. 7.
Sept. 24.	Commission to sir Gilbert Talbot, deputy of Calais, John Digby and John Wilteshire, to muster soldiers and other men in the town and castle of Calais, and in the castles of Guysnes and Hammes. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 265. H. vi. p. i. 7.
Oct. 9.	Thomas Wriothsley *alias* Writhe, lately called Wallingford, son of John Wriothesley, *alias* Writhe, lately called Garter, deceased, appointed principal herald and Garter king-of-arms, with 40 marks per annum, during the lifetime of Roger Magado, Clarencieux king-of-arms, and after the death of the said Roger, 40*l.* per annum out of the petty customs of the port of London. *Westm.* O. xiii. 266. H. vi. p. i. 7.
Nov. 8.	Grant to Thomas Wolsey, the K.'s almoner, of the goods of felons de se and deodands in England. *Westm.* O. xiii. 267. H. vi. p. i. 8.
Nov. 28.	The oath of James IV. of Scotland to observe the treaty 24 January 1501. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 267. H. vi. p. i. 8.
Nov. 29.	Notarial instrument of the oath taken by James IV. K. of Scotland to the above treaty. O. xiii. 268. H. vi. p. i. 8.
1510. Jan. 30.	Grant to Thomas Wolsey, dean of Lincoln, of the messnage called "Le parsonage" and garden, in the parish of S. Bride's, Fleet Street, demised to sir Richard Empson (attainted of high treason), from John abbot of Westminster; also the orchard and twelve gardens in the same parish, which Thomas Dockwra, prior of the hospital of S. John of Jerusalem in England, demised for 99 years to the said sir Richard Empson. *Westm.* O. xiii. 269. H. vi. p. i. 8.
March 2.	Leonardus Lauredanus, doge of Venice, repeats to the K. the gratitude of the republic for his good offices in their behalf with the pope and the emperor. *The Ducal Palace.* O. xiii. 294. H. vi. p. i. 18.
March 23.	Treaty of peace with France, dated 23 March $150\frac{8}{9}$, agreed upon between Richard bp. of Winchester, Thomas bp. of Durham, and Thomas earl of Surrey, English commissioners, and Anthony Bochier, abbot of Fescamp, Raoul de Lannoy, and Anthony de Daurixolles, French commissioners. O. xiii. 270. H. vi. p. i. 9.
March 23.	Oath of the above-mentioned French commissioners to observe the said treaty. O. xiii. 275. H. vi. p. i. 11.
April 9.	P. Cardinal [of Reggio] informs the K. that he has been pursuing the affair entrusted to him; that he has done his best in the matter of the bp. of Worcester; but Christopher Fischer, who conveys the pope's present of a golden rose, will inform the K. of all matters. *Rome.* O. xiii. 275. H. vi. p. i. 11.
June 1.	Robert Drury and Marmaduke Constable are commissioned to meet the Scottish commissioners to settle certain differences about the late treaty. *Westm.* O. xiii. 276. H. vi. p. i. 11.
June 20.	Thomas Dokwra, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, and Nicholas West, dean of Windsor, are commissioned to receive the oath of Louis K. of France to observe the treaty of 23 March 1509. O. xiii. 278. H. vi. p. i. 12.
June 20.	The above-mentioned commissioners are to receive any instrument binding the K. of France to the payment of 745,000 crowns of gold. O. xiii. 280. H. vi. p. i. 13.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1510. June [20.]	The K. of England acknowledges to have received of Louis K. of France 25,000 francs in gold crowns in part payment of the debt of 745,000 francs. O. xiii. 280. H. vi. p. i. 13.
June 20.	The above-mentioned commissioners are to receive the money due from the K. of France to the late Margaret countess of Richmond. *Westm.* O. xiii. 279. H. vi. p. i. 12.
June 20.	The K. of England confirms the league made with France of the 20 March 1510. O. xiii. 277. H. vi. p. i. 12.
June 20.	Louis K. of France swears to observe the treaty with England of the 23 March 1510. O. xiii. 286. H. vi. p. i. 15.
June 21.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon confirms the treaty with England made by Louis Carroz and his other commissioners. "In opido Montissoni" [Monçaon]. O. xiii. 281. H. vi. p. i. 13.
July 23.	Notarial certificate by John Huart and Nicholas Richer that Louis K. of France acknowledged before Stephen bp. of Paris that he was indebted to the K. of England for the arrears of 745,000 crowns in gold, and made arrangements for the terms of payment, O. xiii. 287. H. vi. p. i. 15.
Sept. 14.	Christopher abp. of York is commissioned to appear before the pope, and obtain his confirmation of the treaty with France of the 23rd March 1510. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 289. H. vi. p. i. 16.
Nov. 20.	Confirmation of the treaty of alliance against the infidels between the K. of England. Ferdinand of Aragon, and Johanne of Castile, concluded at London, 24 May 1510. *London.* O. xiii. 291. H. vi. p. i. 17.
Oct. 2.	Denization of Polidore Vergil, *alias* Polidore of Castile. *Westm.* O. xiii. 291. H. vi. p. i. 17.
1511. Feb. 17.	Grant of the prebend in the collegiate church of S. Mary and S. George the Martyr in Windsor Castle to Thomas Wulcey, the K.'s almoner, vacant by the death of Robert Fisher. *Westm.* O. xiii. 294. H. vi. p. i. 18.
March 8.	Thomas lord Darcy, captain of Berwick, appointed admiral in the war of Ferdinand K. of Aragon against the Moors. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 294. H. vi. p. i. 18.
March 29.	George duke of Saxony commissions sir Siffridus de Luttichaw and Simon de Ryschach to renew and confirm the league with England. *Castle of Dresden.* O. xiii. 295. H. vi. p. i. 19.
March 29.	Sir Robert Willoughby de Broke, sir John Arundell, sir Peter Egecombe, and sir Richard Carewe are commissioned to muster all men-at-arms under the command of Thomas lord Darcy, captain of Berwick, about to proceed against the Moors. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 296. H. vi. p. i. 19.
April 20.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon acknowledges the receipt of the K. of England's letters of the 26th March, and by Louis Carroz; but he cannot follow his advice not to attend the war in person. He begs letters of credence for L. Carroz. *Hispalis* [*Seville*]. O. xiii. 297. H. vi. p. i. 19.
April 25.	Acknowledgment by the K. to have received through sir Gilbert Talbot and others from Louis K. of France 25,000 francs in gold crowns, in part payment of 745,000 francs due to the K. of England. O. xiii. 298. H. vi. p. i. 20.
June 9.	George duke of Saxony confirms the treaty made with England by his ambassadors, sir Siffridus de Luttichaw and Simon de Ryschach, chancellor of Frisia. *Grenewice.* O. xiii. 298. H. vi. p. i. 20.
June 20.	Sir Thomas Dacre, of Dacre and Greystock, and 10 others, with the sheriff of Cumberland, are appointed commissioners of array. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 300. H. vi. p. i. 21.
June 22.	Sir Thomas Dacre, of Dacre and Greystok, and sir Robert Drury, are appointed commissioners to redress injuries on the borders of Scotland. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 301. H. vi. p. i. 21.
June 22.	Sir Edward Ponynges, K.G., comptroller of the household, appointed admiral of the expedition to assist Charles prince of Castile against Charles Egmunde, of Geldres. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 302. H. vi. p. i. 21.
June 30.	Letters of protection from Louis K. of France for Hanibal, Antonious, Galeas, Alexander Hermes, and the city of Bologna. *Romagna.* O. xiii. 303. H. vi. p. i. 22.
July 26.	Letters of safe conduct ordered to be made out for Archibald earl of Ergyle, John lord Drummond, sir Robert Lawder, of Basse, sir William Scot, of Balwery, sir John Ramsey, and James Henreson, the K. of Scotland's commissioners. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 305. H. vi. p. i. 22.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1511. Sept. 14.	Grant of the chapel of S. James of Tolton, in the parish of Saxston, in co. York. to Henry Lofte, hermit of the order of S. Paul, who has visited the holy sepulchre, and brought with him the length and breadth of the same sepulchre. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 305. H. vi. p. i. 22.
Oct. 4.	Pope Julius (II.) concludes the league made with Ferdinand K. of Aragon and the republic of Venice for the recovery of Bologna. Places are left for the signatures of the K. of England and the emperor Maximilian, if they think fit to agree to the league. *Rome.* O. xiii. 305. H. vi. p. i. 23.
Nov. 3.	Nicholas West, dean of Windsor, appointed an ambassador to James K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xiii. 309. H. vi. p. i. 24.
Nov. 13.	The abbot and convent of Kenelworth have licence to procure lands in mortmain to the annual value of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xiii. 310. H. vi. p. i. 24.
Dec. 9.	Indenture tripartite, stating, that a half-year's payment of 13,793 crowns in gold have been received from France, in part payment of what is owing. O. xiii. 310. H. vi. p. i. 24.
Dec. 20.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon confirms the league with England (17 Nov. 1511) for the defence of the church and the rescue of the pope. *Burgos.* O. xiii. 311. H. vi. p. i. 25.
1512. Jan. 15.	William bp. of Lincoln and Richard Sutton have licence to found and incorporate a college in Oxford, in a messuage called Brazen nose, for sixty scholars and more, and to acquire lands to the annual value of 300*l.* O. xiii. 320. H. vi. p. i. 28.
Jan. 28.	Bull of pope Julius for the translation of William bp. of Meath to the see of Dublin, void by the death of abp. Walter. *Rome.* O. xiii. 322. H. vi. p. i. 29.
Feb. 3.	Grant to Andrew Ammonius de Arena of the prebend in the collegiate chapel of S. Stephen, Westminster, void by the death of John Pykeryng. *Westm.* O. xiii. 323. H. vi. p. i. 29.
Feb. 9.	The K. of England's confirmation of the league made with Ferdinand K. of Aragon for defence of the church. *Westm.* O. xiii. 323. H. vi. p. i. 29.
March 16.	An additional article to the league dated 17 Nov. 1511. O. xiii. 324. H. vi. p. i. 30. *This seemingly belongs to* 16 *March* 1513.
April 1.	Commission to Silvester bp. of Worcester and sir Robert Wyngfeld to be the K.'s ambassadors at the council of the Lateran to be held on the 19th April 1512. *Westm.* O. xiii. 325. H. vi. p. i. 30.
April 7.	Sir Edward Howard appointed admiral of the forces with Ferdinand K. of Aragon. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 326. H. vi. p. i. 30.
April 8.	Indenture between the K. and sir Edward Howard. As admiral sir Edward Howard is to command the fleet now ready for sea, with 3,000 men of war, over and above the 700 soldiers, marines, and gunners in the Regent. His wages are to be 10*s.* per diem. The wages of the various officers are mentioned, as well as the number of ships in the fleet, and the tonnage of each vessel. O. xiii. 327. H. vi. p. i. 31.
April 8.	Instructions to sir Edward Howard "during his voyage and enterprise to be made against the French K. in Guyen." O. xiii. 329. H. vi. p. i. 32.
April 15.	Thomas lord Dacre, of Greystoke, and Nicholas West, dean of Windsor, are appointed to treat with James K. of Scotland or his commissioners for settling differences. *Westm.* O. xiii. 333. H. vi. p. i. 33.
April 15.	The same commissioners are to receive the oath of the K. of Scotland to the treaty made with K. Henry VII. *Westm.* O. xiii. 332. H. vi. p. i. 33.
May 2.	Thomas marquess of Dorset appointed to exercise the office of the K.'s lieutenant-general. O. xiii. 365. H. vi. p. i. 46. (*Placed by Rymer under* 2 *May* 1513.)
July 5.	Licence to found upon the site of the manor of the Savoy, or piece of land called "Le Savoye," parcel of the duchy of Lancaster, in the parishes of S. Clement Danes without Temple Bar, and S. Mary de Stronde, a perpetual hospital for one master and four chaplains, to be called the hospital of King Henry VII. of Savoy; also licence to the master and chaplains to acquire and hold lands, &c., to the amount of 500 marks annually. *Westm.* O. xiii. 333. H. vi. p. i. 33.
July 20.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon commissions Louis Carroz de Vilaragud to treat with the pope, the emperor, the K. of England, and the republic of Venice, for a league against France. *Burgos.* O. xiii. 336. H. vi. p. i. 34.
July 24.	George earl of Shrewsbury, steward of the K.'s household, is appointed chief captain and leader of the army against the K. of France, who has threatened to invade Guysnes and Hammys, and destroy Calais. He is to muster the K.'s tenants in Derby, Stafford, and Salop. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 337. H. vi. p. i. 35.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1512. Aug. 5.	The abbot of the Premonstratene monastery of Welbeck, and his successors, have authority to take apostates, and to hold general chapters of the order, in pursuance of a papal bull exempting their order in England and Wales from the jurisdiction of the Premonstratenes of Laon, in France. *Portsmouth.* O. xiii. 338. H. vi. p. i. 35.
Aug. 6.	Commission for array and muster in Yorkshire, Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Lancashire. *Croydon.* O. xiii. 339. H. vi. p. i. 36.
Aug. 7.	Licence for William the abbot and the convent of S. Mary Osney, near Oxford, to obtain from Rome letters of annexation of the vicarages of Kydlynton and Hooknorton in the diocese of Lincoln, the rectories of which have been appropriated to the monastery. *Croydon.* O. xiii. 340. H. vi. p. i. 36.
Nov. 10.	Thomas earl of Surrey and George earl of Shrewsbury are appointed to treat with Ferdinand K. of Aragon and Johanna Q. of Castile for a league for the recovery of Bologna and defence of the church. *Westm.* O. xiii. 341. H. vi. p. i. 36.
Nov. 13.	The K. of England declares that he has entered into the league made (4 Oct., 1511) by the pope with Ferdinand K. of Aragon and the republic of Venice for the defence of the church. *Westm.* O. xiii. 342. H. vi. p. i. 37.
[Dec. 20.]	Articles of the papal bull granting plenary indulgence to all persons who for six months serve under K. Henry VIII., or his captains, in the war against Louis K. of France. O. xiii. 343. H. vi. p. i. 37.
Dec. 20.	Sir Edward Ponynges and three others are commissioned to form a league between the pope, the K. of England, the K. of Aragon, the Emperor elect, &c. *Westm.* O. xiii. 344. H. vi. p. i. 37.
1513. Jan. 3.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon to the K. of England, stating that he has heard from Louis Carrocius [Carroz], what has been done, and that the world shall see they will not suffer the Holy Church to be plundered. *Burgos.* O. xiii. 345. H. vi. p. i. 38.
Jan. 24.	Letters of safe conduct for John lord Drumond, sir Robert Lawder de Basse, sir John Ramsaye of [ ], sir William Scotte of Balverley, and John Henryson, Scotch commissioners. *Westm.* O. xiii. 346. H. vi. p. i. 38.
Feb. 1.	Sir William Conyers, lord de Conyers, and sir Robert Drury, are appointed to settle all differences with the Scotch commissioners. *Westm.* O. xiii. 346. H. vi. p. i. 38.
Feb. 15.	Thomas lord Dacre of Greistok, and Nicholas West, dean of Windsor, are appointed to settle differences with the Scotch. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 347. H. vi. p. i. 39.
Feb. 17.	Sir Edward Howard, Admiral of England, appointed commander of the army raised at the request of the pope and Ferdinand K. of Aragon, for the defence of the Roman see. *Charyng.* O. xiii. 348. H. vi. p. i. 39.
March 16.	Additional article to the league between England and Aragon dated 17 Nov. 1511, relative to the augmentation of the English force in Aquitain, &c. O. xiii. 324. H. vi. p. i. 30. (*See* 16 *March* 1512.)
March 19.	Pope Leo [X.] notifies his election to the papacy (11 March), on the death of his predecessor (Julius II.), 21 Feb. *Rome.* O. xiii. 349. H. vi. p. i. 39.
April 1.	Odetus de Fuxo, lord de Lautrec, nuncio of Louis K. of France, and James de Comchillos [Conichillo], bp. of Catania [Cathaniensis], chancellor of the K. of Navarre. Declaration of a truce made by them for one year between Maximilian, Henry VIII., Ferdinand K. of Aragon, Charles prince of Spain, on the one side, and Louis K. of France, James K. of Scotland, and Charles duke of Gueldres on the other. O. xiii. 350. H. vi. p. i. 40.
April 4.	Grant to James Worsley, groom of the wardrobe, of the custody of the lions and other beasts in the Tower of London, vice John earl of Oxford, deceased. O. xiii. 352.
April 4.	Baptista Justinian, formerly Jeronimus, merchant of Syo, appointed consul at Syo. *Greenwich.* O. xiii. 353. H. vi. p. i. 41.
April 5.	League for the defence of the church, &c., concluded by Sir Edward Ponynges and others, on the part of England, with the pope, Margaret of Savoy, and Ferdinand K. of Aragon. O. xiii. 354. H. vi. p. i. 41.
	Spanish counterpart of the above-mentioned league, signed by Louis Carroz de Vilaragud, agent of the K. of Aragon. O. xiii. 358. H. vi. p. i. 43.
	K. Ferdinand's oath to the above by his agent, Louis Carroz de Vilaragud. O. xiii. 363. H. vi. p. i. 45.
May 2.	Thomas marquess of Dorset to exercise the office of the K.'s lieutenant-general. O. xiii. 365. H. vi. p. i. 46.
	[*This belongs to* 2 *May* 1512, *but it is erroneously entered on the French Roll,* 5 *Hen. VIII.*]

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1513. May 2.	Commission of muster and array addressed to Thomas marquess of Dorset and 23 others. O. xiii. 364. H. vi. p. i. 45.
May 4.	Thomas Haward [Howard], K.G., admiral of England, appointed commander-in-chief of the K.'s forces raised at the request of the late pope and of Ferdinand K. of Aragon, for relief of the holy see, with power to honour the meritorious with knighthood. *Westm.* O. xiii. 366. H. vi. p. i. 46.
May 12.	George earl of Shrewsbury appointed lieutenant-general of the first division of the army now going abroad. *Westm.* O. xiii. 367. H. vi. p. i. 46.
May 13.	John Hopton, gentleman of the chamber, to be captain of the ships appointed to conduct and guard the army to Calais. *Westm.* O. xiii. 368. H. vi. p. i. 47.
May 17.	William lord Mountjoy, William Atclyff, and Miles Gerard are ordered to provide transports for the army. O. xiii. 368. H. vi. p. i. 47.
May 17.	Sir Edward Ponynges, K.G., constable of Dover, is directed to make proclamation that William lord Mountjoy, William Atclyff, and Miles Gerard, have been appointed overseers of the shipment of the K.'s forces at the Cinque Ports. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 369. H. vi. p. i. 47.
June 11.	John Heron, treasurer of the chamber, is directed to pay all monies ordered by Q. Katharine under her sign manual, for the defence of the realm during the K.'s absence. O. xiii. 370. H. vi. p. i. 48.
June 14.	Letters of protection for James Langley, John Gyle, and several others, abroad on the K.'s service; various dates. O. xiii. 371. H. vi. p. i. 48.
July 4.	Statement of the lord chancellor given in full court; that the K. took passage at Dover on Thursday the 30th of June, and arrived at Calais at 7 o'clock of the evening the same day; that during his absence abroad the "*Teste*" of all patents, grants, and writs, are to run, "Teste Katerina Angliæ Regina ac generali Rectrice ejusdem," &c. O. xiii. 372. H. vi. p. i. 49.
July 19.	The Roman cardinals notify to the K. the death of pope Julius II. on the 21st Feb., and the election of Leo X. on the 11th of March. *Rome.* O. xiii. 373. H. vi. p. i. 49.
Aug. 6.	Marcellus de la More, the K.'s chief surgeon, appointed sergeant-surgeon to the K. *Calais.* O. xiii. 374. H. vi. p. i. 49.
Aug. 12.	K. Henry VIII. to James IV. of Scotland. He has received K. James' letter of the 6th July by the "Herald Lyon," and he answers each of the Scottish K.'s complaints. O. xiii. 382. H. vi. p. i. 52.
Aug. 24.	Grant of annuity of 20*l.* to John de Serffe, a Fleming, until the marriage of the K.'s sister Mary, princess of Castile, with Charles prince of Castile. *Westm.* O. xiii. 374. H. vi. p. i. 49.
Sept. 3.	Commission of array for sir Thomas Lovell, K.G., in several counties, against the Scots. *Westm.* O. xiii. 374. H. vi. p. i. 49.
Sept. 7.	Commission to sir Thomas Lovell, K.G., to hear and determine treasons, murders, &c., in the absence of Thomas earl of Surrey, marshal of England, captain general against the Scots. *Westm.* O. xiii. 375. H. vi. p. i. 50.
Sept. 12.	The cardinal of York to the K. The pope had heard through the Florentine ambassador of the K.'s victory [la journee d'esperons], over the enemies of the church. As the Emperor is now with the K., the Venetian ambassador prays him to negociate peace between him and the signory. The present pope has confirmed all the indulgences pope Julius had granted to the K. O. xiii. 376. H. vi. p. i. 50.
Sept. 23.	The city of Tournay promises to pay the K. 4,000*l.* tournois quarterly every year during ten years. O. xiii. 377. H. vi. p. i. 50.
Sept. 30.	J[ulius] cardinal de Medicis to the K., informing him of his exaltation to the cardinalate with three others. *Rome.* O. xiii. 378. H. vi. p. i. 51.
Oct. 14.	M. bp. of Palestrina, cardinal Senegalensis, to the K.; he has received his letters by the cardinal of York; he is confined to his chamber with rheumatism; is sorry that his illness prevents his assisting in the confirmation required by the K., but he will attend to the business so soon as he recovers. *Rome.* O. xiii. 379. H. vi. p. i. 51.
Oct. 15.	Articles of agreement between England and the Emperor against France, and of the marriage between Charles emperor elect, and Mary sister of the K. of England. *In oppido Insularum.* O. xiii. 380. H. vi. p. i. 51.
Nov. 3.	Thomas Barker, prior of Newburgh in co. York, is permitted to obtain bulls from Rome to hold in commendam the church of Epworth in the diocese of Lincoln. O. xiii. 383. H. vi. p. i. 52.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1513. Nov. 8.	Safe conduct for Andrew Scarella of Savona, granted at the request of Margaret archduchess of Austria, to procure restitution of his ship called La Karrake de Savona. *Westm.* O. xiii. 384. H. vi. p. i. 53.
Nov. 29.	Pope Leo [X.] to the K. Authorizes the body of James [IV.] K. of Scotland to be taken to London, and buried in the cathedral of S. Paul's, notwithstanding that he had incurred the sentence of excommunication. *Rome.* O. xiii. 385. H. vi. p. i. 53.
Dec. 17.	Pope Leo [X.] to the K. He has heard of the K.'s disinclination to admit the legate on a mission of peace, and to enter into any arrangements without the consent of the confederates; but as the object for which the K. took up arms has been obtained, he hopes the K. will listen to the proposal for an honourable peace. *Rome.* O. xiii. 386. H. vi. p. i. 53.
Dec. 20.	M. bp. of Preneste, cardinal Senegalensis, to the K. He is willing to send the *depositum* on receiving a letter or message from the K. O. xiii. 387. H. vi. p. i. 54.
1514. Jan. 2.	Sir Ralph Egerton is appointed standard-bearer, with an annual salary of 100*l.*, as held by sir Thomas Knyvet or sir John Cheyney. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 387. H. vi. p. i. 54.
Jan. 20.	The baron de Montjoye, chief chamberlain of the Q., lieutenant of Tournay, is appointed bailiff of the said town, with the same profits as were enjoyed by sir Edward Ponynges. *Eltham.* O. xiii. 373. H. vi. p. i. 54.
Feb. 1.	Charles Brandon, viscount Lisley, is created duke of Suffolk, with a grant of the castle, park, and manor of Donyngton in co. Berks, and an annuity of 40*l.* issuing out of the counties of Norfolk, Suffolk, and Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xiii. 389. H. vi. p. i. 55.
Feb. 6.	Papal bull for the promotion of Thomas Ulcei [Wolsey], dean of S. Stephen's, Westm., to the see of Lincoln. *Rome.* O. xiii. 390. H. vi. p. i. 55.
Feb. 6.	Papal bull for the promotion of Thomas [Wolsey] elect of Lincoln, on the death of bp. William. *Rome.* O. xiii. 390. H. vi. p. i. 55.
Feb. 6.	Bull to the clergy of Lincoln for their canonical obedience to Thomas elect of Lincoln. *Rome.* O. xiii. 392. H. vi. p. i. 56.
Feb. 7.	Bull for the consecration of Thomas elect of Lincoln, enclosing the form of the oath he is to take. O. xiii. 392. H. vi. p. i. 56.
March 1.	Pope Leo [X.] sends to the K. by Leonard de Spinellis a consecrated sword and cap. *Rome.* O. xiii. 393. H. vi. p. i. 57.
March 4.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of Lincoln, to Thomas Wulcy, elect of Lincoln. O. xiii. 394. H. vi. p. i. 57.
March 14.	Ratification of the truce made by Francis duke of Valois, on behalf of France and Scotland, with Peter de Quintana, on behalf of Ferdinand K. of Aragon, the emperor Maximilian, Henry VIII., and prince Charles of Spain. O. xiii. 395. H. vi. p. i. 57.
March 16.	Loys d'Orleance and Thomas Bohier to "Monsienr Monsieur de Lincone," [Wolsey bp. of Lincoln]. They have received (between Sitimbrone and Canturbery) a packet from France, and have despatched to M. le President the letter addressed to him. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 399. H. vi. p. i. 59.
March 28.	The marquess of Mantua to the K. He has frequently expressed (through the English cardinal resident in Rome) his desire to serve the K. Hearing that the K. delights in good horses, he sends to him four of his best horses, as a present, by his servant John Rattum [? Rattani]. O. xiii. 399. H. vi. p. i. 59.
March 30.	The pope to the K., requesting alms for the redemption from captivity of Lancelot, father of Gonsalvo Pinto, taken prisoner by the infidels at the siege of Arquila [Arzilla] in Africa. *Rome.* O. xiii. 400. H. vi. p. i. 59.
April 12.	Letters of denization for Andreas Amonius, alias de . . . na [? Arena], the K.'s Latin secretary. *Croydon.* O. xiii. 400. H. vi. p. i. 59.
April 24.	Thomas earl of Surrey, K.G., appointed admiral and commander-in-chief of the fleet and forces going in aid of the holy see. *Westm.* O. xiii. 402. H. vi. p. i. 60.
May 5.	The K. to the count of Fancomberge, baron de Ligne, informing him that the French were going to besiege Guisnes castle; that he would send a large force thither; and that he has requested the archduchess of Austria to allow the count and other captains to proceed towards Calais, and remain near Gravelinges and the marches thereabouts. *Eltham.* O. xiii. 403. H. vi. p. i. 60.
? July.	The K. to the lord of Lincoln [Wolsey bp. of Lincoln], relative to his communication with the duke [of Orleans]. O. xiii. 403. H. vi. p. i. 61.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1514. June 24.	Thomas bp. of Lincoln, and John abbot of S. Edmundsbury, have the next presentation to the exempt monastery of S. Saviour's, Bermondsey. *Otford.* O. xiii. 405. H. vi. p. i. 61.
July 14.	J[ulius] cardinal de Medicis to the K., announcing the death of the cardinal of York. The Lord of Worcester will inform the K. of the particulars of the cardinal's death. *Rome.* O. xiii. 404. H. vi. p. i. 61.
July 29.	Commission of Louis K. of France to Louis d'Orleans, duke of Longueville, and others, to treat for peace and amity with the K. of England. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiii. 405. H. vi. p. i. 61.
July 29.	Commission of Louis K. of France to Louis d'Orleans, duke of Longueville, to treat with the K. of England relative to a marriage between himself and Mary, the K. of England's sister. *S. Germain en Laye.* O. xiii. 406. H. vi. p. i. 62.
July 29.	Commission of Louis d'Orleans, duke of Longueville, and others, to promise in his name payment to the K. of England of 100,000 francs per annum until the same amounts to one million, in fulfilment of certain obligations by Charles VIII. to K. Henry VII. in 1492 and 1498, and by Charles duke of Orleans with Margaret duchess of Somerset in 1444. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiii. 407. H. vi. p. i. 62.
July 30.	The princess Mary, in the manor of Wanstead, solemnly renounces her compact of marriage with Charles prince of Spain. O. xiii. 409. H. vi. p. i. 63.
Aug. 5.	The custody of the see of York, with the temporalities, from the death of Christopher, late cardinal abp., granted to Thomas bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xiii. 412. H. vi. p. i. 64.
Aug. 7.	Treaty of peace and amity between France and England and their confederates on both sides. O. xiii. 412. H. vi. p. i. 64.
Aug. 7.	Treaty of marriage between Louis [XII.] and the princess Mary. O. xiii. 423. H. vi. p. i. 68.
Aug. 7.	Engagement of Louis d'Orleans and two others, on behalf of Louis K. of France, to pay one million of gold crowns to the K. of England. *London.* O. xiii. 428. H. vi. p. i. 70.
Aug. 8.	Commission of Louis K. of France to Louis duke of Orleans, to be his proxy for the marriage with the princess Mary. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiii. 431. H. vi. p. i. 70.
Aug. 13.	Notarial instrument, detailing the proceedings at Greenwich in the presence of the K. and Q. and others, relative to the marriage above mentioned. After a Latin speech by the abp. of Canterbury, and the reading of the letter of the K. of France by the bp. of Durham, the duke of Longueville, holding the right hand of the princess, read the marriage contract in French. Then the princess, holding the right hand of the duke, read her part of the contract in the same language. The duke then signed the schedule, and handed it to the princess for her signature. After which, the duke delivered a gold ring to the princess, which she placed on the fourth finger of her right hand. O. xiii. 432. H. vi. p. i. 72.
Aug. 13.	The declaration of Louis d'Orleans that Louis K. of France accepts the princess Mary as his wife. O. xiii. 428. H. vi. p. i. 70.
Aug. 16.	Louis d'Orleans to the Q. [? princess Mary]. He had letters from the K. [of France] who was anxious to hear from her, and thought Abbeville an excellent place for their meeting. He asks her mediation in favour of a merchant named Calvacanty, living at London. *Canterbury.* O. xiii. 435. H. vi. p. i. 73.
Aug. 18.	Charles earl of Worcester, Thomas Dokwra, prior of S. John, Jerusalem, in England, and Nicholas West, dean of Wyndesor, are appointed commissioners to take the oath of Louis K. of France for observing the treaty between England and France. *Westm.* O. xiii. 436. H. vi. p. i. 73.
Aug. 18.	The above-mentioned commissioners are appointed to receive the obligation of the K. of France to pay 1,000,000 crowns in gold, according to the treaty of the 7th of August last. *Westm.* O. xiii. 436. H. vi. p. i. 74.
Aug. 20.	Ratification by the K. of England of the treaty of marriage between Louis of France and the princess Mary, concluded by Thomas duke of Norfolk and others, commissioners for England; and Louis d'Orleans, duke of Longueville, and others, commissioners for France. *London.* O. xiii. 437. H. vi. p. i. 74.
Aug. 20.	Ratification by the K. of England of the treaty of amity concluded by the same commissioners. *London.* O. xiii. 438. H. vi. p. i. 74.
Sept. 2.	The K. of France to monsieur d'Jorci [Wolsey]. He would not allow the English ambassador to leave without writing to him. He begs him to use his efforts that the Q. his wife may start as soon as possible, as there is nothing in the world he so much desires as to see her. *Estmapes.* O. xiii. 439. H. vi. p. i. 74.
Sept. 4.	The obligation of Louis K. of France to pay to the K. of England 1,000,000 crowns in gold. *Paris.* O. xiii. 439. H. vi. p. i. 75.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1514. Sept. 14.	Louis K. of France confirms the treaty with England by Louis d'Orleans, duke of Longueville, and others, on the French side, and Thomas duke of Norfolk and others on the English side. O. xiii. 440. H. vi. p. i. 75.
Sept. 14.	The oath of Louis for observing the treaty of the 7th of August 1514, made with England. O. xiii. 441. H. vi. p. i. 75.
Sept. 14.	Notarial instrument attesting that on the 14th September 1514 Louis K. of France took the oath in the church of the Celestines at Paris, to observe the treaty with England of the 7th of August 1514. O. xiii. 442. H. vi. p. i. 76.
Sept. 14.	Confirmation by the K. of France of the treaty of marriage with Mary, sister of the K. of England. O. xiii. 443. H. vi. p. i. 76.
Sept. 14.	Notarial instrument attesting that Louis XII. was solemnly espoused to the princess Mary by her proctor Charles earl of Worcester. O. xiii. 444. H. vi. p. i. 76.
Sept. 14.	Notarial instrument attesting that Louis K. of France appeared before the bp. of Paris in a house called 'Les Tournelles,' in the Rue S. Antoine, and bound himself to the payment of 1,000,000 crowns in gold to the K. of England, pursuant to his letters obligatory, 7th August 1514. O. xiii. 446. H. vi. p. i. 77.
Sept. 15.	Pope Leo [X.] to Thomas [Wolsey] bp. of Lincoln, absolving him from the see of Lincoln, and authorizing his translation to York. *Rome, xvii. Kal. Oct.* O. xiii. 450. H. vi. p. i. 79.
Sept. 15.	Pope Leo [X.] to Thomas bp. of Lincoln, elect of York. Bull for his translation to York. The bps. of Winchester and Norwich are to receive his oath. *Rome, xvii Kal. Oct.* O. xiii. 451. H. vi. p. i. 79.
Sept. 15.	Pope Leo [X.] to the bps. of Winchester and Norwich, commanding them to receive the oath of Thomas late bp. of Lincoln, promoted to the abprick. of York. *Rome xvii Kal. Oct.* O. xiii. 452. H. vi. p. i. 80.
	The form of the oath to be taken. O. xiii. 453. H. vi. p. i. 80.
Sept. 15.	Pope Leo's bull transmitting the pallium to Thomas abp. of York, elect. *Rome, xvii. Kal. Oct.* O. xiii. 454. H. vi. p. i. 80.
Sept. 15.	Pope Leo to the bps. of Winchester and Norwich, directing them to invest the abp. of York elect with the pallium. *Rome, xvii. Kal. Oct.* O. xiii. 454. H. vi. p. i. 80.
	Form of delivering the pallium. O. xiii. 454. H. vi. p. i. 80.
Sept. 23.	Thomas duke of Norfolk and others appointed as commissioners to attend on the princess Mary at her marriage with Louis K. of France. O. xiii. 448. H. vi. p. i. 78.
Sept. 24.	Ju[lius] cardinal de Medicis to the K., with reference to the sees of York and Lincoln. The lord of Worcester will write to the K. on the subject. No report can be made in reference to Aghadoe and Fermoy, for want of sufficient evidence. *Rome.* O. xiii. 450. H. vi. p. i. 79.
[? Dec. 15.]	Louis K. of France to Monsieur d'Yorck [Wolsey], expressing his confidence in him and the duke of Suffolk, and requesting him to give his aid about those things the duke shall impart to him. O. xiii. 455. H. vi. p. i. 81.
Sept.	Louis K. of France to Monsieur d'York [Wolsey]. Thanks him for his letter relative to the good feelings of the K. of England; there is no alliance on which he sets so much value; he thanks him also for the trouble he has taken respecting his Q.'s apparel, which is to be arranged *à la mode de France;* he is very anxious to see her, and is quite as desirous of her presence as she can be of his. *Paris.* O. xiii. 455. H. vi. p. i. 81.
Oct. 1.	Maximilian emperor elect includes Charles prince of Spain in the treaty of London, 7th August 1514. *Inspurgrh* (Inspruck.) O. xiii. 456. H. vi. p. i. 81.
Oct. 8.	Charles prince of Castile confirms the treaty of London. *Brussels.* O. xiii. 457. H. vi. p. i. 82.
Oct. 8.	Margaret duchess of Savoy confirms the above-mentioned treaty. *Brussels.* O. xiii. 458. H. vi. p. i. 82.
Oct. 8.	Louis K. of France endows his consort Mary with the town and castelries of Caynone, Saintonge, Pezenas, &c., pursuant to his agreement to give her as large a dower as was held by Anne late Q. of France. *Abbeville.* O. xiii. 459. H. vi. p. i. 83.
Oct. 13.	Letters of acquittance of Louis K. of France of the 400,000 crowns in gold promised as the dower of Mary Q. of France by the K. of England. *Abbeville.* O. xiii. 462. H. vi. p. i. 84.
Oct. 20.	The K. of England to Louis K. of France, notifying the comprehension of Charles prince of Castile in the treaty of London. *Westm.* O. xiii. 463. H. vi. p. i. 84.
Oct. 26.	Commission to sir Richard Wyngfield and others to receive 50,000 francs at Calais from Louis K. of France, as part payment of his debt of 1,000,000 crowns in gold. *Westm.* O. xiii. 465. H. vi. p. i. 85.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1514. Oct. 30.	Julianus de Medicis to the K. of England. He has received from sir Griffith Don the K.'s letters, and his present of two horses with their caparisons, for which he returns thanks. *Rome.* O. xiii. 467. H. vi. p. i. 86.
Oct. 31.	Pope Leo to the K., relative to the removal of Hadrian cardinal of S. Chrysogon from the office of collector, and the appointment of Andrew Ammonius, the K.'s Latin secretary. *Rome.* O. xiii. 467. H. vi. p. i. 86.
Nov. 5.	The K. of England's acknowledgment that he has received the above-mentioned 50,000 francs. O. xiii. 466. H. vi. p. i. 85.
Nov. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities of the bprick. of Lincoln to William Atwater. *Westm.* O. xiii. 468. H. vi. p. i. 86.
Nov. 7.	Louis K. of France acknowledges that he has received the K. of England's letters signifying the assent of Charles prince of Castile, and his admission to the treaty of London. *Paris.* O. xiii. 468. H. vi. p. i. 86.
Nov. 23.	Licence to William the abbot and the convent of S. Mary of Osneye near Oxford to obtain papal bulls to annex the perpetual vicarage of the church of Sheuston [Sbenstone] in the diocese of Lichfield and Coventry to the said monastery. *Westm.* O. xiii. 469. H. vi. p. i. 86.
Nov. 23.	Joan, widow of sir Richard Guldeford, has an annuity of 20*l.* for her services to K. Henry VII., Elizabeth late Q. of England, to the K.'s sister Mary Q. of France, and to Margaret Q. of Scots. *Westm.* O. xiii. 470. H. vi. p. i. 87.
Dec. 14.	Manumission of Henry Knyght, tailor, and John Erle, husbandman, the K.'s natives of the manor of Stoke Clymmeslonde in co. Cornwall. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 470. H. vi. p. i. 87.
Dec. 16.	Valerius de Polanis, M.D., has licence to practise medicine in London and the realm of England. *Knoll.* O. xiii. 471. H. vi. p. i. 87.
1515. Jan. 20.	William Blount, lord de Mountjoy, is appointed governor of Tournay, with power to grant letters of safe conduct. *Westm.* O. xiii. 472. H. vi. p. i. 87.
Jan. 23.	Letters of safe conduct for Gawin Dowglas, postulate of Arbrough. *Westm.* O. xiii. 473. H. vi. p. i. 88.
Jan. 23.	Letters of safe conduct for Archibald Dowglas, earl Angwisshe, and the lord de Maxwell. *Westm.* O. xiii. 473. H. vi. p. i. 88.
March 14.	Francis [I.] K. of France commissions John de Selva and Peter de la Guiche to treat for peace with England, and a renewal of the league of London of the 7th August 1514. *Paris.* O. xiii. 473. H. vi. p. i. 88.
March 14.	Francis [I.] K. of France appoints the above-named commissioners to arrange for the payment of the 1,000,000 crowns in gold promised by Louis XII. to the K. of England. *Paris.* O. xiii. 475. H. vi. p. i. 89.
April 4.	Treaty between England and France arranged by the French and English commissioners. O. xiii. 476. H. vi. p. i. 89.
April 5.	Obligation of the ambassadors of Francis [I.] K. of France to pay the arrears of 1,000,000 crowns in gold due from Louis XII. to Henry VIII. O. xiii. 487. H. vi. p. i. 93.
April 18.	Commission to Nicholas West, elect of Ely, to receive the oath of Francis [I.] K. of France for the fulfilment of the treaty concluded at London on the 5th of April last. *Westm.* O. xiii. 491. H. vi. p. i. 95.
April 18.	Commission to Nicholas West, elect of Ely, to receive the letters obligatory of Francis [I.] K. of France for the payment of 1,000,000 crowns in gold, according to his acknowledgment in the treaty of London of the 5th of April last. *Westm.* O. xiii. 492. H. vi. p. i. 95.
April 20.	The K. to the Genoese, desiring that the tax they have lately imposed on English subjects may be removed. *Richmond Castle.* O. xiii. 493. H. vi. p. i. 96.
April 22.	Pope Leo [X.] to the K. He regrets that the K. is displeased at the appointment of the abp. of S. Andrew as legate apostolic. He considers the K. as his best friend, and never wished to offend him. It was arranged that the abp. should satisfy the King in all things. *Rome.* O. xiii. 493. H. vi. p. i. 96.
April 27.	Sir Richard Wynfed (Wyngfeld) and others are appointed to receive 50,000 francs on the 1st of May in part payment of 1,000,000 crowns in gold to the K. of England from the K. of France. *Westm.* O. xiii. 495. H. vi. p. i. 57.
April 27.	Acknowledgment of the receipt of the above-mentioned sum of money. *Westm.* O. xiii. 495. H. vi. p. i. 97.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1515. May 2.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon appoints Bernard de Mesa, bp. of Drinawar [Trintopolitan], as his ambassador to England. *La Ventosilla.* O. xiii. 494. H. vi. p. i. 96.
May 7.	Sir Edward Ponynges, K.G., and William Knyght, are appointed ambassadors to treat with Charles prince of Castile, and to renew the league of the 9th of February 1505. *Westm.* O. xiii. 495. H. vi. p. i. 97.
May 7.	Cuthbert Tunstall and others are appointed as ambassadors to Charles prince of Castile for the continuance of the treaties made between K. Henry VII., late K. of England, and Philip, late K. of Castile, viz., 20 February 1495 and 30 April 1506. *Westm.* O. xiii. 497. H. vi. p. i. 97.
May 8.	Francis [I.] K. of France confirms the treaty made by John de Selva and Peter de la Guiche on the part of France, with Thomas abp. of York and others on behalf of England. *Apud Montem Argum* [Montargis]. O. xiii. 498. H. vi. p. i. 98.
	Oath of Francis I. to observe the said treaty. *Montargis.* O. xiii. 501. H. vi. p. i. 99.
May 8.	Notarial instrument by which it appears that on the 8th of May 1515 Francis [I.] K. of France took an oath in the chapel of Montgaris to observe the treaty of the 5th of April 1515. O. xiii. 501. H. vi. p. i. 99.
May 8.	The obligation of Francis [I.] K. of France to fulfil the arrangements made by his agents for the payment of the million due to the K. of England, according to the treaty of London of the 5th April 1515. O. xiii. 502. H. vi. p. i. 99.
May 8.	Notarial instrument by which it appears that Francis K. of France appeared before Antonius Tenda, bp. of Riez [Regensis Episcopus], at the castle of Montargis, and there acknowledged his obligation to pay the arrears of 1,000,000 due from Louis XII. to K. Henry VIII. O. xiii. 504. H. vi. p. i. 100.
May 9.	The wardship of Francis Bygod, son of John son and heir of Ralph Bygod, granted to Thomas abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xiii. 507. H. vi. p. i. 101.
May 15.	James K. of Scotland to Francis [I.] K. of France, acknowledging the receipt of his letter [9 April] by Matthew de Villebresme; arrangements had been made to include Scotland, on condition of hostilities ceasing on the English borders. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 509. H. vi. p. i. 102.
May 18.	Grant to Nicholas West, elect of Ely, of the temporalities of the bpric. payable to the K. from the prior and convent of Ely since the death of James Stanley, the last bp. of that see. *Westm.* O. xiii. 510. H. vi. p. i. 202.
May 22.	John duke of Albany, regent and protector of Scotland, to Francis [I.] K. of France, signifying his approbation of the treaty between France and England in which Scotland is to be included. *Glasgow.* O. xiii. 510. H. vi. p. i. 102.
June 16.	Francis [I.] K. of France to the K. of England, notifying the acceptance by Scotland of the treaty between France and England of the 5th of April 1515. *Amboise.* O. xiii. 511. H. vi. p. i. 103.
July 3.	James V. K. of Scotland to pope Leo and the college of cardinals. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 513. H. vi. p. i. 104.
July 22.	The K. to pope Leo [X.], requesting for Richard Nevyl, knight of Rhodes, brother of George Nevyll, lord of Bergevenny, the reversion of the first dignity of the order of S. John. *Greeenwich.* O. xiii. 514. H. vi. p. i. 104.
July 27.	Pope Leo [X.] to Nicholas West, dean of Windsor. Bull of absolution on his promotion to the bpric. of Ely. *Rome.* O. xiii. 515. H. vi. p. i. 104.
Aug. 30.	The pope to the K. He writes again in behalf of Polydore Vergil, the pope's subcollector, detained in prison at the K.'s command. Repeats his request for his liberation. *Rome.* O. xiii. 515. H. vi. p. i. 105.
Sept. 3.	Julius cardinal de Medicis to the K., praying for the liberation of Polydore Vergil from prison. *Verona.* O. xiii. 516. H. vi. p. i. 105.
Sept. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas West, bp. of Ely. *Otford.* O. xiii. 516. H. vi. p. i. 105.
Oct. 1.	Pardon for those inhabitants of Tournay who had been engaged in treason, except Nicholas de Sainct Genois, John de Malines, and John d'Estables. *Westm.* O. xiii. 517. H. vi. p. i. 105.
Oct. 1.	Charles Earl of Worcester and others (among them sir Richard Jernyngham) are appointed commissioners to treat with the citizens of Tournay for the safe keeping of the city. *Westm.* O. xiii. 518. H. vi. p. i. 106.
Oct. 1.	Sir Richard Jernyngham appointed president of the commission above mentioned. *Westm.* O. xiii. 519. H. vi. p. i. 106.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1515. Oct. 19.	Treaty of peace between the K. of England and Ferdinand K. of Aragon, relative to commerce and mutual defence against invasion. *London.* O. xiii. 520. H. vi. p. i. 106.
Oct. 20.	Obligation of Michael de Abbatis, secretary of the duke of Milan, to pay to the cardinal of York [Wolsey] 10,000 ducats from the time the duke shall be delivered from the French and established in his duchy. O. xiii. 525. H. vi. p. i. 109.
Oct. 26.	Lauredanus Leonardus, doge of Venice, to Thomas cardinal of York, thanking him for the courteous reception he had given to his messengers, and offering congratulations on his advancement to the cardinalate. O. xiii. 526. H. vi. p. i. 109.
Oct. 26.	John Style appointed to receive the oath of Ferdinand K. of Aragon for the observance of the treaty ratified in London on the 19th of October last. *Westm.* O. xiii. 526. H. vi. p. i. 109.
Oct. 27.	The K. of England ratifies the treaty made at London 19th of October 1575 with Ferdinand K. of Aragon. *Westm.* O. xiii. 527. H. vi. p. i. 109.
Dec. 11.	Ferdinand K. of Aragon ratifies the treaty with England made at London 19th October 1515. "*In loco Abbatiæ.*" O. xiii. 528. H. vi. p. i. 110.
Dec. 24.	Memorandum that on Saturday 22nd December William abp. of Canterbury, chancellor of England, delivered the great seal to the K., who delivered it to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, who afterwards, on Christmas Eve, in his chapel at Eltham, took the oath of office in the K.'s presence. O. xiii. 529. H. vi. p. i. 110.
1516. Jan. 29.	Grant of the custody of the lands and wardship of Francis, grandson and heir of sir Ralph Bygod, viz., son of John, son of the said sir Ralph, to Thomas cardinal abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xiii. 530. H. vi. p. i. 110.
Feb. 6.	Letters of safe conduct to the bp. of Gallowey and the other ambassadors of James [V.] K. of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xiii. 531. H. vi. p. i. 111.
	Letters of safe conduct for the earl of Aren [Arran]. O. xiii. 532. H. vi. p. i. 111.
Feb. 12.	Bull of Leo [X.], inhibiting for the next five years all persons being admitted into minor orders, unless they be promoted simultaneously to all the orders of sub-deacon. *Florence.* O. xiii. 532. H. vi. p. i. 111.
Feb. 13.	Confirmation of the treaty of friendship between England and Spain. O. xiii. 533. H. vi. p. i. 112.
Feb. 13.	Confirmation of the treaty of intercourse between England and Spain. O. xiii. 539. H. vi. p. i. 114.
Feb. 21.	Commission to sir Edward Ponynges, K.G., and Cuthbert Tunstall, to arrange the treaty lately concluded between England and the prince of Castile. *Westm.* O. xiii. 545. H. vi. p. i. 116.
Feb. 21.	Commission to sir Robert Wyngfeld and Richard Pace, archdeacon of Dorset, to treat for a confederation between England, Leo X., the emperor Maximilian, Charles prince of Castile, Francis duke of Barre and Milan, and the Swiss cantons. *Westm.* O. xiii. 547. H. vi. p. i. 117.
April 14.	Licence to Philip Vand Mersh, at the instance of the K. of Aragon, to purchase cattle, sheep, and pigs, for victualling certain ships for the passage of the said K. to Spain. *Westm.* O. xiii. 547. H. vi. p. i. 117.
May 19.	John Seigneur de Berghes appointed by the K. to attend as his proctor at a chapter "de l'ordre de la Thoison d'Or" [the Golden Fleece], to be held by the K. of Spain on the 8th of June next. *Greenwich.* O. xiii. 548. H. vi. p. i. 118.
May 30.	Commission to Nicholas bp. of Ely and others to arrange with the Scotch commissioners the treaty lately concluded at Coldyngham. *Westm.* O. xiii. 549. H. vi. p. i. 118.
July 4.	The spiritual and temporal peers and commons of Scotland to the K. of England. They have received his letters dated Greenwich 1st June, requesting them to remove John duke of Albany from the governorship of the young K. of Scotland. They give their reasons for declining to accede to the K. of England's desire. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 550. H. vi. p. i. 118.
July 10.	The pope to the K. It has been proposed in the council of Lateran to correct the calendar; he therefore begs the K. to send the most learned professors of theology and astronomy to assist at the deliberation, and to obtain the opinions of the scientific who are not able to go to the said council. *Rome.* O. xiii. 552. H. vi. p. i. 119.
July 20.	Grant to Thomas bp. of Durham of 365*l.* a year out of the customs of various ports, as keeper of the privy seal. *Westm.* O. xiii. 553. H. vi. p. i. 119.
Sept. 20.	Letters of protection for John abp. of Armagh. *Westm.* O. xiii. 554. H. vi. p. i. 120.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1516. Oct. 20.	Commission to the cardinal abp. of York, the duke of Norfolk, and Thomas bp. of Durham, to form a league with the pope, the emperor Maximilian, Joanna and Charles of Castile, and the Swiss, for the defence of the Church. O. xiii. 555. H. vi. p. i. 120.
Oct. 29.	League for the defence of the Church made by the commissioners of the parties above mentioned. *London.* O. xiii. 556. H. vi. p. i. 121.
	Commission to Thomas Dacre, lord de Dacre and Greystoke, and Thomas Magnus, archdeacon of the East Riding, to treat with the Scotch commissioners for peace according to the terms agreed upon at Coldyngham. O. xiii. 566. H. vi. p. i. 125.
Nov. 5.	The K. of England's receipt for 50,000 francs in part payment of the million due from Louis XII. K. of France. *Westm.* O. xiii. 568. H. vi. p. i. 125.
Nov. 7.	Explanation on the part of the imperial ambassadors of certain articles in the treaty, 29 Oct. 1516, for retaining the Swiss on an annual payment. *London.* O. xiii. 569. H. vi. p. i. 126.
Nov. 7.	Similar explanation on the part of the K. of Castile. *London.* O. xiii. 570. H. vi. p. i. 126.
Nov. 8.	Commission for Richard Pace, archdeacon of Dorset, the K.'s secretary, to treat for a convention with the Swiss. *London.* O. xiii. 570. H. vi. p. i. 126.
Nov. 15.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the league for the defence of the Church, formed between the K. of England, the emperor, and the prince of Castile. *London.* O. xiii. 567. H. vi. p. i. 125. Confirmed 5 July 1517.
	Commission to Cuthbert Tunstal, vice-chancellor of England, to take the oath of the K. of Castile to the treaty of London, 29 Oct. 1516. O. xiii. 571. H. vi. p. i. 127.
	Commission to sir Robert Wyngfeld to take the oath of the emperor to the treaty of London, 29 Oct. 1516. O. xiii. 572.
Dec. 21.	Laurentius [Lorenzo] de Medicis, duke of Urbino, to the K., thanking him for his good will, which he has heard from the bp. of Worcester. *Rome.* O. xiii. 572. H. vi. p. i. 127.
Dec. 22.	The pope to the cardinal abp. of York, stating that John abbot of S. Werburg had been excommunicated for refusing to exhibit certain documents in a suit heard before John Anthony of Trivulzio, auditor of the apostolic see, for usurping the mitre and pontifical staff, &c.; and that Humphrey Bonner had preached a sermon ridiculing the holy see, and declaring that he had absolved the abbot. *Rome.* O. xiii. 573. H. vi. p. i. 127.
Dec. 31.	The K. of England repeats and confirms the articles agreed upon by the cardinal abp. of York and the duke of Albany, protector of Scotland, of the 24th July 1516. *Windsor Castle.* O. xiii. 574. H. vi. p. i. 128.
1517. Jan. 5.	Pope Leo [X.] authorizes Nicholas de Seonberg of Germany, a friar preacher, to promote the expedition of Christian princes against the Turks. O. xiii. 578. H. vi. p. i. 129.
Jan. 8.	James [V.] K. of Scotland confirms the treaty of the 24th of July 1516 between the cardinal abp. of York and John duke of Albany, protector of Scotland. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 578. H. vi. p. i. 130.
Jan. 8.	The Roman cardinals to the K. The pope has written to the different princes of Christendom on the victory of the Turks against the soldan. They have since heard that all the provinces have become subject to the Turks. The cardinals beseech the K. to send ambassadors to Rome to treat on the subject. *Rome.* O. xiii. 603. H. vi. p. i. 139.
Jan. 12.	Richard Sampson appointed to be the K.'s proctor at Tournay. *Greenwich.* O. xiii. 579. H. vi. p. i. 130.
Jan. 20.	The commissioners of the three estates of Scotland to John duke of Albany, protector of Scotland, expressing their approbation of the abstinence of war up to S. Andrew's day 1517, concluded by him and the cardinal abp. of York. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 581. H. vi. p. i. 130.
Feb. 7.	Julius cardinal de Medicis to the K. of England, expressing his desire to serve the K. He had done all in his power at Tournay, as the K. will have learnt from the pope and from the bp. of Worcester [reverendus Wigorniensis]. He will do his best to comply with the K.'s request in relation to the see of Llandaff, to which George de Aetea has been advanced. *Rome.* O. xiii. 604. H. vi. p. i. 139.
Feb. 19.	Charles Bothe, bp. elect of Hereford, has restitution of the temporalities of the see. *Westm.* O. xiii. 581. H. vi. p. i. 131.
March 5.	Letters recommendatory for John Rastel, Richard Spicer, and William Howtyng, citizens of London, going abroad on the K.'s affairs. *Westm.* O. xiii. 582. H. vi. p. i. 131.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1517. March 20 [? 10].	Letters of protection for John Baptista *alias* John Baptista de Grymalds [? Grimaldi] of Genoa, going in the retinue of sir Richard Wyngfeld. *Westm.* O. xiii. 583. H. vi. p. i. 131.
March 29.	Ennius bp. of Verulan [Veroli] to the K. The Swiss are very much devoted to the K., and will not bear arms against him. They have given a favourable answer to Richard Pace, and pray the K. to defend Franciscus Maria [Sforza], who is without support. *Ex Turregio* [*Zurich*]. O. xiii. 583. H. vi. p. i. 131.
April 17.	Pope Leo [X.] to Thomas cardinal [of York] relative to his appointment as bp. of Tournay when he was bp. elect of Lincoln; and as to whether his preferment was vitiated by his removal to the abprick. of York. The pope confirms the cardinal's authority, and allows him to have recourse to the spiritual and temporal power in all cases of contumacy. *Rome.* O. xiii. 584. H. vi. p. i. 132.
April 22.	The oath of Silvester Darius, papal collector, taken before the cardinal abp. of York. O. xiii. 584. H. vi. p. i. 133.
April 23.	Restitution of the temporalities of Llandaff to George de Attica, bp. elect of that see. *Westm.* O. xiii. 587. H. vi. p. i. 133.
May 11.	Ratification by Charles K. of Spain of an article in the treaty of London, 7 Nov. 1516, between himself, the emperor Maximilian, and Henry VIII., for maintaining friendship with the Swiss. *Brussels.* O. xiii. 588. H. vi. p. i. 133.
May 12.	John Fisher presented to the church of Houghkirke *alias* Hoschirche, in diocese of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xiii. 589. H. vi. p. i. 134.
May 19.	The pope to the K., informing him that he has imprisoned in the castle of S. Angelo cardinal Bendmellus [? Bendinallus] and cardinal Alfonsus for conspiring against his life. *Rome.* O. xiii. 589. H. vi. p. i. 131.
May 26.	Octavianus Fregosus and the council of Genoa to the K., acknowledging the receipt of his letter of the 12th of April relative to Chios, and the complaints of the English merchants trading there about the burthen imposed upon them. They are compelled to pay an annual tribute to the Turks, and have incurred on that account a debt of 120,000 ducats, which they have no means of paying except by a tribute of that kind. *Genoa.* O. xiii. 589. H. vi. p. i. 134.
June 5.	Cæsar abp. of Pisa and others to the K. in behalf of their relative, the cardinal of S. George, imprisoned by the pope for not declaring what the cardinal of Sienna, an incautious young man, had spoken in his presence. *Rome.* O. xiii. 591. H. vi. p. i. 134.
June 8.	Charles K. of Castile grants a pension of 3,000 livres Flemish money to the cardinal abp. of York. *Ghent.* O. xiii. 591. H. vi. p. i. 134.
June 21.	The pope to the K. Letters of credence for Nicholars Scomber, a friar preacher, sent to England to beg aid of the K. against the enemies of the Church. *Rome.* O. xiii. 592. H. vi. p. i. 135.
June 25.	The sub-prior and convent of S. Mary's, Coventry, have licence to elect a prior in the room of John Impyngham, deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 593. H. vi. p. i. 135.
July 5.	Treaty confirmed by the K. of England of the league between England, the emperor, and the prince of Castile. *See* 15 Nov. 1516.
July 10.	The form of the appeal to be adopted in prosecuting appeals in the city of Tournay. O. xiii. 593. H. vi. p. i. 135.
July 11.	Assent to the election of John Webbe as prior of S. Mary's, Coventry. *Westm.* O. xiii. 595. H. vi. p. i. 136.
July 20.	The prior and convent of S. John, near Colchester, have licence to elect an abbot on the death of William Sprowton. *Westm.* O. xiii. 596. H. vi. p. i. 136.
July 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Webbe as prior of S. Mary, Coventry. *Westm.* O. xiii. 596. H. vi. p. i. 136.
Aug. 24.	The pope to the bp. of Exeter, enjoining him to collect a disme of all persons in his diocese to assist the pope in his war against Francis Maria de Rnuere, duke of Urbino. *Rome.* O. xiii. 596. H. vi. p. i. 137.
Aug. 24.	Thomas Lynaere appointed to the prebend of S. Stephen's, Westminster, in the room of Andrew Ammonir [? Leo Ammonius], deceased. *Westm.* O. xiii. 597. H. vi. p. i. 137.
Aug. 21.	Pope [X.] appoints Thomas cardinal abp. of York as apostolic collector of a disme. *Rome. IX. Cal. Sept.* O. xiii. 598. H. vi. p. i. 137.
Oct. 7.	The lords of the Three Estates of Scotland to John duke of Albany, protector of Scotland, approving of the abstinence of war concluded between him and the cardinal abp. of York. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 599. H. vi. p. i. 138.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1517. Oct. 13.	Alfonsus de Este [duke of Ferrara] to the K. He has received the K.'s letters by John Peter, the duke's physician; he sends the K. as a present a cithern, called in Italy a lute, and begs credence for the said Peter who carries it to the K. *Ferrara.* O. xiii. 600. H. vi. p. i. 138.
Oct. 17.	Fr. marquess of Mantua to the K., acknowledging the receipt of the K.'s letter by John Peter. He has devoted his son to the K.'s service, and he will send to the K. some choice horses he has selected from his stud. *Mantua.* O. xiii. 601. H. vi. p. i. 138.
Oct. 17.	Ratification by James [V.] K. of Scotland of the agreement between John duke of Albany and the cardinal abp. of York, on the subject of the abstinence of war. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 602. H. vi. p. i. 139.
1518. May 5.	The K. of England acknowledges to have received 50,000 francs, equal to 26,315 crowns, from Francis K. of France, in part payment of 1,000,000 crowns of gold owed by Louis late K. of France. *Westm.* O. xiii. 604. H. vi. p. i. 140.
May 6.	The K. confirms to Thomas cardinal abp. of York two warrants licensing him to grant patents of denization and letters of "*congé d'élire*, royall assents, and restitution of temporalities." *Wodestock.* O. xiii. 605. H. vi. p. i. 140.
May 17.	Pope Leo [X.] to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, relative to the expedition of the Christian princes against the Turks. He sends Laurence [Campegio], cardinal of S. Thomas in Parione, to England, creating him joint legate with Wolsey. *Rome.* O. xiii. 606. H. vi. p. i. 140.
July 5.	Ju[lius the pope's vice-chancellor, cardinal de Medicis] to cardinal Wolsey, informing him that Hadrian has been deprived of his cardinalate; the bp. of Worcester will probably write fuller on the subject. *Rome.* O. xiii. 607. H. vi. p. i. 141.
July 10.	Commission to cardinal Wolsey, chancellor of England, to treat with the commissioner of Francis K. of France concerning peace, and touching a marriage between Mary, daughter of the K. of England, and the dauphin of France. *London.* O. xiii. 608. H. vi. p. i. 141.
July 27.	Pope Leo [X.] to his legates, cardinal Wolsey and cardinal Campegio, giving them power to grant plenary indulgences during their legation. *Rome.* O. xiii. 609. H. vi. p. i. 141.
July 30.	Pope Leo [X.] grants to Thomas cardinal abp. of York administration of the see of Bath and Wells, on the deprivation of Adrian de Corneto, late a Roman cardinal. *Rome.* O. xiii. 609. H. vi. p. i. 142.
July 31.	Francis [I.] K. of France grants to Thomas cardinal abp. of York 12,000 livres Tournois per annum for his life, in recompence for the bishopric of Tournay. *Angiers.* O. xiii. 610. H. vi. p. i. 142..
July 31.	Francis [I.] K. of France commissions Guillerm Gouffier, lord de Boniveto, and others, to treat with Pope Leo X. and Henry K. of England for a league of mutual defence. *Angiers.* O. xiii. 611. H. vi. p. i. 142.
July 31.	Letters patent of Francis K. of France, giving power to his consort the Q. of France to appoint ambassadors to treat with the K. of England for a marriage with his daughter and Francis the dauphin de Viennois. *Angiers.* O. xiii. 613. H. vi. p. i. 143.
July 31.	Francis K. of France commissions Guillerm Gouffier, lord de Boniveto, and others, to treat with the K. of England for a marriage between Francis the dauphin and the princess Mary of England. *Angiers.* O. xiii. 614. H. vi. p. i. 143.
July 31.	Francis K. of France especially commissions Guillerm Gouffier, lord de Boniveto, to contract a marriage in the name of Francis K. of France and his son Francis the dauphin with Mary daughter of the K. of England and his consort Q. Katherine. The former commission on the same date on the same subject is also to remain in force. *Angiers.* O. xiii. 616. H. vi. p. i. 144.
July 31.	Francis K. of France commissions Guillerm lord de Boniveto and four others to treat with the English commissioners for delivering up the city of Tournay, the abbey of S. Amand, and the castle or city of Mortaigne. *Angiers.* O. xiii. 616. H. vi. p. i. 144.
July 31.	Francis K. of France commissions Guillerm Gouffier, lord de Boniveto, and others, to treat with the English commissioners for an interview between the Kings of England and France. *Angiers.* O. xiii. 618. H. vi. p. i. 145.
Aug. 12.	Grant to William Sympson of all the K.'s right in the lands which belonged to Francis de la Honardrye at Rnmegies; and in a house, &c. called La cense du Rouge Coullombier, in the parish of S. Genox, which belonged to Francis de Rasse, lord de Bellincampo, forfeited to the K. for rebellion. *Hampton Court.* O. xiii. 619. H. vi. p. i. 146.
Aug. 17.	John Meautis, the K.'s French secretary, has licence to import 400 tons of Gascon wine. *Westm.* O. xiii. 620. H. vi. p. i. 146.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1518. Aug. 20.	Pope Leo X. commissions his legates, Thomas cardinal abp. of York and Laurence cardinal of S. Thomas in Parione (Campeggio), to treat with Maximilian K. of the Romans and the Kings of England, France, and Spain, for a league, defensive and offensive, against the tyrant of the Turks (Turcharum Tyrannus), who has slain the sultan, subdued Egypt, Syria, and Africa, and is preparing to invade Christendom. *Rome.* O. xiii. 621. H. vi. p. i. 146.
Aug. 26.	The custody of the temporalities of the bishopric of Bath and Wells, which was lately void by the deprivation of cardinal Adrian de Corneto, is granted to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, commendatory of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xiii. 622. H. vi. p. i. 147.
Aug. 28.	The sheriff of Somerset is commanded to deliver the temporalities of the see of Bath and Wells to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, on the deprivation of cardinal Adrian de Corneto. *Westm.* O. xiii. 623. H. vi. p. i. 147.
Oct. 2.	The French counterpart of the treaty of universal peace, 2 Oct. 1518. O. xiii. 624. H. vi. p. i. 147.
Oct. 2.	The French counterpart of the article for the comprehension of Scotland in the above-mentioned treaty. O. xiii. 631. H. vi. p. i. 150.
Oct. 4.	The French counterpart of the treaty of marriage between the dauphin of France and the princess Mary. O. xiii. 632. H. vi. p. i. 151.
Oct. 4.	The French counterpart of the treaty for the delivery of the city of Tournay, &c. O. xiii. 642. H. vi. p. i. 154.
Oct. 4.	The French counterpart of the treaty concerning depredations. O. xiii. 649. H. vi. p. i. 157.
Oct. 5.	Claude Q. of France commissions Guillaume Gouffier, seigneur de Bonivet, to demand the princess of England in marriage for her son Francis dauphin de Viennois. *Plessiz de Ver.* O. xiii. 653. H. vi. p. i. 159.
Oct. 23.	Charter founding the College of Physicians in the city of London. O. xiii. 654. H. vi. p. i. 159.
Nov. 9.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the treaty of peace concluded by the duke of Norfolk and the other commissioners of England and Guillerm Gouffier, lord de Boniveto, and the other French commissioners. *London.* O. xiii. 656. H. vi. p. i. 160.
Nov. 9.	The English ratification of the treaty for the marriage of the princess Mary and the dauphin. *London.* O. xiii. 658. H. vi. p. i. 161.
Nov. 9.	The English ratification of the treaty for delivering up the city of Tournay. *London.* O. xiii. 659. H. vi. p. i. 161.
Nov. 9.	Confirmation by inspeximus of the treaty (4 Oct. 1518) concerning depredations. *London.* O. xiii. 661. H. vi. p. i. 162.
Dec. 14.	Ratification by Francis K. of France of the treaty of peace concluded at London, 2 Oct. 1518. *Paris.* O. xiii. 661. H. vi. p. i. 162.
Dec. 14.	Notarial attestation that Francis K. of France took an oath after mass, in the cathedral of Paris, to observe the treaty of the 2nd Oct. last. O. xiii. 662. H. vi. p. i. 163.
Dec. 16.	Ratification by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty of marriage between his son the dauphin and the princess Mary of England. *Paris.* O. xiii. 665. H. vi. p. i. 164.
Dec. 16.	Notarial attestation that Francis K. of France and Claude his consort, in the presence of the English ambassadors, received and espoused the princess Mary in the presence of Charles earl of Worcester, as wife of their son Francis the dauphin, and that the earl of Worcester received and espoused the dauphin, as husband of the princess Mary. O. xiii. 656. H. vi. p. i. 164.
Dec. 21.	Ratification by Francis [I.] K. of France of an article in the treaty of London, concluded by the French and English commissioners for the comprehension of Scotland in the treaty. *Paris.* O. xiii. 670. H. vi. p. i. 166.
Dec. 21.	Notarial attestation of the oath taken at Paris, before Charles earl of Worcester and the other English commissioners, to the treaty of marriage between the dauphin and the princess Mary. O. xiii. 672. H. vi. p. i. 166.
Dec. 21.	Ratification by Francis K. of France of the treaty for repressing depredations at sea, concluded at London on the 5th of October last. O. xiii. 675. H. vi. p. i. 168.
Dec. 21.	Notarial attestation that Francis K. of France took an oath before Charles earl of Worcester, and the other English commissioners, to observe the treaty for the surrender of the city of Tournay, concluded on the 4th of October last. O. xiii. 676. H. vi. p. i. 168.
Dec. 21.	Ratification by Francis K. of France of the treaty for an interview with the K. of England. O. xiii. 679. H. vi. p. i. 169.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1518. Dec. 31.	Pope Leo [X.] to the K. of England, agreeing to be included in the treaty of peace concluded 6 Oct. 1518, between Henry VIII. and Francis I., and their confederates. *Rome.* O. xiii. 681. H. vi. p. i. 170.
1519. Jan. 10.	See 10 Jan., 1520.
Jan. 13.	Francis K. of France commissions Gaspar de Colligny, lord de Castelleone, to receive the city of Tournay, &c. from the commissioners of Henry VIII. *Paris.* O. xiii. 691. H. vi. p. i. 174.
Feb. 8.	Anthony count de Fauquemberghe, baron of Lingue, surrenders the castle, &c. of Mortaigne to John de Hesdin, councillor and "maistre d'Ostel" of Margaret duchess of Burgundy; on account of his great maladies he cannot in person deliver it to K. Henry VIII. O. xiii. 693. H. vi. p. i. 175.
Feb. 10.	Surrender by Charles earl of Worcester, Thomas Dockwra, prior of S. John of Jerusalem in England, sir Nicholas Vaux, and sir Edward Belknap, of the city, &c. of Tournay into the hands of the lord de Chastillon. O. xiii. 694. H. vi. p. i. 175.
Feb. 10.	Gasper de Coulligny, lord de Chastillon, to Louis de Proisy bailly of Tournay, empowering him to take possession of Mortaigne, surrendered by the English commissioners. O. xiii. 694. H. vi. p. i. 175.
Feb. 23.	See 23 Feb. 1520.
April 15.	Letters patent of Leonardo Lauredano, doge of Venice, to Sebastian Giustinian, expressing the gratification of the Seignory at being comprehended in the league with France and England. *The Ducal Palace.* O. xiii. 696. H. vi. p. i. 176.
April 27.	Appointment of sir John Peeche and others to arrange for the payment and receipt of 1,000,000 gold crowns, as agreed upon by Francis K. of France. *Westm.* O. xiii. 696. H. vi. p. i. 176.
April 27.	Similar commission for the receipt of 600,000 gold crowns for the surrender of the city of Tournay, &c. *Westm.* O. xiii. 697. H. vi. p. i. 176.
May 5.	Acquittance for 50,000 francs, part of the 1,000,000 gold crowns. *Westm.* O. xiii. 698. H. vi. p. i. 177.
May 5.	Acquittance for 1,000 gold crowns, due from the inhabitants of Tournay. *Westm.* O. xiii. 699. H. vi. p. i. 177.
May 5.	Acquittance for 25,000 francs, part of the money due for Tournay. O. xiii. 699. H. vi. p. i. 177.
May 29.	Commission to Thomas earl of Surrey, admiral of England, and two others, to hear and determine all civil causes for depredations at sea between the K.'s subjects and those of Francis K. of France, in accordance with the treaty between England and France of 4th Oct. 1518. *Westm.* O. xiii. 700. H. vi. p. i. 177.
Oct. 10.	Letters of safe conduct for Lake Spinula, master of the merchants of Genoa. *Westm.* O. xiii. 700. H. vi. p. i. 178.
Oct. 24.	Grant to Thomas cardinal abp. of York of the offices of bailiff of the honor of Chestehunte, in co. Hertf., and parker of the park of Brantyngishey, from the time of the death of William Bedyll. *Westm.* O. xiii. 703. H. vi. p. i. 178.
Nov. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of Exeter to John Vesey, elect of Exeter, after the death of Hugh the last bp. *Westm.* O. xiii. 703. H. vi. p. i. 179.
Nov. 8.	Grant to Thomas cardinal abp. of York of the custody of the lands and possessions of John son and heir of John Broughton, until he comes of age. *Westm.* O. xiii. 704. H. vi. p. i. 179.
Dec. 1.	Francis [I.] K. of France to the K. of England. The friends of the French hostages in England have requested that they may be exchanged for others, in conformity with the treaty; he hopes the exchange may take place as soon as possible; and similarly of the "Petit Grymault," who, for reasons which the ambassador will explain, would occasion inestimable loss to his house if he does not at once return. *Blois.* O. xiii. 732. H. vi. p. i. 190. N.B.—*Rymer has incorrectly placed this document under* 1 *Dec.*, 1520.
1520. Jan. 10.	Francis [I.] K. of France appoints Thomas cardinal abp. of York as his agent for arranging a meeting between himself and the K. of England, according to the terms of the treaty of London of 8 Oct., 1518. *Lesesignaix.* O. xiii. 691. H. vi. p. i. 174. N.B.—*Rymer has incorrectly placed this under* 10 *Jan.*, 1519.
Jan. 23.	Licence to the K.'s minstrels to continue and increase their guild, founded in S. Paul's, London; the K. also confirms the charter of 24 April, 9 Edw. IV. *Westm.* O. xiii. 705. H. vi. p. i. 179.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1520. Feb. 23.	Francis [I.] K. of France appoints Thomas cardinal abp. of York as his agent for arranging an interview between the K.'s of England and France. *Cognac.* O. xiii. 695. H. vi. p. i. 175.
	N.B.—*Rymer has incorrectly placed this under* 23 *Feb.* 1519.
March 26.	Francis [I.] K. of France confirms the arrangements made for his interview with the K. of England. *Chastelleraut.* O. xiii. 705. H. vi. p. i. 180.
	Names of such as are appointed to attend the K. of England at the interview with the K. of France. O. xiii. 710. H. vi. p. i. 181.
	Names of such as are appointed to attend the Q. of England at the said interview. O. xiii. 711. H. vi. p. i. 182.
	The names of those who will be with the K. of France when he meets the K. of England. O. xiii. 713. H. vi. p. i. 183.
March 29.	The emperor Charles [V.] appoints Thomas cardinal abp. of York as bp. of Badajoz [Pacens], the value of which see is 5,000 ducats; he also has granted to him 2,000 ducats a year out of the bishopric of Palentia. *Compostella alias S. James* [? *S. Jago.*] O. xiii. 714. H. vi. p. i. 183.
April 11.	Treaty of commerce between the K. of England and the emperor Charles [V.]. The controversy concerning the perpetuity and force of the treaty of 1506 is to remain undecided until the conclusion of the present treaty, &c. *London.* O. xiii. 714. H. vi. p. i. 183.
May 5.	Leonardo Lauredano, doge of Venice, to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, thanking him for his promise to consider the interests of the seignory at the coming interview between the Kings of England and France. *The Ducal Palace.* O. xiii. 718. H. vi. p. i. 185.
June 6.	Francis K. of France ratifies the treaty made with the K. of England relative to the marriage of the princess Mary with the dauphin, the sums of money to be paid to England, and an arrangement with Scotland to be settled between the duchess d'Angoulême and the cardinal abp. of York. *Arde.* O. xiii. 719. H. vi. p. i. 185.
June 6.	The K. of England ratifies the above-mentioned treaty. *Guynes Castle.* O. xiii. 721. H. vi. p. i. 186.
June 10.	The K. commissions William Knight, John Husee, Thomas More, and John Hewester, governor of the company of English merchants, to settle the disputes between England and the Teutonic Hanse. *Calais.* O. xiii. 722. H. vi. p. i. 186.
June 13.	The K. of England ratifies a second time the treaty between himself and the K. of France. *Guynes Castle.* O. xiii. 723. H. vi. p. i. 187.
July 6.	Leonardo Loredano, doge of Venice, to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, congratulating him on the interview between the Kings of England and France. *The Ducal Palace.* O. xiii. 724. H. vi. p. i. 187.
July 7 [?4.]	Pope Leo confirms to Thomas cardinal abp. of York an annual pension of 2,000 ducats in gold out of the see of Palencia. *Rome.* O. xiii. 725. H. vi. p. i. 187.
Oct. 11.	Leonardo Lauredano, doge of Venice, to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, recommending Hieronymus (Jérome) Molini. *The Ducal Palace.* O. xiii. 726. H. vi. p. i. 188.
Nov. 16.	The K. of Scotland [James V.] to Thomas Dacres, of Graystok, warden of the marches, expressing a hope that Dacres understands that the abstinence from war only lasts until the Feast of S. Andrew next coming; circumstances prevent him from sending an ambassador to England to renew the truce, he therefore hopes that Dacre will send a commission for the purpose of prolonging the truce for another year. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 727. H. vi. p. i. 188.
Nov. 22.	Lord Dacres' answer [to the K. of Scotland], stating that the time is too short to obtain a commission before the Feast of S. Andrew, but he advises him to send one of his council to "Heppethgate on the Middle Marches," on Tuesday or Wednesday next, to take longer abstinence for a month, and to bring the names of the ambassadors, for whom a letter of safe conduct is desired. *Harbotell.* O. xiii. 727. H. vi. p. i. 188.
Nov. 24.	James [V.] K. of Scotland commissions Thomas abbot of Calco [Kelso] to treat with Thomas lord Dacre, baron of Graystok, for a continuance of the abstinence from war. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 728. H. vi. p. i. 189.
Nov. 24.	John Campbell to lord Dacre, stating that he has been appointed by the lords of the council [of Scotland] to meet him, but he prays lord Dacre to be at Ridanfurd on Thursday next, because "the wedder is ewil and for aschortin of tyme." *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 729. H. vi. p. i. 189.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1520.	James [V.] K. of Scotland to Thomas lord Dacre, of Graystok, warden of the marches of England, informing him that John Campbell, of Thorntone, has been appointed to meet him for the prorogation of the truce, but in consequence of the arrival of ambassadors from the K. of France, Thomas abbot of Kelso, and Thomas Nudry, archdeacon of Murray, have been appointed to take his place. Letters of safe conduct are desired for them. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 730. H. vi. p. i. 189.
Nov. 27.	Jehan de Planes to Mons. Dacre, governor of the marches of England, informing him that it is some time since he and Mons. d'Aubigny were dispatched by the K. of France to Scotland to treat of peace between the two kingdoms, but numerous obstacles have prevented them from landing until that day. *Dombar.* O. xiii. 730. H. vi. p. i. 190.
Nov. 29.	A minute indented, made at Heppethgatehede between Thomas abbot of Kelso and Thomas lord Dacre, for a further abstinence from the Feast of S. Andrew to January 1st inclusive. O. xiii. 729. H. vi. p. i. 189.
Nov. 30.	[Lord Dacre] to the French ambassador [Jehan de Planes]. He has received his letter, but he cannot so well aunswer it as he shuld do because he is no gude Frenchman. He is aware that great onteries are made by the Scotch against the English, but he denies the justness of the complaints. *Harbottell.* O. xiii. 731. H. vi. p. i. 190.
Nov. 30.	[Lord Dacre] to the Lord Treasurer [of Scotland]. He thinks that too many names have been put in the letters of safe conduct; he desires his recommendation to Mons. de Plains, the French ambassador, whose letter he has received, but could not well understand it as it was written in French, as he himself is no gude Frenchman. O. xiii. 731. H. vi. p. i. 190.
Dec. 1.	See Dec. 1, 1519.
Dec. 6.	Jehan de Planes [the French ambassador] to lord Dacres, baron of Graystock, acknowledging the receipt of his letter at Edinburgh on the 3rd of Dec.; he has shown it to the lord of Aublnze; begs he will prolong the abstinence, and that commissioners may be appointed to settle any differences that may arise between the wardens of England and Scotland. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 733. H. vi. p. i. 190.
Dec. 6.	Johan Campbell, treasurer [of Scotland], to lord Dakers, baron of Grastok, thanking him for excusing his attendance; presses to have the letters of safe conduct for the numbers mentioned in his previous application. De Planes has written to him (Dacre) in English. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 733. H. vi. p. i. 191.
1521. Jan. 6.	Pope Leo [X.] to Thomas cardinal abp. of York, relative to the continuation of his legatine authority, with the visitation of monasteries after the departure of cardinal Campeggio from England, with the additional privilege of granting absolution to those who hear him perform mass in the presence of the K. and Q. *Rome.* O. xiii. 734. H. vi. p. i. 191.
Jan. 22.	James [V.] K. of Scotland commissions Thomas abbot of Kelso, and two others, to treat with Thomas lord Dacre for a peace between England and Scotland. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 735. H. vi. p. i. 191.
Jan. 30.	Indenture and letters of recess made at Ridame between Thomas abbot of Kelso and two others for Scotland, and Thomas lord Dacre for England, to enable the K. of Scotland to send ambassadors to England. O. xiii. 736. H vi. p. i. 192.
Feb. 1.	Francis [I.] K. of France appoints John de Sams [? Sains], lord of Marigny, as his ambassador in England, to arrange for the delivery of hostages. *Romorantin.* O. xiii. 738. H. vi. p. i. 193.
April 1.	James [V.] K. of Scotland commissions Thomas abbot of Kelso and two others to meet the commissioners of England, and arrange for the abstinence from war. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 739. H. vi. p. i. 461.
April 1.	Pope Leo [X.] to cardinal Wolsey, increasing his power of legate in England. See January 6th, 1521. O. xiii. 739. H. vi. p. i. 193.
April 17.	Pope Leo [X.] to cardinal Wolsey. He has sent letters to Germany, ordering the books of Martin Luther to be burned; and has summoned him to Rome to revoke his heresy. The books in question should also be burned in England, and the reading of them forbidden, but the cardinal and others may read them for the purpose of refuting them. O. xiii. 742. H. vi. p. i. 194.
April 18.	Indenture between the abbot of Kelso and others for Scotland, and Thomas Lord Dacre, for England for abstinence from war between England and Scotland. O. xiii. 744. H. vi. p. i. 195.
May 20.	Letters patent of James [V.] K. of Scotland relative to the prorogation of the truce between Scotland and England, at the instance of Francis [I.] K. of France. *Sterling.* O. xiii. 745. H. vi. p. i. 195.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1521. June 26.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of Lincoln to John Longlond, bp. elect of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xiii. 747. H. vi. p. i. 196.
July 1.	Letters patent of Francis [I.] K. of Francis consenting to an abstinence from war between himself and the K. of Castile, and to an arbitration of their differences by the K. of England. *Argiliac.* O. xiii. 748. H. vi. p. i. 196.
July 29.	The K. commissions cardinal Wolsey to treat for a closer amity with Francis [I.] K. of France. *London.* O. xiii. 749. H. vi. p. i. 197.
July 29.	The K. commissions cardinal Wolsey to treat for a confederation with the pope, the emperor, and the French K. *London.* O. xiii. 750. H. vi. p. i. 197.
Oct. 11.	Transumpt of a treaty made by cardinal Wolsey, at Calais, between Francis K. of France and the emperor Charles [V.] by which the immunities to fishermen in maritime places under the jurisdiction of the K. of England English subjects are secured free traffic in the sea. *Calais.* O. xiii. 752. H. vi. p. i. 198.
Oct. 11.	Pope Leo [X.] confers upon the K. of England in full consistory the title of "Fidei Defensor." *Rome.* O. xiii. 756. H. vi. p. i. 199.
Nov. 4.	Pope Leo acknowledges to have received the K.'s book against Martin Luther, and gives him infinite thanks. He has conferred upon him the title of Fidei Defensor, as he will learn by his letters. *Rome.* O. xiii. 758. H. vi. p. i. 200.
Nov. 11.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of Carlisle to John the bp. elect, in succession to Roger the last bishop. *Calais.* O. xiii. 759. H. vi. p. i. 201.
Dec. 7.	Restitution of the temporalities of the abbey of S. Albans to Thomas cardinal abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xiii. 760. H. vi. p. i. 201.
1522. Feb. 11.	The chancellor and Three estates of Scotland to the K. of England, relative to the custody of the kingdom of Scotland during the minority of the K. of Scotland, in answer to the K. of England's letter from Greenwich of the 14th of January. *Edinburgh.* O. xiii. 761. H. vi. p. i. 201.
Feb. 17.	Grant to Cuthbert Tunstall, master of the rolls, bp. elect of London, of the temporalities of the see now in the hands of the dean and chapter of S. Paul's, London, who pay an annual rent of 1,000*l.* during the vacancy of the see. *Westm.* O. xiii. 763. H. vi. p. i. 202.
Feb. 26.	Francis [I.] K. of France to the K. of England, requesting him to declare war against the emperor for sending aid to his rebels in Italy who have invaded Milan, and doing other things in violation of the treaty of London. *St. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiii. 764. H. vi. p. i. 203.
March 1.	Censius, son of John de Balthazari *alias* Censius Menesava, a resident in the isle of Candia, is appointed master or consul there for life. *Westm.* O. xiii. 766. H. vi. p. i. 203.
March 6.	Peter Batteler earl of Ormond is appointed Lord Deputy of Ireland, *vice* Gerald earl of Kildare. *Westm.* O. xiii. 766. H. vi. p. i. 203.
May 24.	Names of nobles and others appointed to attend upon the lord legate at Canterbury at the meeting with the emperor. O. xiii. 767. H. vi. p. i. 204.
May 27.	Names of the lords and knights appointed to attend upon the K. at Canterbury at the coming of the emperor. O. xiii. 768. H. vi. p. i. 204.
June 8.	The Emperor Charles [V.] grants to cardinal Wolsey a yearly pension of 9,000 crowns, the amount paid to him by Francis K. of France as compensation for the bpric. of Tournay. *London.* O. xiii. 769. H. vi. p. i. 204.
June 24.	Proclamation to be made that all dwellers on the sea coast between 16 and 60 are to be ready to resist the expected invasion of the French. *Winton.* O. xiii. 770. H. vi. p. i. 205.
July 3.	The Emperor Charles [V.] promises to obtain from the pope for cardinal Wolsey a pension of 2,500 ducats out of the revenues of the vacant churches in Spain, instead of the pension out of the bpric. of Badajos, from which he has released the bp., at the emperor's request. *Walthon in England* (? *Waltham*). O. xiii. 770. H. vi. p. i. 205.
July 5.	Restitution of the temporalities of the bpric. of London, to Cuthbert Tunstall. *Westm* O. xiii. 771. H. vi. p. i. 205.
July 30.	George earl of Shrewsbury, steward of the K.'s household, K.G., is appointed lieutenant general of the army of the North against the Scots. *Westm.* O. xiii. 772. H. vi. p. i. 206.
Aug. 14.	Proclamation to be made that all persons between 16 and 60 are to be in readiness to meet the earl of Shrewsbury, lieutenant-general of the North, to assist in resisting the Scottish invasion. *Westm.* O. xiii. 773. H. vi. p. i. 206.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1522. Aug. 14.	The sheriffs of London and others are to direct all persons, having protections for the victualling of Calais, to provide forthwith bread, beer, &c., for the army there. *Westm.* O. xi. 773. H. vi. p. i. 206.
Oct. 7.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of London to Cuthbert Tunstal, he having renounced all things in the pope's bull likely to be prejudicial to the crown. *Westm.* O. xiii. 774. H. vi. p. i. 206.
Nov. 8.	Pope Adrian [IV.] grants to cardinal Wolsey the abbey of S. Alban's to hold *in commendam*. *Rome.* O. xiii. 207. H. vi. p. i. 207.
Nov. 11.	The Emperor Charles V. to cardinal Wolsey, acknowledging the receipt of his letters; he would not allow the cardinal's secretary to return to England without sending his remembrances. *Valladoly* (*Valladolid*). O. xiii. 776. H. vi. p. i. 207.
Nov. 29.	Grant to Edward Fynche, doctor of physic, of the prebend in the chapel of S. Stephen's, Westminster. O. xiii. 777. H. vi. p. i. 207.
Dec. 4.	Thomas earl of Surry, son and heir apparent of the duke of Norfolk, is appointed treasurer of the Exchequer. *Westm.* O. xiii. 777. H. vi. p. i. 208.
Dec. 30.	Letters of safe conduct for certain French merchants taken prisoners at sea by sir Thomas Boleyn, treasurer of the K.'s household, to import "300 waie" of salt for their ransom. *Westm.* O. xiii. 778. H. vi. p. i. 208.
1523. Jan. 13.	Pope Adrian [VI.] to cardinal Wolsey, granting him a prorogation of the legateship for a term of five years to be computed from the end of the last term. *Rome.* O. xiii. 795. H. vi. p. i. 215.
Feb. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of Worcester to Jerome de Ghumciis [?Ghinucci], bp. elect of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xiii. 780. H. vi. p. i. 209.
Feb. 26.	Thomas earl of Surrey, admiral of England, is appointed lieutenant-general of the army against the Scotch. *Westm.* O. xiii. 781. H. vi. p. i. 209.
Feb. 26.	Thomas marquess of Dorset, K.G., is appointed warden or lieutenant of the east and middle marches. *Westm.* O. xiii. 782. H. vi. p. i. 209.
March 6.	Sir William Bulmer is appointed lieutenant or warden of the east marches towards Scotland. *Westm.* O. xiii. 782. H. vi. p. i. 211.
March 9.	Antonio Grimani, doge of Venice, to cardinal Wolsey, thanking him for the release of a Venetian galley. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiii. 786. H. vi. p. i. 211.
March 17.	Antonio Grimani, doge of Venice, to cardinal Wolsey, relative to the title of defender of the faith conferred by pope Leo. *The Ducal Palace.* O. xiii. 786. H. vi. p. i. 211.
March 26.	Pope Adrian [VI.] appoints cardinal Wolsey to the see of Durham. *Rome.* O. xiii. 783. H. vi. p. i. 210.
March 26.	Pope Adrian [VI.] allows cardinal Wolsey to hold the see of Durham *in commendam*. *Rome.* O. xiii. 784. H. vi. p. i. 210.
April 9.	Henry Marney created a baron of parliament by the title of baron de Marney. *Hampton Court.* O. xiii. 787. H. vi. p. i. 211.
April 24.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of S. David's to Richard Rawlins, bp. elect, on the death of Edward the last bp. *Westm.* O. xiii. 788. H. vi. p. i. 112.
April 24.	Lease to Thomas cardinal abp. of York of the manors of Epworth, Bolton, Haxhey, Ouston, and Wrotte, in the island of Axholme in co. Lincoln, to hold during the minority of Edward Stanley, son and heir of Thomas late earl of Derby. *Westm.* O. xiii. 788. H. vi. p. i. 222.
April 30.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of Durham which the pope has given on the K.'s recommendation to cardinal Wolsey *in commendam*. *Westm.* O. xiii. 789. H. vi. p. i. 212.
April 30.	Pope Adrian [IV.] bull for a truce of three years among all Christian princes, with a view to a crusade against the Turks. *Rome.* O. xiii. 790. H. vi. p. i. 212.
May 2.	Restitution of the temporalities of Bath and Wells to John Clerk, bp. elect. *Westm.* O. xiii. 792. H. vi. p. i. 213.
May 11.	The K. confirms to Thomas bp. of Bangor K.'s Edward III. letters patent (30 April, 40 Edw. III.), to John Gilbert bp. of Bangor, of a house and plot in ground in "Sholane" in the parish of S. Andrew of Holborn. *Westm.* O. xiii. 793. H. vi. p. i. 214.
May 17.	Richard Sampson and sir Richard Jernigham are commissioned to treat with the emperor respecting the war with France, and to gain over the duke of Bourbon. *London.* O. xiii. 794. H. vi. p. i. 214.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1523.	Estimate of the monthly expenses for the continuation of the army with which the duke of Bourbon intends to invade France in the emperor's name. O. xiii. 795. H. vi. p. i. 214.
June 12.	Printed by Rymer incorrectly under this date in vol. xiii. 795. See January 13, 1523.
June 20.	Licence for George abp. of Armagh to absent himself from Ireland for a year and a half without forfeiting the revenues of the see. *Westm.* O. xiii. 796. H. vi. p. i. 215.
June 30.	Christiern [II.] K. of Denmark, renovation and confirmation of the treaty made between John K. of Denmark and Henry VII. K. of England. *London.* O. xiii. 798. H. vi. p. i. 216.
July 12.	Grant to Cuthbert bp. of London of certain annual payments as keeper of the privy seal. *Westm.* O. xiv. 1. H. vi. p. ii. 3.
July 31.	Andrea Gritti, doge of Venice, to cardinal Wolsey, relative to concluding the treaty with the K. and the Emperor. He recommends peace. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiv. 3. H. vi. p. ii. 3.
Aug. 5.	Licence to Thomas Barnaby, Alan Kyng, Henry Page, and Vincent Eymer, to import 1,500 tons of French merchandise. *Westm.* O. xiv. 3. H. vi. p. ii. 3.
Aug. 12.	Appointment by Francis K of France of Louise of Savoy as regent during his absence in the wars. *Gien-sur-Loire.* O. xvi. 6. H. vi. p. ii. 5.
Oct. 9.	Appointment of Tho. Hanyball as master of the rolls, with the usual fees. *Westm.* O. xiv. 10. H. vi. p. ii. 6.
Nov. 6.	Pardon for Cuthbert bp. of London for the escape from custody of John Tompson, clerk. *Westm.* O. xiv. 10. H. vi. p. ii. 6.
Nov. 26.	Bull of Clement VII. to the K., notifying his election as pope. *Rome.* O. xiv. 11. H. vi. p. ii. 6.
1524. Feb. 27.	Commission to Henry bp. of S. Asaph and Sir John Baker to treat for the restoration of the K. of Denmark. *London.* O. xiv. 12. H. vi. p. ii. 7.
March 5.	Bull of Clement VII. confirming the K.'s title of *Defensor Fidei.* *Rome.* O. xiv. 13. H. vi. p. ii. 7.
May 10.	The K.'s assent to the suppression of S. Frideswide's monastery. *Westm.* O. xiv. 15. H. vi. p. ii. 8.
Aug. 21.	Bull of Clement VII., extending Wolsey's legatine authority for the visitation of monasteries. *Rome.* O. xiv. 18. H. vi. p. ii. 9.
Aug. 30.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland to his ambassadors, Gilbert earl of Cassilis, Wm. Scot of Balwery, and Adam Ottirburn, of Auldhame, to treat for peace with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 20. H. vi. p. ii. 10.
Sept. 4.	Indenture between Thomas duke of Norfolk and Thomas lord Dacre with the earl of Cassilis and others, for an abstinence from war. *Berwick-on-Tweed.* O. xiv. 21. H. vi. p. ii. 11.
Sept. 5.	Obligation of the Scotch commissioners above mentioned. *Berwick.* O. xiv. 23. H. vi. p. ii. 11.
Sept. 11.	Bull of Clement [VII.] for the suppression of monasteries having less annual income than 3,000 ducats. *Rome.* O. xiv. 23. H. vi. p. ii. 11.
Oct. 12.	Licence to Th. Lynacre, M.D., to found two lectureships for medicine in Oxford and one at Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xiv. 25. H. vi. p. ii. 12.
Oct. 21.	Papal provision by Clement [VII.], in behalf of Edmund elect of Cashel. *Rome.* O. xiv. 26. H. vi. p. ii. 12.
Nov. 18.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland to Robert bp. of Dunkeld, Gilbert earl of Cassilis, and Alexander abbot of Cambuskynneth, to treat for a marriage with princess Mary. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 27. H. vi. p. ii. 13.
Nov. 29.	Indenture by the same ambassadors for abstinence from war between England and Scotland. O. xiv. 28. H. vi. p. ii. 13.
Nov. 23.	Declaration by Thomas duke of Norfolk, empowering lord Dacre to take said abstinence of war from time to time. O. xiv. 29. H. vi. p. ii. 14.
Dec. 2.	Bull of Clement [VII.] appointing cardinal Campeggio to the see of Salisbury on the death of Edmund the late bp. *Rome.* O. xiv. 29. H. vi. p. ii. 14.
1525. Jan. 4.	Indenture made between Robert bp. of Dunkeld, Gilbert earl of Cassillis, and Alexander abbot Kampiskynnel, and Thomas duke of Norfolk, and Thomas lord Dacre, for a truce between England and Scotland. *London.* O. xiv. 30. H. vi. p. ii. 14.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1525. Jan. 7.	Commission to John Aleyn, John Skewse, and John Seyinclere for the suppression of the monastery of S. Frideswide's. *Westm.* O. xiv. 32. H. vi. p. ii. 15.
Jan. 11.	Restitution of temporalities to Laurence cardinal Campeggio, bp. of Sarum. *Westm.* O. xiv. 33. H. vi. p. ii. 15.
Feb. 22.	Attested collation of the treaty of Tournay (dated London, 9 Nov. 1518). *Paris.* O. xiv. 33. H. vi. p. ii. 15.
March 23.	Indenture by Scotch and English commissioners, for a truce between the two countries. *London.* O. xiv. 35. H. vi. p. ii. 16.
March 31.	Letter of credence for Lorenzo Orio from Andrea Gritti, doge of Venice. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiv. 36. H. vi. p. ii. 16.
May 12.	Francis duke of Milan to the K., on the battle of Pavia. *Milan.* O. xiv. 36. H. vi. p. ii. 16.
June 9.	Commission by Lonise, regent of France, to John Brinon and John Joachim de Passan, to treat for an alliance with England. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 37. H. vi. p. ii. 16.
June 10.	Francis duke of Milan to the K., thanking him for his letters by Gregory Casalis. *Milan.* O. xiv. 38. H. vi. p. ii. 17.
June 6.	Restitution of the temporalities on the election of John Bradley as abbot of S. Sampson of Milton alias Middleton in dioc. Sarum, on the resignation of William Milton, the last abbot. *Westm.* O. xiv. 38. H. vi. p. ii. 17.
July 13.	Licence to cardinal Wolsey to found a college in Oxford on the site of the suppressed monastery of St. Frideswide's. *Westm.* O. xiv. 39. H. vi. p. ii. 17.
July 16.	Appointment of Henry duke of Richmond as admiral of England. *Westm.* O. xiv. 42. H. vi. p. ii. 19.
July 17.	Grant to the duke of Norfolk of the reversion of certain manors, castles, &c., in co. Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xiv. 43. H. vi. p. ii. 19.
Aug. 16.	Commission of Louise, regent of France, to John Brinon and John Joachim, for the payment to England of two millions of gold crowns. *Tours.* O. xiv. 45. H. vi. p. ii. 20.
Aug. 30.	Treaty of peace between France and England. *More.* O. xiv. 48. H. vi. p. ii. 25.
Aug. 30.	Oath of the French ambassadors for observing the above-mentioned treaty. O. xiv. 57. H. vi. p. ii. 25.
Aug. 30.	Treaty of obligation for payment of the money agreed upon to England. *More.* O. xiv. 58. H. vi. p. ii. 28.
Aug. 30.	Treaty for payment of the arrears of the dowry of Mary the French Queen. *More.* O. xiv. 69. H. vi. p. ii. 29.
Aug. 30.	Treaty for settling depredations. *More.* O. xiv. 70. H. vi. p. ii. 30.
Aug. 30.	Treaty for comprehending the K. of Scots in the treaty, under certain qualifications. *More.* O. xiv. 74. H. vi. p. ii. 31.
Aug. 30.	Article excluding the duke of Albany during the minority of James V. K. of Scotland. *More.* O. xiv. 75. H. vi. p. ii. 32.
Sept. 17.	Obligation of the duke of Longueville to observe the treaty above referred to. *Condrieu.* O. xiv. 76. H. vi. p. ii. 32.
Sept. 25.	Confirmation by Louise, Q. mother of France and regent, of the treaty above mentioned. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 77. H. vi. p. ii. 32.
Sept. 25.	Confirmation by Lonise, Q. mother of France and regent, of the obligation for the payments to England. *Lyons* O. xiv. 79. H. vi. p. ii. 33.
Sept. 25.	Obligation of Lonise Q. mother of France and regent, for obtaining fresh letters obligatory from her son Francis I. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 80. H. vi. p. ii. 33.
Sept. 25.	Obligation of Louise, Q. mother and regent of France, for fulfilling all the treaties made by the English and French commissioners. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 82. H. vi. p. ii. 34.
Sept. 25.	Confirmation by Louise, Q. mother and regent of France, of the treaty relating to the dowry of Mary the French Q. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 83. H. vl. p. ii. 35.
Sept. 25.	Confirmation by Louise Q. mother and regent of France, of the article in the treaty comprehending Scotland. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 86. H. vi. p. ii. 36.
Sept. 25.	Confirmation by Louise, Q. mother and regent of France, of the article excluding Albany from the treaty. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 88. H. vi. p. ii. 37.
Sept 26.	Obligation of Louis cardinal Bourbon to observe the treaty above referred to. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 90. H. vi. p. ii. 38.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1525. Sept. 26.	Obligation of William de Montmorency, the chief baron of France (primus baro Franciæ) to observe the treaty in question. *Castle of Essone.* O. xiv. 91. H. vi. p. ii. 38.
Sept. 28.	Commission of James K. of Scotland to Gawin abp. of Glasgow, Archibald earl of Angus, and others, to confirm the peace with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 91. H. vi. p. ii. 38.
Sept. 28.	Obligation of Odet lord Lautrec to observe the treaty so often mentioned. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 92. H. vi. p. ii. 38.
Sept. 29.	Obligation of Charles duke of Vendome to the same effect. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 93. H. vi. p. ii. 39.
Sept. 29.	Obligation of Francis count of St. Pol to the same effect. O. xiv. 94. H. vi. p. ii. 39.
Oct. 1.	Obligation of Lonis count de Maulevrier to the same effect. O. xiv. 94. H. vi. p. ii. 39.
Oct. 1.	Obligation of Charles de Luxembourg, count de Brienne, to the same effect. *Montreuil.* O. xiv. 95. H. vi. p. ii. 40.
Oct. 1.	Andrea Gritti, doge of Venice, to cardinal Wolsey, urging the recall of Richard Pace on account of sickness. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiv. 96. H. vi. p. ii. 40.
Oct. 3.	Obligation of the city of Toulouse to observe the treaty so often mentioned. *Toulouse.* O. xiv. 97. H. vi. p. ii. 40.
Oct. 20.	Obligation of the city of Lyons to do the same. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 98. H. vi. p. ii. 41.
Nov. 3.	Obligation of the city of Amiens for the same. *Amiens.* O. xiv. 99. H. vi. p. ii. 41.
Nov. 18.	Obligation of Louise, Q. mother and regent of France, for the payment of cardinal Wolsey's pension. *St. Just.* O. xiv. 100. H. vi. p. ii. 41.
Nov. 20.	Obligation of the city of Rheims to observe the treaty so often mentioned. *Rheims.* O. xiv. 101. H. vi. p. ii. 42.
Nov. 27.	Oath of Louise, Q. mother and regent of France, to the treaty before referred to. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 102. H. vi. p. ii. 42.
Nov. 28.	Notarial attestation by Barth. Bellieure and John Cornuti touching the obligation for the payment of two millions to England, and the proceedings thereupon. *Lyons.* O. xiv. 103. H. vi. p. ii. 51.
Dec. 27.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty before referred to. O. xiv. 113. H. vi. p. ii. 47.
1526. Jan. 6.	Commission of James [V.] K. of France to Gawin abp. of Glasgow, Rob. bp. of Murray, Archibald earl of Angus, and others, to treat for peace with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 113. H. vi. p. ii. 47.
Jan. 10.	Ratification of the same by Archibald earl of Angus. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 114. H. vi. p. ii. 47.
Jan. 10.	Notarial attestation by John Homyll of the same. *In the hospice of Master Thomas near the college of S. Mary de Campo near Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 115. H. vi. p. ii. 47.
Jan. 15.	Treaty of peace between England and Scotland. *Berwick.* O. xiv. 115. H. vi. p. ii. 48.
Jan. 24.	Obligation of the city of Paris to observe the treaty before referred to. *Hôtel de Ville.* O. xiv. 128. H. vi. p. ii. 50.
Feb. 7.	Francis duke of Milan to cardinal Wolsey. Thanks him for his letters by Gregory Casalis. Will learn the state of Italy from Augustine Scarpinelli. *Cremona.* O. xiv. 121. H. vi. p. ii. 50.
Feb. 12.	Ratification by James [V.] K. of Scotland of the treaty of Berwick. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 122. H. vi. p. ii. 50.
March 3.	Obligation of the city of Orleans to observe the treaty before referred to. *Hôtel de Ville.* O. xiv. 123. H. vi. p. ii. 51.
March 7.	Obligation of the city of Bourdeaux for the same. *Hôtel de Ville.* O. xiv. 124. H. vi. p. ii. 51.
March 7.	Obligation of the city of Tours for the same. *Hôtel de Ville.* O. xiv. 125. H. vi. p. ii. 51.
March 7.	Obligation of the city of Rouen for the same. *Hôtel de Ville.* O. xiv. 126. H. vi. p. ii. 52.
March 7.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland to Thomas abbot of Kelso and George Ker, provost of Druglas, [Douglas,] to deliver his ratification of the treaty of Berwick. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 127. H. vi. p. ii. 52.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1526. March 12.	Francis duke of Milan to the K., on the return of Gregory Casalis, for whom he desires credence. *Milan.* O. xiv. 128. H. vi. p. ii. 53.
March 12.	Francis duke of Milan to cardinal Wolsey on the same subject. *Milan.* O. xiv. 128. H. vi. p. ii. 53.
March 17.	Obligation of Francis [I.] K. of France for the payment of 2,000,000 gold crowns to England. *Bayonne.* O. xiv. 129. H. vi. p. ii. 53.
April 2.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of England for delivering and receiving confirmations of the treaty so often mentioned. O. xiv. 133. H. vi. p. ii. 55.
March 31.	Andrea Gritti, doge of Venice, to the K. sending Lorenzo Orio as resident ambassador to England. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiv. 134. H. vi. p. ii. 55.
April 15.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France, of the treaty with England made by his mother Louise, regent of France. *Bordeaux.* O. xiv. 134. H. vi. p. ii. 55.
April 15.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. or France of the treaty for Mary the French queen's dowry. *Bordeaux.* O. xiv. 145. H. vi. p. ii. 59.
April 15.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty for depredations. *Bordeaux.* O. xiv. 147. H. vi. p. ii. 60.
April 15.	Confirmation by Francis [I] K. of France of the article for comprehending Scoland in the treaty. *Bordeaux.* O. xiv. 151. H. vi. p. ii. 62.
April 15.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the article excluding the duke of Albany from the treaty. *Bordeaux.* O. xiv. 153. H. vi. p. ii. 63.
May 1.	Letters patent for amending the various letters patent passed in favonr of cardinal Wolsey's colleges, without fee or further mandate. *Westm.* O. xiv. 155. H. vi. p. ii. 63.
May 5.	Grant of privileges and immunities to Cardinal's College, Oxford. *Westm.* O xiv. 158. H. vi. p. ii. 64.
May 10.	Licence or grant of impropriation to the same college in Essex, Middlesex, and Suffolk. *Westm.* O. xiv. 172. H. vi. p. ii. 70.
May 10.	Similar grant of impropriations to the same college in Kent, Sussex, and Surrey. *Westm.* O. xiv. 173. H. vi. p. ii. 70.
May 10.	Similar grant to the same college of impropriations in Oxfordshire and Bucks. *Westm.* O. xiv. 173. H. vi. p. ii. 70.
May 10.	Similar grant to the same college of impropriations in cos. Northt., Leic., Rutl., Bucks, Warwick, Stafford, and Berks. *Westm.* O. xiv. 174. H. vi. p. ii. 71.
May 10.	Oath of Francis [I.] K. of France for the observance of the treaty of peace. *Cognac.* O. xiv. 175. H. vi. p. ii. 71.
May 10.	Notarial attestation of the oath of Francis K. of France for the observance of the treaty. *Cognac.* O. xiv. 175. H. vi. p. ii. 71.
June 20.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to John Joachim de Passano for a treaty of mntual obligation with England. *Angoulême.* O. xiv. 177. H. vi. p. ii. 72.
July 13.	Inspeximus by the K. of England of the obligation of Louis K. of France dated at Amiens 29 Aug. 1475, to pay 50,000 gold crowns to K. Edw. IV. *Westm.* O. xiv. 178. H. vi. p. ii. 72.
July 23.	Andrea Gritti, doge of Venice, to cardinal Wolsey, on sending Marc' Antonio Venier to England. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiv. 179. H. vi. p. ii. 72.
July 24.	Quitclaim by Robert bp. of Chichester and William Fleshemonger, dean of Chichester, to the dean and canons of the college of Thomas Wolsey, cardinal of York, of the monastery and site of Calceth, and the manors of Calceth, Sulham, Bourne, and Lymyster, in co. Sussex. *Chapter House.* O. xiv. 179. H. vi. p. ii. 72.
July 24.	Quitclaim by Robert the prior and convent of S. Pancras of Lewes, in co. Sussex, to the dean and canons of the college of Thomas Wolsey, cardinal of York, of the manors of Stonesgate, Tillingham, Totham-Magna, and other places. *Chapter House.* O. xiv. 180. H. vi. p. ii. 73.
July 25.	Mandate to William Shelley, sergeant-at-law, to receive the *cognovit* of the bp. and dean of Chichester touching their quit claim above mentioned. With William Shelley's certificate annexed, dated 5 Nov. *Westm.* O. xiv. 181. H. vi. p. ii. 73.
July 25.	Similar mandate to William Shelley, sergeant-at-law, in the matter of the priory of S. Pancras of Lewes above mentioned, with his certificate annexed. O. xiv. 113. H. vi. p. ii. 74.
July 28.	Andrea Gritti, doge of Venice, to Q. Katherine, in favour of Marc Antony Venier. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiv. 185. H. vi. p. ii. 75.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1526. Aug. 8.	Treaty of reciprocal obligation between France and England. *Hampton Court.* O. xiv. 185. H. vi. p. ii. 75.
Aug. 15.	Bull of Clement [VII.] nominating K. Henry VIII. protector of the Italian league. *Rome.* O. xiv. 187. H. vi. p. ii. 76.
Aug. 20.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty of reciprocal obligation. *Amboise.* O. xiv. 189. H. vi. p. ii. 76.
Nov. 9.	Grant to Cuthbert bp. of London and sir Thomas More of the collation to a prebend in S. Stephen's, Westminster, on the next vacancy. *Westm.* O. xiv. 192. H. vi. p. ii. 77.
1527. Jan. 23.	Grant to sir Thomas More of the wardship of John Morton, an idiot. *Westm.* O. xiv. 192. H. vi. p. ii. 78.
March 20.	Mandate to Richard Strete, archdeacon of Salop, and William Clayborough, a canon of the cathedral church of Cork, for suppressing, according to the letters of cardinal Wolsey, the monastery of S. Mary's, Farewell, in dioc. Coventry and Lichfield; the profits to be applied for the increase of the choir at Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xiv. 19. H. vi. p. ii. 78.
April 4.	The duke of Ferrara to the K., acknowledging his letters by prothonotary Casalis, and will gladly obey the K.'s commands ont of the regard he has for the pope. *Ferrara.* O. xiv. 194. H. vi. p. ii. 78.
April 23.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to Gabriel bp. of Tarbes, Antoine Le Visce, and John Joachim, to treat for a closer alliance with England. *Nemours.* O. xiv. 195. H. vi. p. ii. 78.
May 7.	Sigismund K. of Poland to cardinal Wolsey, asking credence for John Wallop returning to England, who will explain the sad condition of those parts. *Cracow.* O. xiv. 196. H. vi. p. ii. 78.
May 31.	Confirmation by Philip de Villers Lisle-Adam, master of the hospital of S. John of Jerusalem, of the exchange made with cardinal Wolsey of the commandery of Frankford. *Viterbo.* O. xiv. 197. H. vi. p. ii. 79.
June 18.	Commission appointing cardinal Wolsey as the K.'s lieutenant and plenipotentiary in France, consequent on the captivity of Clement VII. *London.* O. xiv. 198. H. vi. p. ii. 80.
July .	Proposition of the emperor for modifying the treaty of Madrid, offered to the English ambassadors. *Valladolid.* O. xiv. 200. H. vi. p. ii. 80.
July .	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France, empowering cardinal Wolsey to pardon and set at liberty, in the towns that he passes by, such prisoners as he shall please, under his own letters patent, except in cases of treason, murder, rape, forgery, and similar crimes. *S. Denis.* O. xiv. 202. H. vi. p. ii. 81.
July 27.	Grant to John Golde, almoner of Mary the French queen, of a prebend in Tamworth, vacant by death of Brian Darley. *Calais.* O. xiv. 203. H. vi. p. ii. 82.
Aug. 18.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty made with cardinal Wolsey, representing the K. of England. *Amiens.* O. xiv. 203. H. vi. p. ii. 82.
Aug. 18.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty above mentioned, touching mercantile intercourse. *Amiens.* O. xiv. 209. H. vi. p. ii. 84.
Aug. 18.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty made with cardinal Wolsey, but withholding consent for any general council to be summoned by the emperor, so long as the pope is a prisoner. *Amiens.* O. xiv. 212. H. vi. p. ii. 85.
Aug. 18.	The oath of Francis [I.] K. of France for the observance of the same treaties. *Amiens.* O. xiv. 216. H. vi. p. ii. 87.
Aug. 18.	Notarial attestation of the oaths of Francis [I.] K. of France and cardinal Wolsey, for the observance of the above-mentioned treaties. *Amiens.* O. xiv. 217. H. vi. p. ii. 87.
Aug. 18.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the treaty of perpetual peace between France and England, and of certain annuities to be paid to K. Hen. VIII. and his successors. *Amiens.* O. xiv. 218. H. vi. p. ii. 88. (*Gold seal attached.*)
Sept. 15.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to Anne de Montmorency, grand master, to carry the collar and mantle to K. Hen. VIII. elected a companion of the order of S. Michael. *Compiègne.* O. xiv. 227. H. vi. p. ii. 91.
Sept. 5.	Instrument of Francis [I.] K. of France, sitting in chapter with the order of S. Michael, nominating K. Hen. VIII. as one of the order, and sending him the collar and insignia by Anne de Montmorency, grand master of France. *Compiègne.* O. xiv. 228. H. vi. p. ii. 91.
	Copy of the K. of England's oath for the observance of the statutes of the order of S. Michael. O. xiv. 229. H. vi. p. ii. 92.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1527. Sept. 17.	Acquittance by Francis [I.] K. of France of 60,000*l.* sterling, in which John and Anthony Cavallari stand bound, at the instance of cardinal Wolsey. *Compiègne.* O. xiv. 230. H. vi. p. ii. 92.
Sept. 25.	Commission by Francis [I.] K. of France to Anne de Montmorency, grand master of France, John bp. of Bayonne, John Brinon, and the lord de Humyeres, to receive K. Henry's oath to the treaty of Amiens. *Compiègne.* O. xiv. 231. H. vi. p. ii. 92.
Sept. 25.	Commission by Francis K. of France to the persons above mentioned, to settle the question of commercial immunities and privileges between France and England. *Compiègne.* O. xiv. 232. H. vi. p. ii. 93.
Nov. 10.	Oath and protestation of Francis [I.] K. of France on receiving the order of the garter from Arthur lord Lisle and others, sent by K. Hen. VIII. to K. Francis. *Paris.* O. xiv. 232. H. vi. p. ii. 93.
Dec. 1.	Acquittance by Francis [I.] K. of France for the sum of 64,444 crowns "d'or soleil," to be paid by K. Hen. VIII. for his quota of the war in Nov. and Dec., and delivered to the lord de Montmorency, with specification of the sums deducted. *Paris.* O. xiv. 233. H. vi. p. ii. 94.
1528. Feb. 14.	Commission of Francis Sforza, duke of Milan, to Augustine Scarpinelli, to conclude a peace, in which the emperor, the K. of England, the doge of Venice, and the republic of Florence are included. *Cremona.* O. xiv. 234. H. vi. p. ii. 94.
March 10.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to John du Bellay, bp. of Bayonne, and Charles de Morette, to conclude an arrangement for mutual intercourse with the subjects of the emperor. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiv. 235. H. vi. p. ii. 94.
March 10.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to the persons above-mentioned, to arrange with England for a war against the emperor. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiv. 236. H. vi. p. ii. 94.
March 10.	Commission of Francis [I.] of France to the above-mentioned persons, for English merchants to trade with France. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiv. 236. H. vi. p. ii. 95.
April 13.	Bull of Clement [VII.] empowering cardinal Wolsey, as his vicegerent, to take cognisance of all matters concerning the K.'s divorce from Q. Katharine. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 237. H. vi. p. ii. 95.
May 12.	Bull of Clement [VII.] empowering cardinal Wolsey to degrade ecclesiastics. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 239. H. vi. p. ii. 96.
May 14.	Bull of Clement [VII.] to cardinal Wolsey for the suppression of the monasteries of Romboro, Felixstow *alias* Fylston, Bromchil near Brandonfery, Bliborow, and Montjoye, the revenues of which are to go towards founding a college at Ipswich. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 240. H. vi. p. ii. 96.
May 14.	Bull of Clement [VII.] to cardinal Wolsey, for the erection of a college at Ipswich, and the annexation thereto of certain churches, &c. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 241. H. vi. p. ii. 97.
May 31.	Bull of Clement [VII.] to cardinal Wolsey, for the suppression of the monastery de Prato [of Pré] and union of the church of Tenby to S. Alban's. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 243. H. vi. p. ii. 97.
May 31.	Bull of Clement [VII.] to cardinal Wolsey. Faculty for redeeming the first fruits of the diocese of Norwich. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 244. H. vi. p. ii. 98.
May 31.	Bull of Clement [VII.] to cardinal Wolsey. Faculty for transferring Snape and Dodenesch from his college in Oxford to his college at Ipswich. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 246. H. vi. p. ii. 98.
May 31.	Bull of Clement [VII.], for transferring Snape, Dodenesch, Wykys, Horkesley, and Typtre, to his college at Ipswich. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 247. H. vi. p. ii. 99.
May 31.	Bull of Clement [VII.]. Faculty for alienating the moveable goods of the monastery of S. Alban's, which he holds *in commendam.* *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 249. H. vi. p. ii. 99.
May 31.	Bull of Clement [VII.] for uniting the prebend of Wetwange, York, to his college at Oxford. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 250. H. vi. p. ii. 100.
May 31.	Bull of Clement [VII.]. Faculty for the Cardinal's college in Oxford to retain the revenues from the farms and jurisdictions of the suppressed monasteries obtained before application for the papal letters. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 251. H. vi. p. ii. 100.
May 31.	Pope Clement's bull of exemption for the Cardinal's College in Oxford. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 252. H. vi. p. ii. 101.
May 31.	Pope Clement's bull of indulgence for visiting the Cardinal's College in Oxford. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 254. H. vi. p. ii. 101.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1528. May 31.	Pope Clement's bull of confirmation for the Cardinal's College in Oxford. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 255. H. vi. p. ii. 101.
May 31.	Bull of exemption for the same. *Orvieto.* O. xiv. 257. H. vi. p. ii. 102.
June 24.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the truce made with England, the emperor, and Margaret of Savoy. *Paris.* O. xiv. 258. H. vi. p. ii. 103.
July 6.	Mortmain licence to cardinal Wolsey to appropriate the church of Rudby, in co. York, to the Cardinal's college at Oxford. *Hampton Court.* O. xiv. 265. H. vi. p. ii. 106.
Aug. 8.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to John du Bellay, bp. of Bayonne, to give acquittance for money received from England. *Fontainebleau.* O. xiv. 266. H. vi. p. ii. 106.
Sept. 19.	Restitution of temporalities to John Aleyn, abp. elect of Dublin, on the death of Hugh the last abp. *Hampton Court.* O. xiv. 266. H. vi. p. ii. 106.
Sept. 19.	Appointment of John abp. elect of Dublin as chancellor of Ireland. *Hampton Court.* O. xiv. 266. H. vi. p. ii. 107.
Oct. 20.	Grant to cardinal Wolsey of the custody of the bpric. and the temporalities of Winchester on the death of Richard the last bp. *Westm.* O. xiv. 268. H. vi. p. ii. 107.
Nov. 2.	Bull of Clement [VII.] granting to cardinal Wolsey the faculty of suppressing certain monasteries for the college of Windsor and King's College, Cambridge, where the revenues of the said houses do not exceed 8,000 ducats. *Rome.* O. xiv. 270. H. vi. p. ii. 107.
Nov. 12.	Bull of Pope Clement for removing any ambiguities in the previous bull for the suppression of various monasteries. *Rome.* O. xiv. 272. H. vi. p. ii. 109.
Nov. 12.	Bull of Pope Clement for suppressing certain monasteries and erecting cathedrals. *Rome.* O. xiv. 273. H. vi. p. ii. 109.
Dec. 4.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland to William Scott of Balvery, Adam Otterburn, and Andrew Ker, to treat with the K. of England for an abstinence from war. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 275. H. vi. p. ii. 109.
Dec. 12.	Indenture of the truce above mentioned signed by William Scot of Balwery, Adam Ottirburne of Auldhame, and Andrew Ker of Farnyhirst. O. xiv. 276. H. vi. p. ii. 110.
Dec. 14.	Treaty of peace for five years made at Berwick. O. xiv. 278. H. vi. p. ii. 110.
Dec. 22.	Confirmation by Francis [I.] K. of France of the arrangement made by John du Bellay, bp. of Bayonne, with England, for transfer of the war from Flanders into Italy, and the sums promised therefore. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiv. 283. H. vi. p. ii. 112.
Dec. 22.	Commission by Francis [I.] K. of France to John de Bellay, bp. of Bayonne, to give acquittance to England for certain sums of money. *S. Germain-en-Laye.* O. xiv. 284. H. vi. p. ii. 113.
1529. Jan. 28.	Confirmation by James [V.] K. of Scotland of the indenture for the truce of the 12th of December. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 285. H. vi. p. ii. 113.
Jan. 28.	Confirmation by James [V.] K. of Scotland of the treaty of Berwick. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 286. H. vi. p. ii. 114.
Jan. 28.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland to George Ker, to give and receive letters confirmatory of the same. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 286. H. vi. p. ii. 114.
Feb. 1.	Bull of Clement [VII.] to cardinal Wolsey, for the see of Winchester. *Rome.* O. xiv. 287. H. vi. p. ii. 114.
Feb. 1.	Bull of Clement [VII.] commanding the clergy of Winchester to be obedient to cardinal Wolsey. *Rome.* O. xiv. 288. H. vi. p. ii. 115.
Feb. 1.	Bull of Clement [VII.] to the vassals of the see of Winchester, to the same effect as the last-mentioned bull. *Rome.* O. xiv. 289. H. vi. p. ii. 115.
Feb. 1.	Pope Clement's bull to the people of the diocese on the same subject. *Rome.* O. xiv. 289. H. vi. p. ii. 115.
April 5.	Sentence of the university of Orleans on the legality of a brother marrying the widow of his brother [in relation to the K.'s marriage]. *Orleans.* O. xiv. 290. H. vi. p. ii. 115.
April 6.	Mandate to the escheators of Hants, Wilts, and other counties, for restitution of the temporalities of Winchester to cardinal Wolsey. *Westm.* O. xiv. 290. H. vi. p. ii. 115.
May 8.	Grant to Hugh Wodehous of the office of marshal of the K.'s minstrels, which John Gylmyn lately had, with the usual fees. *Westm.* O. xiv. 291. H. vi. p. ii. 115.
May 29.	Bull of Clement [VII.] for suppressing certain monasteries and erecting cathedral churches; with a "*non obstantibus*" clause omitted in the former bull, and for enabling the abbots to become bishops. *Rome.* O. xiv. 292. H. vi. p. ii. 116.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1529. May 31.	Papal instrument for computation of the dominical year in papal breves. *Rome.* O. xiv 294. H. vi. p. ii. 117.
May 20.	Licence by the K. to cardinals Wolsey and Campeggio to exercise their commission touching his marriage, granted by Clement VII. *Rome.* O. xiv. 295. H. vi. p. ii. 117.
May 31.	Attestation of Augustine cardinal of S. Cyriac, to the effect that only two breves were found in the Apostolic Chamber relating to the dispensation of Julius II. *Rome.* O. xiv. 296. H. vi. p. ii. 117.
June 2.	*Congé d'élire* to the monastery of Chertsey, on the resignation of John Parker, the last abbot. *Westm.* O. xiv. 297. H. vi. p. ii. 118.
June 2.	Assent to the election of John Coderey, as abbot of Chertsey, in the room of John Parker. *Westm.* O. xiv. 297. H. vi. p. ii. 118.
June 10.	Licence of mortmain to Lawrence [Campeggio], bp. of Salisbury, and Peter Stantour [Stanton?], patron of S. Radegund's of Longlete, to impropriate the same to the Carthusian house of Henton. *Westm.* O. xiv. 297. H. vi. p. ii. 118.
June 10.	Licence to the dean of S. Mary and S. Stephen's, Westminster, to demolish and re-edify the ruinous tenements in the Wool Staple, between the clock eastward and the Weyhouse westward, and the wall of the K.'s palace running south, and the road between the Weyhouse and the Woolbridge northward. *Westm.* O. xiv. 298. H. vi. p. ii. 118.
June 11.	Appointment of John Tayler, master of the rolls, Richard Lyster, chief baron of the Exchequer, sir Anthony Fitzherbert, justice of the Common Pleas, and others, as commissioners of the great seal, to assist cardinal Wolsey in hearing causes in Chancery. *Westm.* O. xiv. 299. H. vi. p. ii. 119.
June 26.	The citation of Q. Katharine before cardinal Wolsey and cardinal Campeggio, the papal legates, which was, according to the attestation of the bp. of Bath and Wells, delivered to the Q. in the Q.'s dining chamber at Greenwich, 26 June. O. xiv. 300. H. vi. p. ii. 119.
July 1.	Testimony of the bps. of London, Rochester, Carlisle, Ely, S. Asaph's, Lincoln, Bath, and of the abp. of Canterbury, that the K. had consulted them and others touching his divorce, owing to his scruples of conscience. O. xiv. 301. H. vi. p. ii. 119.
July 6.	Restoration of the temporalities to John abbot of Chertsey. *Westm.* O. xiv. 301. H. vi. p. ii. 120.
Aug. 5.	Treaty of Cambray between the emperor Charles V., Francis [I.] K. of France, Margaret archduchess of Austria, and Louise Q. mother of France. *Cambray.* O. xiv. 326. H. vi. p. ii. 129.
Aug. 9.	Writs of summons to a parliament to be holden in the city of London on the 3rd of November. *Westm.* O. xiv. 302. H. vi. p. ii. 120.
Aug. 16.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to John bp. of Bayonne and his brother William Du Bellay, to treat with England for the restoration of certain jewels and securities left in pawn with Henry VIII. by the emperor, for a debt which Francis I. has undertaken to pay by the treaty of Cambray, for the liberation of his children. *S. Quentin.* O. xiv. 306. H. vi. p. ii. 121.
	Treaty of Madrid between the emperor Charles V. and Francis [I.] K. of France. *Madrid.* O. xiv. 308. H. vi. p. ii. 122. Jan. 14, 1526.
Aug. 31.	Bull of Clement VII. to cardinal Wolsey for uniting certain monasteries. *Rome.* O. xiv. 345. H. vi. p. ii. 129.
Oct. 5.	Notarial attestation of a transumpt of a papal breve, dated Rome, 29 Aug., declaring that all censures and penalties against the K. are invalid, and contrary to the pope's intentions. O. xiv. 346. H. vi. p. ii. 137.
Oct. 9.	Licence to cardinal Wolsey to appoint attorneys in all actions in which he is concerned in any of the K.'s courts. *Westm.* O. xiv. 348. H. vi. p. ii. 138.
Oct. 25.	Memorandum of the surrender of the great seal by cardinal Wolsey on 17 Oct., and its delivery on the 25th at East Greenwich to sir Thomas More, as chancellor of England, with his oath. O. xiv. 349. H. vi. p. ii. 138.
Oct. 27.	Appointment by cardinal Wolsey of John Scuse and Christopher Jenny as his attorneys. O. xiv. 350. H. vi. p. ii. 139.
Nov. 18.	Letters of protection for cardinal Wolsey. *Westm.* O. xiv. 351. H. vi. p. ii. 139.
Nov. 28.	Bull of Clement VII., absolving Francis [I.] K. of France from his oath not to alienate the goods and rights of the crown of France. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 352. H. vi. p. ii. 139.
Dec. 5.	Notarial attestation of the oath taken by Th. Pighumtius de Petra Sancta, of the mode of computing the dominical year in papal breves. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 353. H. vi. p. ii. 140.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1530. Jan. 21.	Commission to Thomas earl of Wiltshire, John Stokesley, Edward Lee, and William Benet, to treat with the pope, the emperor, the kings of France, Portugal, Poland, Denmark, and Scotland, the doge of Venice, and the dukes of Milan and Ferrara, and for a general peace, and for resisting the Turk. *London.* O. xiv. 354. H. vi. p. ii. 140.
Jan. 25.	Notarial attestation of a transumpt of certain documents touching the computation of the year in papal breves. *The Temple.* O. xiv. 355. H. vi. p. ii. 140.
Jan. 29.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to William du Bellay and John Joachim, to treat with England for the conversion for a time of a certain sum due to K. Henry into part of the money which he is bound to pay the emperor for the redemption of his children. *Dijon.* O. xiv. 358. H. vi. p. ii. 142.
Jan. 29.	The K. of France to the two commissioners above named, for the due payment hereafter of the salt pension which had been agreed to in their former treaty. *Dijon.* O. xiv. 359. H. vi. p. ii. 142.
Jan. 29.	Obligation of Francis [I.] K. of France to pay divers sums due to England, among others, for a jewel pawned by the emperor Maximilian to Henry VII. for 44,444 gold crowns 22 shillings and 6 pence. *Dijon.* O. xiv. 360. H. vi. p. ii. 142.
Jan. 29.	Commission from the K. of France to William Du Bellay and John Joachim, touching the same obligation. *Dijon.* O. xiv. 362. H. vi. p. ii. 143.
Feb. 4.	Custody of the temporalities of the see of Durham to Cuthbert bp. of London, translated to Durham. *Westm.* O. xiv. 364. H. vi. p. ii. 144.
Feb. 11.	Memorandum of a recognizance made 11 Feb. by sir Thomas More, chancellor, Thomas duke of Norfolk, and others, of a recovery to the K.'s use of one messuage, two gardens, and three acres, commonly called York Place, Westminster, lately in the possession of cardinal Wolsey. O. xiv. 365. H. vi. p. ii. 144.
Feb. 12.	Special pardon to cardinal Wolsey. *Westm.* O. xiv. 366. H. vi. p. ii. 145.
Feb. 17.	Indenture between the K. and cardinal Wolsey, whereby the latter resigns the bishopric of Winchester and the abbey of S. Alban's, with all appurtenances, goods and chattels, except the abpric. of York, receiving 6,374*l.* 3*s.* 7½*d.*, and a yearly pension of 1,000 marks. O. xiv. 371. H. vi. p. ii. 147.
	Grant to cardinal Wolsey of money, plate, &c., of which the particulars are specified, and embodying the substance of the preceding indenture. O. xiv. 374. H. vi. p. ii. 148.
Feb. 18.	Treaty for the payment of a certain pension from salt annually by Francis [I.] K. of France to the K. of England. *London.* O. xiv. 376. H. vi. p. ii. 148.
Feb. 18.	Treaty for the payment of 47,368 gold crowns 16*s.*, due by Francis [I.] K. of France to the K. of England, in the event of the emperor refusing to restore the French princes within a specified time. *London.* O. xiv. 378. H. vi. p. ii. 149.
Feb. 18.	Treaty for the liberation of the French K.'s children, and for the restoration of the *fleur-de-lys* jewel pledged by the emperor Maximilian. *London.* O. xiv. 380. H. vi. p. ii. 150.
Feb. 21.	Bull of Clement VII., assenting to the translation of Cuthbert bp. of London to Durham. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 384. H. vi. p. ii. 152.
Feb. 21.	Papal provision for Cuthbert bp. of Durham. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 384. H. vi. p. ii. 152.
Feb. 21.	Papal bull to the clergy and citizens of Durham, to be obedient, &c. to Cuthbert bp. of Durham. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 386. H. vi. p. ii. 152.
Feb. 21.	Papal bull to the vassals of the see of Durham to be obedient to the same bp. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 386. H. vi. p. ii. 153.
March 25.	Restitution of the temporalities of the see of Durham to Cuthbert bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xiv. 387. H. vi. p. ii. 153.
March 26.	Presentation of Nicholas Hall to S. Mary's, Pytham, in co. Guisnes, in the marches of Calais, by the K. *Chelsea.* O. xiv. 387. H. vi. p. ii. 153.
April 20.	Grant of the temporalities of the see of London to John Stokesley, bp. elect, during its vacancy. *Westm.* O. xiv. 387. H. vi. p. ii. 153.
April 26.	Appointment of Dionysius Harrys, merchant of London, as consul in the isle of Candia. *Chelsea.* O. xiv. 389. H. vi. p. ii. 154.
May 10.	Letters of denization for Augustine de Augustinis, professor of medicine, born in Venice. *Westm.* O. xiv. 389. H. vi. p. ii. 154.
May 21.	Notarial attestation of a transumpt of an extract from a book put in evidence by Henry VIII., entitled "Jacobus de Lausanna super quartum sententiarum." *In his Gallery near Charing Cross.* O. xiv. 390. H. vi. p. ii. 154.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1530. May 7.	Determination of the university of Anjou on the nullity of the papal dispensation to marry a brother's widow. *Anjou.* O. xiv. 391. H. vi. p. ii. 155.
May 23.	Sentence of the faculty of decrees at Paris touching the above-mentioned subject. *Paris.* O. xiv. 392. H. vi. p. ii. 155.
June 10.	Sentence of the university of Bourges on the above-mentioned subject. *Bourges.* O. xiv. 392. H. vi. p. ii. 155.
[June 10.]	Sentence of the university of Bologna on the same subject. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 393. H. vi. p. ii. 155.
July 2.	Sentence of the theological faculty in the university of Paris on the same subject. *Paris.* O. xiv. 393. H. vi. p. ii. 155.
July 6.	Notarial transumpt of the above-mentioned sentence at Paris. *Paris.* O. xiv. 394. H. vi. p. ii. 156.
Sept. 12.	Notarial attestation of the oaths of the theologians of Bologna. O. xiv. 395. H. vi. p. ii. 156.
	Oaths of the notaries to the same attestation. O. xiv. 396. H. vi. p. ii. 156.
Sept. 17.	Sentence of the university of Toulouse touching the same. *Toulouse.* O. xiv. 397. H. vi. p. ii. 157.
Sept. 24.	Sentence of the university of Ferrara. O. xiv. 397. H. vi. p. ii. 157.
July 1.	Sentence of the university of Padua. O. xiv. 398. H. vi. p. ii. 157.
July 1.	Attestation of Paulo Trivicino, *podestà* of Padua. O. xiv. 399. H. vi. p. ii. 158.
Aug. 25.	Attestation of Andrea Gritti, doge of Venice. *Ducal Palace.* O. xiv. 399. H. vi. p. ii. 158.
Sept. 20.	Notarial attestation of the determination of the theological faculty of Padua. O. xiv. 400. H. vi. p. ii. 158.
July 7.	Grant of a prebend in S. Stephen's, Westminster, to Edward Lee, almoner. *Westm.* O. xiv. 401. H. vi. p. ii. 158.
July 14.	Restitution of the temporalities of London to John Stokysley, bp. elect. *Westm.* O. xiv. 401. H. vi. p. ii. 158.
July 14.	Commission to sir Ralph Bodmer, sir John Aleyn, John Baker, and William Walsingham, of London, to make inquiry into the possessions of cardinal Wolsey; with the names of commissioners for other counties. *Westm.* O. xiv. 402. H. vi. p. ii. 159.
	The spiritual and temporal lords of England to pope Clement VII., praying him to consent to the K.'s desires, pointing out the evils which arise from delaying the divorce. O. xiv. 405. H. vi. p. ii. 160.
Nov. 1.	Grant of John Joburne, prior of Shene in co. Surrey, to the K., of their possessions in Lewesham and East Greenwich. *Chapterhouse.* O. xiv. 407. H. vi. p. ii. 161.
Dec. 16.	Special pardon to Balthazar, Pasqual, and Jerome Spynell, merchants of Genoa, for all concealments of customs. *Chelsea.* O. xiv. 407. H. vi. p. ii. 161.
Dec. 24.	Grant to sir Richard Page of the monastery and appurtenances of Thoby, Mountnesinge, and other places in co. Essex, lately parts of the possessions of cardinal Wolsey, attainted of high treason, and enfeoffed to his college. *Westm.* O. xiv. 408. H. vi. p. ii. 161.
1531. Jan. 15.	Grant by John Higden, dean of Cardinal's College, Oxford, to the K., of the manor of Sampford, Horsepath, Littlemore, and Templecowley, with certain advowsons. *College Chapel.* O. xiv. 409. H. vi. p. ii. 162.
Feb. 4.	Surrender by Nich. Hancock, prior, and the chapter of Holy Trinity, London, to the K., of their house and all its appurtenances; with a notarial attestation of their recognizance of the same on the 25 Feb. O. xiv. 411. H. vi. p. ii. 162.
March 22.	Grant by the clergy of the province of Canterbury to the K. of 100,000*l.*, to be paid in five portions, in five years, on 24 Jan.; date of the signing, 22 March; with a notarial attestation. O. xiv. 413. H. vi. p. ii. 163.
June 22.	Determination of the university of Orleans of the nullity of the papal citation to K. Hen. VIII. *Orleans.* O. xiv. 416. H. vi. p. ii. 164.
June 23.	Notarial attestation of the determination of the doctors and advocates of Paris touching the same. *Paris.* O. xiv. 417. H. vi. p. ii. 165.
Sept. 12.	Attested transumpt of the determination of the canonists of Paris. *Chelsea.* O. xiv. 420. H. vi. p. ii. 166.
Oct. 5.	Appointment of Benedict Justiniani as consul at Scio. *Chelsea.* O. xiv. 424. H. vi. p. ii. 167.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1531. Nov. 1.	Grant by Robert abbot of S. Alban's to the K. of the manors of the Moore, Ashelesse, and other appurtenances in Herts, Bucks, and Middx.; with a recognisance of the same, dated 22 Dec. *Chapter House.* O. xiv. 424. H. vi. p. ii. 167.
Nov. 1.	Grant by the abbot of Waltham Cross to the K. of the manor of Stansted Abbot, with appurtenances. With a recognisance of the same, dated 31 Dec. *Waltham.* O. xiv. 425. H. vi. p. ii. 168.
Nov. 1.	Grant by Henry Lokwood, master of Christ's College, Cambridge, to the K., of the manor of Roydon, with appurtenances. Recognisance of the same, 31 Dec. *At the college.* O. xiv. 425. H. vi. p. ii. 168.
Nov. 1.	Grant by Roger Lupton, provost of Eton College, to the K., of the hospital of S. James, Westminster, with certain reservations. Recognisance, 24 Dec. *Eton.* O. xiv. 426. H. vi. p. ii. 168.
Nov. 20.	Protection for Thomas Pellis, clerk, rector of Greunsford, in co. Suffolk, found guilty of breaking the statute of provisors; with similar protections to Rowland Philipps, vicar of Croydon, Robert Clyff, clerk, John Baker *alias* Elton, canon of Sarum, and Adam Travers, clerk. *Westm.* O. xiv. 427. H. vi. p. ii. 168.
Dec. 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edward Lee, abp. elect of York, on the death of cardinal Wolsey, the last abp. *Westm.* O. xiv. 428. H. vi. p. ii. 169.
	Oath of Edward Lee, abp. elect of York. O. xiv. 428. H. vi. p. ii. 169.
Dec. 5.	Restitution of temporalities to Stephen Gardiner, bp. elect of Winchester. *Chelsea.* O. xiv. 429. H. vi. p. ii. 169.
1532. Jan. 2.	Grant to Edward Fox, the K.'s almoner, of the goods of felons, &c. *Chelsea.* O. xiv. 429. H. vi. p. ii. 169.
Feb. 7.	General pardon to John Alen, abp. of Dublin. *Westm.* O. xiv. 430. H. vi. p. ii. 170.
	Grant to Francis Pyssher of the office of courier, with a fee of 12*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* O. xiv. 433. H. vi. p. ii. 171.
May 16.	Surrender of the great seal by sir Thomas More, and delivery of the same, 5 June, to sir Thomas Audeley, as keeper of the great seal, with his oath. O. xiv. 433. H. vi. p. ii. 171.
June 23.	Treaty of friendship between the kings of France and England. *London.* O. xiv. 435. H. vi. p. ii. 171.
July 5.	Appointment of John Alen, abp. elect of Dublin, as chancellor of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xiv. 438. H. vi. p. ii. 173.
Aug. 21.	Grant to John Borobryge, clerk, of the hospital of S. Thomas at Rome. *Westm.* O. xiv. 439. H. vi. p. ii. 173.
Sept. 6.	Memorandum of the description and delivery of the new great seal to sir Thomas Audeley. O. xiv. 439. H. vi. p. ii. 173.
Sept 7.	Pardon to John Brereton for breach of the statute of provisors. *Westm.* O. xiv. 440. H. vi. p. ii. 173.
Sept. 27.	Grant to John bp. of Lincoln, sir Thomas Audeley, keeper of the great seal, and others, of the possessions of S. Frideswide's, and numerous manors, advowsons, rents, &c., for the use of King's College in Oxford. *Westm.* O. xiv. 443. H. vi. p. ii. 175.
1533. Jan. 26.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to sir Thomas Audeley as lord chancellor of England. O. xiv. 446. H. vi. p. ii. 176.
Feb. 8.	Bull of Clement VII. to John Scot of Glasgow, who had fasted 106 days without eating or drinking, licensing him to visit the sepulchre at Jerusalem, and to be received into religious houses by the way. *Bologna.* O. xiv. 447. H. vi. p. ii. 176.
Feb. 12.	Notarial transumpt of the treaty for marriage between Henry VIII. and Katharine daughter of Ferdinand and Isabella. O. xiv. 448. H. vi. p. ii. 177.
March 24.	Appointment of Arthur Plantagenet, viscount Lisle, as deputy of Calais. *Westm.* O. xiv. 452. H. vi. p. ii. 178.
April 5.	Notarial attestation of the determination of the convocation of Canterbury on two points connected with the K.'s divorce. O. xiv. 454. H. vi. p. ii. 179.
April 12.	Grant of the chancellorship of the Exchequer to Thomas Crumwell, with the usual fees. *Westm.* O. xiv. 456. H. vi. p. ii. 180.
April 29.	Restitution of the temporalities of Canterbury to Thomas Cranmer, abp. elect. *Westm.* O. xiv. 456. H. vi. p. ii. 180.
May 2.	Grant to Thomas Cranmer, abp. of Canterbury, of all farms, profits, and rights of the see. *Westm.* O. xiv. 457. H. vi. p. ii. 180.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1533. May 12.	Oath of William Boston, abbot of Westminster, to observe the covenants in the indenture made between K. Henry VII. and John Islipp, late abbot. *In the Chancery.* O. xiv. 459. H. vi. p. ii. 181.
May 23.	Notarial attestation of the sentence by Thomas abp. of Canterbury annulling the K.'s marriage with Katharine of Aragon. *St. Peter's, Dunstable.* O. xiv. 462. H. vi. p. ii. 182.
June 4.	Obligation of sir Thomas Kytson to pay 1,000 marks to John abp. of Thebes and commendatory of Carlisle. Recognisance of the same. O. xiv. 465. H. vi. p. ii. 183.
June 6.	Inspeximus and exemplification of the abp. of Canterbury's sentence annulling the K.'s marriage mentioned above. *Westm.* O. xiv. 467. H. vi. p. ii. 184.
June 14.	Notarial attestation of the determination of the convocation of Canterbury of the two questions mentioned above. *Stockwell.* O. xiv. 472. H. vi. p. ii. 186.
June 29.	Notarial attestation of the appeal of the K. from the pope to a general council relative to the divorce of Q. Katharine. *Greenwich.* O. xiv. 476. H. vi. p. ii. 188.
July 17.	Grant to Peter Vannes, the K.'s Latin secretary, of the office of papal collector. *Westm.* O. xiv. 479. H. vi. p. ii. 189.
Oct. 1.	Indenture for a truce between sir James Colvile and Adam Otterburne, on the part of Scotland, and Thomas Magnus, sir Thomas Clifford, and others, for England. *Newcastle.* O. xiv. 480. H. vi. p. ii. 189.
June 19.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland, to sir James Colvile, sir John Campbell, and Adam Otterburne, to treat with England for abstinence from war. *Ayr.* O. xiv. 481. H. vi. p. ii. 189.
Dec. 18.	Custody of the temporalities of Coventry and Lichfield, for Rowland Lee, on the death of Geffrey the last bp. *Westm.* O. xiv. 481. H. vi. p. ii. 190.
1534. Jan. 8.	Grant to lady Margaret Grey, late in the service of lady Katharine, widow of Arthur late prince of Wales, of an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xiv. 482. H. vi. p. ii. 90.
Feb. 16.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland to William bp. of Aberdeen and Adam Otterburn, to treat for peace with England, *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 483. H. vi. p. ii. 190.
Feb. 19.	Protection for Richard bp. of Norwich, for breach of the statute of provisors. *Westm.* O. xiv. 484. H. vi. p. ii. 191.
March 16.	Licence to the prior and convent of Ely to elect a bp. on the death of Nicholas West, the last bp. of Ely. *Westm.* O. xiv. 485. H. vi. p. ii. 191.
March 19.	Royal assent to the election of Rowland Lee, as bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xiv. 485. H. vi. p. ii. 191.
April 2.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of Ely, after the death of Nicholas West, to Thomas Goodricke. *Westm.* O. xiv. 486. H. vi. p. ii. 191.
April 3.	Royal assent to the election of Thomas Goderyke as bp. of Ely. *Westm.* O. xiv. 486. H. vi. p. ii. 192.
April 21.	Restitution of temporalities of the see to Thomas Goderyk, bp. of Ely. *Westm.* O. xiv. 487. H. vi. p. ii. 192.
April 17.	Oath of fealty to the K. as head of the church, by various monastic orders. O. xiv. 487. H. vi. p. ii. 192.
May 5.	Similar oaths by other religious bodies. O. xiv. 489. H. vi. p. ii. 193.
May 4.	Similar oaths by the prioress and convent of Dertford. O. xiv. 490. H. vi. p. ii. 193.
June 6.	Similar oaths by the monks of the Charterhouse near London. O. xiv. 491. H. vi. p. ii. 194.
June 1.	Acknowledgment by the convocation of York that the pope has no jurisdiction in England. *Cawood.* O. xiv. 492. H. vi. p. ii. 194.
June 20.	Similar acknowledgment by the dean and chapter of S. Paul's. O. xiv. 493. H. vi. p. ii. 194.
	Similar acknowledgment by the provost, &c. of Oriel College, Oxford, and various other religious bodies. *Various dates.* O. xiv. 495. H. vi. p. ii. 195.
April 27.	Grant to Nicholas Shaxton, almoner of Queen Ann [Boleyn], of a canonry in S. Stephen's, Westminster. *Westm.* O. xiv. 527. H. vi. p. ii. 209.
April 28.	Restitution of the temporalities of Bangor to John Salcote *alias* Capon, bp. elect. *Westm.* O. xiv. 527. H. vi. p. ii. 209.
May 6.	Restitution of the temporalities of Coventry and Lichfield to Rowland Lee, bp. elect and confirmed. Similar writs for other counties. *Westm.* O. xiv. 528. H. vi. p. ii. 210.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1534. May 11.	Treaty by indenture with Scotland. *London.* O. xiv. 529. H. vi. p. ii. 210.
May 12.	Indenture between William bp. of Aberdeen and Adam Otterburn, for Scotland, and sir Thomas Awdlee, Thomas Crumwell, and others, for England, for the surrender by the latter of the fortress of Cawmyllis, and the detention in England of Archibald earl of Angus, George Douglas, his brother, Archibald Douglas, and others. O. xiv. 538. H. vi. p. ii. 213.
May 31.	Commission of the town of Lubeck to Otho Adam Pacæus, Gerhard Adinberg, and John ab Elpergo, to confer with the K. on the matters submitted to them by Dr. Thomas Loghius, and to present him with their confession of faith. *Lubeck.* O. xiv. 539. H. vi. p. ii. 214.
June 30.	Notarial attestation of the confirmation by James [V.] K. of Scotland, of the late treaty with England. *St. Andrew's, Holyrood.* O. xiv. 540. H. vi. p. ii. 214.
June 30.	Confirmation by the same of the indenture for the delivery of Cawmyllis. *St. Andrew's Holyrood.* O. xiv. 542. H. vi. p. ii. 215.
July 6.	Commission of James [V.] K. of Scotland for Robert abbot Kinloss to ratify in his name the treaty of London. *Stirling.* O. xiv. 543. H. vi. p. ii. 215.
July 20.	Licence to the university of Cambridge to appoint three stationers or sellers of printed books in that university. *Westm.* O. xiv. 543. H. vi. p. ii. 216.
Dec. 21.	Inspeximus of a charter of K. Edward IV. to William abp. of York, of the date 3 Dec. 1 Edw. IV., confirmed to Edward now abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xiv. 545. H. vi. p. ii. 218.
1535. Jan. 15.	Memorandum of the K.'s style and title to be used in charters, letters patent, and writs. *Westm.* O. xiv. 549. H. vi. p. ii. 218.
Feb. 27.	Notarial attestation of the renunciation of the papal supremacy by Rowland Lee, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. O. xiv. 549. H. vi. p. ii. 218.
April 1.	Restitution of the temporalities of Sarum to Nicholas Shaxton, bp. elect of Sarum. *Westm.* O. xiv. 550. H. vi. p. ii. 218.
June 14.	Commission to Edward bp. of Meath, Walter bp. of Derry, John Alen, master of the rolls, and others, to suppress the nunnery of Greyn, in the diocese of Dublin. *Westm.* O. xiv. 551. H. vi. p. ii. 219.
Sept. 2.	Royal assent to the election of Edward Fox as bp. of Hereford. *Berechurch.* O. xvi. 552. H. vi. p. ii. 219.
Oct. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edward Fox, elect and confirmed of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xiv. 552. H. vi. p. ii. 219.
Oct. 4.	Restitution of temporalities to Hugh Latimer, bp. elect and confirmed of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 553. H. vi. p. ii. 219.
Oct. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Hilsey, bp. elect of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 553. H. vi. p. ii. 220.
Oct. 27.	Renunciation of the papal supremacy by John Bayly, the provost and the college of Cobham. *At the college.* O. xiv. 554. H. vi. p. ii. 220.
Nov. 13.	Surrender by William Dayer of the monastery of S. Mary and S. Thomas of Langdon, in co. Kent. *Chapter house.* O. xiv. 555. H. vi. p. ii. 220.
	Other surrenders in the same form, but of different dates. O. xiv. 557. H. vi. p. ii. 221.
Nov. 25.	Licence to Robert Shether, to hold other cures in conjunction with the vicarages of Hendon and Waltham Magna in diocese London. *Westm.* O. xiv. 558. H. vi. p. ii. 221.
1536. Jan. 7.	Licence to the dean and chapter of S. Asaph to elect a bp. on the death of the last bp. *Westm.* O. xiv. 558. H. vi. p. ii. 222.
Jan. 27.	Letters of presentation for William Latymer to the church of Stakpole, in diocese of S. David's, by reason of the minority of George Vernonne. *Westm.* O. xiv. 559. H. vi. p. ii. 222.
Feb. 22.	Royal assent to the election of William Barlowe, prior of Bisham, as bp. of S. Asaph. *Westm.* O. xiv. 559. H. vi. p. ii. 222.
March 7.	Nomination of Thomas Manninge as suffragan bp. of Ipswich, on the petition of Richard bp. of Norwich. List of suffragan sees annexed. *Westm.* O. xiv. 559. H. vi. p. ii. 222.
March 12.	Royal assent to the election of George Brown as abp. of Dublin, in the room of John Aleyn, the last abp. *Westm.* O. xiv. 560. H. vi. p. ii. 222.
March 13.	Significavit for George Browne, abp. of Dublin. *Westm.* O. xiv. 560. H. iv. p. ii. 222.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1536. March 23.	Restitution of temporalities to George abp. of Dublin. *Westm.* O. xiv. 561. H. vi. p. iii. 3.
March 23.	Mandate to the chancellor of Ireland to issue writs to the escheators in Dublin, Meath, and elsewhere, for the restitution of the temporalities to George abp. of Dublin. *Westm.* O. xiv. 561. H. vi. p. iii. 3.
March 28.	Leave of non-residence to Robert Richardson, rector of Colyngborn, in co. Wilts, in conformity with the act of parliament. *Westm.* O. xiv. 562. H. vi. p. iii. 3.
April 1.	Annuity to Joan Harward, of *6l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, in lieu of residence, &c. in the hospital called Le Sisters of S. James in the Fields, near Westminster, now inclosed in the royal park. *Westm.* O. xiv. 563. H. vi. p. iii. 4.
April 27.	Writs of summons to a parliament to be holden on the 8th of June following. *Westm.* O. xiv. 563. H. vi. p. iii. 4.
May 7.	Licence to Peter Vannes, the K.'s Latin secretary, to name as his coadjutator Richard Pacey, dean of Sarum. *Westm.* O. xiv. 568. H. vi. p. iii. 6.
May 11.	Grant of the prebend of Blewbery in the cathedral of Sarum to Thomas Cromwell, the K.'s secretary. *Westm.* O. xiv. 569. H. vi. p. iii. 6.
May 25.	Licence to the prior and convent of Norwich to elect a bp. in the room of Richard Nyx, deceased. *Westm.* O. xiv. 569. H. vi. p. iii. 6.
May 29.	Licence to the dean and chapter of S. Asaph to elect a bp. in the room of William Barlowe. *Westm.* O. xiv. 570. H. vi. p. iii. 6.
June 11.	Assent to the election of Richard Sampson as bp. of Chichester, void by the resignation of Robert Shirburn. *Westm.* O. xiv. 570. H. vi. p. iii. 6.
June 24.	Significavit for Robert Wartton, elect of S. Asaph. *Westm.* O. xiv. 570. H. vi. p. iii. 7.
July 2.	Grant of the office of keeper of the privy seal to Thomas Cromwell, with the usual fees, *sc.* 20*s.* per diem. *Westm.* O. xiv. 571. H. vi. p. iii. 7.
July 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Sampson bp. elect and confirmed of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 573. H. vi. p. iii. 8.
July 19.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Reps, bp. elect of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xiv. 573. H. vi. p. iii. 8.
Aug. 17.	Special exemption for Eliz. Shelley, abbess, and the nuns of Winchester, from the effect of the act of parliament suppressing all religious houses below the annual value of 200*l.* *Westm.* O. xiv. 574. H. vi. p. iii. 8.
Sept. 26.	Nomination of William More as suffragan bp. of Colchester, on the petition of Thomas bp. of Ely. *Berechurch.* O. xiv. 577. H. vi. p. iii. 9.
1537. Jan. 2.	Grant of the next presentation to a prebend in S. Stephen's, Westminster, to Richard bp. of Chichester, John Chamber, the K.'s physician, and Richard Corant. *Westm.* O. xiv. 577. H. vi. p. iii. 9.
Jan. 29.	Appointment of John Soda, as druggist to the princess Mary, with an annuity of 40 marks. *Westm.* O. xiv. 578. H. vi. p. iii. 10.
Jan. 29.	Appointment of Michael Delaseo, as physician to the princess Mary, with an annuity of 100 marks. *Westm.* O. xiv. 578. H. vi. p. iii. 10.
Jan. 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Simon Jekys, abbot of Kenilworth, whose election had been confirmed by Thomas lord Cromwell as vicar-general. *Westm.* O. xiv. 579. H. vi. p. iii. 10.
March 2.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Llandaff to elect a bp., George the last bp. having resigned. *Westm.* O. xiv. 579. H. vi. p. iii. 10.
March 19.	Significavit for Robert Holgate, master of the order of Sempryngham, prior of Watton, bp. elect of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xiv. 579. H. vi. p. iii. 10.
March 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Holgate, bp. elect of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xiv. 580. H. vi. p. iii. 10.
April 4.	Grant to Edward bp. of Hereford, the K.'s almoner, of the goods and chattels of felons, &c. *Westm.* O. xiv. 580. H. vi. p. iii. 11.
April 26.	Grant of the custom called *le tribulage* in the hundreds of Penwyth and Kerr, and in the stannary of Penwyth and Kerr in co. Cornwall, to John Greynfeld. *Westm.* O. xiv. 581. H. vi. p. iii. 11.
May 4.	Grant to Erasmus Kyrkenar of the office of brigadier [*brigendarius*], with an annuity of 10*l.* *Westm.* O. xiv. 581. H. vi. p. iii. 11.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1537. June 12.	Nomination of Thomas Sparke as suffragan bp. of Berwick, on the petition of Cuthbert bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xiv. 582. H. vi. p. iii. 11.
June 15.	Nomination of John Byrde as suffragan bp. of Penreth, on the petition of Robert bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xiv. 582. H. vi. p. iii. 11.
Aug. 7.	Royal assent to the election of Robert Aldrige, almoner of Q. Jane, bp. elect of Carlisle, on the death of John Kytte the last bp. *Berechurch.* O. xiv. 583. H. vi. p. iii. 12.
Aug. 24.	Restitution of temporalities to Robert Aldridge, bp. elect of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xiv. 583. H. vi. p. iii. 12.
Nov. 27.	Annuity of 20*l.* to William Betum, as the K.'s chief organist. *Westm.* O. xiv. 584. H. vi. p. iii. 12.
Dec. 3.	Nomination of John Hodgkyn as suffragan bp. of Bedford, on the petition of John bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xiv. 584. H. vi. p. iii. 12.
1538. Jan. 28.	Licence to Rowland bp. of Lichfield to hold the church of Hanbury, in co. Staff., in commendam, with annexation to the see of Lichfield, on the next vacancy. *Westm.* O. xiv. 585. H. vi. p. iii. 12.
March 2.	Nomination of Henry Holbeche, prior of Worcester, as suffragan bp. of Bristol, on the petition of Hugh bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 586. H. vi. p. iii. 13.
March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Camswell as prior of Coventry. *Westm.* O. xiv. 586. H. vi. p. iii. 13.
March 25.	Nomination of Wm. Fynche, late prior of S. John's of Bridgwater, as suffragan bp. of Taunton, on the petition of the bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xiv. 587. H. vi. p. iii. 13.
April 10.	Restitution of temporalities to Richard Stevenage as abbot of S. Alban's, upon the removal of Robert Cotton, the last abbot. *Westm.* O. xiv. 587. H. vi. p. iii. 13.
May 18.	Notarial attestation of the renunciation of the papal supremacy by the Carthusian convent of the Salutation of Our Lady near London. *Chapterhouse.* O. xiv. 589. H. vi. p. iii. 14.
May 18.	Notarial attestation of the names of those Carthusians who refused the oath of renunciation. *Chapterhouse.* O. xiv. 589. H. vi. p. iii. 14.
	Memoranda of the surrenders of various religious houses. O. xiv. 590. H. vi. p. iii. 14.
June 26.	Letters of denization for Anthony Toto, painter of Florence. *Westm.* O. xiv. 595. H. vi. p. iii. 16.
July 3.	Pardon to John Stokesley, bp. of London, for breach of the statute of provisors. *Westm.* O. xiv. 596. H. vi. p. iii. 17.
July 16.	Licence to Richard Guyen to hold two benefices without residence for the term of four years. *Westm.* O. xiv. 598. H. vi. p. iii. 18.
Oct. 5.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Hereford to elect a bp. in the room of the last bp. deceased. O. xiv. 598. H. vi. p. iii. 18.
Nov. 27.	Royal assent to the election of Edmund Boner as bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xiv. 599. H. vi. p. iii. 18.
Dec. 9.	Royal assent to the election of Henry Davell as abbot of Whitby. *Westm.* O. xiv. 599. H. vi. p. iii. 18.
Dec. 14.	Restitution of temporalities to Henry Davell as abbot of Whitby. *Westm.* O. xiv. 599. H. vi. p. iii. 18.
Dec. 21.	Pardon to Rowland bp. of Coventry and Lichfield for the escape from prison of Griffin Genu ap John ap Dio, clerk, late of Glyn, attainted. *Westm.* O. xiv. 600. H. vi. p. iii. 18.
Dec. 23.	Nomination of Robert Silvestre, prior of Gisborne, as suffragan bp. of Hull, on the petition of Edward abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xiv. 600. H. vi. p. iii. 19.
1539. Feb. 19.	Nomination of John Bradley as suffragan bp. of Shaftesbury, on the petition of the bp. of S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xiv. 601. H. vi. p. iii. 19.
March 4.	Restitution of temporalities to Edmund Boner, bp. elect of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xiv. 601. H. vi. p. iii. 19.
April 16.	Grant by Stephen bp. of Winchester to the K. of the manor of Assher, in co. Surrey. Confirmation of the same by William Basyng and the priory of S. Swithin's, Winchester; 12 May, with their recognisances. O. xiv. 602. H. vi. p. iii. 19.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1539. Aug. 7.	Grant by Thomas abp. of Canterbury to sir Richard Ryche of the advowson of High Onger in co. Essex. O. xiv. 603. H. vi. p. iii. 20.
Aug. 10.	Confirmation of the same by the prior and chapter of Canterbury. Recognizance of the same. O. xiv. 603. H. vi. p. iii. 20.
	Memoranda of the surrendry of numerous religions houses.* O. xiv. 603. H. vi. p. iii. 20 to 35.
March 25.	Grant by Thomas the abbot and convent of Colchester to sir Thomas Andeley, lord chancellor of England, of the manor of Rye, Essex, and Gossebekks, with their appurtenances, in exchange for the rectory of Long Compton *alias* Compton Manor in co. Warwick. O. xiv. 639. H. vi. p. iii. 35.
May 7.	Grant to Cuthbert bp. of Durham of an annual rent of 20 marks from the manor of Twisselton, now in the K.'s hands by the minority of William Redmayne, cousin and heir of William Redmayne, with the wardship and marriage of the same. *Westm.* O. xiv. 640. H. vi. p. iii. 35.
July 13.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Bangor to elect a bp. in the room of John Capon, translated. *Terlyng.* O. xiv. 641. H. vi. p. iii. 36.
July 31.	Significavit for John Capon, elect of Sarum, translated from Bangor, on the resignation of Nicholas Shaxton. *Terlyng.* O. xiv. 641. H. vi. p. iii. 36.
Aug. 1.	Restitution of temporalities to John Capon, elect and confirmed of Sarum. *Terlyng.* O. xiv. 642. H. vi. p. iii. 36.
Aug. 1.	Royal assent to the election of John Bell as bp. of Worcester in the room of Hugh Latymer, resigned. *Terlyng.* O. xiv. 642. H. vi. p. iii. 36.
Aug. 2.	Significavit for John Bell as bp. of Worcester. *Terlyng.* O. xiv. 643. H. vi. p. iii. 36.
Aug. 4.	Restitution of temporalities to John Bell, bp. of Worcester. *Terlyng.* O. xiv. 643. H. vi. p. iii. 36.
Aug. 25.	Grant of the deanery of Norwich to John, suffragan bp. of Thetford, on the resignation of William Castelton. *Walden.* O. xiv. 644. H. vi. p. iii. 37.
Sept. 1.	Significavit for John Birde or Barde, elect of Bangor, on the translation of John Capon. *Walden.* O. xiv. 644. H. vi. p. iii. 37.
Sept. 9.	Restitution of temporalities to John Birde, elect of Bangor. *Lyes.* O. xiv. 644. H. vi. p. iii. 37.
Sept. 25.	Licence to Anthony Ciabo, the K.'s surgeon, to import 600 tuns of Gascon wine. *Windsor.* O. xiv. 645. H. vi. p. iii. 37.
Oct. 13.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Hereford to elect a bp. on the translation of Edmund, the last bp., to London. *Westm.* O. xiv. 645. H. vi. p. iii. 37.
Nov. 7.	Royal assent to the election of Edmund Boner as bp. of London, void by the death of John Stokesleye. *Westm.* O. xiv. 646. H. vi. p. iii. 38.
Nov. 7.	Royal assent to the election of John Skypp as bp. of Hereford, on the translation of Edmund Boner to London. *Westm.* O. xiv. 646. H. vi. p. iii. 38.
Nov. 8.	Significavit for John Skypp as bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xiv. 647. H. vi. p. iii. 38.
Nov. 8.	Significavit for Edmund Boner, elect of London. *Westm.* O. xiv. 647. H. vi. p. iii. 38.
Nov. 9.	Licence to John Skyppe, bp. of Hereford, to hold the archdeaconries of Dorset and Suffolk *in commendam*. *Westm.* O. xiv. 648. H. vi. p. iii. 38.
Nov. 11.	Grant to Nicholas Hethe, almoner, of the goods of felons, deodands, &c. *Westm.* O. xiv. 648. H. vi. p. iii. 38.
Nov. 12.	Licence to the two abps. and all others their suffragans to consecrate chapels, churches, and cemeteries. *Westm.* O. xiv. 649. H. vi. p. iii. 39.
Nov. 14.	Precept to printers and booksellers forbidding the printing of any Bible in the English tongue for the next five years except such as shall be approved by Thomas lord Cromwell, keeper of the privy seal. *Westm.* O. xiv. 649. H. vi. p. iii. 39.
Nov. 18.	Restitution of temporalities to Edmund Boner, bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xiv. 658. H. vi. p. iii. 39.
Nov. 18.	Restitution of temporalities to John Skipp, bp. elect of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xiv. 651. H. vi. p. iii. 39.

* These surrenders, taken from the same roll, have nothing to do with the preceding document.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1539. Dec. 25.	Presentation of John Billyng to S. Mary's, Wilton, on the attainder of John Dean, the last incumbent. *Westm.* O. xiv. 651. H. vi. p. iii. 40.
Dec. 21.	Special pardon to Gertrude, widow of Henry marquis of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xiv. 652. H. vi. p. iii. 40.
Dec. 23.	Presentation of Thomas Thurleby to the hospital of Thomas Bekket in Southwark, commonly called "Bekket's Spyttell," void by the death of Richard Mabot, the last master. *Westm.* O. xiv. 652. H. vi. p. iii. 40.
1540. Feb. 13.	Licence to Roger Stockly to hold four benefices. *Westm.* O. xiv. 652. H. vi. p. iii. 40.
Feb. 23.	Grant to William count of Fursenberg of an annual pension of 3,000 crowns. *Westm.* O. xiv. 653. H. vi. p. iii. 40.
March 12.	Commission to lord Thomas Crumwell, sir John Daunce, and Ric. Pollarde to sell certain lands belonging to the K., to the extent of 1,000*l.* yearly. *Walden.* O. xiv. 653. H. vi. p. iii. 40.
March 26.	Licence to the chapter of the cathedral of Rochester, to elect a bp. in the room of the last bp., deceased. *Walden.* O. xiv. 655. H. vi. p. iii. 41.
March 31.	Royal assent to the election of Nicholas Hethe, as bp. of Rochester. *Walden.* O. xiv. 655. H. vi. p. iii. 41.
March 31.	Licence to sir Thomas Cheyney, K.G., to command all able men of war within the Seven Hundreds in co. Kent, &c. *Walden.* O. xiv. 655. H. vi. p. iii. 41.
April 14.	Restitution of temporalities to Nicholas Hethe, bp. elect of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 656. H. vi. p. iii. 41.
April 14.	Grant to the brothers Alinxus, John, Anthony, Jasper, and Baptista de Basam, musicians, of pensions of 50*l.* per annum, 2*s.* 4*d.* per diem for the first and second, and for each of the two last 20*d.* per diem, by way of wages. *Westm.* O. xiv. 657. H. vi. p. iii. 42.
April 17.	Nomination of Richard Manchester, rector of Drye Draghton, in dioc. Ely, to be the K.'s chaplain. *Westm.* O. xiv. 657. H. vi. p. iii. 42.
	Memorandum of the surrendry of numerous religious houses. *Various dates.* O. xiv. 658. H. vi. p. iii. 42-48.
May 19.	Surrendry of the hospital of S. James, North Allerton, by Richard Morysine, master, and his fraternity; recognisance of the same. O. xiv. 671. H. vi. p. iii. 48.
May 20.	Surrendry of the hospital of S. Wolstan, Worcester, by Richard Morysen, master of the same hospital; recognisance of the same. O. xiv. 672. H. vi. p. iii. 48.
Aug. 12.	Surrender of the collegiate church of S. Mary's, Southwell, in co. Notts, by Edward abp. of York, 12 Aug. Confirmation of the same by Richard Layton, dean of York, 15 Aug.; recognizance of the same. Surrender by the chapter of York, 17 Nov.; recognizance of the same. Surrender by John Trappe and other vicars choral of the same, 12 Aug. Confirmation of the same by the chapter of Southwell, 12 Aug.; recognizance of the same, with surrenders of chaplains and prebendaries set forth in full. O. xiv. 674. H. vi. p. iii. 49-60.
July 26.	Grant to Anthony Carsidony, of Florence, of the prebend of Netherbury in Sarum. *Westm.* O. xiv. 701. H. vi. p. iii. 60.
	Grant of the office of chancellor of the Exchequer to John Baker, attorney-general, on the attainder of Thomas Crumwell, earl of Essex. *Tyrling.* O. xiv. 702. H. vi. p. iii. 60.
Aug. 3.	Grant of the office of grand chamberlain to Robert earl of Sussex, on the attainder of Thomas Crumwell, earl of Essex. *Old Forde.* O. xiv. 702. H. vi. p. iii. 60.
Sept. 6.	Annuity to Anthony Diemvat, one of the K.'s musicians, of 38*l.* st. *Westm.* O. xiv. 703. H. vi. p. iii. 60.
Oct. 15.	Appointment of George Petrococcini, as consul of Candy. *Westm.* O. xiv. 703. H. vi. p. iii. 61.
Oct. 15.	Appointment of Fabian Justiniani as consul of Scio. *Westm.* O. xiv. 704. H. vi. p. iii. 61.
Oct. 26.	Annuity to William Trosshes, one of the K.'s musicians, of 38*l.* st. *Walden.* O. xiv. 704. H. vi. p. iii. 61.
Nov. 9.	Appointment of Thomas Wakefeld as reader in Hebrew at Cambridge, with a stipend of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xiv. 705. H. vi. p. iii. 61.
Nov. 24.	Appointment of Richard Coxe to the archdeaconry of Ely, on the promotion of Thomas Thirlebie to be bp. of Westminster. *Westm.* O. xiv. 705. H. vi. p. iii. 61.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1540. Nov. 26.	Appointment of Richard Mody as auditor in the office of First Fruits, with a fee of 20*l.* per annum. *Westm.* O. xiv. 706. H. vi. p. iii. 62.
Nov. 28.	Grant to Gilbert Clerc and Nicholas Damporte, of Calais, of the office of keeper of the plays of Hand ont and at Keyles, without the Lantern Gate of the said town, and dice tables and cards in the market place there. *Westm.* O. xiv. 747. H. vi. p. iii. 62.
Dec. 7.	Grant of the marshalship of Denbigh and Wrekesham, in North Wales, to Lewis Loyld, one of the K.'s almoners, with a fee of 26*s.* 8*d.* per annum. *Westm.* O. xiv. 707. H. vi. p. iii. 62.
Dec. 18.	Charter creating Gregory Cromwell baron Cromwell to him and his heirs male. *Westm.* O. xiv. 708. H. vi. p. iii. 62.
Dec. 18.	Significavit for Thomas Thyrleby as bp. elect of Westminster. *Westm.* O. xiv. 709. H. vi. p. iii. 63.
1541. Jan. 9.	Letters of naturalisation for Lady Anne of Cleves. *Hampton Court.* O. xiv. 709. H. vi.p. iii. 63.
Jan. 20.	Grant of various manors to Lady Anne of Cleves. *Westm.* O. xiv. 710. H. vi. p. iii. 63.
Feb. 5.	Presentation of Thomas Tompson to the living of Cheriburton *alias* Northburton, in co. York. *Westm.* O. xiv. 713. H. vi. p. iii. 64.
Feb. 10.	Appointment of Leonard Coxe as master of the grammar school at Reading. *Westm.* O. xiv. 714. H. vi. p. iii. 65.
March 18.	Writ to Anthony Seyntleger, lord deputy of Ireland, to hold a parliament there. *Westm.* O. xiv. 715. H. vi. p. iii. 65.
April 9.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Wells to elect a bp. on the death of John the last bp. *Greenwich.* O. xiv. 715. H. vi. p. iii. 65.
May 30.	Restitution of temporalities to William Knight, bp. elect of Bath and Wells, on the death of John Clerc. *Westm.* O. xiv. 716. H. vi. p. iii. 65.
June 9.	Presentation of Richard Bonar to the rectory of Syndercase, Calais, on the death of William Lee. *Westm.* O. xiv. 716. H. vi. p. iii. 66.
July 4.	Pardon to Richard Sharpe, of Norwich, for fabricating letters dispensary of the abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xiv. 716. H. vi. p. iii. 66.
Aug. 4.	Letters patent erecting the bprick. of Chester. *Walden.* O. xiv. 717. H. vi. p. iii. 66.
Sept. 3.	Letters patent erecting the bprick. of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 724. H. vi. p. iii. 69.
Sept. 4.	Significavit for John Wakeman, bp. elect of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 731. H. vi. p. iii. 71.
Sept. 4.	Letters patent erecting the bprick. of Peterborough. *Westm.* O. xiv. 731. H. vi. p. iii. 71.
Sept. 4.	Significavit for John Chamber, bp. elect of Peterborough. *Westm.* O. xiv. 736. H. vi. p. iii. 73.
Oct. 27.	Licence to Simon Clarkson, vicar of Rotherham, in dioc. York, to be absent from his cure, and to preach the gospel in Latin or the vulgar tongue throughout the kingdom, for the next ten years. *Westm.* O. xiv. 736. H. vi. p. iii. 73.
Nov. 23.	Writs of summons to a parliament to be held at Westm. 6 Jan. next. *Westm.* O. xiv. 737. H. vi. p. iii. 74.
Dec. 6.	Surrender by George Wyndam, master, and the brethen of the college of S. John of Rushworth, in co. Norf. Recognizance of the above. O. xiv. 742. H. vi. p. iii. 76.
Dec. 11.	Royal assent to the election of Arthur Bulkeley as bp. of Bangor, on the translation of John Birde to the see of Chester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 743. H. vi. p. i. 76.
Dec. 12.	Significavit for Arthur Bulkeley as bp. of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xiv. 744. H. vi. p. iii. 76.
1542. Feb. 11.	Restitution of temporalities to Arthur Bulkeley, bp. of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xiv. 744. H. vi. p. iii. 77.
March 12.	Licence to Anthony Marlar to print the Bible in our English tongue for the next four years. *Westm.* O. xiv. 745. H. vi. p. iii. 77.
March 14.	Custody of Guy Warwick's sword in the castle of Warwick to Edward Cresswell, on the death of John Thoroughgood. O. xiv. 745. H. vi. p. iii. 77.
April 8.	Surrender by Thomas, master, and the fraternity of the college of Metyngham in co. Suff. Recognizance of the same. *Metyngham.* O. xiv. 746. H. vi. p. iii. 77.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1542. April 10.	Grant to Richard Cornewall, elk., of the service of S. Richard within the church of S. Andrew's, Droitwich, in co. Worcester, with the usual profits, viz., "foure bullaryes of salte water, otherwise called Seynt Richardus vautes." *Westm.* O. xiv. 747. H. vi. p. iii. 78.
June 2.	Surrender by Robert Budd, master, and the chaplains of the college of Wynkfeld in co. Suff. O. xiv. 748. H. vi. p. iii. 78.
June 4.	Letters patent erecting the bprick. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xiv. 748. H. vi. p. iii. 78.
June 16.	Significavit for Paul Bushe, bp. elect of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xiv. 753. H. vi. p. iii. 80.
July 18.	Surrender of Robert Goldson, master, and the fraternity of the college of S. Thomas and S. Edward the Confessor, at Higham Ferrers, in co. Northt. Recognizance of the same. O. xiv. 754. H. vi. p. iii. 80.
Sept. 1.	Letters patent erecting the bpric. of Oxford. *Westm.* O. xiv. 754. H. vi. p. iii. 80.
Sept. 4.	Grant to Francis Mallet and the college of S. Michael, Cambridge, for the sum of 208*l.* 10*d.*, of certain rents demised by Margaret Develyn, late abbess of Chateresse, to Wm. Totnam of Baryngton, with appurtenances. *Westm.* O. xiv. 759. H. vi. p. iii. 82.
Sept. 6.	Licence to John lord Russell, admiral of England, to retain 70 men in livery. *Westm.* O. xiv. 764. H. vi. p. iii. 84.
Dec. 3.	Grant of the custody of the privy seal to John lord Russell, with the usual fees. *Hampton Court.* O. xiv. 765. H. vi. p. iii. 85.
1543. Jan. 28.	Licence to Richard Grafton and Edward Witchurch to print such service books as shall be in use for seven years next ensuing. *Westm.* O. xiv. 766. H. vi. p. iii. 85.
Feb. 3.	Licence to W. bp. of Bath and Wells to consecrate the chapel of S. Mary's, Sevynton, in co. Somerset. *Westm.* O. xiv. 767. H. vi. p. iii. 85.
March 3.	Significavit for Richard bp. elect of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xiv. 767. H. vi. p. iii. 86.
March 14.	Restitution of temporalities to Richard bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. Similar writs for other counties. *Westm.* O. xiv. 767. H. vi. p. iii. 86.
	Articles of the treaty of 11 Feb. 1542, between Henry VIII. and Charles V., for the invasion of France. O. xiv. 768. H. vi. p. iii. 86.
March 23.	List of various instruments belonging to the same, and confirmation of the same by Charles V. *Molin del Rey.* O. xiv. 777. H. vi. p. iii. 89.
April 15.	Licence to the dean and chapter of Chichester to elect a bp. in the room of Richard, the last bp., translated. *Westm.* O. xiv. 777. H. vi. p. iii. 90.
April 22.	Release to Nicholas bp. of Rochester of the temporalities of Rochester since the death of John Hulsey. *Westm.* O. xiv. 780. H. vi. p. iii. 90.
May 1.	Royal assent to the election of George Daye as bp. of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 781. H. vi. p. iii. 91.
May 4.	Commission of Mary Q. of Scotland to William earl of Glenearne, George Douglas, and others, to treat for peace with England. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 781. H. vi. p. iii. 91.
May 4.	Commission of Mary Q. of Scotland to the same for a treaty of marriage with prince Edward. *Edinburgh.* O. xiv. 783. H. vi. p. iii. 92.
May 9.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of Chichester to George bp. elect. *Westm.* O. xiv. 785. H. vi. p. iii. 92.
May 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to George Day, bp. of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xiv. 785. H. vi. p. iii. 92.
July 1.	Treaty of peace between England and Scotland. *Greenwich.* O. xiv. 786. H. vi. p. iii. 93.
July 1.	Treaty of marriage between the same, in relation to the marriage of the Scottish queen with prince Edward. *Greenwich.* O. xiv. 792. H. vi. p. iii. 95.
July 1.	Covenant between the English and Scotch commissioners for the release of prisoners on both sides. O. xiv. 796. H. vi. p. iii. 97.
July 1.	Creation of William Boruck *alias* Macwilliam as earl of Clanricard. *Westm.* O. xiv. 797. H. vi. p. iii. 97.
July 1.	Creation of Morogh O'Breen as earl of Tomon. *Greenwich.* O. xiv. 799. H. vi. p. iii. 98.
July 1.	Creation of Con O'Breen as baron of Ibrackayn, *Greenwich.* O. xiv. 800. H. vi. p. iii. 98.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1543. July 4.	Licence to George, bp. of Chichester, to hold the provostship of the King's College at Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xv. 1. H. vi. p. iii. 99.
July 7.	Sir John Wallop is appointed captain of the troops sent to the assistance of Charles V. in Lower Germany. *Westm.* O. xv. 1. H. vi. p. iii. 99.
	Sir Thomas Seymer is appointed captain in the event of the illness or death of Sir John Wallop. O. xv. 2. H. vi. p. iii. 99.
July 14.	Sir William Malary is appointed paymaster of pensions in the east and middle marches, with an annuity of 20*l.* *Terling.* O. xv. 3. 100.
Aug. 25.	Confirmation by Mary Q. of Scotland of the treaty for her marriage with Edward, son and heir of K. Henry VIII., dated July 1. *Holyrood.* O. xv. 4. H. vi. p. iii. 100.
Aug. 25.	Confirmation by Q. Mary of the treaty of peace of the same date. *Holyrood.* O. xv. 5. H. vi. p. iii. 101.
Sept. 1.	Creation of Con O'Nele as earl of Tyrone. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 7. H. vi. p. iii. 101.
Nov. 3.	Philip Hobby is appointed bearer of the staff [officium Virgæ Bajuli] at St. George's feast at Windsor, *vice* Antony Knyvet, to hold as Henry Norres, attainted, held the same office. *Ampthill.* O. xv. 8. H. vi. p. iii. 102.
Nov. 9.	John Donne is appointed to the canonry at Westminster, void by the death of master Hering. *Ampthill.* O. xv. 9. H. vi. p. iii. 102.
Nov. 14.	Nicholas de Nicholais is appointed consul of the English merchants at Candia. *S. Alban s.* O. xv. 10. H. vi. p. iii. 102.
Nov. 17.	Resignation of John bp. of Worcester. *Hartlebury Castle.* O. xv. 10. H. vi. p. iii. 103.
Dec. 14.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Worcester, on the resignation of John Bell, the last bishop. *Walden.* O. xv. 11. H. vi. p. iii. 103.
1544. Jan. 1.	Presentation of Richard Cox to the deanery of Oxford on the death of John London, the last bp. *Walden.* O. xv. 12. H. vi. p. iii. 103.
Jan. 16.	The K. desires Thomas abp. of Canterbury to confirm Nicholas Heth, bp. elect of Worcester, late bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 12. H. vi. p. iii. 103.
Feb. 18.	Surrender to the K. of the college of Westbury upon Trym in co. Gloucester by John Barlo, dean there; also of the hospital of S. John the Baptist, Bristol, March 4; and of the college of S. Elizabeth at Wolnesey near Winchester, March 17. O. xv. 12. H. vi. p. iii. 104.
March 13.	Grant to Paul bp. of Bristol of the advowson of the first vacant canonry at Bristol. *Westm.* O. xv. 17. H. vi. p. iii. 105.
March 22.	Grant to Nicholas Heith, bp. elect of Worcester, of the custody of the temporalities. *Westm.* O. xv. 17. H. vi. p. iii. 105.
March 22.	Licence to Nicholas Helth, bp. elect of Worcester, to hold *in commendam* the rectories of Shoreham (with the chapel of Otford annexed) and Cleve in co. Kent. *Westm.* O. xv. 18. H. vi. p. iii. 106.
March 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Heith, bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 18. H. vi. p. iii. 106.
April 8.	Commission of Matthew earl of Levenax, lord Derrule, and William earl of Glencarne to Hugh Cunnyghame and Thomas Bischop, to treat with lord Wharton, warden of the west marches, and sir Robert Bowys, at Carlisle. *Dumbarton.* O. xv. 19. H. vi. p. iii. 106.
May 3.	Memorandum of the delivery of the great seal to Thomas lord Wriothesley as lord chancellor *vice* Thomas lord Audeley of Walden. *Westm.* O. xv. 20. H. vi. p. iii. 106.
April 26.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester, in the room of the last bp. translated to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 22. H. vi. p. iii. 108.
May 17.	Treaty between the K. and the earls of Levenax [Lennox] and Glencarne, who will endeavour to have the K. appointed protector of Scotland, and Lennox to be governor under him. *Carlisle.* O. xv. 22. H. vi. p. iii. 108.
May 23.	Stephen Vaughan and John Grufythe *alias* Vaughan are appointed clerks of the chancery. *Westm.* O. xv. 26. H. vi. p. iii. 109.
May 26.	Royal assent to the election of Henry Holbeche, bp. of Rochester, *vice* Nicholas Heth, translated to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 28. H. vi. p. iii. 110.
May 27.	Significavit to the abp. of Canterbury for the consecration of Henry Holbeche, elected bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 28. H. vi. p. iii. 110.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1544. June 26.	Power for Thomas lord Wriothesley, chancellor, Charles duke of Suffolk, master of the household, and sir William Paget, chief secretary, to negotiate with Matthew earl of Levenax a marriage between him and Margaret, daughter of the late Q. of Scotland, the K.'s sister. *Westm.* O. xv. 28. H. vi. p. iii. 110.
June 26.	Indenture by which the earl of Levenax promises to surrender to the K. Dumbarton, the Isle of Bute, and if possible Ross Castle, and to act according to the K.'s advice when governor of Scotland. O. xv. 29. H. vi. p. iii. 110.
June 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Holbeche, bp. of Rochester, late suffragan bp. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xv. 32. H. vi. p. iii. 111.
June 30.	Grant to the bp. of Rochester of the custody of the temporalities during the vacancy. *Westm.* O. xv. 32. H. vi. p. iii. 111.
June 30.	Grant of the rectory of Strubby in co. Lincoln to the dean and chapter of Lincoln. O. xv. 33. H. vi. p. iii. 112.
June 30.	Grant of 2*s.* a day to John de Padua for services to the K. in architecture and music. *Westm.* O. xv. 34. H. vi. p. iii. 112.
April 20.	Receipt of jewels and plate from sir Antony Sentleger, late the property of S. Augustine's abbey, Canterbury, and other places. *Westm.* O. xv. 35. H. vi. p. iii. 12.
July 5.	Licence to Henry Holbeche, bp. of Rochester, to hold the vicarage of Bromsgrove and chapel of Norton Regis *in commendam*. *Westm.* O. xv. 37. H. vi. p. iii. 113.
July 6.	Denization of Matthew earl of Lynox. *Westm.* O. xv. 37. H. vi. p. iii. 114.
June 6.	Denization of Thomas Bysshop, secretary of the earl of Lynox. *Westm.* O. xv. 38. H. vi. p. iii. 114.
July 9.	Q. Katharine is appointed regent during the K.'s expedition to France, with Thomas abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Wriothesley, and three others, as councillors. *Westm.* O. xv. 39. H. vi. p. iii. 114.
	Thomas duke of Norfolk, treasurer and earl marshal, is appointed commander, in the K.'s absence, of the army against France. O. xv. 40. H. vi. p. iii. 115.
	John lord Russell, keeper of the privy seal, is appointed captain general of the vanguard. O. xv. 41. H. vi. p. iii. 115.
	Charles duke of Suffolk is appointed captain general of the middle guard. O. xv. 42. H. vi. p. iii. 115.
	William lord Grey of Wilton is appointed commander of *le Crewes* at Calais and Guisnes. O. xv. 42. H. vi. p. iii. 116.
	Francis earl of Shrewsbury is appointed to raise and command an army for defence against the Scots. O. xv. 43. H. vi. p. iii. 116.
July 11.	Power for Q. Katharine, as regent, with the advice of two of her council, to issue warrants for payment of money. *Westm.* O. xv. 44. H. vi. p. iii. 116.
July 11.	Power for Thomas abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Wriothesley, and three others, to pledge the K.'s manors and lordships to the mayor and aldermen of London, for money for the expedition into France. *Westm.* O. xv. 45. H. vi. p. iii. 117.
July 11.	Power for Thomas lord Wriothesley, chancellor, Edward earl of Hertford, high chamberlain, and two others, to compound with the K.'s tenants for their service in the French expedition. *Westm.* O. xv. 46. H. vi. p. iii. 117.
July 13.	Grant of an annuity of 250*l.* to William earl of Glencarne. *Westm.* O. xv. 47. H. vi. p. iii. 117.
July 13.	Grant of an annuity of 125*l.* to Alexander, master of Kilmaurice, son of the earl of Glencarne. *Westm.* O. xv. 47. H. vi. p. iii. 117.
July 21.	Pardon for Arthur bp. of Bangor and John Lewes for transgressions of the statute of provisors. *Westm.* O. xv. 48. H. vi. p. iii. 118.
Aug. 1.	Licence (at the request of the Queen of Hungary) to William de Poncastell and four others to export 500,000 billets for the bailiff of Dunkirk. *Terling.* O. xv. 49. H. vi. p. iii. 118.
Aug. 20.	K. Henry VIII. accepts the comprehension of England in the treaty between the emperor Charles [V.] and Christiern K. of Denmark, dated 23 May 1544. *The Camp at Boulogne.* O. xv. 49. H. vi. p. iii. 118.
	The K. to the Q.; concerning the siege of Boulogne, and the French K.'s desire for peace. O. xv. 50. H. vi. p. iii. 119.
	Diary of the K.'s expedition from London on the 11th of July to Boulogne, and of the siege of Boulogne, from July 1 to Oct. 11. O. xv. 52. H. vi. p. iii. 119.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1544. Oct. 17.	Power for sir Robert Southwell, master of the rolls, John Tregunwell, master in Chancery, and two others, to try causes in the court of Chancery during the absence of Thomas lord Wriothesley, chancellor of England. *Westm.* O. xv. 58. H. vi. p. iii. 121.
Nov. 23.	Licence to sir Richard and sir Michael Lyster to assign the manor of Smeton, with lands in Smeton, Acworthe, Arakenhill, and Ragby in co. York, to Lincoln College, Oxford. *Westm.* O. xv. 58. H. vi. p. iii. 122.
Nov. 26.	The emperor Charles [V.] desires lord de Russell to give credence to sir Francis Van der Delft, whom he sends as resident ambassador to England. *Bruelles.* O. xv. 5. H. vi. p. iii. 122.
1545. Jan. 5.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 60. H. vi. p. iii. 122.
Jan. 22.	The K. signifies to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, Thomas bp. of Westminster, and George bp. of Chichester, his royal assent to the election of Robert abp. of York, translated from Llandaff, *vice* Edward Lee, late abp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 60. H. vi. p. iii. 122.
Jan. 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xv. 60. H. vi. p. iii. 122.
March 1.	Licence to Robert abp. of York to hold synods, chapters, and visitations. *Westm.* O. xv. 61. H. vi. p. iii. 123.
March 2.	Licence to the president and chapter of Llandaff to elect a bp. in the room of Robert, translated to York. *Westm.* O. xv. 62. H. vi. p. iii. 123.
March 11.	Sir Thomas Cawerden is appointed master of the revels and masques. *Westm.* O. xv. 62. H. vi. p. iii. 123.
March 14.	Nicholas Taphoren is appointed clerk of the musters of the German troops. *Westm.* O. xv. 63. H. vi. p. iii. 123.
April 2.	Grant of an annuity of 150*l.* to Angelo de Marianis of Cremona. *Westm.* O. xv. 63. H. vi. p. iii. 124.
April 14.	Special pardon for Robert Warde of Oxford for denying the royal supremacy. *Westm.* O. xv. 64. H. vi. p. iii. 124.
April 17.	The K. desires Thomas abp. of Canterbury to confirm the election of Anthony Kytchin as bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xv. 65. H. vi. p. iii. 124.
March 10.	Surrender of the collegiate church of Southmalling in co. Sussex, by Robert Peterson, the dean, and William Leby and John Loff, canons of *Southmalling;* also the surrender of the rectory of Hursley and Titchfield by Thomas lord Wriothesley, chancellor of England; of the college of Lingfield, the rectory of Harrow, and the surrender of 20 other churches. *Various dates.* O. xv. 65. H. vi. p. iii. 124–127.
April 29.	Commission of array to Thomas lord Wriothesley, chancellor of England, Henry earl of Arundel, William lord S. John, chamberlain of the household, and sir Anthony Broun, in Surrey, Sussex, Hampshire, Wiltshire, Oxfordshire, and Berkshire. Four similar commissions in other counties. *Various dates. Westm.* O. xv. 71. H. vi. p. iii. 127.
May 2.	Edward earl of Hertford, chamberlain of England, is appointed captain general of a force for the invasion of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xv. 72. H. vi. p. iii. 127.
May 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to Anthony Kechyn, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xv. 74. H. vi. p. iii. 128.
June 8.	The duke of Florence writes to the K. in favour of Florence Dialectus of Florence, the K.'s servant, who is returning to England. *Florence.* O. xv. 74. H. vi. p. iii. 128.
June 2.	Power for Robert bp. of Oxford to exercise the jurisdiction appertaining to his bpric. *Westm.* O. xv. 75. H. vi. p. iii. 128.
June 14.	Thomas duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England, is appointed captain general of men raised in Essex, Suffolk, and other counties for an army against France. Similar commissions to Charles duke of Suffolk and John lord Russell. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 75. H. vi. p. iii. 129.
June 19.	Licence to Thomas abp. of Canterbury to give liveries to 20 persons. *Westm.* O. xv. 76. H. vi. p. iii. 129.
July 28.	Power for Thomas bp. of Westminster, dean of the chapel royal, Nicholas bp. of Worcester, the K.'s almoner, George bp. of Chichester, the Q.'s almoner, sir Edward North, chancellor of the augmentations, to bestow the money appointed to be given in alms by the newly founded cathedrals. *Portsmouth.* O. xv. 77. H. vi. p. iii. 129.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1545. Aug. 26.	Special pardon for sir William Pagett, sir William Petre, chief secretaries, and John Godsalve, clerk of the signet, and John Andewerpe of London, goldsmith, who have caused two to be made a stamp for the K.'s signature, for infringement of the statute against counterfeiting his signature. *Westm.* O. xv. 79. H. vi. p. iii. 130.
Sept. 3.	Henry earl of Surrey is appointed captain general of the army in Boulogne. *Westm.* O. xv. 80. H. vi. p. iii. 130.
Oct. 12.	Power for the abp. of Canterbury, lord Wriothesley, chancellor of England, the duke of Norfolk, the lord privy seal, and 16 others, to sign warrants with the stamp, for the garrisons in France and on the Scotch borders. *Westm.* O. xv. 81. H. vi. p. iii. 131.
Dec. 26.	The K.'s instructions to sir William Paget, his secretary, for the negotiation of a truce with France. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 82. H. vi. p. iii. 131.
1546. Jan. 5.	Blank commission to raise a benevolence. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 84. H. vi. p. iii. 132.
Jan. 8.	Safe conduct for Portuguese vessels which are importing coin from France, Flanders, and Germany, in consequence of the scarcity in Portugal. *Westm.* O. xv. 84. H. vi. p. iii. 132.
Jan. 22.	The K. appoints Henry Man bp. of the Isle of Man, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 85. H. vi. p. iii. 132.
Jan. 22.	The K. desires Edmund bp. of London, George bp. of Chichester, and Paul bp. of Bristol, to consecrate Henry Man as bp. of Man. *Westm.* O. xv. 86. H. vi. p. iii. 133.
Jan. 22.	Licence to Henry Man, bp. of Man, to hold *in commendam* the deanery of Chester, and the churches of S. Mary on the Mount, Chester, and Finningley in co. Nottingham. *Westm.* O. xv. 87. H. vi. p. iii. 133.
Jan. 30.	The K. invites Philip count palatine of the Rhine to come to England. *Westm.* O. xv. 88. H. vi. p. iii. 133.
	Names of the persons present at the diet of Worms on Oct. 28. O. xv. 88. H. vi. p. iii. 134.
March 28.	John Viscount Lisle, admiral of England, is appointed to command the fleet against the French. *Westm.* O. xv. 89. H. vi. p. iii. 134.
April 9.	William lord Grey of Wilton is appointed captain of the army at Boulogne. *Westm.* O. xv. 90. H. vi. p. iii. 134.
	Surrender of the college at Thornton, in co. Lincoln, the hospital at Arundel, in co. Sussex, the K.'s Hall, Gonwell Hall, "the physyk hostell," and Michael House, in Cambridge, and of several other churches. *Various dates.* O. xv. 91. H. vi, p. iii. 135.
June 7.	Treaty of peace between England and France; the French K. will pay the pensions due by previous treaties, and 2,000,000 crowns; Boulogne will be restored in 1554. *Campen.* O. xv. 93. H. vi. p. iii. 136.
	Oath of Francis [I.] K. of France to the above-mentioned treaty. O. xv. 98. H. vi. p. iii. 138.
Aug. 1.	Notarial attestation of the taking of the above-mentioned oath by Francis [I.] K. of France. O. xv. 98. H. vi. p. iii. 138.
June 20.	Declaration by Robert Griffeth, mayor of Salisbury, William Webbe, and two others, that they have taken possession in the K.'s name of S. Edmund's college, and the chapels of Whelpley and S. James in Whiteparish, in co. Wilts. O. xv. 99. H. vi. p. iii. 138.
Aug. 7.	Presentation of William Kildale to the rectory of Sandgate in the marches of Calais. *Westm.* O. xv. 100. H. vi. p. iii. 138.
Aug. 21.	Special pardon to sir Antony Dennie for counterfeiting the K.'s sign manual. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 100. H. vi. p. iii. 138.
Aug. 21.	Licence to sir Antony Dennie, John Gate, and William Clere to sign warrants, bills, pardons, &c. with a "dry stamp." *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 100. H. vi. p. iii. 139.
Sept. 24.	Receipt by Antony Fugger for 152,180*l.* Flemish in payment of a debt of the K. and the city of London. *Antwerp.* O. xv. 101. H. vi. p. iii. 139.
Oct. 16.	Power for the abp. of Canterbury, lord Wriothesley, chancellor, the duke of Norfolk, the great master of the household, and 18 others, to sign by stamp warrants for the expenses of the garrisons in France and on the Scotch borders. *Westm.* O. xv. 102. H. vi. p. iii. 139.
Nov. 4.	Grant of an annuity of 2,500 marks to Philip count palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xv. 103. H. vi. p. iii. 140.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1546. Nov. 8.	Power for sir Anthony Sentleger, K.G., deputy of Ireland, sir Richard Rede, chancellor of Ireland, Edward bp. of Meath, and four others, to take possession of S. Patrick's College, Dublin, surrendered by Edward Bassenet, dean, and the chapter of S. Patrick. *Westm.* O. xv. 104. H. vi. p. iii. 140.
Nov. 16.	Grant of an annuity of 150*l.* to Philip Francis Silvester, count of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xv. 104. H. vi. p. iii. 140.
Nov. 24.	Licence to Guy and Stratta Cavalcanti, merchants of Florence, to import jewels, furs, silks, &c. *Westm.* O. xv. 105. H. vi. p. iii. 140.
Dec. 13.	Grant to William Giles of the prebend of S. Michael, in Beverley, *vice* William Dariensis, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 106. H. vi. p. iii. 141.
Dec. 19.	Foundation of Trinity College, Cambridge, on the site of the King's Hall, Michael House, and the Physic hostel, &c. *Westm.* O. xv. 106. H. vi. p. iii. 141.
Dec. 30.	Last will and testament of Henry VIII., regulating the succession to the crown, and appointing the abp. of Canterbury, lord Wriothesley, lord St. John, the earl of Hertford, and 12 others, his executors and councillors, to his son Edward. Bequests to them, and to his servants. *Westm.* O. xv. 110. H. vi. p. iii. 142.
1547. Jan.	Commission to Thomas lord Wriothesley, lord chancellor, lord S. John, steward of the household, John lord Russell, keeper of the privy seal, and Edward earl of Hertford, great chamberlain, to assent in the K.'s name to the bill for the attainder of Thomas duke of Norfolk and Henry earl of Surrey. *Westm.* O. xv. 118. H. vi. p. iii. 145.
Jan. 31.	Ratification by the Emperor Charles [V.] of the explanation of certain articles in the treaty with England of 11 Feb. 1542, dated Utrecht, 16 Jan. 1546. *Utrecht.* O. xv. 118. H. vi. p. iii. 146.

EDWARD VI.

28 *January* 1547—6 *July* 1553.

Jan. 31.	Proclamation of the K.'s peace. *Westm.* O. xv. 123. H. vi. p. iii. 147.
Feb. 10.	Edward earl of Hertford, protector, is appointed treasurer of the Exchequer. *Westm.* O. xv. 124. H. vi. p. iii. 147.
Feb. 15.	Commission to sir Richard Riche, sir Richard Southwell, and sir Thomas Moyse to compound with persons desiring exemption from knighthood. *Westm.* O. xv. 124. H. vi. p. iii. 147.
Feb. 15.	For the purpose of perpetuating the name of Seymour, Edward earl of Hertford is created baron Seymour, earl of Hertford, and viscount Beauchamp. *The Tower of London.* O. xv. 125. H. vi. p. iii. 148.
Feb. 15.	Commission of Francis [I.] K. of France to lord de Helly, governor of Hesdyn, and two others, to treat with the K. of England concerning the boundaries of Boulogne. *La Muette.* O. xv. 126. H. vi. p. iii. 148.
Feb. 15.	Commission of Francis I. to Antony Escallin des Emars, lord of la Garde, and Odet de Selve, to treat for a confirmation of the peace between France and England. *La Muette.* O. xv. 332. H. vi. p. iii. 230. Printed in the Omissa.
Feb. 17.	Thomas lord Seymour of Sudeley is appointed admiral of England, Ireland, &c. *Westm.* O. xv. 127. H. vi. p. iii. 148.
Feb. 17.	Henry marquis of Dorset is appointed great constable of England for the coronation. *Westm.* O. xv. 129. H. vi. p. iii. 149.
Feb. 17.	John lord Russell, keeper of the privy seal, is appointed great steward of England for the coronation. *Westm.* O. xv. 130. H. vi. p. iii. 150.
Feb. 17.	Edward duke of Somerset is appointed earl marshal of England. *Westm.* O. xv. 130. H. vi. p. iii. 150.
March 2.	Safe conduct for the bp. elect of Ross in Scotland going to France. *Westm.* O. xv. 131. H. vi. p. iii. 150.
March 9.	Treaty between the K. and Norman Lesly, master of Rothesse, James Kyrkcaldy of Grang, and five other Scots, who will endeavour to procure the observance of the marriage treaty, and will resist the surrender of S. Andrew's castle to the Q. Dowager or any other person without the K.'s consent. *S. Andrew's Castle.* O. xv. 131. H. vi. p. iii. 150.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1547. March 10.	Commission to sir Edward Northe, sir Nicholas Hare, master of the requests, and two others, to superintend the distribution of the money assigned to be paid by the chapters of the newly founded cathedrals for alms and repairs of roads. *Westm.* O. xv. 134. H. vi. p. iii. 151.
March 11.	Treaty between the Kings of England and France determining the boundaries of Boulogne and the rights of the two parties to fortify. *London.* O. xv. 135. H. vi. p. iii. 152.
March 11.	Treaty confirming the treaty between Francis [I.] K. of France and K. Henry VIII., dated Campen, 7 June 1546. *London.* O. xv. 139. H. vi. p. iii. 153.
March 11.	Patrick lord Gray, seignor of Angus, offers to assist the K. of England in obtaining the performance of the marriage treaty with Scotland. *S. Andrew's Castle.* O. xv. 143. H. vi. p. iii. 155.
March 13.	Thomas Wendy is appointed the K.'s physician with an annuity of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 143. H. vi. p. iii. 155.
March 15.	Norman Lesly, master of Rothesse, and four others, promise to deliver the Scotch Q. to the K. of England. *S. Andrew's Castle.* O. xv. 144. H. vi. p. iii. 155.
March 16.	Power for Richard Cox, the K.'s almoner, to collect felons goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xv. 145. H. vi. p. iii. 156.
March 14.	Power for sir Anthony Seyntleger, deputy of Ireland, sir Richard Rede, chancellor of Ireland, and Edward bp. of Meath, to grant such licences, dispensations, and faculties in Ireland as are granted by the abp. of Canterbury in England. *Westm.* O. xv. 146. H. vi. p. iii. 156.
March 14.	Power for sir Antony Seyntleger, and five others, to carry out certain instructions in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xv. 147. H. vi. p. iii. 156.
	Power for sir Antony Seyntleger, and the marshal of the army in Ireland, to decide plaints concerning the army. O. xv. 147. H. vi. p. iii. 157.
March 26.	Thomas Bille is appointed the K.'s physician, with an annuity of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 148. H. vi. p. iii. 157.
April	Power for Nicholas Wotton, dean of Canterbury and York, to receive the oath of Henry [II.] K. of France to the recent treaty. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 149. H. vi. p. iii. 157.
April 19.	Reginald Wolff is appointed the K.'s printer and bookseller in Latin, Greek, and Hebrew. *Westm.* O. xv. 150. H. vi. p. iii. 157.
May 13.	Pardon to Robert abp. of York for escapes of felons. *Westm.* O. xv. 150. H. vi. p. iii. 158.
June 8.	Safe conduct for John Hume, lord of Coldamknolls. *Westm.* O. xv. 151. H. vi. p. iii. 158.
July 26.	Indemnity to sir Henry Hoberthorn, mayor, and the city of London, for an obligation for 122,750 florins by which they are bound to Antony Fugger, at the K.'s request. *Westm.* O. xv. 159. H. vi. p. iii. 158.
Aug. 1.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 153. H. vi. p. iii. 159.
	Royal assent to the election of Henry Holbeche, bp. of Lincoln, translated from Rochester, *vice* John, late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 153. H. vi. p. iii. 159.
Aug. 16.	Gilbert Dethik, Richmond herald, is created Norrey king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 153. H. vi. p. iii. 159.
Aug. 19.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Holbeche, bp. elect of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 155. H. vi. p. iii. 159.
Aug. 21.	John lord Russell is appointed keeper of the privy seal, with a salary of 1*l.* a day. *Westm.* O. xv. 155. H. vi. p. iii. 160.
Aug. 30.	Thomas lord Seymour of Sudeley is appointed high admiral. *Westm.* O. xv. 157. H. vi. p. iii. 160.
Aug. 31.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester, on the translation of Henry Holbeche to Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 163. H. vi. p. iii. 163.
Sept. 14.	Royal assent to the election of Nicholas Rydley to the bpric. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 163. H. vi. p. iii. 163.
Sept. 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to bp. Nicholas Ridley, bp. elect of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 164. H. vi. p. iii. 163.
Nov. 3.	Grant of certain prerogatives in parliament to Edward duke of Somerset, protector. *Westm.* O. xv. 164. H. vi. p. iii. 163.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1547. Nov. 16.	Licence to Nicholas bp. of Rochester to hold the vicarage, of Hern, in dioc. Canterbury, and Soham, in dioc. Norwich, and also two prebends at Canterbury and Westminster. *Westm.* O. xv. 165. H. vi. p. iii. 163.
Sept. 26.	Surrender by Henry bp. of Lincoln to the K. of the manors of Dorchester, Copredy, and several other places. Surrender of the hospital of the Savoy by Ralph Jacson, master of S. Giles's hospital, Norwich, and of other religious foundations. O. xv. 166. H. vi. p. iii. 164.
1548. Feb. 3.	Translation of William bp. of S. David's to Bath and Wells, on the death of William the last bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 169. H. vi. p. iii. 165.
May 9.	Grant of an annuity of 40 marks to Peter Martyr of Florence. *Westm.* O. xv. 170. H. vi. p. iii. 165.
May 21.	Surrender by William bp. of Bath and Wells to the K. of the manors of Claverton, Hampton, Lydeyard, and other places. O. xv. 171. H. vi. p. iii. 166.
July 31.	Robert Ferrar is nominated and constituted bp. of S. David's. *Leighe.* O. xv. 173. H. vi. p. iii. 167.
Aug. 1.	Intimation of the above-mentioned nomination to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, who is desired to confirm the said bp. of S. David's. *Leighs.* O. xv. 174. H. vi. p. iii. 167.
Aug. 11.	Edward duke of Somerset, the protector, is appointed the K.'s lieutenant and captain general. *Westm.* O. xv. 174. H. vi. p. iii. 167.
Nov. 12.	Thomas bp. of Ely, Nicholas bp. of Rochester, sir William Paget, comptroller of the household, and four others, are appointed visitors of Eton college and Cambridge university. *Westm.* O. xv. 178. H. vi. p iii. 168.
Dec. 22.	Presentation of Andrew Beste to the rectory of Scales in the county of Gulsnes, *vice* Robert Skeffe, resigned. *Westm.* O. xv. 180. H. vi. p. iii. 169.
1549. Jan. 6.	Grant of an annuity of 166*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Sebastian Cabot. *Westm.* O. xv. 181. H. vi. p. iii. 170.
April 12.	Commission to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, Thomas bp. of Ely, Nicholas bp. of Worcester, sir William Petre, sir William Smith, and 20 others, to try Anabaptist hereties. *Leighs.* O. xv. 181. H. vi. p. iii. 170.
May 8.	Henry bp. of Lincoln, Nicholas bp. of Rochester, sir William Paget, and five others, are appointed visitors of the chapel at Windsor, Winchester College, and Oxford University. *Westm.* O. xv. 183. H. vi. p. iii. 171.
May 30.	Protection for Anthony Guidotti, merchant of Florence. *Westm.* O. xv. 185. H. vi. p. iii. 172.
June 4.	Exemption for sir Christopher Barker, Garter king-of-arms, Thomas Hawley, Clarencieux king-of-arms, and all other pursuivants and heralds, from contributing to the relief granted by parliament. *Westm.* O. xv. 186. H. vi. p. iii. 172.
June 25.	Grant of 2*s.* a day to John of Padua for services in architecture and music. *Westm.* O. xv. 189. H. vi. p. iii. 173.
July 25.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Sebastian de Franco of Lucca. *Westm.* O. xv. 189. H. vi. p. iii. 173.
Aug. 20.	Grant to Hugh Sewell of a canonry at Carlisle, *vice* William Florence, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 190. H. vi. p. iii. 173.
Sept. 3.	The K. grants an annuity of 3,000 crowns to Patrick earl of Bothwell, who has acknowledged his sovereignty; the K. promises the said earl an equivalent in England, if he lose his lands in Scotland. *Westm.* O. xv. 190. H. vi. p. iii. 173.
Sept. 8.	Commission to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, Nicholas bp. of Rochester, sir William Petres, and two others, to try Edmund bp. of London, with power to deprive him. *Westm.* O. xv. 191. H. vi. p. iii. 174.
Sept. 17.	Commission to the same persons in explanation of the previous commission. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 192. H. vi. p. iii. 174.
Sept. 26.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Martin Bucer. *Leighes.* O. xv. 192. H. vi. p. iii. 174.
Sept. 26.	Similar grant to Paul Fagius. *Leighes.* O. xv. 193. H. vi. p. iii. 175.
Oct. 28.	John earl of Warwick is appointed high admiral. *Westm.* O. xv. 194. H. vi. p. iii. 175.
Nov. 14.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to John lord Grey. *Westm.* O. xv. 200. H. vi. p. iii. 177.
Dec. 13.	Peter Vannes is appointed the K.'s Latin secretary. *Westm.* O. xv. 200. H. vi. p. iii. 177.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1549. Dec. 24.	Grant of an annuity of 375*l.* to Otto duke of Brunswick and Luneburg. *Westm.* O. xv. 201. H. vi. p. iii. 177.
1550. Jan. 19.	Nicholas Tubman *alias* Hampnes is created Rougecrosse pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 201. H. vi. p. iii. 178.
Jan. 20.	Power to Richard lord Riche, lord chancellor, to grant patents of denization. *Westm.* O. xv. 202. H. vi. p. iii. 178.
Jan. 20.	Commission of Henry K. of France to the lords of la Rochepot and Chastillon, Andrew Guillart, lord du Mortier, and William Bochetell, to treat for peace with England. *Fontainebleau.* O. xv. 202. H. vi. p. iii. 178.
Feb. 4.	William marquis of Northampton is appointed great chamberlain of England. *Westm.* O. xv. 203. H. vi. p. iii. 178.
Feb. 4.	William Harvye, *alias* Somerset, is created Norroy king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 204. H. vi. p. iii. 179.
Feb. 16.	Pardon for Edward duke of Somerset, the protector. *Westm.* O. xv. 205. H. vi. p. iii. 179.
Feb. 18.	Licence to John earl of Warwick, his wife Joan, and their household, to eat flesh in Lent and on fast days. *Westm.* O. xv. 207. H. vi. p. iii. 180.
Feb. 18.	Similar licence to Edward duke of Somerset and his wife Anne, to sir W. Herbert and Anne his wife, and 10 others. *Westm.* O. xv. 208. H. vi. p. iii. 180.
Feb. 20.	John earl of Warwick is appointed grand master of the K.'s household. *Westm.* O. xv. 208. H. vi. p. iii. 180.
Feb. 21.	Edmund Atkynson, Blewmautell pursuivant, is created Somerset herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 209. H. vi. p. iii. 181.
Feb. 28.	Licence to Thomas abp. of Canterbury and his household to eat flesh during Lent and on fast days. *Westm.* O. xv. 210. H. vi. p. iii. 181.
March 10.	Grant of an annuity of 50*l.* to sir James Granada and Magdalen his wife. *Westm.* O. xv. 210. H. vi. p. iii. 181.
March 18.	Licence to Thomas bp. of Ely to eat flesh during Lent. *Westm.* O. xv. 211. H. vi. p. iii. 181.
March 24.	Treaty of perpetual peace between England and France. Boulogne to be restored in six weeks to the French. K. of France will pay 400,000 crowns to the K. of England. *Between Boulogne and Doultreau.* O. xv. 211. H. vi. p. iii. 182.
March 24.	Declaration of Francis de Montmorency, lord of la Rochepot, Gaspard de Coulligny, lord of Chastillon, and two others, giving a list of the ordnance which must be delivered up by the English with Boulogne. O. xv. 218. H. vi. p. iii. 184.
March 30.	Resignation of the diocese of Westminster to the K. by Thomas [Thirlby], bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 219. H. vi. p. iii. 185.
March 31.	Commission of Henry K. of France to Gaspard de Colligny, lord of Chastillon, Andrew Guillart, lord du Mortier, and William Bochetel, lord of Sacy, to receive the oath of the K. of England to the treaty of March 24. *Paris.* O. xv. 220. H. vi. p. iii. 185.
April 1.	Translation of Thomas Thirlby, late bp. of Westminster, to Norwich, *vice* William, late bp., resigned. *Westm.* O. xv. 221. H. vi. p. iii. 185.
April 1.	Translation of Nicholas Ridley, bp. of Rochester, to the see of London, void by the deprivation of Edmund, late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 222. H. vi. p. iii. 186.
April 12.	Surrender by Nicholas bp. of London of Branketree, Southmynster, Stepney, and Hackney, and the advowson of Coggeshall church. *London.* O. xv. 226. H. vi. p. iii. 188.
April 17.	Grant of an annuity of 250*l.* to sir Anthony Guydotti. *Leighes.* O. xv. 227. H. vi. p. iii. 188.
April 17.	Grant of an annuity of 37*l.* 10*s.* to John Guydotti, son of Anthony Guydotti. *Leighes.* O. xv. 228. H. vi. p. iii. 188.
April 25.	Francis de Montmorency, lord of la Rochepot, and Gaspard de Colligny, lord of Chastillon, acknowledge the receipt of the town of Boulogne from Edward lord Clinton, sir Richard Cotton, and sir Lyenard Bekoitz. *Boulogne.* O. xv. 228. H. vi. p. iii. 188.
April 29.	Gilbert Dethyck, Norroy, is created Garter king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 229. H. vi. p. iii. 189.
May 8.	Ratification by Henry K. of France of the treaty of March 24. *Amiens.* O. xv. 230. H. vi. p. iii. 189.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1550.	
	Oath of the K. of France to observe the said treaty. O. xv. 232. H. vi. p. iii. 190.
May 8.	Attestation of the taking of the above oath by the K. of France. O. xv. 232. H. vi. p. iii. 190.
May 17.	Grant to sir Andrew Dudley of an annuity of 12*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* in recompense for "Paradyse, Hell," and other tenements in Westminster, formerly granted to him, but used by the court of Exchequer. *Westm.* O. xv. 233. H. vi. p. iii. 190.
June 2.	Licence to Polydore Virgil to reside abroad without forfeiting the archdeaconry of Wells or the prebend of Nonington. *Westm.* O. xv. 234. H. vi. p. iii. 191.
June 5.	Licence to Edward duke of Somerset to retain 200 persons. *Westm.* O. xv. 235. H. vi. p. iii. 191.
June 9.	Licence to Fulke Apowell, Lancaster herald, to hold a visitation in Wales and the Marches. *Leighes.* O. xv. 236. H. vi. p. iii. 192.
July 18.	Presentation of John Josephe to the prebend in Canterbury, void by death of Robert Nevill. *Leighes.* O. xv. 237. H. vi. p. iii. 192.
June 6.	John Ponet is appointed bp. of Rochester, the see being void by the translation of bp. Nicholas to London. *Westm.* O. xv. 237. H. vi. p. iii. 192.
June 27.	Intimation thereof to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, who is desired to consecrate the said John as bp. of Rochester. *Leighes.* O. xv. 238. H. vi. p. iii. 192.
June 27.	Denization of John Alasco, a Polish baron, and professor of divinity, and of Barbara his wife, and John, Jerome, Barbara, and Susanna, his children. *Leighes.* O. xv. 238. H. vi. p. iii. 193.
July 3.	John Hoper is appointed bp. of Gloucester. *Leighes.* O. xv. 240. H. vi. p. iii. 193.
July 4.	Grant to John bp. of Rochester of the vicarage of Ashford, the rectories of Towen and S. Michael's, London, and a prebend at Canterbury. *Leighes.* O. xv. 240. H. vi. p. iii. 192.
July 4.	Robert Huyke is appointed the K.'s extraordinary physician, with an annuity of 50*l.* *Leighes.* O. xv. 241. H. vi. p. iii. 194.
July 9.	William Bukley is appointed master of the henchmen. *Leighes.* O. xv. 242. H. vi. p. iii. 194.
July 24.	Licence for the foundation of a church for Germans and other foreigners in London, of which John a Lasco is the first superintendent, and Walter Deboemis and three others ministers. *Leighes.* O. xv. 242. H. vi. p. iii. 194.
Aug. 4.	Power to sir Anthony Sentleger, deputy of Ireland, and the marshal of the army there, to determine plaints concerning the soldiers. *Leighes.* O. xv. 244. H. vi. p. iii. 195.
Aug. 16.	Grant to William Wood, for services at sea, of the reversion of an annuity of 20*l.*, held by John Bartelott for finding "a chanel in the Black Depis." *Leighes.* O. xv. 245. H. vi. p. iii. 195.
Aug. 29.	Grant of an annuity of 125*l.* to Paul Baptist Spinola of Genoa, for military service. *Leighes.* O. xv. 246. H. vi. p. iii. 195.
Oct. 9.	Commission to sir Robert Southwell, master of the rolls, sir William Portman, and sir James Hales, justices, and six others, to hear causes in the court of Chancery during the illness of Richard lord Riche, chancellor. *Westm.* O. xv. 246. H. vi. p. iii. 196.
Oct. 24.	Presentation of Peter Martyr, professor of theology, to a canonry at Oxford, void by the death of William Heynes. *Westm.* O. xv. 248. H. vi. p. iii. 196.
Nov. 12.	Pardon for William bp. of Bath and Wells, and John Smythe, for transgression of the statute of provisors, *Westm.* O. xv. 248. H. vi. p. iii. 196.
Nov. 29.	Grant of an annuity of 125*l.* to sir Angelo de Marianis of Cremona, and his son Palmarino. *Westm.* O. xv. 250. H. vi. p. iii. 197.
1551. Jan. 18.	Commission to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, Thomas bp. of Ely, Nicholas bp. of London, sir William Petre, William Cecill, and 27 others, to try Anabaptists and other heretics. *Westm.* O. xv. 250. H. vi. p. iii. 197.
Jan. 20.	Grant of an annuity of 250*l.* to sir Pallavicino Raugoni of Italy. *Westm.* O. xv. 252. H. vi. p. iii. 198.
Feb. 28.	Surrender of the hospital of St. James, near Canterbury. O. xv. 252. H. vi. p. iii. 198.
March 23.	John bp. of Rochester is translated to the see of Winchester, *vice* Stephen, late bp., deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 253. H. vi. p. iii. 198.
April 14.	Presentation of William Marche to the vicarage of S. Peter's, in the marches of Calais, *vice* John Butler, resigned. *Westm.* O. xv. 254. H. vi. p. iii. 199.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1551. April 18.	Licence to Laurence Torrentinus of Germany to print the Pandects. *Westm.* O. xv. 255. H. vi. p. iii. 199.
April 18.	Ratification by Mary Q. of Scotland of her comprehension in the treaty of peace between England and France. *Edinburgh.* O. xv. 255. H. vi. p. iii. 199.
April 26.	John Storye is appointed bp. of Rochester on the translation of John, the last bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xv. 256. H. vi. p. iii. 200.
April 27.	Intimation of his appointment to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, who is desired to consecrate him bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 258. H. vi. p. iii. 200.
April 29.	Foundation of King's College, Galway, in place of the church of S. Nicholas, and the appointments of Patrick Blake as warden of eight choral vicars. *Westm.* O. xv. 258. H. vi. p. iii. 200.
May 3.	The K. orders Helier de Carteret, bailiff of Jersey, Clement Lamprier, John de Carteret, and Nicholas Lamprier, to deliver the castle of Montorgueil to sir Hugh Poulet, governor of Jersey. *Westm.* O. xv. 261. H. vi. p. iii. 202.
May 4.	Acquittance of Lope de Carrion, Spanish merchant, in the names of Alvar and Jerome Pardo, and others, for 824 bales of goods taken out of three French ships at the Isle of Wight by order of K. Henry VIII. *London.* O. xv. 262. H. vi. p. iii. 202.
May 8.	Commission of Mary Q. of Scotland to Robert bp. of Orkney, Robert lord Maxwell, and three others, to treat with the K. of England. *Edinburgh.* O. xv. 263. H. vi. p. iii. 203.
May 12.	Safe conduct for Mary Q. dowager of Scotland, going through England on her way from France to Scotland. *Westm.* O. xv. 264. H. vi. p. iii. 203.
June 10.	Treaty between England and Scotland to settle the boundaries of the two kingdoms, and the conditions of peace during the comprehension of Scotland in the treaty with France. *Norham.* O. xv. 265. H. vi. p. iii. 203.
June —.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the treaty of Norham. *Westm.* O. xv. 271. H. vi. p. iii. 206.
June 30.	Commission of Mary Q. of Scotland to Robert Carnegye of Kynnard to ratify the treaty of Norham. *Edinburgh.* O. xv. 273. H. vi. p. iii. 206.
July 19.	Treaty for the marriage of the K. of England with Elizabeth, elder daughter of Henry K. of France, within a month after her attaining the age of 12. *Angers.* O. xv. 273. H. vi. p. iii. 207.
Aug. 14.	Ratification by Mary Q. of Scotland of the treaty of Norham. *Edinburgh.* O. xv. 281. H. vi. p. iii. 210.
Aug. 14.	Confirmation of certain annuities to John Veysey, *alias* Harmon, who has resigned the bpric. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xv. 282. H. vi. p. iii. 210.
Aug. 14.	Miles Coverdale is appointed bp. of Exeter on the resignation of John, the last bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 283. H. v. p. iii. 211.
Aug. 15.	Intimation of his appointment to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, who is desired to consecrate the said Miles bp. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xv. 289. H. vi. p. iii. 213.
Sept. 10.	Licence to Miles Coverdale, bp. of Exeter, and Elizabeth his wife, to eat flesh during Lent and on fast days. *Westm.* O. xv. 289. H. vi. p. iii. 213.
Sept. 17.	Safe conduct for Mary Q. dowager of Scotland going to Scotland from France by sea. *Westm.* O. xv. 290. H. vi. p. iii. 213.
Oct. 5.	The K. appoints John Hemyngwaye his apothecary, with a salary of 40 marks. *Westm.* O. xv. 291. H. vi. p. iii. 213.
Nov. 28.	Licence to sir Philip Hobbye, master of the ordnance, to eat flesh in Lent and on fast days. *Westm.* O. xv. 291. H. vi. p. iii. 214.
Nov. 28.	Similar licence to sir John Gates, vice-chamberlain. *Westm.* O. xv. 292. H. vi. p. iii. 214.
Nov. 30.	Pardon for Francis Digby, late of Garroden, in co. Leicester, for coining false money. *Westm.* O. xv. 292. H. vi. p. iii. 214.
Dec. 12.	Claude de Laval, lord of Roisdaulphin, French ambassador, acknowledges the receipt of the K. of England's confirmation of the treaty of July 19. *Westm.* O. xv. 293. H. vi. p. iii. 214.
1552. Feb. 14.	Exemplification of the patent appointing Fulk ap Howell, *alias* Rougedragon, Lancaster herald, dated Westm., 28 April, 31 Hen. VIII. *Westm.* O. xv. 294. H. vi. p. iii. 215.
	The K. orders Thomas bp. of Ely, chancellor, to direct writs to the constable of the Tower of London and the sheriff of London, for the execution of the duke of Somerset. O. xv. 295. H. vi. p. iii. 215.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1552. Feb. 25.	The chancellor is ordered to issue writs for the execution of sir Ralph Vane, sir Miles Patriche, sir Thomas Arundell, and sir Michael Stanhopp, prisoners in the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xv. 296. H. vi. p. iii. 216.
March 7.	The K. desires Thomas abp. of Canterbury to consecrate John Hoper bp. of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 297. H. vi. p. iii. 216.
April 26.	Surrender of the bpric. of Gloucester by John Hooper. O. xv. 297. H. vi. p. iii. 216.
May 20.	Confirmation by the dean and chapter of Gloucester of the resignation of the bpric. of Gloucester by John Hooper. O. xv. 298. H. vi. p. iii. 216.
May 20.	John Hoper, late bp. of Gloucester, is appointed bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 298. H. vi. p. iii. 216.
May 23.	Translation of John bp. of Rochester to the bpric. of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xv. 303. H. vi. p. iii. 218.
June 1.	Bartholomew Butler, *alias* York, is created "Ulnester" king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 305. H. vi. p. iii. 219.
June 4.	Special pardon of debts to the crown for John, bp. elect of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xv. 306. H. vi. p. iii. 219.
June 10.	Similar pardon for John bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 308. H. v. p. iii. 220.
June 1.	Surrender of the guild of St. Mary, Ludlow, in co. Salop. O. xv. 310. H. vi. p. iii. 221.
June 16.	Pardon of debts to the crown for John Taylour, dean of Lincoln, bp. elect of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 310. H. vi. p. iii. 221.
June 18.	John Taylour, dean of Lincoln, is appointed bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 312. H. vi. p. iii. 222.
June 21.	Intimation of his appointment to Thomas abp. of Canterbury, who is directed to consecrate him bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 314. H. vi. p. iii. 223.
June 28.	Philip Butler is created Athloon pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 314. H. vi. p. iii. 223.
July 1.	Commission of Mary Q. of Scotland to sir James Douglas of Drumlangrig, and Richard Maitland of Lethingtoun, to discuss with English commissioners the limits of the debateable land. *Aberdeen.* O. xv. 315. H. vi. p. iii. 223.
Sept. 24.	Treaty made by the above-named ambassadors with Thomas lord Wharton and sir Thomas Chaloner to settle the boundaries of the debateable land. *The debateable land.* O. xv. 316. H. vi. p. iii. 223.
Nov. 9.	Ratification of the above treaty by Mary Q. of Scotland. *Jedburgh.* O. xv. 319. H. vi. p. iii. 225.
Nov. 20.	Grant by Lady Anne of Cleves to K. Edward VI. of the lands of the monastery of Bisham. O. xv. 328. H. vi. p. iii. 228.
Dec. 8.	John Hoper is appointed bp. of Worcester and Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 320. H. vi. p. iii. 225.
Dec. 9.	Commission of Mary Q. of Scotland to sir John Maxwell of Terreglis, warden of the west marches, and John Johnestonn, to exchange the confirmations of the recent treaty. *Edinburgh.* O. xv. 325. H. vi. p. iii. 227.
Dec. 15.	Exchange of the confirmations of the treaty by the above-named Scotch ambassadors, and sir Thomas Dacre and sir Richard Musgrave for England. O. xv. 325. H. vi. p. iii. 227.
1553. Feb. 27.	Sir Robert Dudley is appointed the K.'s chief carver [officium capitalis trenchiatoris], with an annuity of 50*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 327. H. vi. p. iii. 228.
March 13.	Licence to William marquis of Winchester, treasurer of England, and Elizabeth his wife to eat flesh in Lent and on fast days. *Westm.* O. xv. 329. H. vi. p. iii. 229.
March 26.	Presentation of Nicholas Udall to the church of Calborne, in the Isle of Wight, *vice* John Goodacre, promoted to the abpric. of Cashel. *Westm.* O. xv. 329. H. vi. p. iii. 229.
April 12.	Sir William Cecyll is appointed chancellor of the order of the Garter, with an annuity of 100 marks. *Westm.* O. xv. 330. H. vi. p. iii. 229.
July 2.	Surrender of the prebend of Currey by John Goodman, succentor of Wells, 21 Nov. 1547. Brought into Chancery 2 July, 7 Edw. VI. O. xv. 331. H. vi. p. iii. 229.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1553.	**MARY.**
	6 *July* 1553—17 *Nov.* 1558.
June 14.	Presentation of Martin Morlande to a church in the marches of Calais; of John Yardeley to the vicarage of Wrotheam, and four other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 333. H. vi. p. iv. 3.
	Commission to Henry earl of Arundel, sir John Baker, sir Edward Carne, and six others, to hear the appeal of Cuthbert bp. of Durham against the sentence of deprivation pronounced against him in the reign of the late K. O. xv. 334. H. vi. p. iv. 3.
	The Q. remits two tenths, two fifteenths, and two subsidies, granted to the late K. for the payment of his debts. O. xv. 335. H. vi. p. iv. 4.
July 31.	Commission to William lord Graye of Wilton to raise 350 footmen and 50 demi-lances, and conduct them to Guisnes. *Newhall.* O. xv. 336. H. vi. p. iv. 4.
July 31.	Licence for William lord Graye of Wilton to leave England. *Newhall.* O. xv. 336. H. vi. p. iv. 4.
Aug. 29.	Power for Stephen bp. of Winchester, chancellor of England, to grant licences to preach God's word. *Westm.* O. xv. 337. H. vi. p. iv. 4.
Aug. 29.	Pardon for Thomas duke of Norfolk for treason. *Westm.* O. xv. 337. H. vi. p. iv. 4.
Sept. 1.	Francis earl of Shrewsbury is appointed lord president of the council in the north. *Richmond.* O. xv. 337. H. vi. p. iv. 5.
	Commission to John earl of Bath, Richard lord Riche, William lord Paget, and Richard Morgan, chief justice, to assign the services and fees of lords and others at the coronation. O. xv. 338. H. vi. p. iv. 5.
	Proclamation of the appointment of the above-named commissioners. O. xv. 339. H. vi. p. iv. 5.
Sept. 28.	Power for George bp. of Chichester, the Q.'s almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xv. 339. H. vi. p. iv. 5.
Sept. 28.	Restoration of John to be bp. of Exeter, who resigned his bpric. on Aug. 14, 5 Edw. VI. *The Tower of London.* O. xv. 340. H. vi. p. iv. 6.
Sept. 29.	Henry earl of Arundel is appointed high constable of England. *The Tower of London.* O. xv. 340. H. vi. p. iv. 6.
Sept. 29.	Edward earl of Derby is appointed high steward of England. *The Tower of London.* O. xv. 341. H. vi. p. iv. 6.
Sept. 30.	William marquis of Winchester is appointed treasurer of the Exchequer. *Westm.* O. xv. 341. H. vi. p. iv. 6.
Oct. 2.	Thomas Huys is appointed the Q.'s physician in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xv. 341. H. vi. p. iv. 6.
Oct. 7.	Presentation of Richard Elyotts to the vicarage of Pillerton in dioc. Worcester. Presentations of 254 other clerks. *Various dates.* O. xv. 342. H. vi. p. iv. 6.
Oct. 17.	Power for Henry earl of Arundel to create 60 knights. *Westm.* O. xv. 350. H. vi. p. iv. 10.
Oct. 19.	Sir James Dyer is appointed Queen's sergeant-at-law. *Westm.* O. xv. 350. H. vi. p. iv. 10.
Oct. 22.	John Clyff is appointed keeper of the library in the palace at Westminster, *vice* Bartholomew Traheron. *Westm.* O. xv. 351. H. vi. p. iv. 10.
Nov. 1.	Grant of an annuity of 100 marks to sir William Drurie, for services against the rebels at Framlingham in co. Suffolk. *Westm.* O. xv. 352. H. vi. p. iv. 10.
Nov. 14.	Grant of an annuity of 200 marks to Thomas West, lord de la Warre, for services against John duke of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. xv. 352. H. vi. p. iv. 10.
Nov. 20.	Hugh Cowthgrave is created "Roudgecrosse" pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 353. H. vi. p. iv. 11.
Nov. 22.	Nicholas Tubman, *alias* Rouge Croix, is created Lancaster Herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 354. H. vi. p. iv. 11.
Nov. 24.	Martin Marruf, *alias* Rouge Dragon, is created York herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 354. H. vi. p. iv. 11.
Dec. 4.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to sir Richard Southwell, for services against the duke of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. xv. 355. H. vi. p. iv. 11.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1553. Dec. 12.	Presentation of Robert Parker to the church of Kegworth in co. Leicester. *Westm.* O. xv. 356. H. vi. p. iv. 12.
Dec. 29.	John Cawood is appointed the Q.'s printer, *vice* Richard Grafton, who has forfeited the office by printing a proclamation that Jane, wife of Guildford Dudley, was Q. of England. *Westm.* O. xv. 356. H. vi. p. iv. 12.
1554. Jan. 3.	John Cocke is appointed "Porcullis" pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 359. H. vi. p. iv. 13.
Jan. 4.	John Soda is appointed the Q.'s apothecary, with an annuity of 40 marks. *Westm.* O. xv. 359. H. vi. p. iv. 13.
Jan. 11.	William Colbarne is created Roudgedragon pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 360. H. vi. p. iv. 13.
Jan. 13.	Pardon for William Parre, marquis of Northampton, convicted of treason. *Westm.* O. xv. 360. H. vi. p. iv. 13.
Jan. 15.	The Q. renews the privileges of the German merchants in London, residing in the house called the Stylyarde. *Westm.* O. xv. 364. H. vi. p. iv. 15.
Jan. 17.	Licence to the said merchants to export woollen cloth for three years. *Westm.* O. xv. 364. H. vi. p. iv. 15.
Jan. 26.	Presentation of William Horwood to a canonry at Windsor, *vice* Richard Arche removed. *Westm.* O. xv. 365. H. vi. p. iv. 15.
Feb. 10.	Grant of an annuity of 5*l.* to Francis Purefay, for services against the rebels at Framlingham in co. Suff. *Westm.* O. xv. 365. H. vi. p. iv. 15.
Feb. 24.	Power for Stephen bp. of Winchester, lord chancellor, to grant letters of denization. *Westm.* O. xv. 366. H. vi. p. iv. 16.
Feb. 26.	Release to George bp. of Chichester of the dues to the crown during the vacancy of the see. *Westm.* O. xv. 366. H. vi. p. iv. 16.
March 5.	Presentation of William Est to a canonry at Windsor, *vice* William Tourner, removed. *Westm.* O. xv. 368. H. vi. p. iv. 16.
March 5.	Grant of an annuity of 20 marks to Thomas Husse, for his maintenance while studying law. *Westm.* O. xv. 368. H. vi. p. iv. 16.
March 8.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Cuthbert Musgrave, for services in war in the north and at Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 368. H. vi. p. iv. 17.
March 8.	Grant of an annuity of 20 marks to Robert Foster. *Westm.* O. xv. 369. H. vi. p. iv. 17.
March 13.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Wells, the late bp. having resigned. *Westm.* O. xv. 369. H. vi. p. iv. 17.
March 13.	Power for Stephen bp. of Winchester, chancellor of England, Cuthbert bp. of Durham, Edmund bp. of London, and three others, to deprive Robert abp. of York, Robert bp. of S. David's, John bp. of Chester, and Paul bp. of Bristol, in consequence of their being married. *Westm.* O. xv. 370. H. vi. p. iv. 17.
March 15.	Power for the same persons to depose John Taylor, bp. of Lincoln, John Hoper, bp. of Worcester and Gloucester, and John Harley, bp. of Hereford, appointed by the late K. during good behaviour. *Westm.* O. xv. 370. H. vi. p. iv. 17.
March 15.	Commission to sir Robert Rochestre, comptroller of the household, sir Richard Southwell, and four others, to examine the accounts of Thomas Gresham, agent of the late K. at Antwerp. *Westm.* O. xv. 371. H. vi. p. iv. 18.
March 18.	Stephen bp. of Winchester, chancellor, is ordered to issue writs to the sheriff of Kent to stay the execution of Robert Rudstowe, Leonard Digges, and two others, attainted of high treason. *S. James.* O. xv. 373. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 374. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xv. 374. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 374. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 374. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xv. 375. H. vi. p. iv. 19.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1554.	
March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chester. *Westm.* O. xv. 375. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xv. 375. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 24.	Royal assent to the election of Mauriee Gruffethe to the bpric. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 375. H. vi. p. iv. 19.
March 28.	Royal assent to the election of Gilbert Bourne to the bpric. of Wells. *Westm.* O. xv. 376. H. vi. p. iv. 20.
March 29.	Commission to Stephen bp. of Winchester, chancellor of England, to remove married canons and prebendaries. *Westm.* O. xv. 376. H. vi. p. iv. 20.
March .	Confirmation by the Q. of a treaty for her marriage with Philip of Austria, prince of Spain, son of the emperor Charles V. Each party will bear the title of the other; their issue to succeed Philip in the Netherlands; Philip will not succeed to the crown of England if the Q. dies first. *Westm.* O. xv. 377. H. vi. p. iv. 20.
April 2.	Presentation of Hugh Weston to the parish church of Clyff; of Thomas Hyntyndone to the rectory of Aeworthe; and of 28 others to other benefices. *Westm.* O. xv. 381. H. vi. p. iv. 22.
April 8.	William lord Howard, of Effingham, is appointed lord high admiral. *Westm.* O. xv. 382. H. vi. p. iv. 22.
April 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to George Cotes, bp. of Chester. *Westm.* O. xv. 383. H. vi. p. iv. 23.
April 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to Maurice Griffith, bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 384. H. vi. p. iv. 23.
April 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to Gilbert Bourne, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xv. 384. H. vi. p. iv. 23.
April 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Morgan, bp. of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xv. 385. H. vi. p. iv. 23.
April 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert bp. of Hereford, translated from S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xv. 385. H. vi. p. iv. 23.
April 29.	John Hollyngworth is created Rushebank pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 386. H. vi. p. iv. 23.
May 1.	John and William Norres are appointed bearers of the staff [officium virgæ bajuli] at the feast of S. George at Windsor. *Westm.* O. xv. 386. H. vi. p. iv. 24.
May 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to John White, bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 388. H. vi. p. iv. 24.
May 7.	Roger Askham is appointed the Q.'s Latin secretary, with an annuity of 40 marks. *Westm.* O. xv. 388. H. vi. p. iv. 25.
May 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to James Brokes, bp. of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 389. H. vi. p. iv. 25.
May 11.	John Blyth is appointed lecturer on medicine at Cambridge university. *Westm.* O. xv. 389. H. vi. p. iv. 25.
May 21.	Thomas Fraunces is appointed prelector of medicine at Oxford university. *Westm.* O. xv. 390. H. vi. p. iv. 25.
May 28.	Pardon to George Cotys, bp. of Chester, for sums due to the crown. *Westm.* O. xv. 390. H. vi. p. iv. 25.
June 1.	Presentation of Richard Edon to the church of North Petherton, of Thomas Thurland to the church of Alcannings, and 12 other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 392. H. vi. p. iv. 26.
June 2.	Pardon to Christopher Valasco, of Spain, and Andrew Pomer, Dutchman, goldsmith, for counterfeiting the coinage. *Westm.* O. xv. 392. H. vi. p. iv. 26.
June 25.	Confirmation by Philip prince of Spain, archduke of Austria, of the treaty for his marriage with the Q., dated Jan. 12, 1553. *S. James of Compostella.* O. xv. 393. H. vi. p. iv. 27.
July 10.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Ely. *Farnham.* O. xv. 403. H. vi. p. iv. 31.
July 27.	Proclamation notifying the titles of the K. and Q. *Winchester.* O. xv. 404. H. vi. p. iv. 31.
Aug. 17.	Royal assent to the election of Thomas bp. of Ely, late of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 404. H. vi. p. iv. 31.
Sept. 4.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 405. H. vi. p. iv. 31.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1554. Sept. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Thirleby, bp. of Ely, *vice* Thomas Goodrike, deceased. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 405. H. vi. p. iv. 31.
Oct. 2.	Royal assent to the election of John Hopton, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 406. H. vi. p. iv. 32.
Oct. 3.	Stephen bp. of Winchester, chancellor, is desired to consecrate John Hopton, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 406. H. vi. p. iv. 32.
Oct. 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Hopton, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 406. H. vi. p. iv. 32.
Oct. 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xv. 407. H. vi. p. iv. 32.
Oct. 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xv. 407. H. vi. p. iv. 32.
Nov. 10.	Royal assent to the election of Ralph Bayne as bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xv. 407. H. vi. p. iv. 32.
Nov. 10.	Royal assent to the election of John Holyman as bp. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xv. 408. H. vi. p. iv. 32.
Nov. 13.	The sheriff of Northampton and the lieutenant of Rockingham Forest are ordered to annex Grange Park, Sart Wood, and other closes, to Rockingham Forest. *Westm.* O. xv. 408. H. vi. p. iv. 33.
Nov. 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Holyman, bp. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xv. 409. H. vi. p. iv. 33.
Dec. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Bayne, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield. *Westm.* O. xv. 410. H. vi. p. iv. 33.
1555. Feb. 10.	Release for the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield of sums due to the crown. *Westm.* O. xv. 410. H. vi. p. iv. 33.
Feb. 12.	Licence to the mayor and merchants of the staple at Calais to export wools for 15 years. O. xv. 413. H. vi. p. iv. 34.
Feb. 17.	Confirmation of annuities granted to Lady Anne of Cleves by the preceding kings. *Westm.* O. xv. 413. H. vi. p. iv. 35.
Feb. 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York. *Westm.* O. xv. 415. H. vi. p. iv. 35.
Feb. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Dublin. *Westm.* O. xv. 415. H. vi. p. iv. 35.
March 4.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xv. 415.
March 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Pate, bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 415. H. vi. p. iv. 35.
March 11.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xi. 416. H. vi. p. iv. 36.
March 19.	Confirmation of the power granted to Thomas Hawley, Clarencieux king-of-arms, by Henry VIII. and Edward VI., to correct false arms, &c. *Westm.* O. xi. 416. H. vi. p. iv. 36.
March 26.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of York (on the deprivation of Robert Holgate) to Nicholas Heth, abp. elect, late bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 418. H. vi. p. iv. 36.
April 25.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Dublin (on the deprivation of George Browne) to Hugh Corren, abp. elect, late dean of Hereford. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 419. H. vi. p. iv. 37.
May 1.	Owen Oglethorpe, dean of Windsor, is appointed register of the order of the Garter, with an annuity of 5*ol.* *Westm.* O. xv. 420. H. vi. p. iv. 37.
May 6.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Ely to James Turbervile, bp. elect. *Westm.* O. xv. 421. H. vi. p. iv. 38.
May 12.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of S. Asaph's to Thomas Goldwell, bp. elect. *Westm.* O. xv. 422. H. vi. p. iv. 38.
July 18.	Charter of incorporation to sir Gilbert Dethyke, Garter, Thomas Hawley, Clarencieux, and William Hervye, Norroy, kings-of-arms, and the heralds and pursuivants, and a grant to them of Derby Place, London. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 423. H. vi. p. iv. 39.
Sept. 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to James Turberfield, bp. of Exeter, *vice* John late bp. deceased. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 425. H. vi. p. iv. 39.
Sept. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Glyn, bp. of Bangor, *vice* Thomas, late bp., deceased. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 426. H. vi. p. iv. 39.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1555. Nov. 13.	Sir Nicholas Hare, master of the rolls, is ordered to execute the office of lord chancellor, which is vacant by the death of Stephen bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xv. 426. H. vi. p. iv. 40.
Nov. 27.	Grant of an annuity of 166*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Sebastian Cabot. *S. James.* O. xv. 427. H. vi. p. iv. 40.
1556. Jan. 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas abp. of York, translated by the pope from Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 427. H. vi. p. iv. 40.
Jan. 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Goldwell, appointed to the bpric. of S. Asaph's by the pope. *Westm.* O. xv. 428. H. vi. p. iv. 40.
Feb. 8.	Licence to Nicholas abp. of York to take possession of the temporalities, and a grant to him of the profits of the see during the vacancy. *Westm.* O. xv. 429. H. vi. p. iv. 41.
Feb. 24.	Nicholas abp. of York, lord chancellor of England, is ordered to issue a writ to the mayor and bailiffs of Oxford for the burning of Thomas Cranmer, late abp. of York, convicted of heresy. *Westm.* O. xv. 431. H. vi. p. iv. 41.
March 9.	Presentation of William Moone to the church of Okeford Fitzpayne, in dioc. Bristol. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 432. H. vi. p. iv. 42.
March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to cardinal Reginald Poole, abp. of Canterbury. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 432. H. vi. p. iv. 42.
March 22.	Presentation of Gregory Basset to the rectory of Atherington, *vice* Gawin Hodson, resigned. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 433. H. vi. p. iv. 42.
April 10.	Nicholas Lysarde is appointed sergeant painter, with an annuity of 10*l.* *Greenwich.* O. xv. 443. H. vi. p. iv. 42.
April 17.	Presentation of Thomas Parker to the perpetual vicarage of Milval, in co. Suffolk. *Westm.* O. xv. 434. H. vi. p. iv. 43.
April 24.	Grant to Cuthbert Scott, bp. elect of Chester, of the custody of the temporalities. *Westm.* O. xv. 434. H. vi. p. iv. 43.
April 26.	Pardon for Laurence Dalton, Rychemond herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 435. H. vi. p. iv. 43.
May 16.	Grant to John White, bp. elect of Winchester, of the custody of the temporalities of the see. *Westm.* O. xv. 436. H. vi. p. iv. 44.
May 28.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chester. *Westm.* O. xv. 437. H. vi. p. iv. 44.
June 4.	Presentation of Roger Preston to the vicarage of Cosby. *Westm.* Twenty other presentations. *Various dates.* O. xv. 437. H. vi. p. iv. 44.
June 7.	Grant of an annuity of 150*l.* to sir Angelo de Marianis. *Westm.* O. xv. 440. H. vi. p. iv. 47.
July 3.	Henry earl of Westmoreland is appointed steward of Scarborough Forest. *Westm.* O. xv. 440. H. vi. p. iv. 45.
July 16.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Winchester, on the death of Stephen the last bp. O. xv. 441. H. vi. p. iv. 46.
July 21.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Carlisle, on the death of Robert Aldridge, the late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 441. H. vi. p. iv. 46.
Aug. 28.	Presentation of William Goode to the vicarage of Mere; of Nicholas Lubndham to the vicarage of S. Martin, Leicester; and 107 others. *Croydon.* O. xv. 442. H. vi. p. iv. 46.
Sept. 3.	Power for Francis Mallet, chief almoner, to levy felons' goods and deodands. *Croydon.* O. xv. 444. H. vi. p. iv. 47.
Sept. 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Cuthbert Scotte, bp. of Chester, *vice* George, late bp. deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 444. H. vi. p. iv. 47.
Oct. 14.	Licence for the sale of wine to Peter Maria de Bolonia la Grassa, keeper of a garden belonging to the Italian merchants in London. *Westm.* O. xv. 445. H. vi. p. iv. 47.
Oct. 27.	Grant to Owen Oglethorpe, dean of Windsor, bp. elect of Carlisle, of the custody of the temporalities. *Westm.* O. xvi 445. H. vi. p. iv. 47.
Nov. 9.	Grant to John Christoferson, bp. elect of Chichester, of the custody of the temporalities. *Westm.* O. xv. 447. H. vi. p. iv. 48.
Dec. 19.	Presentation of George Blythe to the rectory of Hungerton and Wyvell. Eighty-six other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 448. H. vi. p. iv. 48.
Nov. 27.	Grant to Thomas Thyrlebye, bp. of Ely, of the patronage of the canonries and prebends of that see. *Westm.* O. xv. 450. H. vi. p. iv. 49.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1556. Dec. 1.	Nicholas abp. of York, lord chancellor of England, is ordered to issue a commission to Thomas Ratclyff, lord Fitzwater, lord deputy of Ireland, giving him power to give royal assent to certain acts of the Irish parliament. *S. James's.* O. xv. 451. H. vi. p. iv. 49.
Dec. 7.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lincoln, on the translation of John late bp. to Winchester. *Westm.* O. xv. 452. H. vi. p. iv. 50.
Dec. 16.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chichester, on the death of George late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 452. H. vi. p. iv. 50.
Dec. 16.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Peterborough. *Westm.* O. xv. 452. H. vi. p. iv. 50.
Dec. 24.	Grant to David Poole, archdeacon of Shropshire, bp. elect of Peterborough, *vice* John Chamber, late bp., deceased, of the custody of the temporalities. *Greenwch.* O. xv. 452. H. vi. p. iv. 50.
Dec. 24.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities to Thomas Watson, dean of Durham, bp. elect of Lincoln, *vice* John White, late bp., translated. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 454. H. vi. p. iv. 51.
	Nicholas abp. of York, lord chancellor, is ordered to send a commission to lord Fitzwater, empowering him to give the royal assent to certain acts of the Irish parliament. O. xv. 455. H. vi. p. iv. 51.
1557. Feb. 3.	Presentation of Robert Hill to the rectory of Sandegate in the marches of Calais. *Westm.* O. xv. 455. H. vi. p. iv. 51.
Feb. 9.	Nicholas abp. of York, chancellor, is ordered to issue commissions of array to the justices of the peace and sheriffs in England and Wales. *Westm.* O. xv. 456. H. vi. p. iv. 51.
Feb. 10.	Safe conduct for sir Robert Carnegy of Eynarde, [? Kynarde], Scotch ambassador. O. xv. *Westm.* 457. H. vi. p. iv. 52.
Feb. 9.	Grant to John bp. of Norwich of the patronage of the six prebends in his cathedral. *Westm.* O. xv. 458. H. vi. p. iv. 52.
March 11.	Release to John bp. of Bristol of first fruits and other dues to the crown. *Westm.* O. xv. 459. H. vi. p. iv. 52.
April 30.	Thomas Percy is created baron Percy. *Westm.* O. xv. 461. H. vi. p. iv. 53.
May 1.	Thomas baron Percy is created earl of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. xi. 462. H. vi. p. iv. 54.
May 4.	Presentation of Richard Brewarne to a canonry at Windsor, *vice* Thomas Rawe, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 463. H. vi. p. iv. 54.
May 13.	Presentation of William Herne to the vicarage of Eglingham, in co. Northumberland, of Hugh Griffithe to the rectory of Ashton-under-Lyne, in co. Lancaster, and six other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 464. H. vi. p. iv. 54.
May 25.	Power for Henry earl of Westmoreland, Cuthbert bp. of Durham, Robert Henmer, chancellor of the see of Durham, and Thomas Marten, of the court of chancery, to treat for peace and redress of injuries with Scotch commissioners. *Westm.* O. xv. 464. H. vi. p. iv. 55.
May 29.	Grant of an annuity of 116*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Sebastian Cabot and William Worthington. *Westm.* O. xv. 465. H. vi. p. iv. 55.
May 31.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Winchester, translated from Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 466. H. vi. p. iv. 55.
June 20.	Presentation of William Chedsey to a canonry at Oxford, *vice* James Cortoppe, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 467. H. vi. p. iv. 56.
June 25.	Hugh Zulley is appointed warden of S. David's hospital, Kingsthorp, in co. Northampton. *Westm.* O. xv. 467. H. vi. p. iv. 56.
Aug. 2.	Thomas earl of Northumberland and Thomas lord Wharton are appointed wardens general of the marches towards Scotland and captains of Berwick. *Richmond.* O. xv. 468. H. vi. p. iv. 56.
Aug. 3.	Francis earl of Shrewsbury, president of the council in the north, is appointed lieutenant-general and chief captain of the north. *Richmond.* O. xv. 471. H vi. p. iv. 57.
Aug. 9.	Commission to Thomas earl of Northumberland as warden of the middle march, Tynedale, and Redesdale. *Richmond.* O. xv. 472. H. vi. p. iv. 58.
Aug. 9.	Commission to Thomas earl of Northumberland as warden of the east march and captain of Berwick. *Richmond.* O. xv. 475. H. vi. p. iv. 59.
Sept. 6.	Lawrence Dawlton, *alias* Richemond, is created Norroy king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 477. H. vi. p. iv. 60.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1557. Sept. 6.	William Harvey, *alias* Norroy, is created Clarencieulx king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 478. H. vi. p. iv. 60.
Sept. 24.	Presentation of John Angell to S. Katherine's hospital, Bedminster, *vice* William Clerke, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 479. H. vi. p. iv. 60.
Nov. 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Cristoferson, elected bp. of Chichester on the death of George the last bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 480. H. vi. p. iv. 60.
Dec. 5.	Pardon to John Capstocke, late of London, for writing a malicious and scandalous book called "the copie of John Brodforde's letter to the quene and to the lords and estates of the realm of England." *Westm.* O. xv. 480. H. vi. p. iv. 61.
Dec. 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Watson, bp. of Lincoln, *vice* John White, translated to Winchester. *Westm.* O. xv. 482. H. vi. p. iv. 61.
Dec. 20.	Presentation of John Boxall, the queen's secretary, to the canonry of Newington, *vice* William Warham, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 482. H. vi. p. iv. 61.
1558. Jan. 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to Owen Oglethorp, elected bp. of Carlisle on the death of R. the last bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 483. H. vi. p. iv. 62.
Jan. 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to David Poole, bp. of Peterborough, *vice* J., late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 483. H. vi. p. iv. 62.
April 12.	Edward Fynes, lord Clinton, lord high admiral, is appointed commander of the fleet against France and Scotland. *Westm.* O. xv. 484. H. vi. p. iv. 62.
May 16.	Presentation of Thomas Eton to the vicarage of Stonehouse, of John Harpesfeld to the deanery of Norwich, and of Thomas Ardern to the vicarage of Welton-super-Olde. *Westm.* O. xv. 485. H. vi. p. iv. 63.
June 11.	Commission to Thomas Gresham and Alexander Bonvixi, of Lucca, to buy 3,500 hackbuts and other arms in Flanders. *Westm.* O. xv. 486. H. vi. p. iv. 63.
Aug. 28.	Denization of Cæsar Adelmarius, of Venice, doctor of medicine. *Westm.* O. xv. 487. H. vi. p. iv. 63.
Oct. 15.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Salisbury to Francis Mallet, the queen's almoner, dean of Lincoln, void by the death of John Capon, late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 488. H. vi. p. iv. 64.
Oct. 25.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities of the see of Gloucester to John Bowrsher, void by the death of James Brokes, late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 489. H. vi. p. iv. 64.
Nov. 5.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities to Thomas Wood, bp. nominate of S. Asaph's, *vice* Thomas Goldwell, late bp., translated to Oxford. *Westm.* O. xv. 490. H. vi. p. iv. 65.
Nov. 7.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities to Thomas Reynold, bp. nominate of Hereford, *vice* Robert, late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 491. H. vi. p. iv. 65.
Nov. 9.	Grant of the custody of the temporalities on the death of Robert, the last bp., to Thomas Goldwell, bp. of S. Asaph's, bp. nominate of Oxford. *Westm.* O. xv. 492. H. vi. p. iv. 65.

ELIZABETH.

(17 *Nov.* 1558—24 *March* 1603.)

Dec. 20.	Commission to Robert lord Dudley, master of the horse, sir Thomas Parry, comptroller of the household, sir Edward Rogers, vice-chamberlain, and two others, to compound with persons desiring to be excused from taking of knighthood. *Westm.* O. xv. 493. H. vi. p. iv. 66.
Dec. 20.	Power for William Byll, the queen's almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xv. 494. H. vi. p. iv. 66.
1559. Jan. 13.	Henry earl of Arundel is appointed high constable of England for Jan. 14, the day preceding the coronation. *Westm.* O. xv. 494. H. vi. p. iv. 66.
Jan. 13.	The earl of Arundel is appointed high steward of England for Jan. 15, the day of the coronation. *Westm.* O. xv. 495. H. vi. p. iv. 66.
Jan. 13.	Lord Thomas Howarde is created viscount of Bynden. *The Tower of London.* O. xv. 495. H. vi. p. iv. 66.
Jan. 13.	Restoration of William Parre to the marquisate of Northampton. *The Tower of London.* O. xv. 496. H. vi. p. iv. 67.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1559. Jan. 14.	Commission to Henry earl of Arundel, lord steward of the household, to create 30 knights for the Q.'s coronation. *Westm.* O. xv. 497. H. vi. p. iv. 67.
Jan. 15.	Form of general pardon granted to applicants before June 20, 1559, for a fee of 26*s.* 8*d.* *Westm.* O. xv. 498. H. vi. p. iv. 68.
Jan. 20.	The Q. orders sir Nicholas Bacon, keeper of the great seal, to make confirmations of the charters and patents of her predecessors, except those of Richard III., not provided for by parliament. *Westm.* O. xv. 501. H. vi. p. iv. 69.
Jan. 27.	Presentation of John Longlond, chaplain of the duchess of Somerset, to the rectory of Trowbridge. *Westm.* O. xv. 501. H. vi. p. iv. 69.
Jan. 30.	William Drury is appointed lecturer on civil law at the university of Cambridge, with a salary of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 502. H. vi. p. iv. 69.
Feb. 23.	John Gryffythe is appointed lecturer on civil law at the university of Oxford, with an annuity of 40*l.*, *vice* John Storye and William Awbrye. *Westm.* O. xv. 503. H. vi. p. iv. 70.
March 1.	Commission of Francis and Mary, K. and Q. of Scotland, to Charles cardinal of Lorraine, abp. of Rheims, Anne duke of Montmorency, and three others, to treat for peace with England. *Villers Coteret.* O. xv. 503. H. vi. p. iv. 70.
March 28.	Commission to Robert lord Dudley, master of the horse, sir Thomas Parrey, treasurer of the household, and five others, to receive fines from persons desiring to be excused from knighthood. *Westm.* O. xv. 504. H. vi. p. iv. 70.
April 2.	Treaty of perpetual peace between the K. of England and Henry K. of France. Calais to be surrendered to England in eight years. *Chateau Cambresis.* O. xv. 505. H. vi. p. iv. 70.
April 2.	Treaty of perpetual peace between the Q. of England and the K. and Q. of Scotland. *Chateau Cambresis.* O. xv. 513. H. vi. p. iv. 73.
April 13.	Ratification of the above-mentioned treaty by Francis and Mary, K. and Q. of Scotland. *Fontainebleau.* O. xv. 516. H. vi. p. iv. 75.
April 30.	Richard Bower is appointed master of the boys of the royal chapel. *Westm.* O. xv. 517. H. vi. p. iv. 75.
May 21.	Commission of Mary, Q. dowager of Scotland, in the name of the K. and Q. of Scotland, to James earl of Morton, Alexander lord Hume, Henry Sinclare, dean of Glasgow, and James Makgill of Rankelour Nethir, clerk of the council, to treat concerning certain articles in the treaty of April 2. *Stirling.* O. xv. 517. H. vi. p. iv. 75.
May 23.	Commission to sir Nicholas Bacon, keeper of the great seal, William marquis of Winchester, treasurer, William marquis of Northampton, and 15 others, to receive from ecclesiastical persons the oath prescribed in the act of 25 Jan. 1 Eliz. *Westm.* O. xv. 518. H. vi. p. iv. 76.
	Oath of Francis and Mary K. and Q. of Scotland to observe the treaty of April 2. O. xv. 519. H. vi. p. iv. 76.
May 28.	Attestation of the K. and Q. of Scotland taking the oath before William Howard, lord Effingham, Nicholas Wotton, dean of Canterbury and [York], and sir Nicholas Trockmorton. O. xv. 520. H. vi. p. iv. 76.
May 31.	Explanation of the treaty between England and Scotland for the regulation of the borders. *Upsetlington.* O. xv. 520. H. vi. p. iv. 76.
June 3.	Commission to Thomas earl of Sussex, deputy of Ireland, sir William FitzWilliam, treasurer of Ireland, and four others, to receive the surrender of the hospital and preceptories in Ireland of the order of S. John of Jerusalem from Oswald Massyngberte, prior. *Westm.* O. xv. 527. H. vi. p. iv. 79.
June 5.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich on the death of John Hopton, late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 528. H. vi. p. iv. 79.
June 8.	Hugh abp. of Dublin is appointed chancellor of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xv. 528. H. vi. p. iv. 79.
June 8.	Thomas earl of Sussex, deputy of Ireland, is ordered to publish a universal pardon. *Westm.* O. xv. 529. H. vi. p. iv. 80.
June 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford on the death of Robert Warton, late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 532. H. vi. p. iv. 81.
June 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of S. Paul's on the deprivation of Edmund Boner, late bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xv. 532. H. vi. p. iv. 81.
June 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chichester on the death of John Christoferson. *Westm.* O. xv. 532. H. vi. p. iv. 81.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1559. June 26.	Richard Master is appointed the queen's physician in ordinary, with an annuity of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 532. H. vi. p. iv. 81.
July 3.	Thomas earl of Sussex is appointed the queen's deputy in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xv. 533. H. vi. p. iv. 81.
July 18.	Presentation of John Bridgewater to the church of Columb Major, in co. Cornwall, *vice* Henry Morgan, promoted to the bprick. of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xv. 536. H. vi. p. iv. 82.
July 18.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Canterbury on the death of cardinal Reginald Pole, late abp. *Westm.* O. xv. 536. H. vi. p. iv. 82.
July 18.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Ely on the removal of Thomas, late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 537. H. vi. p. iv. 83.
July 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Salisbury on the death of the late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 537. H. vi. p. iv. 83.
July 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester on the death of the late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 537. H. vi. p. iv. 83.
July 27.	Nicholas Narbon Blewmantell, pursuivant, is created Richemonde herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 537. H. vi. p. iv. 83.
Aug. 2.	Denization of Peregrine Bertye, son of Richard Bertye and his wife Katherine, duchess of Suffolk, born during their residence in Westphalia. *Westm.* O. xv. 538. H. vi. p. iv. 83.
Aug. 18.	Confirmation by Francis and Mary, K. and Q. of Scotland, of the treaty concluded at Upsetlington. *S. Germain en Laye.* O. xv. 539. H. vi. p. iv. 84.
Aug. 18.	Commission of the K. and Q. of Scotland to the lord of Noailles, master of the requests, to exchange the confirmations of the treaty. *S. Germain en Laye.* O. xv. 540. H vi. p. iv. 84.
Sept. 9.	The Q. desires Cuthbert bp. of Durham, Gilbert bp. of Bath, and four others, to consecrate Matthew Parker, abp. elect of Canterbury, on the death of cardinal Reginald Pole. *Redgrave.* O. xv. 541. H. vi. p. iv. 84.
Sept. 18.	Grant of an annuity of 50*l.* to Walter Haddon, for his good counsel to the Q., and for his attendance about her person. *Redgrave.* O. xv. 541. H. vi. p. iv. 84.
Sept. 27.	Presentation of Thomas Willoughby to the rectory of Burne and Barram. *Westm.* O. xv. 542. H. vi. p. iv. 84.
Sept. 30.	John Hollingworthe, *alias* Roushebanke, is created Blewmantell pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 542. H. vi. p. iv 85.
Oct. 6.	Presentation of Thomas Langley to the canonry at Winchester lately held by William Landeridge; of Richard Tremayne to the archdeaconry of Chichester, April 7; and 11 other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 543. H. vi. p. iv. 85.
Oct. 9.	Presentation of Thomas Fanden to the rectory of Buckstead, *vice* Alban Langdale, deprived; three other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 543. H. vi. p. iv. 85.
Oct. 11.	Pardon for Ninian Menvile, late of Sledwich, in the palatine of Durham, an accomplice in the rebellion of John duke of Northumberland. *Westm.* O. xv. 544. H. vi. p. iv. 85.
Oct. 18.	Commission to Humfrey Coles, John Horner of Cloford, and two others, to receive from Gilbert bp. of Bath and Wells the oath prescribed by parliament, Jan 25, 1 Eliz. *Westm.* O. xv. 545. H. vi. p. iv. 86.
Oct. 18.	Sir Nicholas Bacon, keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue a commission empowering Thomas earl of Sussex, lord deputy of Ireland, to assent to certain acts of the Irish parliament. *Westm.* O. xv. 545. H. vi. p. iv. 86.
Oct. 20.	Power for Matthew abp. of Canterbury, Edmund bp. of London, Richard bp. of Ely, sir Francis Knolles, vice-chamberlain, and 15 others, to receive the prescribed oath from ecclesiastical persons. *Westm.* O. xv. 546. H. vi. p. iv. 86.
Nov. 2.	Presentation of Arthur Saule to the canonry of Bedminster and Radclyffe, *vice* John Blackston, deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 547. H. vi. p. iv. 87.
Nov. 8.	John Manby is appointed bowstring maker at the Tower, with 6*d.* a day, *vice* George Fulcest, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 548. H. vi. p. iv. 87.
Nov. 11.	Presentation of Philip Baker to the prebend of Stretton, in the cathedral of Salisbury; of John Warner to the deanery of Winchester; and two other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 548. H. vi. p. iv. 87.
Nov. 13.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Worcester, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 549. H. vi. p. iv. 87.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1559. Nov. 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lincoln, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 549. H. vi. p. iv. 87.
Dec. 6.	The Q. desires Anthony bp. of Llandaff, William Barlowe, bp. elect of Chichester, John Scorye, bp. of Hereford, and four others, to consecrate Matthew Parker as abp. of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 549. H. vi. p. iv. 87.
Dec. 18.	Royal assent to the election of William Barloo as bp. of Chichester, *vice* John Christopherson, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 550. H. vi. p. iv. 88.
Dec. 18.	Royal assent to the election of Edwin Sands as bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 550. H. vi. p. iv. 88.
Dec. 18.	Royal assent to the election of John Scorye as bp. of Hereford, late of Chichester, *vice* John Persue, late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 551. H. vi. p. iv. 88.
Dec. 18.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Davys as bp. of S. Asaph's, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 551. H. vi. p. iv. 88.
Dec. 18.	Royal assent to the election of Rowland Merick as bp. of Bangor, *vice* William Glyn, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 552. H. vi. p. iv. 88.
Dec. 18.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Winchester, John White, late bp., having been removed. *Westm.* O. xv. 552. H. vi. p. iv. 89.
Dec. 18.	The abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate Richard Coxe bp. of Ely, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 552. H. vi. p. iv. 89.
	Restitution of the temporalities to Edwin Sandes, bp. of Worcester, *vice* Richard Pate, late bp., deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 553. H. vi. p. iv. 89.
Dec. 22.	Grant to Thomas Yonge, bp. elect of S. David's, of the precentorship of his cathedral and the prebend of Corona. *Westm.* O. xv. 553. H. vi. p. iv. 89.
Dec. 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lichfield and Coventry, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 555. H. vi. p. iv. 89.
Dec. 27.	Royal assent to the election of John Jewell to the bpric. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 555. H. vi. p. iv. 89.
Dec. 27.	Pardon for Gruffin ap Jenner Guyn ap Lewes ap Tuder, of Llanyvith, and three others, for the murder of Robert ap Tuder ap Lewes. *Westm.* O. xv. 555. H. vi. p. iv. 90.
Dec. 30.	Grant to Rowland Merryck, bp. of Bangor, of the canonry of Treslodan and other benefices *in commendam*. *Westm.* O. xv. 556. H. vi. p. iv. 90.
Dec. 30.	Pardon for Brian FitzWilliam for rebellion against the late queen at Brentford. *Westm.* O. xv. 558. H. vi. p. iv. 91.
1560. Jan. 4.	Grant to Richard Davys, bp. of S. Asaph's, of a prebend and the rectories of Llansaintffraid and other places *in commendam*. *Westm.* O. xv. 560. H. vi. p. iv. 91.
Jan. 9.	Matthew abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate Thomas Yonge as bp. of S. David's, *vice* Henry Morgan, late bp., deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 561. H. vi. p. iv. 92.
Jan. 11.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bath and Wells, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 561. H. vi. p. iv. 92.
Jan. 12.	The abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate Nicholas Bullingham as bp. of Lincoln, the last bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 561. H. vi. p. iv. 92.
Jan. 15.	Presentation of Thomas Kent to the rectory of Hawlesworth, *vice* Thomas Reynoldes, deprived. Presentation of Henry Ryley to a canonry at Windsor, and 74 other presentations, Jan. 1. *Westm.* O. xv. 562. H. vi. p. iv. 92.
Jan. 18.	Grant to Nicholas Bullingham, bp. of Lincoln, of the archdeaconry of Lincoln *in commendam*. *Westm.* O. xv. 564. H. vi. p. iv. 93.
Jan. 18.	Licence to the earl of Sussex, deputy of Ireland, to come to the Q., and to appoint sir William FitzWilliams justice during his absence. *Westm.* O. xv. 565. H. vi. p. iv. 93.
Jan. 18.	Sir Thomas Benger is appointed master of the revels and masques *vice* sir Thomas Carwerden, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 565. H. vi. p. iv. 93.
Jan. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester, the late bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xv. 566. H. vi. p. iv. 94.
Jan. 22.	Richard Turpyn is created Blewmantle pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 566. H. vi. p. iv. 94.
Jan. 28.	John Baptist Castelion is appointed steward of the manor of Benham and keeper of the park there. *Westm.* O. xv. 567. H. vi. p. iv. 94.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1560. Feb. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Guy Cavalcanti of Florence. *Westm.* O. xv. 567. H. vi. p. iv. 94.
Feb. 20.	The abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate Thomas Bentham bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 568. H. vi. p. iv. 95.
Feb. 27.	Grant of an annuity of 60*l.* to James Antony Tridentino. *Westm.* O. xv. 568. H. vi. p. iv. 95.
Feb. 27.	Richard Tempeste is appointed sheriff of Durham and custodian of the bprick. during the vacancy caused by the deprivation of Cuthbert late bp. *Westm.* O. xv. 569. H. vi. p. iv. 95.
Feb. 27.	Treaty concluded by Thomas duke of Norfolk with lord James Steward, Patrick lord Ruthven, sir John Maxwell of Teiregles, William Maitland of Lethington, junior, and two others, in the name of James duke of Chatelherault, for protection of Scotland against the French, who intend to unite the kingdom to France. *Berwick.* O. xv. 569. H. vi. p. iv. 95.
March 20.	The Q. desires the abp. of Canterbury to consecrate Gilbert Berckley bp. of Bath and Wells, *vice* Gilbert Bourne, deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 572. H. vi. p. iv. 96.
March 21.	Similar letter to the abp. of Canterbury for the consecration of Edmund Gest bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 572. H. vi. p. iv. 96.
March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Rowland Meryck, bp. of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xv. 573. H. vi. p. iv. 96.
March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Matthew Parker, abp. of Canterbury, from the death of cardinal Reginald Pole. *Westm.* O. xv. 573. H. vi. p. iv. 97.
March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund Grindall, bp. of London, *vice* Edmund Boner, deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 574. H. vi. p. iv. 97.
March 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Skorye, bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xv. 574. H. vi. p. iv. 97.
March 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Coxes, bp. of Ely, *vice* Thomas Thurlbie, late bp., deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 575. H. vi. p. iv. 97.
March 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Yonge, bp. of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xv. 576. H. vi. p. iv. 98.
March 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Barlow, bp. of Chichester, late bp. of Bath and Wells, *vice* John Christoferson, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 576. H. vi. p. iv. 98.
March 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 577. H. vi. p. iv. 98.
March 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Carlisle, Owen Oglethorpe, the late bp., having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 577. H. vi. p. iv. 98.
March 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Davy, bp. of St. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xv. 577. H. vi. p. iv. 98.
April 2.	Grant of an annuity of 375*l.* to Otho duke of Brunswick. *Westm.* O. xv. 578. H. vi. p. iv. 98.
April 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Jewell bp. of Salisbury, *vice* John Capon, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 578. H. vi. p. iv. 99.
April 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Bullingham, bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 579. H. vi. p. iv. 99.
April 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Exeter, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 579. H. vi. p. iv. 99.
April 27.	George Carewe is appointed dean of Windsor, *vice* John Boxall, deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 579. H. vi. p. iv. 99.
May 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 580. H. vi. p. iv. 99.
May 2.	Commission of Francis and Mary, K. and Q. of Scotland, to John de Monluc, bp. of Valence, Nicholas de Pelue, bp. of Amiens, James lord de la Baosse, and two others, to treat with English ambassadors. *Chenonceau.* O. xv. 581. H. vi. p. iv. 100.
May 29.	Presentation of Thomas Griffith to the vicarage of Selling, and of John Abrall to the vicarage of Spershole. 105 other presentations, *various dates.* O. xv. 582. H. vi. p. iv. 100.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1560. June 8.	Matthew abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate William Alley as bp. of Exeter, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 589. H. vi. p. iv. 103.
June 21.	Appointment of William Byll, the Q.'s almoner, as dean, and William bp. of Chichester and 11 others as prebendaries of Westminster. *Westm.* O. xv. 590. H. vi. p. iv. 103.
June 24.	Grant of an annuity of 21*l.* to Nicholas de Modeno. *Westm.* O. xv. 591. H. vi. p. iv. 104.
July 5.	Treaty made by John de Montluc, bp. of Valence, and Charles de la Rochefoucault, lord of Rendan, with sir William Cecille, and Nicholas Woton, dean of Canterbury and York, for the demolition of Leith and the safe embarkation of the French troops there. O. xv. 591. H. vi. p. iv. 104.
July 6.	Treaty between England and Scotland. The treaty of Chateau Cambresis to remain in force; the K. and Q. of Scotland will abstain from using the arms and title of England. *Edinburgh.* O. xv. 593. H. vi. p. iv. 105.
July 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Bentham, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 597. H. vi. p. iv. 106.
June 10.	Matthew abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate John Parkehurst as bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 598. H. vi. p. iv. 106.
July 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to Gilbert Barkeley, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xv. 598. H. vi. p. iv. 107.
July 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, Nicholas Hethe, late abp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 599. H. vi. p. iv. 107.
July 29.	Licence to Peter Alexander, of Arras, canon of Canterbury, to reside in London or elsewhere in England. *Westm.* O. xv. 599. H. vi. p. iv. 107.
July 29.	Presentation of Edward Freers to the vicarage of Brigham, *vice* Richard Parr, resigned. *Westm.* O. xv. 600. H. vi. p. iv. 107.
Aug. 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Aley, bp. of Exeter. *Redgrave.* O. xv. 600. H. vi. p. iv. 107.
Sept. 2.	The Q. confirms the treaty with Scotland dated July 6. *Windsor.* O. xv. 601. H. vi. p. iv. 108.
Oct. 8.	Robert Huick is appointed one of the Q.'s physicians in ordinary, with an annuity of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 602. H. vi. p. iv. 108.
Oct. 22.	Licence to Andrew Zenkowitz, of Lithuania, to import sables and jewels. *Westm.* O. xv. 603. H. vi. p. iv. 109.
Oct. 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Parkehurst, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O xv. 603. H. vi. p. iv. 109.
Dec. 4.	Special pardon to Nicholas bp. of Lincoln for the escape of felons. *Westm.* O. xv. 604. H. vi. p. iv. 109.
Dec. 14.	Power for George Redman, Thomas Barwike, and seven others, to provide building materials and workmen for the completion of the chapel and library at Trinity College, Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xv. 605. H. vi. p. iv. 109.
Dec. 26.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Durham. *Westm.* O. xv. 605. H. vi. p. iv. 109.
1561. Feb. 4.	Matthew abp. of Canterbnry is ordered to consecrate Edmund Schambler bp. of Peterborough, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 606. H. vi. p. iv. 110.
Feb. 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Horne, bp. of Winchester, *vice* John late bp., deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 606. H. vi. p. iv. 110.
Feb. 20.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of S. David's on the translation of Thomas late bp., to York. *Westm.* O. xv. 607. H. vi. p. iv. 110.
Feb. 20.	Thomas abp. of York is ordered to consecrate James Pylkington as bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xv. 607. H. vi. p. iv. 110.
March 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Yonge, abp. of York, translated from S. David's. O. xv. 608. H. vi. p. iv. 110.
March 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to James Pylkington, bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xv. 608. H. vi. p. iv. 111.
April 17.	George Carewe, dean of Windsor, is appointed register of the order of the Garter, *vice* Boxoll, deprived for refusing the oath prescribed by parliament. *Westm.* O. xv. 609. H. vi. p. iv. 111.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1561. April 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Best, bp. of Carlisle, *vice* Owen, late bp., deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 610. H. vi. p. iv. 111.
May 1.	Thomas abp. of York is ordered to consecrate William Downeham bp. of Chester, the late bp. having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 610. H. vi. p. iv. 112.
May 5.	Power for Thomas abp. of York, Henry earl of Rutland, president of the council in the north, James bp. of Durham, and 14 others, to exact the prescribed oath from ecclesiastics in the province of York. *Westm.* O. xv. 611. H. vi. p. iv. 112.
May 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Downeham, bp. of Chester. *Westm.* O. xv. 612. H. vi. p. iv. 112.
May 26.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xv. 613. H. vi. p. iv. 112.
	William Soone is appointed lecturer on civil law at Cambridge, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 613. H. vi. p. iv. 112.
June 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of St. David's, translated from S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xv. 614. H. vi. p. iv. 113.
June 27.	Power for Laurence Dalton, Norrey king-of-arms, to survey arms, cognisances, and crests, and to record marriages, &c. from the Trent northward. *Westm.* O. xv. 614. H. vi. p. iv. 113.
Nov. 8.	Walter Bailie is appointed prelector of medicine at Oxford, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 616. H. vi. p. iv. 114. N.B.—*This patent was surrendered on the 27th June, 14 Elizabeth.*
Nov. 16.	Presentation of William Wylton to the rectory of Flete. Twenty other presentations. O. xv. 617. H. vi. p. iv. 114.
Dec. 5.	Power for Edmund bp. of Rochester, the Q.'s chief almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xv. 619. H. vi. p. iv. 115.
Dec. 12.	Presentation of Thomas Norley, the Q.'s sub-almoner, to a prebend at Worcester, *vice* Robert Shawe, deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 619. H. vi. p. iv. 115.
Dec. 13.	Presentation of Nicholas Robinson to the rectory of Sheperton in diocese London. *Westm.* O. xv. 620. H. vi. p. iv. 115.
Dec. 13.	Presentation of Edmund Wolfe to the vicarage of S. Helen's in Abingdon, with the chapels of Radley and Drayton. *Westm.* O. xv. 620. H. vi. p. iv. 115.
1562. Jan. 29.	Robert Cook, *alias* Ros, is created Chester herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 620. H. vi. p. iv. 115.
Jan. 29.	William Flower *alias* Chester, is created Norrey king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 621. H. vi. p. iv. 116.
Feb. 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Gloucester, the late bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xv. 622. H. vi. p. iv. 116.
March 26.	James Calshille is appointed penitentiary of S. Paul's and prebendary of S. Pancras, *vice* William Alley promoted to the bprick. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xv. 623. H. vi. p. iv. 116.
April 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Davies bp. of S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xv. 623. H. vi. p. iv. 116.
April 15.	Matthew abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate Richard Cheynye as bp. of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 623. H. vi. p. iv. 116.
May 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Cheyney, bp. of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 624. H. vi. p. iv. 117.
April 29.	John Louthe is appointed master of S. John's hospital, Bath. *Westm.* O. xv. 625. H. vi. p. iv. 117.
Oct. 1.	Ambrose earl of Warwick is appointed commander of the forces to be sent into Normandy to the assistance of the French K. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 625. H. vi. p. iv. 117.
Oct. 3.	Commission to sir Adrian Poynings, captain of Portsmouth, to muster the above-mentioned troops. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 626. H. vi. p. iv. 117.
Dec. 23.	Richard Ferrys is appointed sergeant of the Q.'s surgeons, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 627. H. vi. p. iv. 117.
1563. March 12.	Licence to Thomas Cooper, of Oxford, to print the English dictionary at first called "Bibliotheca Eliota," but now called "*Thesaurus utriusque linguæ Latinæ et Britannicæ.*" *Westm.* O. xv. 628. H. vi. p. iv. 118.
March 15.	William Clerke is appointed lecturer in civil law at Cambridge University, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xv. 629. H. vi. p. iv. 118.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1563. May 26.	Licence to Matthew abp. of Canterbury to retain 40 gentlemen or yeomen, in addition to servants and officers. *Westm.* O. xv. 629. H. vi. p. iv. 119.
June 1.	Letters of protection for Christopher Caruan of Milan. *Westm.* O. xv. 630. H. vi. p. iv. 119.
July 18.	Safe conduct for Bernard and George Hamylton, Scotch merchants, to trade in England. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 631. H. vi. p. iv. 119.
Sept. 23.	Treaty between Q. Elizabeth and Mary Q. of Scotland, dowager of France, for the preservation of peace on the borders. *Dumfries.* O. xv. 631. H. vi. p. iv. 120.
1564. April 21.	Thomas Lorkin is appointed lecturer on medicine at Cambridge, *vice* Henry Walker, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 638. H. vi. p. iv. 122.
April 25.	Power for David Lewes, president of the court of the admiralty, Robert Weston, dean of the arches, and two others, to redress injuries committed by the English against the subjects of Philip K. of Spain. *Westm.* O. xv. 639. H. vi. p. iv. 122.
May 1.	Ratification by Charles K. of France of a treaty with England for alliance and mercantile intercourse, dated Troyes, April 11, 1564. *Bar-le-duc.* O. xv. 640. H. vi. p. iv. 123.
May 1.	Ratification by Charles K. of France of a treaty by which he promises to pay 120,000 cr. to the Q., dated Troyes, April 12. *Bar-le-duc.* O. xv. 644. H. vi. p. iv. 124.
1565. Jan. 25.	William Colbarne, *alias* Rougedragon pursuivant, is created Yorke herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 648. H. vi. p. iv. 126.
Jan. 25.	Richard Turpin, *alias* Blewmantle pursuivant, is created Windesour herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 649. H. vi. p. iv. 126.
Jan. 25.	Nicholas Dethicke is created Blewmantle pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 649. H. vi. p. iv. 126.
Jan. 29.	Licence to Armigil Wade and William Herlle, to manufacture sulphur and oil by a method which they have invented. *Westm.* O. xv. 650. H. vi. p. iv. 127.
1566. Feb. 25.	Protection for sir Thomas Ragland of Carnclowid. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 652. H. vi. p. iv. 127.
Feb. 28.	Commission to sir Nicholas Bacon, keeper of the great seal, and sir William Petre, chancellor of the order of the Garter, to examine documents at the Tower and in the courts of the Chancery and Exchequer, for the purpose of settling disputes between the English and the subjects of Philip K. of Spain. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 653. H. vi. p. iv. 128.
March 7.	*Congé d'élire* to the president and chapter of Llandaff, the late bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xv. 654. H. vi. p. iv. 128.
March 17.	Confirmation of the quittance given by John lord Lumley to Cosmo de Medici, duke of Florence, for the residue of a debt to Henry VIII. *Westm.* O. xv. 654. H. vi. p. iv. 128.
May 2.	Matthew abp. of Canterbury is desired to consecrate Hugh Jones as bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xv. 658. H. vi. p. iv. 130.
May 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Hugh Jones, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xv. 658. H. vi. p. iv. 130.
May 6.	Intimation of the appointment of Hugh Jones as bp. of Llandaff to the tenants of the bpric. *Westm.* O. xv. 659. H. vi. p. iv. 130.
May 10.	Robert Balthorp is appointed sergeant of the Q.'s surgeons. *Westm.* O. xv. 659. H. vi. p. iv. 130.
May 27.	Presentation of Francis Cox to the vicarage of Brighthelmston, in diocese Chichester. *Westm.* O. xv. 660. H. vi. p. iv. 130.
June 12.	Commission to William marquis of Northampton, William earl of Pembroke, Robert earl of Leicester, and 14 others, to try offences within the verge of the court. *Westm.* O. xv. 660. H. vi. p. iv. 130.
June 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to James Pylkyngton, bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xv. 661. H. vi. p. iv. 131.
July 3.	Hugh Cowthgrave, Rudgecrosse pursuivant, is created Richemond herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 663. H. vi. p. iv. 131.
July 30.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bangor. *Cambridge.* O. xv. 663. H. vi. p. iv. 131.
Sept. 15.	Royal assent to the election of Nicholas Robynson as bp. of Bangor, *vice* Roland Meurike, late bp., deceased. *S. Alban's.* O. xv. 663. H. vi. p. iv. 132.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1566. Nov. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Robynson, bp. of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xv. 664. H. vi. p. iv. 132.
Nov. 13.	Presentation of Thomas Wethered to the rectory of Bynbroke, and of Richard Boston to the rectory of Purley. Twenty-eight other presentations, of various dates. O. xv. 665. H. vi. p. iv. 132.
1567. Jan. 4.	The Q. desires Thomas abp. of York to consecrate Richard Barnes, chancellor of the see of York, as suffragan bp. of Nottingham. *Westm.* O. xv. 658. H. vi. p. iv. 133.
May 21.	Robert Cooke, Chester herald, is created Clarencienex king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xv. 668. H. vi. p. iv. 134.
July 18.	John Hart, *alias* Newhaven pursuivant, is created Chester herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 670. H. vi. p. iv. 134.
Sept. 11.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Oxford, the late bp. being dead. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 670. H. vi. p. iv. 134.
Oct. 6.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Alphonso de Ferrabosco. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 671. H. vi. p. iv. 134.
Oct. 8.	Royal assent to the election of Hugh Curen as bp. of Oxford, *vice* Robert King, deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 671. H. vi. p. iv. 135.
Nov. 25.	Ralph Langdon, *alias* Portcullis pursuivant, is created Yorke herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 672. H. vi. p. iv. 135.
Dec. 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Hugh Carren, bp. of Oxford. *Westm.* O. xv. 672. H. vi. p. iv. 135.
1568. March 23.	Robert Glover is created Portcullis pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xv. 673. H. vi. p. iv. 135.
March 24.	Commission to Robert Cooke, Clarencieulx king-of-arms, to survey arms, note marriages, &c., from the Trent southward. *Westm.* O. xv. 673. H. vi. p. iv. 135.
March 26.	Licence to Thomas Lancaster, abp. of Armagh, to hold *in commendam* the treasurership of the see of Salisbury, the rectory of Southill, and other benefices. *Westm.* O. xv. 675. H. vi. p. iv. 136.
July 12.	Sir Nicholas Bacon, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to seal and return to sir Henry Sidney, lord deputy of Ireland, certain acts of the Irish parliament. *Westm.* O. xv. 676. H. vi. p. iv. 136.
1569. Jan. 18.	Receipt by James earl of Murray, regent of Scotland, of 5,000*l.* from John Thornworth, being a loan from Q. Elizabeth. *Westm.* O. xv. 677. H. vi. p. iv. 137.
Feb. 28.	Warrant to John Thornworth to pay the above sum. *Westm.* O. xv. 678. H. vi. p. iv. 137.
Nov. 2.	Thomas Kyngesmyll is appointed prælector of Hebrew at Oxford, with a salary of 40*l.*, *vice* Thomas Nele, resigned. *Windsor.* O. xv. 678. H. vi. p. iv. 137.
1570. March 24.	William Dethicke, *alias* Rougecrosse pursuivant, is created Yorke herald. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 679. H. vi. p. iv. 137.
March 24.	Thomas Dawse is created Rougecrosse pursuivant. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 679. H. vi. p. iv. 138.
March 30.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chichester, the late bp. being dead. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 680. H. vi. p. iv. 138.
April 1.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, on the death of the late abp. *Windsor.* O. xv. 680. H. vi. p. iv. 138.
April 22.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Curteys as bp. of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xv. 680. H. vi. p. iv. 138.
May 16.	Royal assent to the election of Edmund as abp. of York, late bp. of London. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 681. H. vi. p. iv. 138.
June 1.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of London. *Westm.* O. xv. 681. H. vi. p. iv. 138.
June 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund abp. of York, translated from London. *Westm.* O. xv. 682. H. vi. p. iv. 139.
June 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Curteys, bp. of Chichester. *Westm.* O. v. 682. H. vi. p. iv. 139.
June 14.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Carlisle, the late bp. being dead. *estm.* O. xv. 683. H. vi. p. iv. 139.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1570. July 1.	Royal assent to the translation of Edwin bp. of Worcester to the see of London. *Westm.* O. xv. 683. H. vi. p. iv. 139.
July 13.	Royal assent to the translation of Richard Barnes, bp. of Nottingham, to the see of Carlisle, *vice* John Beste, late bp., deceased. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 684. H. vi. p. iv. 139.
July 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edwin Sandes, bp. of London. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 684. H. vi. p. iv. 139.
July 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Barnes, bp. of Carlisle. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 685. H. vi. p. iv. 140.
July 30.	Licence to Richard bp. of Carlisle to hold *in commendam* the chancellorship of York and the rectory of Stokesley and other benefices. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 685. H. vi. p. iv. 140.
Aug. 10.	Commission of James duke of Chatelherault, earl of Arran, George earl of Huntley, and Archibaud earl of Argyle, lieutenants of Mary Q. of Scotland, to George baron of Setoun, to request assistance from Ferdinand duke of Alva, viceroy of the K. Catholic in the Low Countries. O. xv. 687. H. vi. p. iv. 141.
Sept. 29.	Royal assent to the presentation by Edward earl of Derby of John Salesburye, suffragan bp. of Thetford, to the bpric. of Man. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 687. H. vi. p. iv. 141.
Dec. 29.	Robert Glover, *alias* Portcullis pursuivant, is created Somerset herald. *Westm.* O. xv. 688. H. vi. p. iv. 141.
1571. Jan. 15.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lincoln on the translation of Nicholas, late bp., to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 689. H. vi. p. iv. 141.
Feb. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Bullingham, bp. of Worcester, translated from Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 689. H. vi. p. iv. 141.
Feb. 19.	Royal assent to the election of Thomas Cowper as bp. of Lincoln, late dean of Christchurch, Oxford, and of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 690. H. vi. p. iv. 142.
Feb. 26.	Royal assent to the election of William Bradbridge bp. of Exeter, late dean of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 690. H. vi. p. iv. 142.
March 1.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Cowper, bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xv. 691. H. vi. p. iv. 142.
March 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Bradbridge, bp. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xv. 691. H. vi. p. iv. 142.
March 14.	The Q. orders the tenants of the bpric. of Exeter to obey William Bradbridge as their bp. O. xv. 692. H. vi. p. iv. 142.
March 22.	Richard Lee is created Portcullis pursuivant. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 692. H. vi. p. iv. 143.
March 30.	Licence to William Bradbridge, bp. of Exeter to hold *in commendam* the chancellorship of Chichester and the prebend of Sutton. *Westm.* O. xv. 693. H. vi. p. iv. 143.
Sept. 17.	Presentation of William Master to the vicarage of Bursford with the chapel of Fulbroke in dioc. Oxon. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 693. H. vi. p. iv. 143.
Dec. 5.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Salisbury, the late bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xv. 694. H. vi. p. iv. 143.
Dec. 13.	John Johnson is appointed master gunner at Carlisle Castle, *vice* Robert Sutton, deceased, with 1*s.* a day. *Westm.* O. xv. 694. H. vi. p. iv. 143.
Dec. 20.	Presentation of Edward Deringe to the prebend of Chardstock in Salisbury; of Roger Mathewe to the rectory of Swanton Morley, Jan 18. Thirty-nine other presentations to benefices, various dates. O. xv. 695. H. vi. p. iv. 144.
Dec. 22.	Royal assent to the election of Edmund bp. of Salisbury, translated from Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 699. H. vi. p. iv. 145.
Dec. 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund Gest, bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 699. H. vi. p. iv. 145.
1572. Jan. 11.	Commission to Edmund bp. of Salisbury, the Q.'s chief almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xv. 700. H. vi. p. iv. 146.
Feb. 11.	*Congé délire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 701. H. vi. p. iv. 146.
Feb. 17.	Commission to sir John White and sir Roland Heywarde, aldermen of London, Thomas Wilson, master of the court of requests, David Lewys, chief judge of the admiralty court, and seven others, to ascertain what English property has been arrested in Spain since Dec. 28, 1568. *Westm.* O. xv. 701. H. vi. p. iv. 146.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1572. Feb. 25.	Presentation of Robert Ayscough to the rectory of Clisthydon, in co. Devon, the late incumbent having been deprived. *Westm.* O. xv. 702. H. vi. p. iv. 146.
Feb. 28.	Royal assent to the election of Edmund Freke as bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 702. H. vi. p. iv. 147.
March 20.	Presentation of John Yonge to a prebend at Westminster, *vice* Edmund Freeke, bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 703. H. vi. p. iv. 147.
March 24.	Licence to Ralph Chevalier, prebend of Canterbury, prælector of Hebrew at Cambridge, to absent himself for two years. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 703. H. vi. p. iv. 147.
March 29.	Commission to Edmund Freake, bp. of Rochester, the Q.'s chief almoner, to levy felons' goods and deodands. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 704. H. vi. p. iv. 147.
April 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund Freke, bp. of Rochester. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 705. H. vi. p. iv. 148.
April 18.	John Lovyson, goldsmith, is appointed master of the mint in the Tower of London. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 705. H. vi. p. iv. 148.
April 18.	Richard Martyn, goldsmith, is appointed keeper of the exchange and mint in the Tower of London. *Greenwich.* O. xv. 706. H. vi. p. iv. 148.
April 25.	Sir Thomas Smythe is appointed chancellor of the order of the Garter, *vice* sir William Petre, deceased, with an annuity of 100*l*. *Westm.* O. xv. 706. H. vi. p. iv. 148.
May 23.	Licence to Adam Lofthouse, abp. of Dublin, to hold benefices *in commendam* to the annual value of 100*l*. *Westm.* O. xv. 707. H. vi. p. iv. 148.
May 24.	Protection for Roger Hitchcocke. *Westm.* O. xv. 708. H. vi. p. iv. 149.
June 23.	Presentation of William Daye to the deanery of Windsor, void by the resignation of George Carew. *Westm.* O. xv. 708. H. vi. p. iv. 149.
July 1.	Denization of Henry Lodwich, subject of the duke of Cleves, and of John Shutt, subject of the duke of Gueldres. *Westm.* Thirteen other letters of denization of various dates. O. xv. 709. H. vi. p. iv. 149.
July 8.	Presentation of Robert Norton to the rectory of Aldburgh, *vice* John Willoughbye, deprived. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 710. H. vi. p. iv. 149.
July 9.	Licence to the bp. of Winchester to retain 40 gentlemen or yeomen. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 710. H. vi. p. iv. 150.
July 10.	Presentation of Christopher Holmes to the parish church of Rendlesham, in dioc. Norwich. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 711. H. vi. p. iv. 150.
July 12.	William Herne is appointed sergeant of the Q.'s painters, *vice* Nicholas Lyzard, deceased, with an annuity of 10*l*. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 711. H. vi. p. iv. 150.
July 26.	Licence to William Cecill, lord Burghley, K.G., to retain 60 gentlemen or yeomen, *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 712. H. vi. p. iv. 150.
Aug. 1.	Presentation of William Jones to the vicarage of Winriche, of Francis Parson to the vicarage of Rowell, Aug. 8. *Gorhambury.* Twenty other presentations. O. xv. 713. H. vi. p. iv. 151.
Sept. 9.	Manumission of William Senacke of the Q.'s manor of Tanton Deane in co. Somerset. *Westm.* O. xv. 715. H. vi. p. iv. 152.
Sept. 15.	William Cecyll lord Burghley is appointed treasurer of the Exchequer. *Woodstock.* O. xv. 715. H. vi. p. iv. 152.
Oct. 28.	Thomas Fraunces is appointed one of the Q.'s physicians in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xv. 717. H. vi. 716. H. vi. p. iv. 152.
1573. Jan. 2.	George earl of Salop is appointed earl marshal of England for life. *Westm.* O. xv. p. iv. 152.
April 14.	Commission of gaol delivery for the Marshalsea to William lord Burghley, treasurer of England, Thomas earl of Sussex, chamberlain, Robert earl of Leicester, master of the horse, and 22 others. *Westm.* O. xv. 718. H. vi. p. iv. 153.
April 21.	Commission to sir Ralph Sadler, sir Walter Mydmay, chancellors of the duchy of Lancaster and of the Exchequer, sir William Cordell, master of the rolls, and 22 others, to make inquiry concerning Spanish goods arrested. *Westm.* O. xv. 719. H. vi. p. iv. 153.
April 29.	Commission to Edward earl of Lincoln, lord high admiral, Thomas earl of Sussex, chamberlain of the household, and 12 others, to hear the complaints of English merchants against the Portuguese, and to ascertain what Portuguese goods have been arrested in England *Westm.* O. xv. 721. H. vi. p. iv. 154.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1573. June 2.	Ralph Bowes is appointed chief master of the Q.'s games, pastimes, and sports. *Westm.* O. xv. 722. H. vi. p. iv. 154.
June 23.	Roger Askam, a yeoman of the Q.'s chamber, is appointed yeoman of the bears, *vice* Simon Powlter, deceased. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 723. H. vi. p. iv. 155.
Sept. 21.	Julius Burgarntius is appointed the Q.'s physician, with an annuity of 50*l.* *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 724. H. vi. p. iv. 155.
Oct. 28.	Commissions of oyer and terminer for London and Middlesex to the mayor, the bp. of London, the chief justice, sir Ralph Sadler, sir Walter Mildmay, and 13 others. Similar commissions for Norfolk, Essex, Northampton, Oxford, Suffolk, and Shropshire. *Westm.* O. xv. 724. H. vi. p. iv. 155.
Nov. 20.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chaper of S. Asaph's, the last bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xv. 726. H. vi. p. iv. 156.
Nov. 24.	Presentation of William Welles, the Q.'s domestic chaplain, to the rectory of Hartest and Broxstead, in co. Suff. *Westm.* O. xv. 726. H. vi. p. iv. 156.
Nov. 28.	George Gardyner is appointed dean of Norwich, *vice* John Salisburye. *Westm.* O. xv. 727. H. vi. p. iv. 156.
Nov. 30.	Licence to Nicholas Locke, the Q.'s chaplain, rector of Trinley S. Mary's, Trinley S. Martin's, and Harksted in co. Suff., to absent himself from one of his benefices. *Westm.* O. xv. 727. H. vi. p. iv. 156.
Dec. 3.	Presentation of William Fulke to the rectory of Denington, *vice* William Hewghes, resigned, of Richard Shipper, *alias* Sheppard, to a canonry at Gloucester, and nine other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 728. H. vi. p. iv. 157.
Dec. 11.	Royal assent to the election of William Hughes as bp. of S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xv. 728. H. vi. p. iv. 157.
Dec. 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Hughes, bp. of S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xv. 729. H. vi. p. iv. 157.
1574. Jan. 23.	Pardon to Thomas Heather, late of Hoddesden, for invoking evil spirits. *Westm.* O. xv. 730. H. vi. p. iv. 157.
Feb. 8.	Presentation of Edward Moseley to the perpetual vicarage of Wellingborough. *Westm.* O. xv. 730. H. vi. p. iv. 157.
Feb. 10.	Presentation of Thomas Aldrich to the prebend at Westminster, resigned by Richard Alvey. *Westm.* O. xv. 730. H. vi. p. iv. 158.
March 8.	Presentation of Thomas Wetherhed to the parish church of Bagworth. *Westm.* O. xv. 731. H. vi. p. iv. 158.
April 3.	Commission to William Cecill, lord Burghley, high treasurer, and sir Walter Mildmay, chancellor of the Exchequer, to enfranchise the bond men and women of the Q.'s manors in the counties of Cornwall, Devon, Somerset, and Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xv. 731. H. vi. p. iv. 158.
May 8.	Grant of an annuity of 50*l.* to Thomas Sasetti, of Florence. *Westm.* O. xv. 733. H. vi. p. iv. 159.
June 17.	Presentation of Justinian Lancaster to the perpetual vicarage of Yatton. *Westm.* O. xv. 734. H. vi. p. iv. 159.
July 19.	Hugh Mac Manus Odonell is appointed captain of Tyrconnell. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 734. H. vi. p. iv. 159.
Aug. 6.	Licence to Gilbert bp. of Bath and Wells to let the house, manor, and park of Banwell, in co. Somerset, to Harry Seymor. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 735. H. vi. p. iv. 159.
Oct. 27.	Presentation of William Absolon, the Q.'s sub-almoner, to the canonry at Rochester, lately held by Hugh Apriee, deceased. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 736. H. vi. p. iv. 160.
1575. Jan. 29.	Grant to Benedict Spinola, merchant of Genoa, of the parsonage of S. Katherine's, Christchurch, London, surrendered by S. Magdalen's College, Cambridge, 13 Dec. 17 Eliz. *Westm.* O. xv. 737. H. vi. p. iv. 160.
March 17.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Llandaff, the late bp. being dead. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 738. H. vi. p. iv. 160.
April 13.	Royal assent to the election of William Blethine as bp. of Llandaff. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 738. H. vi. p. iv. 160.
April 15.	Presentation of Arthur Saul to the vicarage of Berkeley. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 739. H. vi. p. iv. 161.
April 20.	Presentation of Griffith Toye to the canonry at Norwich, resigned by Robert Johnson. *Westm.* O. xv. 739. H. vi. p. iv. 161.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1575. May 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Blethine, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xv. 739. H. vi. p. iv. 161.
July 15.	Sir Nicholas Bacon, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue a writ to the sheriffs of London for the burning of John Peeters and Henry Turwert, Flemings, for heresy. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 740. H. vi. p. iv. 161.
July 19.	Presentation of John Irishe to the perpetual vicarage of Broadhemston Magna, of Thomas Birkhead to the rectory of Gauston, and 114 other presentations to benefices. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 742. H. vi. p. iv. 162.
July 21.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich, the late bp. being deceased. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 744. H. vi. p. iv. 163.
Aug. 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Horne, bp. of Winchester, *vice* John late bp., deprived. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 744. H. vi. p. iv. 163.
Aug. 5.	Sir Henry Sidney, K.G., lord president of the council of Wales, is appointed deputy general in Ireland. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 746. H. vi. p. iv. 163.
Oct. 23.	Presentation of Daniel Barnarde to a canonry in Christchurch, Oxford. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 748. H. vi. p. iv. 165.
Nov. 4.	Royal assent to the election of Edmund as bp. of Norwich, translated from Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 749. H. vi. p. iv. 165.
Nov. 5.	Royal assent to the presentation of John Mericke to the bpric. of Man, by Henry earl of Derby, *vice* John Salesbery, late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 749. H. vi. p. iv. 165.
Nov. 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xv. 750. H. vi. p. iv. 165.
Dec. 29.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Canterbury, on the death of the late abp. *Westm.* O. xv. 751. H. vi. p. iv. 165.
1576. Jan. 9.	Presentation of Geoffrey Downes to the rectory of Bishop's Bourne and Barham, *vice* Thomas Willoughbye, resigned, of Edmund Lylly to the rectory of Hewish, and 10 other presentations. *Hampton Court.* O. xv. 751. H. vi. p. iv. 166.
Feb. 14.	Royal assent to the election of Edmund as abp. of Canterbury, translated from York, *vice* Matthew Parker, late abp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 752. H. vi. p. iv. 166.
April 6.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 752. H. vi. p. iv. 166.
April 12.	Royal assent to the election of John Peerse as bp. of Rochester. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 753. H. vi. p. iv. 166.
April 13.	Royal assent to the presentation of John Mericke to the bpric. of Man, addressed to Edmund abp. of Canterbury, the see of York being vacant. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 753. H. vi. p. iv. 166.
April 16.	Presentation of Thomas Scott to the perpetual vicarage of Catterick. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 754. H. vi. p. iv. 167.
April 20.	Power for John Pearce, bp. of Rochester, the Q.'s chief almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 754. H. vi. p. iv. 167.
April 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edmund abp. of Canterbury. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 755. H. vi. p. iv. 167.
April 27.	Grant of 20*d.* a day to Edward Bassano, son of Anthony Bassano, for service in the art of music. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 756. H. vi. p. iv. 167.
April 30.	Licence to John Mabbe, junior, goldsmith, of London, to sell certain jewels specified in an annexed list, notwithstanding the statute of the last parliament regulating the sale of goldsmiths' work. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 756. H. vi. p. iv. 167.
May 9.	Walter earl of Essex is created earl marshal of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xv. 760. H. vi. p. iv. 169.
May 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Pearse, bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xv. 762. H. vi. p. iv. 170.
July 13.	Commission to William lord Burghley, treasurer of England and chancellor of Cambridge University, Richard bp. of Ely, John Whitgifte, and five others, to visit and reform S. John's College, Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xv. 762. H. vi. p. iv. 170.
July 13.	Licence to John bp. of Rochester to hold *in commendam* the deanery of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 765. H. vi. p. iv. 171.
Aug. 21.	Presentation of Robert Grene, the Q.'s chaplain, to the rectory of Walkington, *vice* John Newcome, deceased. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 765. H. vi. p. iv. 171.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1576. Sept. 7.	Presentation of Walter Harte to the parish church of Okeford, *vice* Simon Harte, resigned, and four other presentations. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 766. H. vi. p. iv. 171.
Nov. 5.	Presentation of Richard Hancock to the perpetual vicarage of Hartburne, *vice* Richard Staucliffe, resigned, and eleven other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 766. H. vi. p. iv. 171.
1577. Jan. 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, on the translation of Edmund Gryndall to Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 767. H. vi. p. iv. 171.
Jan. 26.	Grant of 20*d.* a day and 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* for livery to William Damiano [? Bassano] for services in the art of music, as Baptista Bassano received. *Westm.* O. xv. 767. H. vi. p. iv. 172.
Feb. 16.	Presentation of Robert Garret to the perpetual vicarage of Eglingham, in dioc. Durham, *vice* Thomas Bennet, resigned. *Westm.* O. xv. 768. H. vi. p. iv. 172.
March 8.	Royal assent to the election of Edwin bp. of London to the abpric. of York. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 768. H. vi. p. iv. 172.
March 10.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of S. Paul's, London, on the translation of Edward Sandes to the see of York. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 769. H. vi. p. iv. 172.
March 11.	David Lewes, judge of the admiralty court, Valentine Dale, master of the requests, and two others, are appointed commissioners for the fulfilment of the treaty with Portugal for the restitution of arrested merchandise in either kingdom. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 769. H. vi. p. iv. 172.
March 11.	Commission to the same persons to punish piracy against the French. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 770. H. vi. p. iv. 173.
March 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to Edwin Sandes, abp. of York. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 771. H. vi. p. iv. 173.
April 18.	Royal assent to the election of John Aylmer as bp. of London. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 771. H. vi. p. iv. 173.
April 24.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Worcester, the late bp. being deceased. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 772. H. vi. p. iv. 173.
March 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Durham, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 772. H. vi. p. iv. 173.
April 9.	Royal assent to the election of John Whitgifte as bp. of Worcester, *vice* Nicholas, late bp., deceased. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 772. H. vi. p. iv. 174.
April 23.	Commission to John bp. of London, John bp. of Rochester, sir Christopher Wray, chief justice of England, sir Robert Bell, chief baron of the Exchequer, and four others, to examine the refusal of Thomas bp. of Lincoln to admit William Wilson as rector of Lincoln College, Oxford. *Westm.* O. xv. 773. H. vi. p. iv. 174.
April 29.	Royal assent to the translation of Richard bp. of Carlisle to the see of Durham, *vice* James, late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xv. 775. H. vi. p. iv. 175.
	Congé d'élire to the dean and chapter of Salisbury, the late bp. being deceased. O. xv. 776. H. vi. p. iv. 175.
May 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Aylmer, bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xv. 776. H. vi. p. iv. 175.
May 10.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Whitgifte, bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xv. 777. H. vi. p. iv. 175.
May 13.	Protection for William Hearle, of London, going on secret service to Scotland. *Westm.* O. xv. 777. H. vi. p. iv. 176.
May 28.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Carlisle, Richard, the late bp., having been translated to Durham. *Westm.* O. xv. 778. H. vi. p. iv. 176.
May 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of Durham. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 778. H. vi. p. iv. 176.
June 20.	Commission to sir William Cordell, master of the rolls, David Lewen, president of the admiralty court, and five others, to try cases of piracy against the Scotch. *Westm.* O. xv. 779. H. vi. p. iv. 176.
July 29.	Appointment of William Rustat as master of S. John's Hospital, Lutterworth; the presentation of Hugh Castleton to a canonry at Norwich, and four other presentations. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 780. H. vi. p. iv. 176.
Aug 9.	Royal assent to the translation of Richard bp. of Carlisle to Durham. *Westm.* O. xv. 780. H. vi. p. iv. 177.
Aug. 17.	Commission to John bp. of London, sir William Cordyll, master of the rolls, and six others, to compel the executors of John Parkehurst, late bp. of Norwich, to repair dilapidations. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 781. H. vi. p. iv. 177.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1577. Oct. 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Maye, bp. of Carlisle. *Windsor.* O. xv. 782. H. vi. p. iv. 177.
Oct. 11.	Presentation of John Kington to the perpetual vicarage of Alton, in dioc. Winchester. *Windsor.* O. xv. 782. H. vi. p. iv. 177.
Nov. 27.	Royal assent to the translation of John Piers, bp. of Rochester, to Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 783. H. vi. p. iv. 177.
Dec. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xv. 783. H. vi. p. iv. 178.
1578. Jan. 7.	Treaty of offensive and defensive alliance between the Q. of England, and Brabant, Gueldres, and the other states of Belginm. *Brussels.* O. xv. 784. H. vi. p. iv. 178.
May 14.	Commission to Edwin abp. of York, Henry earl of Huntingdon, president of the North, Richard bp. of Durham, and 10 others, to visit and reform the bpric. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xv. 785. H. vi. p. iv. 178.
May 23.	Presentation of Antony Haywood to the rectory of Resingdon Magna. *Gorhambury.* O. xv. 717. H. vi. p. iv. 179.
1579. July 18.	Presentation of Dregory Nicholls to a canonry at Exeter, *vice* John Wolton, promoted to the bpric. of Exeter. Walter Llen is presented to the mastership of S. John's Hospital, Cirencester, and 31 other presentations. *Westm.* O. xv. 788. H. vi. p. iv. 179.
1581. July 14.	Pardon for James Humfrey, late of Launceston and Tregeare, for maintaining the jurisdiction of the bp. of Rome in England, and for obtaining a printed instrument from the see of Rome, containing absolution for divers of the Q.'s subjects. *Westm.* O. xv. 789. H. vi. p. iv. 180.
Oct. 13.	Obligation of Francis duke of Anjou for the repayment of a loan of 100,000 crowns from the Q. of England. *S. Vallery.* O. xv. 792. H. vi. p. iv. 181.
1582. Aug. 19.	Frederick II., K. of Denmark [appoints lord Willoughby his proctor, for his installation as a knight of the Garter]. *Croneburg Castle.* O. xv. 793. H. vi. p. iv. 181.
1583. April 19.	The states of the country of Utrecht empower Paul Buys to declare to the Q. of England that they desire to be freed from the tyranny of the K. of Spain and from the inquisition, and to put themselves under her protection. *Utrecht.* O. xv. 793. H. vi. p. iv. 182.
May 15.	Similar commission of the states of the principality of Gueldres and the county of Zutphen to Rutger van Harsolte, burgomaster of Harderwyk. *Arnheim.* O. xv. 795. H. vi. p. iv. 182.
May 20.	Commission of the burgomasters of Sluys, Waterrechte, Francq, Ostend, and other towns in the Low Countries, to Noel de Caron, lord of Scoone, Walle Viel, burgomaster of Francq, to the same effect as the two preceding commissions. O. xv. 797. H. vi. p. iv. 183.
June 6.	Commission of the estates general of the United Provinces of the Netherlands to Rutger de Herssolte, Noel de Curon, lord of Schoonewalle Anchien, and nine others, to request the Queen to protect them. *The Hague.* O. xv. 798. H. vi. p. iv. 183.
Oct. 2.	Robert earl of Leicester, baron of Denbigh, K.G., master of the horse, is appointed lieutenant and captain general of the forces to be sent to the Netherlands. *Westm.* O. xv. 799. H. vi. p. iv. 184.
Oct. 22.	Powers granted to him as lieutenant and captain general. *Westm.* O. xv. 799. H. vi. p. iv. 184.
Nov. 9.	Order for the passage of sir Philip Sidney, governor of Flushing. *Westm.* O. xv. 801. H. vi. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 9.	Order for the passage of sir Thomas Cecill, governor of Brill. *Westm.* O. xv. 802. H. vi. p. iv. 185.
1586. July 5.	Treaty between the Queen of England and James VI. of Scotland for the mutual defence of their religion and their countries. *Berwick.* O. xv. 803. H. vi. p. iv. 185.
Nov. 2.	Denization of Horace Pallavicino of Genoa. *Westm.* O. xvi. 1. H. vii. p. i. 1.
1587. Feb. 1.	Sir William Russell is appointed governor of Flushing, with the rammekyns and forts, *vice* sir Philip Sydney, deceased. O. xvi. 2. H. vii. p. i. 1.*
Feb. 1.	Order for the passage of sir William Russell and his retinue to Flushing. *Westm.* O. xvi. 3. H. vii. p. i. 2.
Feb. 6.	Thomas lord Burghe of Gainsborough is appointed governor of Brill, *vice* sir Thomas Cecyll, resigned. *Westm.* O. xvi. 4. H. vii. p. i. 3.
Feb. 27.	Sir Thomas Shirley is appointed treasurer of the army in the Netherlands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 5. H. vii. p. i. 3.

* Of the instruments which are in English (from this time (1587) to the end of the work) the editor of the Hague edition prints a French translation in parallel columns.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1587. March 9.	The Q. accepts the subsidy of 6*s.* in the pound and the benevolence of 3*s.* granted by the convocation of the province of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xvi. 5. H. vii. p. i. 4.
June 15.	Edward count of East Friesland to the Q.; complains of the injuries inflicted on his territory by the people of West Friesland and Holland, and denies the accusation of assisting the Spaniards. *Aurik.* O. xvi. 6. H. vii. p. i. 4.
[June 26.	Robert earl of Leicester, K.G., master of the horse, is appointed captain of the forces in the Low Countries. *Westm.* O. xvi. 9. H. vii. p. i. 5.
July 29.	The consuls of Cologne request the Q. to restore the goods of Ferdinand Ximenes and others of their fellow citizens taken by Francis Drake. O. xvi. 10. H. vii. p. i. 5.
Aug. 31.	Henry Carey, lord of Hunsdon, is appointed warden general of the marches towards Scotland. *Westm.* O. xvi. 11. H. vii. p. i. 6.
Nov. 10.	Peregrine Barty, lord of Willoughby and Eresby, is appointed commander of the forces in the Netherlands, *vice* Robert earl of Leicester, recalled. *Westm.* O. xvi. 13. H. vii. p. i. 7.
1588. March 15.	Sir Francis Drake is appointed commander of certain ships sent to sea for the defence of the realm. *Westm.* O. xvi. 16. H. vii. p. i. 8.
March 15.	Roger Gyfford is appointed one of the Q.'s physicians in ordinary, with an annuity of 100*l.*, *vice* Richard Masters. *Westm.* O. xvi. 16. H. vii. p. i. 8.]
May 31.	Peter Guie is appointed one of the Q.'s flute players, *vice* Thomas Paginton, deceased, with 16*d.* a day, and 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* for livery. *Westm.* O. xvi. 17. H. vii. p. i. 8.
Aug. 4.	James K. of Scotland offers to assist Q. Elizabeth against her foreign enemies, not as a foreign prince, but as her natural son. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 18. H. vii. p. i. 9.
	The Q. thanks James K. of Scotland for his offers, and informs him that the enemy's fleet has been beaten in the narrow seas, and has been carried towards Scotland. O. xvi. 18. H. vii. p. i. 9.
1589. Aug. 2.	Oath of Henry [IV.] K. of France and Navarre to maintain the Catholic and Roman religion, and to observe the privileges of his subjects. *Pont S. Cloud.* O. xvi. 19. H. vii. p. i. 10.
Aug. 2.	Oath of fealty to Henry [IV.], K. of France, taken by the princes of the blood royal, nobles, and others. *Pont S. Cloud.* O. xvi. 19. H. vii. p. i. 10.
Aug. 23.	Henry K. of France desires the Q. of England to give credence to the lord de Beauvoir. *Pont S. Pierre.* O. xvi. 20. H. vii. p. i. 10.
Aug. 23.	The syndics of Geneva inform the Queen of the surrender of Bonne to their enemies, and the massacre of the garrison, and of the expected attack on Geneva, and they request her to assist them with money. *Geneva.* O. xvi. 20. H. vii. p. i. 10.
Aug. 27.	Henry K. of France to Mons. de Buzenval, concerning his intended movements, and his desire to visit the Q. of England. *Dieppe.* O. xvi. 22. H. vii. p. i. 11.
Aug. 30.	Commission to sir Martin Frobusher, as commander of the *Golden Lyon*, the *Elizabeth*, and four other ships, going to the south and west seas. *Westm.* O. xvi. 22. H. vii. p. i. 11.
	Proposals of lord de Beauvoir, the French ambassador, desiring the Q. of England to assist the K. of France with money and ordnance, and to enter into a league. O. xvi. 23. H. vii. p. i. 12.
Sept. 9.	Lord de Beauvoir la Nocle to . . . . ; thinks the K. of France will consent to the Q. of England's granting letters of reprisal against the duke de Mercure and his rebels. *London.* O. xvi. 24. H. vii. p. i. 12.
	Beauvoir la Nocle and de Fresnes to . . . . , urging a league between their master and his rebels, the pope, and Spain. O. xvi. 24. H. vii. p. i. 12.
Oct. 2.	Peregrine lord Willoughby to Q. Elizabeth; the French K. is thankful for her aid; a battle is expected. If successful, the K. will attribute the victory to the Q. *Dieppe.* O. xvi. 26. H. vii. p. i. 13.
Oct. 21.	The lord d'Aumont thanks the Q. for the aid she has sent to France. *Dieppe.* O. xvi. 27. H. vii. p. i. 13.
Oct. 22.	James K. of Scotland informs Q. Elizabeth of his intended voyage to Norway, to fetch his wife, and that he has appointed lord Hamilton warden of the marches. *Leith.* O. xvi. 27. H. vii. p. i. 13.
Nov. 6.	Lords Hamilton, Lennox, and the rest of the Scotch council request the Q. to order the wardens of the marches to redress bills filed by the late commissioners. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 28. H. vii. p. i. 14.
	Letter of thanks to the Q. from Henry de Bourbon. O. xvi. 59. H. vii. p. i. 15.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1589.	Henry K. of France to the Q. of England, commending the good conduct of lord Willoughby and the English troops. O. xvi. 29. H. vii. p. i. 15.
Dec. 13.	Licence to John Underhyll, bp. elect of Oxford, to hold *in commendam* the office of rector of Lincoln College, Oxford, and the rectories of Witney and Thornton in the Moor. *Westm.* O. xvi. 30. H. vii. p. i. 15.
1590. Jan. 2.	Lords Culros, Coldenknois, and 10 others of the Scotch council, lately returned from Norway, write to the Q., expressing their intention of preserving peace on the borders. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 30. H. vii. p. i. 15.
Jan. 4.	Lord Hunsdon, sir F. Knollys, and nine others of the council, desire . . . . to inform the council of the Netherlands that the Q. wishes a muster to be taken of her forces there. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 31. H. vi. p. i. 16.
Jan. 7.	Opinion of the theological faculty of Paris that the French people are released from their oath of allegiance to Henry III., and are justified in taking up arms against him. *The College of Sorbonne.* O. xvi. 32. H. vii. p. i. 16.
Jan. 4.	Reply of the estates general of the United Provinces, expressing surprise at a proposition made to them by Bodley, the Q.'s agent, at the council. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 33. H. vii. p. i. 17.
Jan. 11.	Treaty between the league of France and the K. of Spain, who is declared protector of the French crown. O. xvi. 33. H. vii. p. i. 17.
Jan. 17.	Christian duke of Saxony to Q. Elizabeth, in favour of Philip count of Hohenloh, who has something to declare to her concerning the riots at Gertrudenberg. *Dresden.* O. xvi. 34. H. vii. p. i. 17.
Jan. .	Balthasar Hydoreus of Arnheim, Albert Sibrandi, and 13 other ministers of the gospel in West Friesland congratulate the Q. on the defeat of the Spanish fleet, and desire her favour for Herman Rennecherus, professor of Hebrew. *West Friesland.* O. xvi. 34. H. vii. p. i. 18.
Jan. 23.	Henry K. of France desires lord Stafford to send him the Q.'s letters, as he has given no audiences since the death of his mother. *Blois.* O. xvi. 35. H. vii. p. i. 18.
Jan. 31.	Lords Bothwell, Hamilton, and 14 others of the Scotch council, have delivered to the English ambassador intelligence obtained from a Spanish bark lately arrived in Scotland. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 36. H. vii. p. i. 18.
	Instructions of Henry K. of France to the lord de la Tour, ambassador to England, concerning the assistance to be given by the Q. of England. O. xvi. 36. H. vii. p. i. 18.
Feb. 5.	Commission to Richard Fletcher, bp. of Bristol, the Q.'s chief almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 38. H. vii. p. i. 19.
	Oath to be taken by the ministers of religion in the Netherlands. O. xvi. 39. H. vii. p. i. 19.
Feb. 6.	Henry K. of France to lord Stafford, the English ambassador; desires the removal of the impediments to mercantile intercourse with England. *Blois.* O. xvi. 39. H. vii. p. i. 19.
Feb. 8.	[Beauvoir la Nocle and de Fresnes, French ambassadors] to . . . . ; urge the despatch of the chevalier Palvicini, and send news from France. *Landon.* O. xvi. 40. H. vii. p. i. 20.
	The same ambassadors to the Q., to the same effect. O. xvi. 40. H. vii. p. i. 20.
Feb. 19.	James [VI.], K. of Scotland, to his council, concerning the preparations for his return. *Trowebrughe.* O. xvi. 41. H. vii. p. i. 20.
Feb. 20.	Advice of the Council of the Netherlands to the lords for the conduct of the war during the ensuing year. O. xvi. 42. H. vii. p. i. 21.
Feb. 25.	Request of the K. of France to the Q. of England for men and arms. *Chartres.* O. xvi. 43. H. vii. p. i. 22.
Feb. 28.	Account of the state of affairs and of the army in the Netherlands. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 44. H. vii. p. i. 22.
Feb. 28.	The estates general of the Netherlands to . . . . , signifying their disapproval of the licence granted to Babington and Robert Bromeley, merchants of London, to import accoutrements. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 50. H. vii. p. i. 27.
March 4.	James K. of Scotland desires his council to send ships for his return, and to prepare Holyrood House for his reception. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 51. H. vii. p. i. 28.
March 14.	Henry K. of France informs the duke of Longueville that he has defeated his enemies, and desires him to advance and join him. *Raymer, near Mantes.* O. xvi. 52. H. vii. p. i. 28.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1590. March 14.	Safe conduct for the earl of Crawford and lord Sancker, to pass through England into France. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 53. H. vii. p. i. 28.
March 22.	Henry K. of France thanks the earl of Stafford for the Q.'s offers, and wishes that she would do what she has promised in Germany. *Tours.* O. xvi. 53. H. vii. p. i. 29.
March 24.	The estates general of the Netherlands complain to the Q. of the damage done to their merchants at sea by her subjects. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 54. H. vii. p. i. 29.
April 7.	Sir Christopher Hatton, chancellor, lord Burghley, and four others, refuse the request of the estates general of the Netherlands that sir John Conwaie should send them a force from the garrison of Ostend. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 55. H. vii. p. i. 30.
April 20.	Joachim Frederick, marquis of Brandenburg, congratulate the Q. of England on the success of the K. of France. *Ark Mauritiana.* O. xvi. 56. H. vii. p. i. 30.
April 30.	The estates general of the Netherlands to the Q.'s council; disapprove of Bodley's communication; assure them of their intention to consult the profit of the country and of the Q., and complain of the delay in sending succour and in redressing mercantile injuries. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 73. H. vii. p. i. 30.
	Proclamation issued by James K. of Scotland, ordering his subjects to receive with friendship the Danes who have accompanied him to Scotland. O. xvi. 59. H. vii. p. i. 31.
	List of the Danes who have come to Scotland; of the Scotch who will assist at the coronation of Q. Anne, and of those knighted. O. xvi. 60. H. vii. p. i. 32.
May 6.	Henry K. of France to the earl of Stafford; has heard that the Spanish army at Corunna is ready, and hopes that the Q. of England will protect the coasts of Brittany and Normandy. *Rozenay.* O. xvi. 61. H. vii. p. i. 32.
May 8.	Lords Burghley, Buckhurst, and two others, to [the English ambassador in the Netherlands], informing him of the requests of the states general for redress of injuries and additional forces, and of their replies; and of the death of secretary Walsingham. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 61. H. vii. p. i. 33.
May 12.	William landgrave of Hesse assures Q. Elizabeth that he will assist the K. of France, and exhort other German princes to do the same. *Cassel.* O. xvi. 62. H. vii. p. i. 33.
May 12.	The Q. of England orders [her ambassador in the Netherlands] to deliver to the magistrates of Groeningen letters promising them her aid, as she hears that they intend to join the other provinces. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 63. H. vii. p. i. 34.
May 16.	Philip K. of Spain sends instructions to Guillen de S. Clement to treat with the emperor concerning his offers to compose the affairs of Holland and Zealand. *Aranjuez.* O. xvi. 64. H. vii. p. i. 34.
May 16.	Another letter from Philip K. of Spain to Guillen S. Clement on the same subject. *Aranjuez.* O. xvi. 65. H. vii. p. i. 34.
May 16.	Philip K. of Spain desires Guillen S. Clement to hinder the levies made for the prince of Bearn [Henry IV.] *Aranjuez.* O. xvi. 65. H. vii. p. i. 35.
May 27.	Q. Elizabeth disavows the proceedings of private persons who endeavour to cause dissension in the government of the Netherlands. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 66. H. vii. p. i. 35.
June 5.	Christian duke of Saxony to the Q.; has received her letters from Horace Palavicini; will resist the dangers threatened by the pope and his adherents, and preserve his hereditary friendship with England. *Dresden.* O. xvi. 67. H. vii. p. i. 35.
June 9.	Instructions of James K. of Scotland to William, commendator of Pettinweme, and John Skeyne, advocate, ambassadors to Denmark and Germany, to propose a joint embassay from a number of princes to England, France, and Spain, for the purpose of exhorting the sovereign to make peace, or else to make a defensive league. *Holyrood House.* O. xvi. 68. H. vii. p. i. 36.
June 18.	Letters of credence for Thomas Wilkes, clerk of the council, sent as ambassador to the United Provinces. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 72. H. vii. p. i. 39.
June 21.	Christian K. of Denmark has received the charge of Christopher Perking, the Q.'s ambassador, but must defer replying thereto, as his counsellors are absent. *Anderschome.* O. xvi. 72. H. vii. p. i. 39.
June 24.	Christopher Hatton, chancellor, lords Hunsdon and Burghley, and four others of the council, to [the English ambassador in the Netherlands], disallowing a claim of the states general for 5,019*l.* for the service of 44 ships against Portugal under sir John Norris and sir Francis Drake. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 73. H. vii. p. i. 39.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1590. June 26.	Eder Bassia, chief general of the Turks, informs the Q. of the peace concluded by his sovereign with the K. of Poland, and of his desire to maintain peace with England. *Salis.* O. xvi. 74. H. vii. p. i. 40.
	Memorandum concerning the importance of Groeninghen, and the means of getting possession of it. O. xvi. 74. H. vii. p. i. 40.
July 20.	The Q. desires Thomas Wilks and Thomas Bodley, her agents in the Netherlands, to show the States General and count Maurice that Mons. Snoy, late captain of Medenblik, complains of the non-fulfilment of the appointment for its surrender. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 77. H. vii. p. i. 41.
July 22.	Q. Elizabeth writes to the count Maurice in favour of Josse van den Einde and two other captains of the garrison of Camphier. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 77. H. vii. p. i. 42.
July 22.	The Q. also writes to the States General on their behalf. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 78. H. vii. p. i. 42.
July 22.	The Q. desires Thomas Wilkes and Thomas Bodley to endeavour to obtain redress for them. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 78. H. vii. p. i. 42.
July 24.	Christian IV. K. of Denmark will attend to the complaint of English merchants of his officers at Helsingfors, on proof the facts. *Koldinguen.* O. xvi. 80. H. vii. p. i. 43.
July 29.	Christian K. of Denmark approves of the proposal of the K. of Scotland for promoting peace, and has written on the subject to the princes of the empire. O. xvi. 81. H. vii. p. i. 43.
Aug. 11.	Lords Hunsdon and Burghley and five others of the council desire [the Q.'s agents in the Netherlands] to present to the States General sir Edward Norreis, whom the Q. has appointed as governor of Ostend, *vice* sir John Conwaie, revoked. *Oatlands.* O. xvi. 82. H. vii. p. i. 44.
Aug. 14.	Commission to sir John Harte, mayor of London, Thomas lord Buckhurst, John Fortescue, under-treasurer of the Exchequer, and three others, to search for goods of Spaniards not under the Q.'s protection. *Oatlands.* O. xvi. 82. H. vii. p. i. 44.
Sept. 10.	The Q. desires [her agent] to urge the States General and count Maurice to attempt some enterprise, as the duke of Parma is in France with most of his troops. *Windsor.* O. xvi. 84. H. vii. p. i. 45.
Nov. 9.	Francis de Bonrbon requests the Q. to allow ordnance to be exported to him for the siege of Avranches. *Coutances.* O. xvi. 85. H. vii. p. i. 46.
Nov. 13.	[Francis Drake asks Henry de Bourbon, prince of Dombes,] for information about the Spaniards who have landed at Nantes. O. xvi. 85. H. vii. p. i. 46.
	Henry de Bourbon, prince of Dombes, replies that the Spaniards are besieging Hennebon. O. xvi. 86. H. vii. p. i. 46.
	Advice of sir Roger Williams concerning the conduct of the war in France. O. xvi. 86. H. vii. p. i. 46.
	List of debts of the French K. to the Q. of England, amounting to 50,233*l.* 17*s.*, and of the expense of the troops in Brittany and Normandy. O. xvi. 88. H. vii. p. i. 47.
	The Q. of England to K. Henry IV.; has been prevented by illness from writing, and desires credence for the bearer [Edmund Yorke]. O. xvi. 89. H. vii. p. i. 48.
1591. Jan. 30.	Instructions to Edmund Yorke, sent to the K. of France, concerning the Spanish invasion of Brittany. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 89. H. vii. p. i. 48.
March 4.	Answers of the K. of France to questions sent to him by the Q. of England as to his arrangements, in case she sends troops to assist him in Brittany. *The camp before Chartres.* O. xvi. 92. H. vii. p. i. 51.
April 6.	Instructions for sir Roger Williams, sent with 600 men to assist in the defence of Dieppe. O. xvi. 94. H. vii. p. i. 52.
May 10.	Protection for Patrick lord of Dunsanye in Ireland, and John Matthewe of London. *Westm.* O. xvi. 95. H. vii. p. i. 52.
May 21.	Henry K. of France refers the Q. of England to the lord de Beauvoir and lord Unton for information as to his proceedings, and recommends to her Le Seigneur Hart, the bearer. *Buhy.* O. xvi. 96. H. vii. p. i. 53.
May 25.	Licence to Richard Wrighte of Oxford to print an English translation of the history of Cornelius Tacitus. *Westm.* O. xvi. 96. H. vii. p. i. 53.
May 28.	Antony Wingfield is appointed bearer of the staff [virgæ bajuli] at the feast of S. George, *vice* William Norres, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 97. H. vii. p. i. 54.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1591. June 3.	Henry K. of France sends the lord of Rean to the Q. of England with the news of the taking of Louviers and a victory near Dieppe, and commends the valour of sir Roger Wylemes [Williams]. *Budely.* O. xvi. 98. H. vii. p. i. 54.
June 18.	Henry de la Tour to Q. Elizabeth, expressing his regret at the recal of Wuton [Unton], her ambassador. *Gisors.* O. xvi. 99. H. vii. p. i. 54.
June 19.	Henry K. of France to the Q. of England, commending le Seigneur Unton, her ambassador. *Gisors.* O. xvi. 99. H. vii. p. i. 54.
June 19.	Henry K. of France desires the treasurer of England to ask the Q. to excuse his having sent seigneur Grimeston on a journey without asking her leave. O. xvi. 100. H. vii. p. i. 55.
June 19.	Biron, marshal of France, informs the Q. of England that the K. of France has appointed him to command the forces in Brittany. *Gisors.* O. xvi. 100. H. vii. p. i. 55.
	Proclamation declaring Francis earl of Bothwell a traitor, and summoning the men of Edinburgh and other counties to be ready to assist the K. of Scots to repress his treasonable practices. O. xvi. 100. H. vii. p. i. 55.
June 25.	Articles agreed to by messieurs de Beauvoir and de Rean, French ministers, if the Q. of England will send 3,400 soldiers to Normandy. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 102. H. vii. p. i. 55.
	Instructions for sir Henry Unton, sent to France as resident ambassador. O. xvi. 103. H. vii. p. i. 56.
July.	Letter of credence for sir Henry Unton. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 105. H. vii. p. i. 58.
July 4.	Christian IV. K. of Denmark to the Q. of England; has given Christopher Parkings an answer concerning the complaints of English merchants, and complains of piracy by English captains. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 105. H. vii. p. i. 58.
July 27.	John Casimir, count palatine of the Rhine, will comply with the Q. of England's request to intercede with the emperor for permission for English merchants to trade at Staden. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 106. H. vii. p. i. 58
July 28.	James K. of Scotland orders the sheriffs of the East March to summon Alexander lord Hume, warden of the East March, to answer to the charge that Francis, late earl Bothwell, is received within the said march. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 107. H. vii. p. i. 59.
Aug. 2.	Proclamation by James K. of Scotland, summoning men to meet the K. at Edinburgh on Aug. 2 to repress the rebellion of earl Bothwell and Alexander lord Hume. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 108. H. vii. p. i. 59.
Aug. 3.	Lord Burghley informs sir Henry Unton that the Q. will recal sir John Norris from Brittany unless the K. of France sends forces thither. *East Horsley.* O. xvi. 109. H. vii. p. i. 60.
	Agreement of divers Scotch nobles to remove the K.'s low-born favourites, who have obtained the offices belonging to the nobility. O. xvi. 109. H. vii. p. i. 60.
Aug. 6.	Lords Cesford, Minto, Hundley, and 24 other Scotch lords, promise to assist the K. of Scotland against earl Bothwell, Alexander lord Hume, and other rebels. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 110. H. vii. p. i. 61.
Aug. 12.	Christian duke of Saxony to the Q. of England; will write to the emperor in favour of the English merchants at Staden. *Waltheim.* O. xvi. 111. H. vii. p. i. 61.
	The Q. of England complains to Henry K. of France of his delays, and assures him that she does not intend to put her subjects in danger uselessly. O. xvi. 111. H. vii. p. i. 61.]
Aug. 15.	Sir John Norris advises monseigneur le prince not to move the army from Lower to Upper Brittany. O. xvi. 112. H. vii. p. i. 62.
Aug. 18.	Lord Burghley to [the ambassador in France]; the Q. approves of sir John Norris's opinion, and will remove her forces unless the K. succours them. *Cowdry.* O. xvi. 114. H. vii. p. i. 62.
	The Q. of England writes to Henry K. of France to the same effect. O. xvi. 116. H. vii. p. i. 64
Aug. 22.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; is sorry to hear of his illness, of the escape of the duke of Guise, and the death of Mons. Nocie. *Chichester.* O. xvi. 117. H. vii. p. i. 64.
Aug. 22.	The Q. desires sir Henry Unton to urge the K. of France to hasten his proceedings at Rouen, and to send forces to Brittany. *Chichester.* O. xvi. 117. H. vii. p. i. 65.
	Sir Henry Unton challenges the duke of Guise for speaking disrespectfully of the Q. of England. O. xvi. 118. H. vii. p. i. 66.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1591. Sept. 2.	Lord Burghley writes to sir Henry Unton of the Q.'s displeasure at the failure of the intended purpose against Rouen, and at the departure of the earl of Essex, and desires to know the K. of France's arrangements for paying the English troops. *Lichfield.* O. xvi. 119. H. vii. p. i. 66.
Sept. 13.	Lord Burghley refers sir Henry Unton to the Q.'s letters to the earl of Essex, sir Thomas Leighton, and Mr. Killigrew, and mentions the news he has heard from the Netherlands and France. *Sir Harry Wallop's, near Basing.* O. xvi. 120. H. vii. p. i. 67.
Sept. 16.	Beauvoir la Nocle to sir Henry Unton; has visited his wife, who is ill; the Q. is grieved at the death of Mons. d'Evreux. *London.* O. xvi. 121. H. vii. p. i. 67.
Sept 20.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Umpton; the Q. is displeased that he allowed the journey of the earl of Essex to Mons. de Byron, and she desires the earl to return. *Odiham.* O. xvi. 121. H. vii. p. i. 67.
Sept. 26.	The Q. writes to sir Henry Unton to the same effect. She does not wish him to go to the K. of France until he comes near Rouen. *Sutton near Guildford.* O. xvi. 122. H. vii. p. i. 68.
Sept. 24.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; the Q. has recalled the earl of Essex, and disapproves of Unton's going to the K. of France at Louviers. *Farnham.* O. xvi. 123. H. vii. p. i. 69.
Sept. 27.	Beauvoir le Nocle to sir Henry Unton; encloses a letter from mons. and madam Darington, and has been to see Unton's wife. *Hackney.* O. xvi. 124. H. vii p. i. 70.
Oct. 4.	Hacqueville to the Q. of England; the marshal will besiege Gournay and then Rouen; commends Essex's conduct. *Before Gournay.* O. xvi. 124. H. vii. p. i. 70.
	Conditions to be fulfilled by the K. of France if the Q. of England sends an additional force of 3,400 men to Normandy. O. xvi. 125. H. vii. p. i. 70.
Oct. 12.	Lord Burghley desires sir Henry Unton to communicate to the French K. the Q.'s vexation at his not coming to Normandy as he promised. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 126. H. vii. p. i. 71.
Oct. 15.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; the Q. is not satisfied with the French K.'s excuses, and doubts the performance of his promise to come to Normandy in October, but nevertheless she has sent back the earl of Essex. O. xvi. 128. H. vii. p. i. 72.
Oct. 16.	The college of cardinals urge the city of Paris to support the Catholic faith. *Rome.* O. xvi. 129. H. vii. p. i. 73.
Oct. 22.	The Q. of England condoles with Christian duke of Anhalt on the death of the duke of Saxony, and desires credence for her ambassador. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 130. H. vii. p. i. 73.
	Sir George Williams sends to the Q. an account of his audiences with the K. of France, who excuses the conduct of which she complained, and requests her to send a reinforcement for the siege of Rouen. O. xvi. 131. H. vii. p. i. 74.
	Viscount de Turenne to sir Henry Unton, expressing his friendship, and his willingness to serve the Q. O. xvi. 134. H. vii. p. i. 76.
Oct. 31.	The magistrates of Elbing to the Q.; the K. of Poland has written in favour of the English merchants to the Hanse towns, and will conclude the matter mentioned by Parkings, her ambassador, in the winter. *Elbing.* O. xvi. 135. H. vii. p. i. 76.
Nov. 6.	Q. Anne of Scotland thanks Q. Elizabeth for her kindness to the bearer, and desires her to continue her favour to him. *Holyrood.* O. xvi. 136. H. vii. p. i. 77.
Nov. 24.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Salisbury, the late bp. having been promoted to the abpric. of York. *Westm.* O. xvi. 136. H. vii. p. i. 77.
	Instructions to Thomas Grove, sent with the *Charles* and three other pinnaces to defend the Seine, and intercept property sent from Rouen to avoid the siege. O. xvi. 137. H. vii. p. i. 77.
Dec. 1.	Lord Burghley desires sir Henry Unton to instruct sir Edmund Yorke, trenchman of the field at Dieppe, to take charge of pioneers and miners, who are being sent from England; other forces are coming thither from the Low Countries, and powder and pikes from England. *Westm.* O. xvi. 137. H. vii. p. i. 78.
Dec. 3.	The Q. to the prince of Anhalt; has written to the French K. concerning the payment of his troops, and encourages him to assist the K. *Westm.* O. xvi. 138. H. vii. p. i. 78.
Dec. 4.	Lord Burghley to [the ambassador in France]; Essex will return thither, but the Q. will recall her forces if there is no hope of taking Rouen; doubts of the French K.'s success. *Westm.* O. xvi. 140. H. vii. p. i. 79.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1591. Dec. 6.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; the K. of France ought to have more regard to the Q. of England than to press her to incur such heavy expenses. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 141. H. vii. p. i. 80.
	The Q. of England to Henry K. of France; is surprised at his repeated requests for aid, and at the non-fulfilment of his promises. O. xvi. 142. H. vii. p. i. 81.
Dec. 15.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; the Q. thinks the French K.'s demands are made by compact between him and the earl of Essex; he doubts the alleged danger of attack by the duke of Parma. *Westm.* O. xvi. 143. H. vii. p. i. 81.
Dec. 18.	Royal assent to the election of John Coldwell, dean of Rochester, to the bpric. of Salisbury, *vice* John Peers, translated to York. *Westm.* O. xvi. 144. H. vii. p. i. 82.
Dec. 22.	Charles de . . . . requests the English ambassador in France to come to him. *S. Lener.* O. xvi. 145. H. vii. p. i. 82.
Dec. 23.	Lords Burghley, Howard, and Hunsdon, desire sir Henry Unton and sir Thomas Leighton to advise the earl of Essex to return to England, and to ask the French K. for licence for him to do so. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 146. H. vii. p. i. 83.
Dec. 23.	William duke of Brunswick requests the Q. to grant him the pension of his deceased uncle, John count of East Friesland. *Harburg.* O. xvi. 145. H. vii. p. i. 82.
Dec. 24.	Otto duke of Brunswick requests the Q. to grant the above-mentioned pension to his son William. *Harburg.* O. xvi. 147. H. vii. p. i. 83.
	Letter of James Hudson concerning the rebellion of earl Bothwell and the poverty of James K. of Scotland. O. xvi. 148. H. vii. p. i. 84.
	Reasons of the Q. of England's refusal to send additional troops to assist the French K. O. xvi. 149. H. vii. p. i. 85.
	Convention between lords Beauvoir and Saucy, and lords Burghley, Howard, Hunsdon, and Buckhurst, for sending English troops to France to complete the number of 4,000. O. xvi. 151. H. vii. p. i. 87.
1592. Jan. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Coldwell, bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xvi. 153. H. vii. p. i. 87.
Jan. 20.	Sigismund III K. of Poland to the Q. of England; will consult the assembly of his states concerning the charge of Christopher Perkins, her ambassador. *Warsaw.* O. xvi. 154. H. vii. p. i. 87.
Feb. 19.	The Q. to sir Henry Unton; will send 1,600 foot to assist the French K. *Westm.* O. xvi. 154. H. vii. p. i. 88.
March 4.	Henry [IV.] K. of France assures the earl of Stafford of his confidence in him. *The camp before Chartres.* O. xvi. 155. H. vii. p. i. 88.
	Mulluy Tamed Xarife, emperor of Morocco, to the Q.; excuses himself for not answering her letter, desiring him to send home the son of Antonio K. of Portugal, whom he detains as a hostage; and requests her to send him aid. *Our royal Court.* O. xvi. 155. H. vii. p. i. 88.
March 13.	Lord Burghley informs sir Henry Unton of the Q.'s displeasure at the want of success at Rouen and in Brittany, and sends Mr. Wilkes with special instructions. *The Court.* O. xvi. 156. H. vii. p. i. 89.
March 16.	The Q. to sir Henry Unton; credence for Thomas Wilks. *Westm.* O. xvi. 157. H. vii. p. i. 90.
	Declaration of an agent of the duke of Montpensier to the Q., showing the K.'s success in Brittany, and requesting fresh succours. O. xvi. 157. H. vii. p. i. 90.
March 28.	Henry [IV.] K. of France to the English ambassador. He sends letters for the Q., and intercepted letters of the dukes of Parma and Mayne, and desires him to solicit fresh succours. *Before Rouen.* O. xvi. 159. H. vii. p. i. 91.
May 1.	Henry [IV.] K. of France writes to the Q. of England relative to a successful engagement at Yvetôt on April 28, and of the good conduct of Roger Williams and the English troops; the enemy cannot avoid battle. *Varycarnylle* (*Valiquerville*). O. xvi. 160. H. vii. p. i. 91.
	Instructions to Burnham, sent to convey 2,000 foot and 100 horse from the Netherlands to France. O. xvi. 161. H. vii. p. i. 91.
May 9.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; it is reported that the K. of France has taken Caudebec and Lillebonne, the Q. has ordered troops to be sent from the Netherlands. *The Court.* O. xvi. 162. H. vii. p. i. 92.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1592. May 15.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; has heard that the duke of Parma passed Evreux, and would get to Paris before the K. of France, and also that the duke was at Rouen sick. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 163. H. vii. p. i. 93.
May 21.	John abp. of Canterbury, lords Burghley and Buckhurst, and sir Robert Cecil, desire sir Henry Unton to procure the return of ordnance delivered to the ships of Flushing in the French K.'s service. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 163. H. vii. p. i. 93.
May 24.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; expects his return in consequence of the Q.'s letter; wishes him to inform the K. of France of sir Roger Williams' dissatisfaction at the want of victual. *The Court.* O. xvi. 164. H. vii. p. i. 94.
May 26.	Henry prince de Dombes, having been defeated, begs lord Burghley to ask the Q. to send aid. *Vittre.* O. xvi. 164. H. vii. p. i. 94.
May 29.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; has no certain news; sir Henry Norrice is sent with men and arms to Caen; sergeant Puckering is appointed lord keeper, the attorney-general to be chief justice of the Bench, and the solicitor-general to succeed him. O. xvi. 165. H. vii. p. i. 95.
June 6.	Lord Burghley to sir Henry Unton; on the victory of the duke Mercury; the Q. has sent arms and money to Brittany; he must insist on the grant of a seaport for the retreat of her troops. *The Court.* O. xvi. 166. H. vii. p. i. 95.
	Christian, prince of Anhalt, to M. Honton, [Unton,] the English ambassador; sends a letter for the Q. O. xvi. 167. H. vii. p. i. 96.
	The Q. in reply to Mons. de Saucy, the French ambassador, thinks that, if the K. of France makes peace with his rebellious subjects, she need not assist him against Spain, but if the K. of Spain is included she should be likewise included; his demands for additional help are exorbitant. The answer to De Beauvoir and Saucy by the Lord Treasurer and others. The Q. will send certain troops on condition that the K. will not make peace with Spain without her consent, and will deliver a seaport up to her. O. xvi. 167. H. vii. p. i. 96.
July 31.	Christian IV., K. of Denmark, desires credence for Paul Knibbius, whom he sends to the Q. *Andvorshovice.* O. xvi. 169. H. vii. p. i. 97.
	Paul Knibbius being unable to attend on the Q. through illness, sends her a list of the complaints of merchants for which redress is desired, and suggests the appointment of commissioners to settle them. O. xvi. 169. H. vii. p. i. 97.
	Questions of sir John Norris as to the sending of the additional force to France. O. xvi. 171. H. vii. p. i. 98.
Aug. 24.	The magistrates of Hamburg complain to the Q. of the arrest of their citizens' goods in consequence of the frivolous complaints of George Leke, her subject. O. xvi. 171. H. vii. p. i. 98.
	Instructions for sir John Norreis, sent with 5,000 men to aid the French K. in Brittany; he undertakes to gain the town of Trumpington. O. xvi. 173. H. vii. p. i. 99.
	Sir John Norreis thinks that the duke of Parma retired only to meet his German troops, and that he is determined to succour Rouen; the French K.'s army is diminishing, and he has spent all his money; he can send no help to Brittany. O. xvi. 174. H. vii. p. i. 100.
	Instructions for sir Thomas Leighton, sent to remain with the earl of Essex, for the payment of his troops. O. xvi. 175. H. vii. p. i. 101.
Nov. 13.	Philip Lewis, count palatine of the Rhine, to the Q., concerning the religious dissensions in Germany. *Neuburg.* O. xvi. 177. H. vii. p. i. 102.
Dec. 23.	The magistrates of Elbing to the Q. relative to the question about the residence of English merchants, which has not been settled, and to the marriage of their K. with the daughter of the archduke of Austria; ambassadors will be sent to her. *Elbing.* O. xvi. 179. H. vii. p. i. 103.
	Agreement made by the lords of Saucy, Salignac, and Rothieres on the part of Henry [IV.] K. of France, with the troops of the prince of Anhault. O. xvi. 180. H. vii. p. i. 103.
	Agreement between the viscount of Turenne, on the part of Henry [IV.] K. of France, with Christian prince of Anhalt, for the service of his troops. O. xvi. 181. H. vii. p. i. 103.
1593. Jan. 4.	Articles presented by "Les Collonels and Reit maistres of the German army" for payment and maintenance of the prince's officers, and the K.'s answers thereto. *Before Rouen.* O. xvi. 182. H. vii. p. i. 104.
	Articles proposed by the warden of the marches toward Scotland for maintaining order on the borders. O. xvi. 183. H. vii. p. i. 104.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1593. Jan. 16.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bath and Wells, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 186. H. vii. p. i. 106.
Jan. 30.	Denization of lady Anne, wife of sir Horace Palavicini and daughter of Giles Hooftman, of Antwerp. *Westm.* O. xvi. 186. H. vii. p. i. 106.
	Declaration of the earl of Bothwell relative to the calumnies circulated against him. In English and French. O. xvi. 187. H. vii. p. i. 106.
Feb. 7.	Royal assent to the election of John Styll as bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xvi. 189. H. vii. p. i. 109.
	Deposition of George Carr concerning the practices of the earls of Angus and Errol for bringing an army to Scotland in the interest of the Spanish party. O. xvi. 190. H. vii. p. i. 109.
	Depositions of David Graham, of Fintrye, concerning the same affair. O. xvi. 190. H. vii. p. i. 109.
Feb. 14.	Robert Bowes to . . . . . ; James [VI.] K. of Scotland will set out against the rebels on Friday the 16th; Bothwell has not been taken; Huntley, Errol, and Auchindowne are declared rebels. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 193. H. vii. p. i. 111.
Feb.	Reasons why the Q. of England should not assist the K. of France further; his debts to the Q. have not been paid, though he has paid other foreigners for their service; no town has been given up for the retreat of the English; the K. has not fulfilled his promises concerning the campaign. O. xvi. 194. H. vii. p. i. 112.
Feb. 21.	Robert Bowes writes concerning the journey of the K. of Scotland, and of the arrival of lord Borough; encloses Bothwell's declaration. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 197. H. vii. p. i. 114.
March.	Obligation of certain Scotch nobles to support their K. against George earl of Huntley, William earl of Angus, Francis earl of Errol, and all papists and other traitors. *Aberdeen.* O. xvi. 198. H. vii. p. i. 115.
March 18.	Beauvoir la Nocle to Henry [IV.] K. of France; in consequence of the news that he intended only to blockade Rouen, the Q. of England almost decided to recal the forces embarked for France, and has since ordered York not to disembark them at Dieppe until he knows that the K. intends to attack the city. *London.* O. xvi. 199. H. vii. p. i. 116.
March 21.	Charles de Lorraine [duke of Mayne] to monsieur De Guyonnelle; desires him to meet him with all his troops at Mondidier on April 8, that they may attack the enemy, who are continuing the siege. *Nouyon sur la Mer.* O. xvi. 199. H. vii. p. i. 116.
March 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Still, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xvi. 200. H. vii. p. i. 116.
March 23.	Grant of 20*d.* a day to Alfonso Lanyer for service in the art of music, as William Damans, deceased, had. *Westm.* O. xvi. 201. H. vii. p. i. 117.
March 26.	Commission to John bp. of London, William lord Cobham, warden of the Cinque Ports, Thomas lord Buckhurst, sir Thomas Henenge, vice-chamberlain, and 31 others, to make inquiry for papists [Jesuites], who have come into England since the 31st year of the Q.'s reign, and also for counterfeiters and impairers of the coinage. *Westm.* O. xvi. 201. H. vii. p. i. 117.
April 15.	Philip Edward Fugger and Octavian Fugger request the Q. to make restitution for pepper and other spices taken in a Spanish ship, as her declaration concerning merchandise in enemies' ships mentions only corn and military stores. *Augsburg.* O. xvi. 204. H. vii. p. i. 120.
April 21.	The Q. to the emperor Rudolph [II.]; denies the calumnious report circulated by the K. of Spain and the pope that she has incited the Turks to war against Christian princes. *London.* O. xvi. 206. H. vii. p. i. 120.
May 28.	Commission to George earl of Cumberland to command the *Goulden Lyon*, the *Elizabeth Bonadventure*, and four other ships, against Spain. *Westm.* O. xvi. 208. H. vii. p. i. 120.
June 6.	Anne Q. of Scotland to the Q. of England; a complimentary letter sent by the Scotch ambassador. *Holyrood.* O. xvi. 209. H. vii. p. i. 122.
July 14.	Simon Bowyer is appointed bearer of the staff [officium virgæ bajuli] at the feast of S. George at Windsor, *vice* Antony Winfeild, deceased. *Outlands.* O. xvi. 210. H. vii. p. i. 122.
July 5.	Account of a conference between Henry [IV.] K. of France, the cardinal of Bourbon, the abp. of Bourges, and other lords, at Mantes, concerning an edict proposed by the K. of France [in favour of the Huguenots]. O. xvi. 210. H. vii. p. i. 122.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1593. July 25.	The emperor Rudolph [II.] has heard the charge of Christopher Parkings, accepts the Q.'s explanation concerning the Turk, and will be ready to assist her in obtaining peace with Spain. *Prague.* O. xvi. 212. H. vii. p. i. 123.
July 29.	Frederic William duke of Saxony to the Q. of England; has heard Parchings' charge, and is ready to oblige her. *Sorgen.* O. xvi. 213. H. vii. p. i. 123.
Aug. 6.	Proclamation forbidding the erection of booths for Bartholomew fair in Smithfield, and any traffic, except in horses, cattle, and wholesale goods, in consequence of the prevalent sickness. *Windsor Castle.* O. xvi. 213. H. vii. p. i. 123.
Aug. 7.	Ernest duke of Brunswick thanks the Q. for offering to assist the emperor in repressing the Turks; he pays no attention to Spanish libels. *Zell.* O. xvi. 214. H. vii. p. i. 124.
Aug. 18.	Frederick count Palatine of the Rhine, writes to the Q. concerning the theological discussions in Germany. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 215. H. vii. p. i. 124.
Aug. 26.	The emperor Rudolph II. to the Q., in favour of Edward and Octavian Fugger, and Matthew Paul and Mark Wessers, whose goods were taken in a Spanish ship. *Prague.* O. xvi. 218. H. vii. p. i. 125.
	Instruction of the English ambassador in Scotland to George Nicholson, sent to the Q. of England, concerning his negotiations for the restoration of earl Bothwell to the K. of Scots' favour, and his own desire to be recalled. O. xvi. 219. H. vii. p. i. 126.
	Petition of the commissioners of the kirk, barons, and burghs of Scotland, to the K. of Scotland, to make provision for his safety, and for the trial of the earls of Angus, Huntley, and Errol. O. xvi. 222. H. vii. p. i. 129.
Oct. 20.	Answer of James [VI.] K. of Scotland to the above-mentioned petition, which he does not fully grant, but he will act by the advice of his council. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 224. H. vii. p. i. 130.
	Instructions for lord Zouche, ambassador to James [VI.] K. of Scotland. The Q. is displeased with the act of council of Nov. 26, which is too favourable to the earls of Angus, Huntley, and Errol, who are in league with Spain; she will resist the landing of any Spanish or other foreign forces in Scotland, as their purpose is only to invade England. O. xvi. 225. H. vii. p. i. 131.
	Instructions to lord Zouche to form a party for the defence of the religion and of the peace between England and Scotland. O. xvi. 229. H. vii. p. i. 134.
1594. Feb. 7.	Grant of an annuity of 30*l.* to James Vanborne of Antwerp. *Westm.* O. xvi. 230. H. vii. p. i. 135.
Feb. 22.	*Congé d'élire* for the precentor and chapter of S. David's, on the death of the late bp. *Westm.* O. xvi. 230. H. vii. p. i. 135.
Feb. 25. March 2.	Account of the conferences between James [VI.] K. of Scotland and lord Zouch, concerning earl Bothwell and his accomplices, whom the K. promises to proclaim as traitors, and prosecute. Lord Hamilton offers to hold Dumbarton Castle for the Q. of England. O. xvii. 230. H. vii. p. i. 135.
March 9.	Proclamation by James K. of Scotland summoning William earl of Angus, George earl of Huntley, Francis earl of Errol, and sir Patrick Gordon of Auchindon, to appear before the parliament to be holden at Edinburgh on May 20, in consequence of their treasonable practices with Spain. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 238. H. vii. p. i. 141.
	James K. of Scotland promises to proceed against the above-named lords, if the Q. of England will deliver Bothwell, who is received in the English marches, and will aid the K. with money. O. xvi. 240. H. vii. p. i. 143.
May 4.	Warrant for the payment of 40*s.* a day and 60*l.* for expenses to Thomas Bodley, sent as ambassador to the Netherlands. O. xvi. 241. H. vii. p. i. 43.
	Instructions for Robert Bowes; he may put the K. of Scotland in the hope of receiving money when the earls are proceeded against; Bothwell shall be restrained from any attempt against him, but the Q. does not think he should be molested during the prosecution of the earls. O. xvi. 242. H. vii. p. i. 144.
May 6.	Thomas Bynge and John Cowell are appointed lecturers on civil law at Cambridge University. *Westm.* O. xvi. 242. H. vii. p. i. 144.
	Instructions to Robert Melvil and Alexander Humes, commissioners of James K. of Scotland at the general assembly; they are to desire the assembly to support the K.'s prerogative, and to order ministers to dissuade their flocks from joining Bothwell and other traitors, and to appoint commissioners for parliament. O. xvi. 244. H. vii. p. i. 145.
May 11.	Richard Lee, *alias* Richmond herald, is appointed Clarencieux king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvi. 245. H. vii. p. i. 145.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1594. May 24.	Royal assent to the election of Antony Rudd as bp. of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xvi. 246. H. vii. p. i. 146.
	Frederick count Palatine of the Rhine informs the Q. that he is expecting the birth of a child; will send ambassadors to the diet at Ratisbon; the emperor of Turkey is preparing an army. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 246. H. vii. p. i. 146.
	James K. of Scotland desires the ministers of Edinburgh to notify to his subjects that he intends to proceed against Francis earl of Bothwell and other papists, and to forbid his subjects to assist them. O. xvi. 247. H. vii. p. i. 146.
	Answer of the presbitery to the above-mentioned request, desiring the K. of Scotland to proceed against the earls of Angus and Huntley and their accomplices by force, as they have contemned the benefit of the law. O. xvi. 248. H. vii. p. i. 147.
June 2.	Proposals of the emperor at the diet of Ratisbon for the defence of Germany against the Turks. O. xvi. 249. H. vii. p. i. 147.
July 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to Antony Rudd, bp. of S. David's. *Westm.* O. xvi. 251. H. vii. p. i. 148.
June 27.	Account of the conferences of Christopher Parkins with the emperor; he explained the report that the Q. had incited the Turks against the emperor, and justified her conduct in the Low Countries, and in punishing her rebels; and also complained of libels printed at Prague, whence he departed July 18. O. xvi. 252. H. vii. p. i. 149.
July 19.	The earls of Angus, Huntley, and Errol, and lord Auchindonn, threaten the provost and community of Aberdeen with war unless they set at liberty three foreign gentlemen who have been arrested. O. xvi. 256. H. vii. p. i. 152.
Aug. 8.	R. Cokburne sends the above mentioned letter to lord . . . . . to be shown to the Q. of England. *London.* O. xvi. 257. H. vii. p. i. 152.
	Henry Lock is to inform the earl Bothwell that the Q. of England disapproves of his disrespect to James VI., and of his going openly through the English borders; but she approves of his offered services against the popish and Spanish traitors. O. xvi. 257. H. vii. p. i. 153.
	Instructions for the earl of Sussex, sent to assist at the baptism of the son of James K. of Scotland, explaining the state of affairs in Scotland, and instructing him what to say if the K. speak of Bothwell. O. xvi. 259. H. vii. p. i. 154.
Aug. 28.	Lord Burghley desires the earl of Sussex not to go into Scotland, but to remain at Berwick, if the baptism of the young prince has been already held, and he is not to suffer the Q. of England's present to be carried into Scotland. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 262. H. vii. p. i. 157.
Aug. 30.	Account of the baptism of the son of James K. of Scotland in the new chapel royal at Stirling Castle on the 30th of August 1594. O. xvi. 263. H. vii. p. i. 157.
Nov. 24.	Andrew Brighte is appointed the Q.'s distiller and keeper of the library at Westm. at the death of Thomas Seex. *Windsor Castle.* O. xvi. 264. H. vii. p. i. 159.
Dec. 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of London, the late bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xvi. 267. H. vii. p. i. 159.
Dec. 29.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Winchester, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 267. H. vii. p. i. 159.
1595. Jan. 4.	Royal assent to the election of Richard as bp. of London, translated from Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 267. H. vii. p. i. 159.
Jan. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xvi. 268. H. vii. p. i. 159.
Feb. 6.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, the late abp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 268. H. vii. p. i. 160.
Feb. 12.	Royal assent to the translation of William bp. of Lincoln to the see of Winchester, *vice* Thomas Cooper, late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 269. H. vii. p. i. 160.
March 1.	James K. of Scotland desires Robert Bowes, treasurer of Berwick, the English ambassador, to procure from the Q. of England the payment of 1,266*l.* to John Colvill, being the K.'s debt to him. *Holyrood House.* O. xvi. 269. H. vii. p. i. 160.
March 6.	Royal assent to the translation of Matthew Hutton, bp. of Durham, to the abpric. of York, *vice* John Piers, late abp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 270. H. vii. p. i. 161.
March 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Wickham, bp. elect of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 271. H. vii. p. i. 161.
March 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Durham. *Westm.* O. xvi. 271. H. vii. p. i. 161.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1595. April 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Matthew Hutton, abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xvi. 272. H. vii. p. i. 161.
April 7.	Royal assent to the election of Tobias Matthewe as bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xvi. 272. H. vii. p. i. 162.
April 29.	Restitution of the temporalities to Tobias Matthewe, bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xvi. 273. H. vii. p. i. 162.
May 9.	Commission to George earl of Cumberland to make war on the K. of Spain and his subjects, with the *Malice*, *Scourge*, and other ships. *Westm.* O. xvi. 273. H. vii. p. i. 162.
May 29.	Commission to Robert Crosse to command the ships called the *Swiftesure* and the *Crane*. O. xvi. 275. H. vii. p. i. 163.
June 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chester, the late bp. having been translated. *Westm.* O. xvi. 276. H. vii. p. i. 164.
June 12.	Commission to the bp. of Cork, sir Thomas Norris, vice president of Munster, sir Henry Wallop, treasurer of war, and five others, to renew the composition for the "cesse" and army taxes in the province of Munster. *Westm.* O. xvi. 276. H. vii. p. i. 164.
June 21.	Sir Thomas Baskervile is appointed colonel general of the soldiers in the fleet of sir Francis Drake and sir John Hawkyns. *Westm.* O. xvi. 277. H. vii. p. i. 165.
July 23.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Llandaff, Gervase Babyngton, the late bp. being promoted to Exeter. *Westm.* O. xvi. 278. H. vii. p. i. 166.
July 8.	Christian IV. K. of Denmark to the Q. of England. He will permit Englishmen to fish at Iceland, with the exception of Westmon, which is reserved for the court. He complains of the conduct of English fishermen. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 278. H. vii. p. i. 166.
July 12.	Royal assent to the election of William Morgan, as bp. of Llandaff, in the room of Gervase Babinton, translated to Exeter. *Westm.* O. xvi. 279. H. vi. p. i. 166.
July 18.	Commission to sir Thomas Wyllford, as provost marshal, to punish rioters. *Westm.* O. xvi. 279. H. vii. p. i. 166.
Aug. 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Morgan, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xvi. 280. H. vii. p. i. 167.
Sept. 4.	Royal assent to the translation of Hugh Billett, bp. of Bangor, to Chester, *vice* William Chedderton, translated to Lincoln. *Kew.* O. xvi. 281. H. vii. p. i. 167.
Sept. 24.	The Q. orders sir . . . . . Puckeringe, keeper of the great seal, to issue commissions for the deputy lieutenants of the earl of Pembroke, lieutenant of Wales and the marches. *Kew.* O. xvi. 282. H. vii. p. i. 168.
Oct. 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Hugh, Billett, bp. of Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 282. H. vii. p. i. 168.
Nov. 4.	John James is appointed the Q.'s physician, *vice* Roger Lopins, deceased, with an annuity of 50*l*. *Westm.* O. xvi. 283. H. vii. p. i. 168.
Nov. 6.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bangor, Hugh Billett, the last bp., being translated to Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 284. H. vii. p i. 169.
Dec. 14.	The emperor Rudolph II. creates Thomas Arundel a count of the empire, for his service in the war against the Turks. *Prague.* O. xvi. 284. H. vii. p. i. 169.
1596. Jan. 2.	Proclamation of James K. of Scotland, notifying to his subjects the intended invasion of England by the K. of Spain, and ordering his subjects to be ready to resist the K. of Spain, and to maintain peace with England. *Holyrood House.* O. xvi. 286. H. vii. p. i. 169.
March 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Vaughan, bp. of Bangor, late archdeacon of Middlesex, *vice* the late bp., translated to Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 288. H. vii. p. i. 171.
March .	Licence by James K. of Scotland to George Chaliner to go beyond sea to persuade George earl of Huntley, by the desire of Henriet countess of Huntley, to embrace the true religion. *Holyrood House.* O. xvi. 288. H. vii. p. i. 171.
March 13.	The Q. of England complains to the emperor Rudolph II. of his having created Thomas Arundel a count of the empire, and she has forbidden him to use the title. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 289. H. vii. p. i. 172.
May 17.	Thomas Edmonds is appointed the Q.'s French secretary, with an annuity of 66*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*., to hold as Charles Yetsweirt or Nicasius Yetsweirt, his father, or John Mason, or . . . . Tuke, or any other person held the same office. *Westm.* O. xvi. 290. H. vii. p. i. 172.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1596. June 16.	Commission to William marquis of Winchester, William bp. of Winchester, Charles lord Howard, lord Admiral, Charles lord Monntjoye, and 21 others, to enforce the Acts of Parliament concerning the church in the diocese of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 291. H. vii. p. i. 173.
	Account [by Mr. Bowes] of the proceedings against David Black, a Scotch minister, for libelling in the pulpit the Q. of England. O. xvi. 297. H. vii. p. i. 178.
July 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Bilson, bp. elect of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 299. H. vii. p. i. 179.
	The Q. of England to Frederick, count palatine of the Rhine; she sends the earl of Lincoln to assist at the baptism of the daughter of the Landgrave of Hesse and Richard Fines, as ambassador to the count palatine. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 300. H. vii. p. i. 180.
Aug. 15.	The Emperor Rudolph II. is surprised at the Q.'s displeasure at his creating Thomas Arundel a count, and requests her to restore him to favour. *Prague.* O. xvi. 301. H. vii. p. i. 180.
Sept. 13.	Restitution of the temporalities to Anthony Watson, bp. of Chichester, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 301. H. vii. p. i. 180.
Sept. 18.	Frederick count palatine of the Rhine requests the Q. to allow her ambassador to assist in her name at his son's baptism. *Amberg.* O. xvi. 302. H. vii. p. i. 180.
Oct. 31.	Agreement made by Henry de la Tour, duke of Bouillon, marshal of France, and the lord Buzanval, French ambassador, with George Gilpin, the Q.'s agent, and the states general of the Netherlands. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 303. H. vii. p. i. 181.
Nov. 8.	William Warde and William Burton are appointed lecturers on medicine at the university of Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xvi. 303. H. vii. p. i. 181.
	Congé d'élire for the dean and chapter of London, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 304. H. vii. p. i. 181.
	Narrative of affairs in Scotland by Robert Bowes. The baptism of the princess Elizabeth on Nov. 28; the conspiracy of the earls Angus, Huntley, and Errol; and the K.'s differences with the church. O. xvi. 304. H. vii. p. i. 181.
	Articles proposed by the K. of Scotland to the synod at Leith, concerning ministers for Edinburgh, Mr. Ogle, who is suspended, and the ministers concerned in the late tumult. O. xvi. 309. H. vii. p. i. 185.
	Reply of the synod to the above articles. O. xvi. 310. H. vii. p. i. 185.
	Articles proposed by the K. of Scotland to the presbytery of Aberdeen, concerning the part the ministers took in inciting the late tumult, and the absolution of the earl of Huntley. O. xvi. 310. H. vii. p. i. 186.
1597. April 23.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chester, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 312. H. vii. p. i. 187.
April 27.	The Q. desires sir William Bowes to complain to James K. of Scotland of the injuries committed on the borders, in which Bucklugh, his officer, has taken part. *Westm.* O. xvi. 312. H. vii. p. i. 187.
April 30.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Bancrofte as bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xvi. 313. H. vii. p. i. 188.
May 17.	William Meredith is appointed paymaster of the army in the Low Countries. *Westm.* O. xvi. 313. H. vii. p. i. 188.
May 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Bancrofte, bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xvi. 314. H. vii. p. i. 188.
June 2.	Pardon for Christian Churche, of Great Yarmouth, (wife of Thomas Churche,) not a papistical recusant, but a Brownist. *Westm.* O. xvi. 315. H. vii. p. i. 189.
June 2.	Bartholomew Warner is appointed lecturer on medicine at Oxford University. *Westm.* O. xvi. 316. H. vii. p. i. 190.
June 4.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Vaughan as bp. of Chester, translated from Bangor. *Westm.* O. xvi. 317. H. vii. p. i. 190.
June 7.	The Q. orders Robert Bowes and sir William Bowes to complain to the K. of Scotland of his neglect to redress injuries on the borders. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 318. H. vii. p. i. 190.
June 8.	Commission to sir Thomas Egerton, lord keeper of the great seal, lord Burghley, high treasurer, Charles lord Howarde, high admiral, to issue warrants for the payment of the troops in the Netherlands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 319. H vii. p. i. 191.
July 30.	Christian IV., K. of Denmark, recommends to the Q. John Nykerke of Livonia. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 320. H. vii. p. i. 192.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1597. July 6.	Charles prince of Sweden writes to the Q. to deny the accusation that he designs to obtain the crown. *Nykoping.* O. xvi. 320. H. vii. p. i. 192.
	James K. of Scotland promises the Q. of England that he will take order for the redress of injuries on the borders. O. xvi. 322. H. vii. p. i. 193.
	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Vaughan, bp. of Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 322. H. vii. p. i. 193.
Oct. 8.	The magistrates and council of Embden assure the Q. that they would wish the merchant adventurers to trade at Embden, but that town is included in the emperor's edict ordering them to leave the empire. O. xvi. 323. H. vii. p. i. 193.
Oct. 10.	Commission to William marquis of Winchester, Thomas bp. of Winchester, Charles lord Howard, lord admiral, George lord Hunsdon, lord chamberlain, and 27 others, to enforce the observance of the laws concerning religion in the diocese of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 324. H. vii. p. i. 194.
Oct. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Gervaise Babington, bp. of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 325. H. vii. p. i. 195.
Oct. 31.	The magistrates and commonalty of Groeningen send Hildebrand, Rolteman, and Jodoc Cleve as ambassadors to the Q., and signify their readiness to receive English merchants. *Groeningen.* O. xvi. 326. H. vii. p. i. 195.
Dec. 1.	John Adolphus, duke of Schleswig, to the Q. He cannot avoid obeying the emperor's edict, that English merchants must leave the empire. *Gottorp.* O. xvi. 327. H. vii. p. i. 196.
Dec. 21.	Otto duke of Brunswick to the Q., expressing his regret at the above-mentioned edict. *Harburg.* O. xvi. 328 H. vii. p. i. 196.
1598. Jan. 18.	Royal assent to the constitutions made by the convocation of the province of Canterbury at London, Oct. 25, 1597. *Westm.* O. xvi. 329. H. vii. p. i. 196.
June 2.	The Q. congratulates Joachim Frederick, marquis of Brandenburg, on the marriage of his daughter with the K. of Denmark. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 335. H. vii. p. i. 199.
	James K. of Scotland thanks the Q. for her kindness, and informs her that 12,000 men will be sent to Ireland under the command of Don John de Cordua, and that an army is also being prepared against England. O. xvi. 336. H. vii. p. i. 199.
July 27.	William Thorne is appointed prælector of Hebrew in Oxford University, *vice* John Hardinge, resigned, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 337. H. vii. p. i. 200.
July 30.	James K. of Scotland assures the Q. of England that certain calumnies are groundless, and requests her to delay the execution of the person who has slandered him. *Falkland.* O. xvi. 338. H. vii. p. i. 200.
Aug. 2.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Gloucester, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 338. H. vii. p. i. 201.
Aug. 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Robinson, bp. of Carlisle, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 338. H. vii. p. i. 201.
Aug. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Exeter, the late bp. having been translated to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 339. H. vii. p. i. 201.
Aug. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bangor, the late bp. having been translated to Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 339. H. vii. p. i. 201.
Sept. 16.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Salisbury, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 340. H. vii. p. i. 201.
Sept 20.	Ratification of the states general of the Netherlands of a treaty with the Q. of England, concerning the payment by them of 800,000*l.*, and the provision of troops, dated Westm., 16 Aug. 1598 *The Hague.* O. xvi. 340. H. vii. p. i. 201.
	[Christian K. of Denmark] to the Q. of England. He has received the commission of Christopher Parkings, and desires credence for him. O. xvi. 344. H. vii. p. i. 203.
	Reply of Christian Friis and three other commissioners of the K. of Denmark to the propositions of lord Edward Zouche, the English ambassador, on mercantile affairs. O. xvi. 344. H. vii. p. i. 203.
Oct 4.	Order of Frederick II., K. of Denmark, that merchants are to deliver to the customers a bill of their merchandise sealed by their magistrates. *Schanderborough.* O. xvi. 347. H. vii. p. i. 204.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1598. Oct. 5.	Charles prince of Sweden to the Q.; her ambassador, George Carew, has obtained the release of the ships detained by the K.; denies that he has designs on the crown. *Orebro.* O. xvi. 348. H. vii. p. i. 205.
Oct. 16.	Royal assent to the election of Henry Cotton, bp. of Salisbury, *vice* John Coldwell, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 349. H. vii. p. i. 205.
Oct. 30.	Royal assent to the election of William Cotton as bp. of Exeter, *vice* Gervaise, late bp., translated to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 349. H. vii. p. i. 205.
Nov. 1.	The senate of Denmark advise sir Thomas Egerton, chancellor, lord John Buckhurst, high treasurer, and Robert earl of Essex, earl marshal, to use moderation and prudence in settling the differences between the two kingdoms. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 350. H. vii. p. i. 205.
Nov. 3.	Royal assent to the election of Henry Roland, bp. of Bangor, *vice* Richard, late bp., translated to Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 351. H. vii. p. i. 206.
Nov. 4.	Royal assent to the election of Godfrey Goldesborough as bp. of Gloucester, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 351. H. vii. p. i. 206.
	Reply of Christian K. of Denmark to the Q. of England's ambassadors, concerning the confiscation of English goods, part of which he will remit. *Copenhagen* O. xvi. 352. H. vii. p. i. 206.
Nov. 10.	The consuls and senate of Embden inform the Q. that English merchants can trade at their town, and request her to order her subjects not to molest their ships at sea. O. xvi. 353. H. vii. p. i. 206.
Nov. 25.	Christian IV. K. of Denmark desires the Q. of England to give credence to Nicholas Cragius, whom he sends with instructions concerning English piracies. *Fredericksburg.* O. xvi. 354. H. vii. p. i. 207.
	Nicholas Cragius to the Q. of England. He wishes to deliver a speech before her. O. xvi. 355. H. vii. p. i. 207.
	The speech of Nicholas Cragius. O. xvi. 355. H. vii. p. i. 207.
Dec. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Roulande, bp. of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xvi. 360. H. vii. p. i. 209.
Dec. 15.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Cotton, bp. of Exeter, *vice* the late bp., translated to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 360. H. vii. p. i. 209.
Dec. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Henry Cotton, bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xvi. 361. H. vii. p. i. 209.
1599. Jan. 3.	Commission to John Herbert, master of requests, Julius Cæsar, president of the admiralty court, and three others, to hear the complaints of certain Danes of piracy. *Westm.* O. xvi. 362. H. vii. p. i. 210.
Jan. 3.	Similar commission to the same to hear the complaints of Frenchmen. *Westm.* O. xvi. 363. H. vii. p. i. 210.
Feb. 8.	Proclamation forbidding captains with letters of marque against Spain to molest the ships of France, Scotland, or other countries at peace with England. *Westm.* O. xvi. 364. H. vii. p. i. 211.
March 12.	Robert earl of Essex is appointed the Q.'s lieutenant general in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xvi. 366. H. vii. p. i. 212.
April 9.	Grant of 3*s.* a day to Adrian Ost, for service in war. *Westm.* O. xvi. 373. H. vii. p. i. 215.
May 31.	Sir William Bowes writes to the Q. an account of his audience with James K. of Scotland concerning Valentine Thomas, who was tried in London for slandering him. *Edinburgh.* O. xvi. 373. H. vii. p. i. 215.
June 6.	William Camden, *alias* Richmond herald, is appointed Clarencieux king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvi. 378. H. vii. p. i. 219.
July 24.	Christian K. of Denmark has received the Q.'s letters concerning the demands of the English merchants, which will be referred to the meeting of the council in October. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 379. H. vii. p. i. 219.
Aug. 10.	Thomas lord Howard of Walden is appointed admiral of a fleet for the defence of the country against the Spaniards. *Nonsuch.* O. xvi. 380. H. vii. p. i. 219.
Aug. 10.	Thomas lord Burghley, president of the council in the north, is appointed the Q.'s lieutenant in the towns and counties of York and Kingston-upon-Hull. *Nonsuch.* O. xvi. 382. H. vii. p. i. 221.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1599. Aug. 10.	Charles earl of Nottingham, high admiral, is appointed the Q.'s lieutenant and captain general in the south of England. *Nonsuch.* O. xvi. 383. H. vii. p. i. 222.
Nov. 24.	Commission to Matthew abp. of York, sir Thomas Egerton, lord keeper of the great seal, Thomas lord Buckhurste, lord high treasurer, the president of the council of the north, the justices of York, and 117 others, to enforce the act of uniformity and other acts concerning religion in the province of York. *Westm.* O. xvi. 386. H. vii. p. i. 224.
1600. Jan. 23.	Royal assent to the election of Martin Heton as bp. of Ely, late dean of Winchester, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 394. H. vii. p. i. 231.
Feb. .	The Q. of England complains to Christian K. of Denmark that her subjects have been forbidden by his officers fishing in the deep sea in the north. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 395. H. vii. p. ii. 3.
March 31.	Exemplification of a treaty between Henry VII. K. of England and John K. of Denmark, dated Jan. 20, 1489–90. O. xvi. 336. H. vii. p. ii. 3.
May 8.	Christian Frisim, Manderopius Parsbors, and three other Danish ambassadors, inform the Q. that they have waited at Embden for her ambassadors for a month, but will now return. *Embden.* O. xvi. 396. H. vii. p. ii. 3.
June 25.	Thomas Cornwalles is appointed the Q.'s groom porter, *vice* Thomas Cornewalles, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 397. H. vii. p. ii. 3.
Aug. 26.	Sir Walter Raleigh is appointed governor and captain of Jersey and the castle of Gurry *alias* Mountorgueil, to hold as sir Amias Pawlet or sir Anthony Pawlet held them, and the manor of S. Germayne is granted to him. *Westm.* O. xvi. 398. H. vii. p. ii. 4.
1601. Feb. 3.	Commission to John abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Egerton, lord keeper of the great seal, Thomas lord Buckhurste, lord high treasurer, the bps. of London, Winchester, Ely, and 48 others, to enforce the Acts of Parliament concerning religion. *Westm.* O. xvi. 400. H. vii. p. ii. 5.
Feb. 3.	The magistrates of Staden inform lord . . . that they will be glad to receive the English merchant adventurers. O. xvi. 408. H. vii. p. ii. 11.
Feb. 9.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of adherents of the earls of Essex, Rutland, and Southampton, who are imprisoned in the Tower of London for attempted rebellion. *Westm.* O. xvi. 409. H. vii. p. ii. 12.
Feb. 14.	Commission to Charles earl of Nottingham, as the Q.'s lieutenant and captain general in the south, to resist invasions or insurrections, and to appoint the earl of Cumberland as his deputy lieutenant. *Westm.* O. xvi. 410. H. vii. p. ii. 13.
April 2.	Commission to Charles earl of Nottingham, lord high admiral, sir John Fortescue, chancellor of the Exchequer, sir John Popham, chief justice, and 10 others, to hear the complaints of the French and other friendly nations of piracy by the English. *Westm.* O. xvi. 412. H. vii. p. ii. 14.
April 23.	Sir George Carye, treasurer of war and receiver of the revenues in Ireland, is appointed master of the exchange between England and Ireland. O. xvi. 414. H. vii. p. ii. 15.
April 28.	Commission to sir Thomas Egerton, lord keeper of the great seal, Thomas lord Buckhurste, lord high treasurer, Charles earl of Nottingham, lord admiral, George lord Hunsdon, lord chamberlain, and seven others, to compound for pardons with the accomplices of the earls of Essex and Southampton. *Westm.* O. xvi. 421. H. vii. p. ii. 20.
May 5.	Similar commission to the above and two others. *Westm.* O. xvi. 423. H. vii. p. ii. 22.
1602. Jan. 10.	Wolfgang William, count palatine of the Rhine, to the Q., expressing his willingness to serve her. *Neuburg.* O. xvi. 425. H. vii. p. ii. 23.
Jan. 27.	Commission to Charles earl of Nottingham, lord high admiral, sir Robert Cecill, chief secretary, sir John Fortescue, chancellor of the Exchequer, and six others, to treat with French commissioners concerning redress for English piracy. *Westm.* O. xvi. 425. H. vii. p. ii. 23.
	The Q. of England thanks the K. of Scotland for his letter containing news of the preparations in Spain. O. xvi. 427. H. vii. p. ii. 24.
Feb. 18.	James K. of Scotland desires the Q. of England to give credence to the earl of Marr and the abbot of Kynlosse. *Holyrood House.* O. xvi. 427. H. vii. p. ii. 24.
Feb. 28.	Otho duke of Brunswick to the Q. He has endeavoured to prevent the execution of the emperor's edict against the merchants adventurers at Staden. *Hamburg.* O. xvi. 427. H. vii. p. ii. 24.
	Instructions for Ralph lord Ewre, sir John Herbert, the Q.'s second secretary, Daniel Dunn, master of the requests, and Stephen Leesure, rent to Bremen to treat with Danish commissioners concerning commerce and fishing. O. xvi. 429. H. vii. p. ii. 25.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1602. March 19.	Proclamation forbidding English ships molesting ships belonging to the Q.'s friends or allies. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 436. H. vii. p. ii. 31.
	The Q. of England to the K. of Denmark. She complains of the injuries done by his subjects to hers. O. xvi. 438. H. vii. p. ii. 33.
May 15.	Samuel Thompson is created Portcullis pursuivant, *vice* Thomas Lant. *Westm.* O. xvi. 440. H. vii. p. ii. 33.
May 15.	The Q. desires Stephen Lesieur, her agent in Denmark, to mediate between the K. of Denmark and duke Charles of Sweden. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 440. H. vii. p. ii. 33.
May 29.	Christian IV. K. of Denmark to the Q. of England. He justifies the seizure of fishing vessels, of which the people of Hull complain, and complains of the capture of Danish ships. *Cronenberg.* O. xvi. 441. H. vii. p. ii. 34.
June 17.	Commission to sir Thomas Egerton, keeper of the great seal, Thomas lord Buckhurst, high treasurer, Charles earl of Nottingham, high admiral, and nine others, to reprieve persons convicted of robberies or felonies, and appoint them to serve in the Q.'s galleys. *Westm.* O. xvi. 446. H. vii. p. ii. 36.
June 22.	Proclamation forbidding the building of new houses in London or within three miles thereof. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 448. H. vii. p. ii. 37.
July 2.	William Seger, *alias* Somersett herald, is created Norrey king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvi. 450. H. vii. p. ii. 39.
July 15.	The Q. of England to the K. of Denmark. She will send commissioners to Bremen to treat of commercial matters by Sept. 25. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 451. H. vii. p. ii. 39.
July 26.	Pardons for sir Charles Percy, sir Josselin Percy, sir Christopher Heyden, sir Henry Carewe, sir William Constable, and nine other adherents of the earl of Essex. *Westm.* O. xvi. 452. H. vii. p. ii. 39.
July 26.	Pardons for Francis Manners of Bevercastle, Edmund Fettiplace of Cowleneallens, and 20 other adherents of the earl of Essex. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 457. H. vii. p. ii. 41.
Aug. 3.	The emperor appoints Ehrenfreidt of Munckwitz, baron of Munckwitzburge, and John Adolph, duke of Holstein, his commissioners to meet the English commissioners at Bremen. *Prague.* O. xvi. 458. H vii. p. ii. 42.
Aug. 3.	The emperor notifies the above-mentioned appointments to the duke of Brunswick. *Prague.* O. xvi. 459. H. vii. p. ii. 43.
Aug. 3.	The emperor informs the duke of Holstein that he has appointed him as a commissioner to treat with the English. *Prague.* O. xvi. 459. H. vii. p. ii. 43.
Aug. 4.	Christian IV., K. of Denmark, to the Q. of England. Complains of the plunder of a ship of Raynold Simonson of Copenhagen by John Ward of Plymouth, and of Simon Simoniac by Captain Manderet [? Mainwaring]. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 460. H. vii. p. ii. 44.
	The Q.'s answer to the above-mentioned letters. Symonson has obtained redress; Ward is still in prison; Captain Manwaring shall answer to the above accusation. O. xvi. 462. H. vii. p. ii. 44.
Aug. 27.	The Q. requests John Frederick, abp. of Bremen, duke of Schleswig, to show favour to her ambassadors, who are going to Bremen. *Oatlands.* O. xvi. 463. H. vii. p. ii. 45.
Aug. 27.	The Q. writes to the same effect to the magistrates of Staden. *Oatlands.* O. xvi. 463. H. vii. p. ii. 45.
Aug. 27.	The Q. writes also to the same effect to the magistrates of Bremen. *Oatlands.* O. xvi. 464. H. vii. p. ii. 45.
Aug. 29.	Commission to Ralph lord Eure, sir John Herbert, one of the Q.'s secretaries, and Daniel Dunn, master of requests, to treat with Danish ambassadors at Bremen concerning commerce. *Oatlands.* O. xvi. 464. H. vii. p. ii. 46.
Aug. 30.	The Q. requests Otto duke of Brunswick to send word to her ambassadors at Bremen if he has heard from the emperor concerning the diet to be held to settle the mercantile disputes with England. *Oatlands.* O. xvi. 466. H. vii. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 10.	Christian IV. K. of Denmark to Ralph lord Eure and his colleagues; desires credence for Maudrop Parsberg, of Hagesholm, Arnold Huntfeld, of Oldersberg, and Jonas Charis, his ambassadors. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 466. H. vii. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 10.	Commission of Christian IV. K. of Denmark to Maudrop Parsberg, and his colleagues. *Copenhagen.* O. xvi. 467. H. vii. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 26.	The English ambassadors to Otto duke of Brunswick. They thank him for the answer to their letters, and will be ready to treat concerning commerce with the subjects of the empire. *Bremen.* O. xvi. 467. H. vii. p. ii. 47.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1602. Oct. 7.	Otto duke of Brunswick will inform the Q. and the ambassadors if the emperor has determined to hold a diet for the settlement of commercial matters. *Harburg.* O. xvi. 468. H. vii. p. ii. 47.
Oct. 14.	Ralph lord Eure and his colleagues to sir Robert Cecill, the Q.'s principal secretary, concerning their arrival at Bremen, and their preliminary meetings with the Danish ambassadors. *Bremen.* O. xvi. 468. H. vii. p. ii. 47.
Oct. 24.	Francis Thynn is created Lancaster herald. *Westm.* O. xvi. 471. H. vii. p. ii. 49.
Oct. 29.	Otto duke of Brunswick to the English ambassadors. He will send information as soon as anything is decided about the diet with the emperor's commissioners. *Hamburgh.* O. xvi. 471. H. vii. p. ii. 49.
Oct. 29.	Sir Robert Cecyll to lord Eure and his colleagues. He desires them to give instructions to Mr. Lesieur for mediation between the count of Embden and the town. *Richmond.* O. xvi. 472. H. vii. p. ii. 49.
Nov. 5.	Proclamation ordering Romish priests and jesuits to leave the country, and forbidding those abroad to return. *Westm.* O. xvi. 473. H. vii. p. ii. 50.
Nov. 19.	Ehrenfreid a Minquitz, baron of Minquitzburg, to the Q., concerning the seizure of the town of Embden by the States General. *Bremen.* O. xvi. 476. H. vii. p. ii. 53.
Nov. 26.	Charles prince of Sweden to the English ambassadors at Bremen. He desires credence for Barthold Henzken, his secretary. *Stockholm.* O. xvi. 477. H. vii. p. ii. 53.
Dec. 1.	Ralph lord Eure and his colleagues giving to the privy council an account of their negotiations with the Danish ambassadors for a treaty. *Bremen.* O. xvi. 478. H. vii. p. ii. 53.
Dec. 1.	The same to sir Robert Cecyll. They advise that the Q. should send a letter of credence for them to the emperor's ambassadors, and forward one for her from the baron of Minequitz. *Bremen.* O. xvi. 485. H. vii. p. ii. 59.
Dec. 18.	Richard Seint George is created Windesore herald. *Westm.* O. xvi. 486. H. vii. p. ii. 59.
1603. Jan. 5.	Sir Thomas Egerton, keeper of the great seal, Gilbert earl of Shrewsbury, and seven others of the council, send to lord Eure and his colleagues instructions for their negotiations with Denmark. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 486. H. vii. p. ii. 60.
Jan. 7.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 487. H. vii. p. ii. 61.
Jan. 10.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xvi. 488. H. vii. p. ii. 61.
Feb. 7.	Royal assent to the election of Robert Bennett as bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xvi. 489. H. vii. p. ii. 61.
Feb. 10.	Royal assent to the election of John Jegon as bp. of Norwich, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 488. H. vii. p. ii. 61.
Jan. 29.	Commission to John abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Egerton, keeper of the great seal, Thomas lord Buckhurst, high treasurer, and 11 others, to banish seminary priests and jesuits. *Westm.* O. xvi. 489. H. vii. p. ii. 61.

JAMES I.

24 *March* 1603—27 *March* 1625.

March 28.	John abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Egerton, keeper of the great seal, Thomas lord Buckhurst, and 22 others, inform lord Eure and his colleagues of the death of Q. Elizabeth, and of the proclamation of James K. of Scotland as K. of England. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 493. H. vii. p. ii. 63.
	Proclamation of K. James by the mayor and sheriffs of Southampton. O. xvi. 494. H. vii. p. ii. 64.
July 21.	The K. creates sir Thomas Egerton baron Ellesmere, and on July 24 delivers the great seal to him as lord chancellor. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 495. H. vii. p. ii. 65.
April 16.	Sir Francis Vere is appointed governor and captain of Brill. *Westm.* O. xvi. 497. H. vii. p. ii. 66.
	List of treaties and bonds delivered to Vincent Skynner and Arthur Agard by sir Robert Cecyll, principal secretary to the late Q., to be deposited in the treasury at Westm. O. xvi 497. H. vii. p. ii. 66.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1603.	The ambassadors at Bremen to the privy council. Have decided to return, as the other parties refuse to treat, saying that the commissions on both sides expired at the Q.'s death. *Bremen.* O. xvi. 500. H. vii. p. ii. 68.
	Proclamation declaring that the K. has received the earl of Tyrone into favour. O. xvi. 500. H. vii. p. ii. 68.
April 22.	Sir Robert Sidney is appointed governor of Flushing and the castle of the Ramakins. *Westm.* O. xvi. 501. H. vii. p. ii. 69.
May 2.	William Herricke is appointed the K.'s jeweller. *Westm.* O. xvi. 502. H. vii. p. ii. 69.
May 4.	William Meredith is appointed paymaster of the cautionary towns of Flushing and Brill. *Theobalds.* O. xvi. 502. H. vii. p. ii. 70.
May 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Bennett, bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xvi. 503. H. vii. p. ii. 70.
May 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Jegon, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xvi. 503. H. vii. p. ii. 70.
May 17.	Proclamation ordering persons who have committed mischief on the borders to submit to commissioners on June 20. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 504. H. vii. p. ii. 71.
May 19.	Licence to Laurence Fletcher, William Shakespeare, Richard Burbage, and six others, to play comedies and other dramatic pieces at the Globe theatre. *Westm.* O. xvi. 505. H. vii. p. ii. 71.
May 19.	Power for Anthony Watson, bp. of Chichester, chief almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 505. H. vii. p. ii. 72.
May 19.	Proclamation declaring that the union of England and Scotland will be speedily effected by parliament. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 506. H. vii. p. ii. 72.
May 23.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xvi. 507. H. vii. p. ii. 73.
June 8.	George earl of Cumberland is appointed warden of the west and middle marches. *Westm.* O. xvi. 507. H. vii. p. ii. 73.
June 8.	Sir Thomas Smith is appointed the K.'s Latin secretary, with an annuity of 40 marks. *Westm.* O. xvi. 513. H. vii. p. ii. 75.
June 20.	Gilbert Primrosse is appointed the K.'s chief surgeon, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 513. H. vii. p. ii. 75.
June 20.	John Craig is appointed the K.'s chief physician in ordinary, with an annuity of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 514. H. vii. p. ii. 75.
June 28.	Discharge to the earl of Marr of his duties as the tutor to the K.'s son. O. xvi. 515. H. vii. p. ii. 76.
June 23.	Proclamation declaring that the war with Spain is at an end, and that prizes taken after April 24 must be returned. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 516. H. vii. p. ii. 76.
	Proclamation ordering persons who have no special cause of attendance at court to return to their habitations until the coronation. O. xvi. 517. H. vii. p. ii. 77.
June 24.	The K. to the states general of the Low Countries. Desires credence for [sir Ralph] Winwood, whom he sends as the English councillor. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 518. H. vii. p. ii. 78.
June 25.	Letter of credence for Stephen Lesur, whom the K. sends to the emperor Rudolph II. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 518. H. vii. p. ii. 78.
June 25.	Charles earl of Nottingham is appointed high constable for the K.'s coronation on July 25. *Westm.* O. xvi. 519. H. vii. p. ii. 78.
July 4.	Royal assent to the election of John Thornborough as bp. of Bristol, late bp. of Limerick. *Westm.* O. xvi. 519. H. vii. p. ii. 78.
July 4.	Another letter expressing the royal assent to the same election. *Westm.* O. xvi. 520. H. vii. p. ii. 78.
June 28.	Acquittance to the earl of Marr for his performance of his duty as the prince's tutor. O. xvi. 520. H. vii. p. ii. 79.
July 6.	Proclamation forbidding the intended shows at the K.'s coronation, and all unnecessary concourse, in consequence of the prevalent sickness. *Windsor.* O. xvi. 521. H. vii. p. ii. 79.
July 7.	John Clavee is appointed the K.'s apothecary in ordinary, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 522. H. vii. p. ii. 80.
July 7.	Charles earl of Nottingham is appointed chief steward of England for the K.'s coronation. *Westm.* O. xvi. 522. H. vii. p. ii. 80.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1603.	Edward earl of Worcester is appointed earl marshal from July 20 to 28. O. xvi. 523. H. vii. p. ii. 80.
	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of Anthony Copley, a conspirator against the K. O. xvi. 523. H. vii. p. ii. 80.
July 7.	Commission to Gilbert earl of Shrewsbury, Henry lord Howard, and four others, to determine claims of services and fees at the coronation. *Westm.* O. xvi. 524. H. vii. p. ii. 81.
July 8.	Licence to John Thornebrough, bp. of Bristol, to hold the deanery of York and the prebend of Tokrington *in commendam*. *Westm.* O. xvi. 524. H. vii. p. ii. 81.
July 8.	Proclamation enjoining the K.'s officers on the borders of Scotland to punish all outrages. *Windsor Castle.* O. xvi. 526. H. vii. p. ii. 81.
July 11.	Proclamation postponing S. James's fair, and limiting the trains of noblemen and gentlemen attending at the coronation, in consequence of the sickness in London. *Windsor.* O. xvi. 527. H. vii. p. ii. 82.
July 13.	Denization of Peter Rollock, bp. of Dunkeld. *Westm.* O. xvi. 527. H. vii. p. ii. 82.
July 14.	Presentation of Peter Rollock, bp. of Dunkeld, to the rectory of Misperton, *vice* John bp. of Bristol, translated from Limerick. *Westm.* O. xvi. 528. H. vii. p. ii. 83.
July 14.	Presentation of Peter Rollock, bp. of Dunkeld, to the rectory of Brandsburton, *vice* John bp. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xvi. 529. H. vii. p. ii. 83.
July 16.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of sir Gryffyn Markham and his brethren, and William Watson and William Clarke, priests, whose conspiracy has been discovered by Anthony Copley, with a description of their persons. *Hampton.* O. xvi 529. H. vii. p. ii. 83.
July 27.	Commission to Edward lord Zouche, Charles lord Mountjoy, William lord Knollis, treasurer of the household, and three others, to compound with persons desiring exemption from knighthood. *Hampton Court.* O. xvi. 530. H. vii. p. ii. 84.
July 18.	Denization of Lewis Stewart, duke of Lenox, born in France. *Hampton Court.* O. xvi. 531. H. vii. p. ii. 84.
July 19.	Gilbert Prymrois is appointed chief surgeon to Henry Frederick, prince of Wales and Scotland. *Westm.* O. xvi. 532. H. vii. p. ii. 84.
July 19.	John Clavee is appointed apothecary in ordinary to Q. Anne and her children. *Westm.* O. xvi. 532. H. vii. p. ii. 85.
July 22.	Commission to Edward earl of Worcester, earl marshal, Charles earl of Nottingham, high admiral, and two others, to create persons nominated by the K. knights of the Bath. *Westm.* O. xvi. 533. H. vii. p. ii. 85.
July 24.	Form of letters of general pardon. *Westm.* O. xvi. 533. H. vii. p. ii. 85.
July 26.	Martin Schover is appointed chief physician to the Q. *Westm.* O. xvi. 537. H. vii. p. ii. 87.
Aug 6.	Commission to William Camden, Clarencieux king-of-arms, to hold a visitation. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 538. H. vii. p. ii. 87.
	Speech of the mayor of Southampton at the K.'s entry into that town. O. xvi. 540. H. vii. p. ii. 89.
Aug. 9.	The K. orders the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer, and other officers, to pay the salary and liveries of Thomas lord Ellesmere, lord chancellor of England. *Hampton Court.* O. xvi. 541. H. vii. p. ii. 89.
	Proclamation for the repression of piracy. O. xvi. 542. H. vii. p. ii. 90.
Aug. 12.	Royal assent to the election of John Thornborow as bp. of Bristol, late bp. of Limerick. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 544. H. vii. p. ii. 91.
Aug. 12.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Thorneboroughe, bp. of Bristol. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 544. H. vii. p. ii. 91.
Aug. 17.	Sir Thomas Challoner is appointed tutor to the prince of Wales. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 545. H. vii. p. ii. 92.
Aug. 26.	Commission to John abp. of Canterbury, Charles earl of Nottingham, lord admiral, Thomas bp. of Winchester, sir John Harbert, second secretary, and 27 others, to enforce the act of uniformity and other acts concerning the church, in the diocese of Winchester. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 546. H. vii. p. ii. 92.
Sept. 13.	Denization of Alexander lord Home. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 552. H. vii. p. ii. 97.
Sept. 13.	Denization of John earl of Marre. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 553. H. vii. p. ii. 97.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1603. Sept. 17.	Proclamation ordering the banishment of vagabonds. *Woodstock.* O. xvi. 554. H. vii. p. ii. 98.
Oct. 18.	Proclamation adjourning the courts of law to meet at Winchester at Martinmas, in consequence of the plague in London. *Winchester.* O. xvi. 555. H. vii. p. ii. 98.
Nov. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 200*l.* to Peter Yong, the K.'s almoner in Scotland. *Westm.* O. xvi. 555. H. vii. p. ii. 100.
Nov. 24.	Denization of James Spottiswood, of Scotland, clerk. *Winchester.* O. xvi. 558. H. vii. p. ii. 101.
Nov. 14.	Denization of Thomas Kilpatrick, lord of Clausborne, usher of the privy chamber. *Winchester.* O. xvi. 559. H. vii. p. ii. 101.
Dec. 4.	Proclamation notifying that the K. intends to dismiss most of the Greames and others arrested for offences on the borders, retaining the principals for pledges. *Wilton.* O. xvi. 560. H. vii. p. ii. 101.
Dec. 16.	Presentation of James Spottiswood to the rectory of Wellys, in the diocese of Norwich. *Harfield.* O. xvi. 560. H. vii. p. ii. 102.
Dec. 16.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Roger Marbeck for medical services to the late Q. Elizabeth. *Harfield.* O. xvi. 561. H. vii. p. ii. 102.
Dec. 21.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Oxford, on the death of the late bp. *Hartfield.* O. xvi. 561. H. vii. p. ii. 102.
1604. Jan. 11.	Proclamation stating the kind of persons the K. desires to be returned to serve in the ensuing parliament. *Hampton Court.* O. xvi. 561. H. vii. p. ii. 102.
Jan. 24.	Royal assent to the election of John Bridges as bp. of Oxford. *Westm.* O. xvi. 564. H. vii. p. ii. 104.
Jan. 25.	Release to sir Thomas Knyvet for certain jewels and other valuables belonging to the late Q. Elizabeth, which he has brought to Hampton Court. *Westm.* O. xvi. 564. H. vii. p. ii. 104.
Feb. 9.	Commission to John abp. of Canterbuy, Richard bp. of London, Anthony bp. of Chichester, and the other commissioners for causes ecclesiastical, to cause certain alterations to be made in the book of common prayer. *Westm.* O. xvi. 565. H. vii. p. ii. 105.
Feb. 14.	Grant to John Shelbery and Robert Smyth, of London, of the goods of sir Walter Raleighe, convicted of high treason. *Westm.* O. xvi. 569. H. vii. p. ii. 108.
Feb. 22.	Proclamation ordering Jesuits and popish priests to leave England before March 19. *Westm.* O. xvi. 572. H. vii. p. ii. 110.
Feb. 24.	John Hammond is appointed one of the K.'s physicians in ordinary, and chief physician to prince Henry, with an annuity of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 574. H. vii. p. ii. 112.
March 5.	Proclamation authorizing the use of the reformed book of common prayer. *Westm.* O. xvi. 574. H. vii. p. ii. 112.
March 10.	Charles earl of Nottingham is appointed great constable of England for March 15. *Westm.* O. xvi. 576. H. vii. p. ii. 113.
March 10.	Edward earl of Worcester is appointed earl marshal for the same day. *Westm.* O. xvi. 576. H. vii. p. ii. 113.
Jan. 13.	The K. writes to the marquis of Rosny, grand master of artillery in France, in favour of the sieur de Wemes. *Hampton Court.* O. xvi. 577. H. vii. p. ii. 113.
March 4.	The K. to the count de Soissons; desires credence for lord James Hayes, whom he sends to condole with the French K. on the loss of his sister. *Westm.* O. xvi. 577. H. vii. p. ii. 114.
March 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Bridges, bp. of Oxford, late dean of Salisbury, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvi. 578. H. vii. p. ii. 114.
April 27.	John Harding is appointed prælector of Hebrew at Oxford, *vice* William Thorne, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 578. H. vii. p. ii. 114.
May 19.	Commission to Thomas earl of Dorset, high treasurer of England, Charles earl of Nottingham, high admiral, Charles earl of Devonshire, lieutenant of Ireland, and two others, to treat for peace and mercantile intercourse with Philip III., K. of Spain, and Albert and Isabel, archduke and archduchess of Austria. *Westm.* O. xvi. 579. H. vii. p. ii. 114.
June 21.	Grant of an annuity of 100 marks to Augustus duke of Brunswick and Luneburg. *Westm.* O. xvi. 581. H. vii. p. ii. 115.
June 25.	Licence to sir Edward Michelborne, to make a voyage of discovery to Cathay, China, Japan, la Corée, and Cambaia. *Westm.* O. xvi. 582. H. vii. p. ii. 115.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1604. July 24.	John Wolfgang Rumler is appointed apothecary in ordinary to the Q. and her children. *Westm.* O. xvi. 582. H. vii. p. ii. 116.
Aug. 6.	Commission to sir Ralph Gray, sir Robert Dalavile, sir William Fenick, and 13 others, to fix the boundaries of the debateable lands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 583. H. vii. p. ii. 116.
Aug. 19.	Ratification by the K. of England of a treaty of peace and mercantile intercourse with Philip III., king of Spain, and Albert and Isabel, archduke and archduchess of Burgundy: if the states of the Netherlands do not make peace with the archduke in a certain time, the K. of England will consider himself freed from the treaties between them and the late Q.; dated London, Aug. 18. *Westm.* O. xvi. 585. H. vii. p. ii. 117.
Aug. 25.	Sir Francis Bacon is appointed one of the K.'s counsel, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Harfield.* O. xvi. 596. H. vii. p. ii. 121.
Aug. 25.	Grant of an annuity of 60*l.* to sir Francis Bacon, in consideration of the services of his late brother Antony Bacon as well as his own. *Harfield.* O. xvi. 597. H. vii. p. ii. 121.
Sept. 5.	Commission to Thomas lord Ellesmere, lord chancellor, Thomas earl of Dorset, high treasurer, Lewis duke of Lenox, and 21 others, to banish Jesuits and popish priests. *Hafield.* O. xvi. 597. H. vii. p. ii. 122.
Sept. 15.	Proclamation fixing the first meeting of the commissioners for the union of England and Scotland at Westminster on Oct. 20. *Windsor Castle.* O. xvi. 600. H. vii. p. ii. 124.
Sept. 20.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to sir Daniel Dunn, master of requests. *Westm.* O. xvi. 600. H. vii. p. ii. 124.
Sept. 27.	Henry Atkins is appointed one of the K.'s physicians in ordinary, with an annuity of 100*l.* *Hampton Court.* O. xvi. 601. H. vii. p. ii. 124.
Oct. 17.	Imposition of a duty on tobacco of 6*s.* 8*d.* per pound, in addition to the previous duty of 2*d.* per pound. *Westm.* O. xvi. 601. H. vii. p. ii. 124.
Oct. 20.	Proclamation declaring the union of England and Scotland as Great Britain. *Westm.* O. xvi. 603. H. vii. p. ii. 125.
Nov. 16.	Proclamation of a new coinage. *Westm.* O. xvi. 605. H. vii. p. ii. 127.
1605. Jan. 6.	The K.'s second son, Charles duke of Albany, is created duke of York. *Westm.* O. xvi. 606. H. vii. p. ii. 128.
Feb. 5.	Commission to Thomas earl of Dorset, high treasurer, Lewis duke of Lennox, Charles earl of Nottingham, high admiral, Thomas earl of Suffolk, chamberlain, and three others, to exercise the office of the earl marshal in correcting the errors of heralds in assigning arms. *Westm.* O. xvi. 608. H vii. p. ii. 128.
Feb. 25.	Commission to sir William Selby, sir Robert Dallavell, sir Wilfred Lawson, and seven others, to preserve order and punish delinquents on the borders. *Westm.* O. xvi. 609. H. vii. p. ii. 129.
March 22.	Grant of an annuity of 50*l.* to Alphonso Ferabosco, teacher of music to the prince. *Westm.* O. xvi. 611. H. vii. p. ii. 131.
March 23.	Grant of an annuity of 50*l.* to Marrion Hipburne, nurse of Charles duke of York, and less sums to four other of his servants. *Westm.* O. xvi. 611. H. vii. p. ii. 131.
April 10.	Commission to Edward earl of Hertford to receive the ratification of the archduke and archduchess of Austria to the treaty of Aug. 18, 1604. Commission to Charles earl of Nottingham to receive the ratification of Philip III., K. of Spain, dated March 22. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 612. H. vii. p. ii. 132.
May 3.	Edward earl of Worcester is appointed earl marshal of England until May 6. *Westm.* O. xvi. 613. H. vii. p. ii. 132.
May 15.	Grant of an annuity of 80*l.* to John Spottiswood, abp. of Glasgow. *Westm.* O. xvi. 614. H. vii. p. ii. 132.
May 27.	Grant of an annuity of 2,000*l.* to Ulric, heir of Norway, duke of Sleswick Holsatia. *Westm.* O. xvi. 614. H. vii. p. ii. 133.
June 11.	Richard Wright is appointed paymaster of the forces in the Netherlands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 616. H. vii. p. ii. 133.
June 15.	Ratification by Philip III., K. of Spain, of the treaty of Aug. 18, 1604. *Valladolid.* O. xvi. 617. H. vii. p. ii. 134.
June 20.	Commission to sir Thomas Parry to treat with the K. of France concerning the complaints of the English merchants. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 630. H. vii. p. ii. 138.
June 28.	Grant of an annuity of 200*l.* to Thomas Murray, tutor to the duke of York. *Westm.* O. xvi. 631. H. vii. p. ii. 140.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1605. July 6.	Commission to William Joyner, Edward Darcy, John Evans, and eight other masters of the science of defence, to apprehend incompetent persons pretending to be professors of the said science. *Westm.* O. xvi. 631. H. vii. p. ii. 140.
July 8.	Proclamation forbidding piracy against the subjects of the K. of Spain and the archduke, and forbidding seamen to enter into the military service of foreign states. *Windsor.* O. xvi. 633. H. vii. p. ii. 141.
Oct. 9.	Receipt by Thomas earl of Dorset, treasurer, of documents concerning the treaty with Spain, from Robert earl of Salisbury, chief secretary. O. xvi. 635. H. vii. p. ii. 143.
Nov. 4.	Commission to Lancelot Andrews, bp. of Chichester, the K.'s chief almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 636. H. vii. p. ii. 143.
Nov. 5.	Proclamation for the apprehension of Thomas Percy, gentleman pensioner, concerned in the gunpowder plot; a description of his person. *Westm.* O. xvi. 636. H. vii. p. ii. 143.
Nov. 7.	Sir Lewis Lewknor is appointed master of the ceremonies, with an annuity of 200*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 637. H. vii. p. ii. 144.
Nov. 18.	Proclamation for the apprehension of Robert Wynter and Stephen Littleton, accomplices in the gunpowder plot; a description of their persons. *Westm.* O. xvi. 638. H. vii. p. ii. 145.
Nov. 27.	The treasurer and chamberlain of the Exchequer are ordered to pay the annuity of 500 marks to Augustus duke of Brunswick. *Westm.* O. xvi. 638. H. vii. p. ii. 145.
1606. Jan. 15.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of John Gerrard, *alias* Brooke; Henry Garnett, *alias* Walley, *alias* Darcy, *alias* Farmer; and Tesmond, *alias* Greenway, three Jesuits concerned in the gunpowder plot. *Worcester.* O. xvi. 639. H. vii. p. ii. 145.
Jan. 17.	Grant of an annuity of 40 marks to John Fynwood, servant to Mrs. Littleton, for giving information whereby Robert Winter and Stephen Littleton were apprehended. *Westm.* O. xvi. 640. H. vii. p. ii. 146.
March 27.	Indenture between the K. and Thomas lord Ellesmere, lord chancellor, Thomas earl of Dorset, lord high treasurer, Lewis duke of Lennox, and 21 others, by which the K. annexes certain jewels to the crown. O. xvi. 641. H. vii. p. ii. 146.
	List of the above-mentioned jewels. O. xvi. 643. H. vii. p. ii. 148.
March 22.	Proclamation to contradict a rumour that some ill accident had befallen the K., in consequence of which the people had been raised in arms. *Westm.* O. xvi. 645. H. vii. p. ii. 149.
April 12.	Proclamation ordering the ships of the K.'s subjects in South and North Britain to bear in their maintop the red cross called S. George's and the white cross called S. Andrew's cross, united. *Westm.* O. xvi. 645. H. vii. p. ii. 150.
April 25.	Ratification of a treaty of mercantile intercourse with Henry IV. of France, dated Paris, 24 Feb. 1603. *Westm.* O. xvi. 645. H. vii. p. ii. 150.
May 26.	Ratification of the same treaty by Henry K. of France. *Fontainebleau.* O. xvi. 653. H. vii. p. ii. 153.
Aug. 16.	Commission to Thomas Glover as ambassador to Sultan Achomet Cham. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 659. H. vii. p. ii. 155.
1607. Jan. 9.	Licence to Richard Penkevell, of Rossorowe, in co. Cornwall, to discover the northern passage to China Cathay. *Westm.* O. xvi. 660. H. vii. p. ii. 156.
Aug. 10.	Commission to sir Richard Spencer and sir Ralph Winwood, the K.'s councillor with the States General, to assist at the negotiations for peace between Spain and the Netherlands. *Beaulieu.* O. xvi. 663. H. vii. p. ii. 158.
Nov. 15.	Declaration of the K. that the flight of the earls of Tyrone and Tyrconnell is in consequence of their implication in conspiracies, for they have suffered no oppression. *Westm.* O. xvi. 664. H. vii. p. ii. 158.
1608. Feb. 20.	Pardon to Simon Reade for the invocation of evil spirits. *Westm.* O. xvi. 666. H. vii. p. ii. 160.
June 27.	Treaty of defensive alliance between the K. and the states general of the Netherlands, to hold good only if peace is made between them and Spain. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 667. H. vii. p. ii. 160.
July 20.	Ratification of the above treaty by the K. of England. *Theobalds.* O. xvi. 671. H. vii. p. ii. 161.
June 27.	Treaty between the K. and the States General of the Netherlands for the payment of their debt of 818,408*l.* to him. *The Hague.* O. xvi. 673. H. vii. p. ii. 162.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1608. July 20.	Ratification of the above-mentioned treaty by the K. of England. *Theobalds.* O. xvi. 676. H. vii. p. ii. 163.
1609. May 10.	Commission to Thomas lord Ellesmere, lord chancellor, Robert earl of Salisbury, lord treasurer, Henry earl of Northampton, keeper of the privy seal, and seven others, to levy the aid payable at the knighting of the K.'s eldest son. *Westm.* O. xvi. 680. H. vii. p. ii. 164.
June 21.	Similar commission to the same persons. *Westm.* O. xvi. 680. H. vii. p. ii. 164.
July 15.	Commission to the sheriff of Oxfordshire, sir William Spencer, sir Antony Cope, John King, dean of Christchurch, vice-chancellor of Oxford university, and eight others, to levy the above-mentioned aid upon persons in the university of Oxford. *Westm.* O. xvi. 682. H. vii. p. ii. 165.
July 15.	Similar commission for the university of Cambridge, to the sheriff of Cambridge, sir John Cutts, Thomas Jegon, vice-chancellor, Richard Clayton, dean of Peterborough, and nine others. *Westm.* O. xvi. 682. H. vii. p. ii. 166.
Dec. 29.	Commission of Henry IV., K. of France, to le seur de la Boderie, to renew the treaties of peace with England or to make a new one. *Paris.* O. xvi. 683. H. vii. p. ii. 166.
1610. April 5.	Sir Edward Cecyll is appointed captain general of 4,000 foot sent to serve in the duchies of Cleves, Juliers, and Berghen, at the request of John Sigismund, marquis of Brandenburg, and Wolfgang William, count palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xvi. 684. H. vii. p. ii. 166.
April 19.	Commission to Robert earl of Salisbury high treasurer, Henry earl of Northampton, keeper of the privy seal, Charles earl of Nottingham, high admiral, and three others, to treat with the lord de la Boderie, French ambassador. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 685. H. vii. p. ii. 167.
May 17.	The K. confers the order of knighthood on Albert Joackimy, deputy of Zealand, and on three other ambassadors from the Low Countries. *Westm.* O. xvi. 687. H. vii. p. ii. 167.
May 24.	Commission of Louis K. of France to le sienr de la Boderie to treat with England. *Paris.* O. xvi. 687. H. vii. p. ii. 168.
June 4.	The K. creates his eldet son Henry prince of Wales and earl of Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 688. H. vii. p. ii. 168.
June 14.	Commission to Richard abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Ellesmere, lord chancellor, Robert earl of Salisbury, lord high treasurer, and 17 others, to banish Jesuits and seminary priests convicted of high treason or other offences, also those who shall hereafter come into the realm. *Westm.* O. xvi. 690. H. vii. p. ii. 169.
July 4.	Renewal of the commission to Robert earl of Salisbury and seven others to treat with the lord Anthony de la Boderie, Lewis [XIII.] having succeeded Henry IV. as K. of France. *East Greenwich.* O. xvi. 693. H. vii. p. ii. 171.
Aug. 25.	Ratification by the K. of England of a treaty of defensive alliance with Lewis XIII., K. of France, dated London, 19 Aug. 1610. *Woodstock.* O. xvi. 694. H. vi. p. ii. 171.
Aug. 25.	Commission to Edward lord Wotton of Marley, comptroller of the household, and sir Thomas Edmondes, to receive the oath of Lewis XIII. K. of France to the above treaty. *Woodstock.* O. xvi. 704. H. vii. p. ii. 175.
	Receipt by the K. of England of 60,000*l.* from Lewis XIII. K. of France in payment of loans of the late Q. O. xvi. 705. H. vii. p. ii. 175.
Oct. 15.	The K. desires George bp. of London, Lancelot bp. of Ely, and two others, to consecrate John Spottiswood abp. of Glasgow, Gawin Hamilton bp. of Galloway, and Andrew Lambe bp. of Brechin. *Westm.* O. xvi. 706. H. vii. p. ii. 176.
Dec. 20.	The K. confers knighthood on James Vanden Eynden, prefect of Wourdane, with a grant of armorial bearings to him. *Westm.* O. xvi. 707. H. vii. p. ii. 176.
1611. Jan. 3.	Denization of Isaac Casaubon. *Westm.* O. xvi. 707. H. vii. p. ii. 176.
Jan. 10.	The K. confers the order of knighthood on Cornelius Hooftman, of Belgium, with a grant of armorial bearings to him. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 708. H. vii. p. ii. 177.
Jan. 17.	Grant to Isaac Casaubon, though a layman and married, of the canonry and prebend at Canterbury, vacant by the death of Nicholas Sympson. *Westm.* O. xvi. 709. H. vii. p. ii. 177.
Jan. 19.	The K. states that his predecessors have been careful to call into the realm persons of eminent learning, such as Paulus Fagius, Marten Bucer, Peter Martir, and others; therefore, regarding the singular learning of Isaac Casaubon, he invites him out of France into England, and grants him an annuity of 300*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 710. H. vii. p. ii. 177.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1611. June 4.	Proclamation for the apprehension of the lady Arabella and William Seymore, second son to lord Beauchampe, who have escaped from custody through the means of Markham, Crompton, Rodney, and others. *Greenwich.* O. xvi. 710. H. vii. p. ii. 178.
Aug. 22.	Commission to Joachim Erneste, marquis of Brandenburg, duke of Prussia, George Frederick, marquis of Baden, and Christian prince of Anholt, to Louis Frederick, duke of Wurtemberg, to treat for a defensive alliance with England. *Rottenbourg in Franconia.* O. xvi. 711. H. vii. p. ii. 178.
Sept. 25.	Commission of John Sigismund, marquis of Brandenburg, duke of Prussia, to the duke of Wurtemberg, to treat with England. *Königsberg.* O. xvi. 711. H. vii. p. ii. 178.
Oct. 5.	Similar commission to John count palatine of the Rhine, duke of Bavaria, to Meinhard de Schonberg, and Benjamin Buwinckhausen de Walmerode. *Cassel.* O. xvi. 713. H. vii. p. ii. 179.
1612. Jan. 8.	Similar commission of Maurice landgrave of Hesse. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 712. H. vii. p. ii. 179.
March 28.	Defensive alliance between the K. and the electors, princes, and states of Germany. *Wesel.* O. xvi. 714. H. vii. p. ii. 179.
April 6.	Attestation of the antiquity of the family of Opportuna Wood. *Westm.* O. xvi. 720. H. vii. p. ii. 182.
May 13.	Proclamation offering a reward for the apprehension of lord Sanquir, a Scottish nobleman, supposed to be implicated in the murder of one Turner by Robert Carlisle, a Scottish borderer, and one Erwin, an English borderer. *Westm.* O. xvi. 721. H. vii. p. ii. 182.
May 16.	Agreement between the K.'s privy council and the ambassadors of John count palatine of the Rhine concerning the dowry of the princess Elizabeth, who is about to marry Frederick count palatine of the Rhine. *Whitehall.* O. xvi. 722. H. vii. p. ii. 183.
	Ratification of the above-mentioned agreement by John count palatine of the Rhine. O. xvi. 723. H. vii. p. ii. 183.
Aug. 30.	The K.'s chancellor is ordered to issue commissions for the levying the aid due to the K. at his daughter Elizabeth's marriage. *Woodstock.* O. xvi. 724. H. vii. p. ii. 183.
	Form of the said commission. O. xvi. 724. H. vii. p. ii. 184.
Nov. 17.	Treaty for the marriage of the K.'s daughter Elizabeth with Frederick count palatine of the Rhine, duke of Bavaria. *Westm.* O. xvi. 725. H. vii. p. ii. 184.
	Ratification of the above treaty by the K. *Westm.* O. xvi. 730. H. vii. p. ii. 186.
Dec. 22.	Grant of knighthood to William Vander Rit, of Brodchem, captain of cavalry in the service of the Netherlands. *Westm.* O. xvi. 735. H. vii. p. ii. 188.
Dec. 20.	Ratification of the before-mentioned marriage treaty by John count palatine and Louisa Juliana princess of Orange, electress, dated Heidelberg, Dec. 8; and also by Frederick count palatine, dated London, Dec. 20. O. xvi. 736. H. vii. p. ii. 188.
1613. March 31.	Commission to Charles earl of Nottingham, admiral of England, to convey the lady Elizabeth and the elector palatine into the Low Countries. *Westm.* O. xvi. 737. H. vii. p. ii. 189.
April 2.	Confirmation by the K. of England of a treaty of peace between Christian IV. K. of Denmark, and Gustavus Adolfus, K. of Sweden, concluded by his mediation, dated at Copenhagen, Jan. 20, 1613. *Westm.* O. xvi. 738. H. vii. p. ii. 189.
April 10.	Sir Edward Cecyll is ordered to pay the expenses of the journey of the K.'s daughter, the lady Elizabeth, and her husband, the elector palatine, into his territories. *Westm.* O. xvi. 742. H. vii. p. ii. 191.
April 10.	Commission to Lewis duke of Lenox, Charles earl of Nottingham, lord high admiral, Thomas earl of Arundel, and two others, to conduct the K.'s daughter, the lady Elizabeth, to Bacharach on the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xvi. 742. H. vii. p. ii. 191.
April 10.	Commission to John lord Harington, baron of Burley, Henry Martin, advocate-general, and Levin Munck, clerk of the signet, to treat with the K.'s son-in-law, and the electress Louisa Juliana, concerning the settlement of his daughter Elizabeth's dower. *Westm.* O. xvi. 744. H. vii. p. ii. 192.
April 12.	Grant of an annuity of 400*l.* to Meinhard de Schonbergh, marshal of Frederick, count palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xvi. 746. H. vii. p. ii. 193.
May —.	Commission to John Merrick and William Russell to renew with the emperor of Russia during the present troubles, the treaties securing the privileges of the English merchants there. *Westm.* O. xvi. 747. H. vii. p. ii. 193.
May —.	Commission to them to treat for the protection and defence of Muscovy. *Westm.* O. xvi. 747. H. vii. p. ii. 194.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1613. June 10.	Frederick count palatine of the Rhine certifies that he has received his wife, the princess of Great Britain, from Lewis duke of Lenox and his colleagues. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 748. H. vii. p. ii. 194.
June 24.	Confirmation by Frederick count palatine of the Rhine of the treaty fixing the dower of the lady Elizabeth, the K. of England's daughter. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 749. H. vii. p. ii. 194.
July 1.	Frederick count palatine of the Rhine pledges to the K., as security for his daughter Elizabeth's dower, Altzhey, Neustatt, Germersheim, and Oppenheim. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 754. H. vii. p. ii. 196.
July 6.	Notarial attestation of the performance of the above-mentioned obligation. *Germersheim.* O. xvi. 758. H. vii. p. ii. 198.
Sept. 12.	Receipt by the count palatine of 10,000*l.*, a fourth of his wife's dowry. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 766. H. vii. p. ii. 201.
1614. Feb. 3.	Receipt by the count palatine of a second sum of 10,000*l.* of his wife's dower. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 766. H. vii. p. ii. 201.
April 25.	Grant to Elizabeth, the electress palatine, of an annuity of 2,000*l.* *Westm.* O. xvi. 767. H. vii. p. ii. 201.
May 13.	Thomas lord Ellesmere, chancellor, is ordered to seal the above-mentioned patent. *Westm.* O. xvi. 767. H. vii. p. ii. 202.
June 18.	Commission to sir John Merrick to conclude a peace with Michael Feoderwich lord king and great duke of all Russia, and to mediate between him and the K. of Sweden. *Westm.* O. xvi. 768. H. vii. p. ii. 202.
June 19.	Commission to sir Thomas Edmonds to negotiate a marriage between the K.'s son Charles and Christiana, sister of Lewis XIII., K. of France. *Westm.* O. xvi. 769. H. vii. p. ii. 203.
July 10.	Receipt by Frederick count palatine of the Rhine of the third payment of 10,000*l.* for the dowry of the lady Elizabeth. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 770. H. vii. p. ii. 203.
July 22.	Proclamation forbidding the return of the Greames into England or Scotland. *Royston.* O. xvi. 771. H. vii. p. ii. 203.
July 27.	Receipt of the documents concerning the marriage of the K.'s daughter Elizabeth by sir Julius Cæsar, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, from Henry Martin, advocate, and Levin Munck, clerk of the signet. O. xvi. 772. H. vii. p. ii. 204.
Nov. 11.	Denization of John Elphingston, lord of Balmerinoch. *Westm.* O. xvi. 773. H. vii. p. ii. 205.
Dec. 29.	Commission to sir Henry Wotton, Clement Edmond, clerk of the privy council, and two others, to treat with the commissioners of the United Provinces about disputes as to trading in the East Indies and fishing at Greenland. *Westm.* O. xvi. 774. H. vii. p. ii. 205.
Dec. 29.	The K. confers knighthood on James Schoordick of Renonnwen, and grants to him a coat of arms. *Westm.* O. xvi. 775. H. vii. p. ii. 206.
1615. Jan. 8.	Commission to sir Thomas Rowe as ambassador to the Great Magoar (or Mogul), K. of the oriental Indies of Condaby, of Chismer, and of Corasou. *Westm.* O. xvi. 775. H. vii. p. ii. 206.
Feb. 14.	Receipt of Frederick count palatine of the Rhine for the whole of his wife's dowry. *Heidelberg.* O. xvi. 776. H. vii. p. ii. 207.
Dec. 1.	The K. confers knighthood on William Bardes, lord of Warmenhuygsen. *Westm.* O. xvi. 777. H. vii. p. ii. 207.
Dec. 1.	Grant of knighthood to William de Hertoghe, lord of Ormaele, Steen, and Steenorkerset. *Westm.* O. xvi. 777. H. vii. p. ii. 207.
Dec. 1.	Similar grant to James Magnus, lord of Amers, Arentsberg, Berchambacht, and Melissant. *Westm.* O. xvi. 778. H. vii. p. ii. 207.
Dec. 1.	Similar grant to John ab Arsen, governor of Breda. *Westm.* O. xvi. 779. H. vii. p. ii. 208.
1616. Jan. 16.	Commission to Thomas earl of Suffolk, high treasurer of England, Edward earl of Worcester, keeper of the privy seal, Lewis duke of Leonox, steward of the household, and three others, to superintend the grants of arms, &c. by heralds. *Westm.* O. xvi. 779. H. vii. p. ii. 208.
April 20.	Grant of knighthood to John Huyssey, lord of Cattendycke. *Westm.* O. xvi. 781. H. vii. p. ii. 209.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1616. May 10.	Commission to Thomas lord Ellesmere, chancellor, to preside at the trial of Robert earl of Somerset and Frances his wife, indicted for complicity in murders committed by Richard Weston. *Westm.* O. xvi. 781. H. vii. p. ii. 209.
May 21.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Ellesmere, lord chancellor, Thomas earl of Suffolk, lord treasurer, and twenty-two others, to treat with sir Noell Caron, ambassador of the Netherlands, for the surrender to the States General of Ulishing [Flushing], Rammekins, and Bull. *Westm.* O. xvi. 783. H. vii. p. ii. 210.
May 22.	The K. orders Robert viscount Lisle, the Q.'s chamberlain, governor of Ulishinge [Flushing], to surrender that town and the castle of Rammekins. *Westm.* O. xvi. 784. H. vii. p. ii. 211.
May 22.	Similar order to sir Horace Vere, governor of the town of Brill. *Westm.* O. xvi. 786. H. vii. p. ii. 212.
June 8.	Commission to James Hay, lord Hayes, master of the wardrobe, and sir Thomas Edmonds, to negotiate a marriage between Charles prince of Great Britain and Christiana, daughter of the K. of France. *Westm.* O. xvi. 788. H. vii. p. ii. 213.
Aug. 26.	Licence to sir Walter Rawleigh to make a voyage to South America. *Westm.* O. xvi. 789. H. vii. p. ii. 214.
Oct. 1.	Grant of an annuity of 200*l.* to Albert Moreton, secretary of Elizabeth, electress palatine. *Westm.* O. xvi. 791. H. vii. p. ii. 216.
Nov. 4.	Creation of the K.'s son Charles prince of Wales and earl of Chester. *Westm.* O. xvi. 792. H. vii. p. ii. 216.
1617. March 30.	Sir Francis Bacon is appointed lord keeper of the great seal. *Westm.* O. xvii. 1. H. vii. p. iii. 3.
April 5.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, sir Francis Bacon, lord keeper of the great seal, Thomas earl of Suffolk, treasurer of England, and 24 others, to banish William Danvers, Roger Walter, and two other persons, in prison in the Gatehouse, for refusing the oath of allegiance, at the request of the count Scarniffer, ambassador of the duke of Savoy. *Westm.* O. xvii. 3. H. vii. p. iii. 4.
April 5.	Commission to Thomas earl of Suffolk, high treasurer of England, Edward earl of Worcester, lord keeper of the privy seal, and five others, to exercise the jurisdiction of the earl marshal in reforming the heralds' office. *Westm.* O. xvii. 3. H. vii. p. iii. 5.
April 5.	Grant of an annuity of 10*l.* to sir William Segar, *alias* Garter king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvii. 5. H. vii. p. iii. 6.
April 5.	Grant of an annuity of 20*l.* to William Camden, *alias* Clarencieux king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvii. 5. H. vii. p. iii. 6.
April 5.	Grant of an annuity of 20*l.* to sir Richard S. George, *alias* Norrey king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvii. 6. H. vii. p. iii. 6.
April 5.	Grant of an annuity of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to Henry S. George, *alias* Richmond herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 6. H. vii. p. iii. 6.
April 5.	Grant of an annuity of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to Samuel Thompson, *alias* Windsor herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 7. H. vii. p. iii. 6.
[April 5.]	Grant of an annuity of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to Robert Treswell, *alias* Somerset herald. O. xvii. 7. H. vii. p. iii. 7.
April 5.	Grant of an annuity of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to Thomas Knight, *alias* Chester herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 8. H. vii. p. iii. 7.
April 8.	Proclamation ordering noblemen and others to repair to their houses in the country during the K.'s progress to Scotland. *Worksop.* O. xvii. 8. H. vii. p. iii. 7.
April 16.	Commission to sir John Digby, vice-chamberlain, ambassador in Spain, to negotiate a marriage between prince Charles and Mary, daughter of the K. of Spain. *Westm.* O. xvii. 9. H. vii. p. iii. 8.
April 29.	Licence to Fynes Morrison to print his *Itinerary*, being his travels through Germany, Boemerland, Switzerland, Netherland, Denmark, Poland, Italy, Turkey, France, England, Scotland, and Ireland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 10. H. vii. p. iii. 8.
April 29.	Grant of an annuity of 10*l.* to Sampson Leonard, *alias* Blewmantle pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 11. H. vii. p. iii. 9.
April 29.	Licence to Mary Middlemore, maid of honour to the Q., to search for treasure in the abbeys of S. Alban's, Glastonbury, S. Edmund's, and Ramsey. *Westm.* O. xvii. 12. H. vii. p. iii. 9.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1617. April 29.	Grant to James Maxwell of the reversion of the office of bearer of the staff at the feast of S. George, now held by sir Richard Cognisby, jointly with George Pollard, now deceased, and formerly held by Simon Bowyer, Antonius Wingfield, and William Norris. *Westm.* O. xvii. 14. H. vii. p. iii. 11.
May 5.	Licence to Nicholas Hillyard to invent, ingrave, and print portraits of the K. *Westm.* O. xvii. 15. H. vii. p. iii. 11.
May 26.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Durham, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 17. H. vii. p. iii. 13.
June 30.	Royal assent to the translation of Richard Neile, bp. of Lincoln, to the see of Durham, void by the death of Toby [Matthew]. *Westm.* O. xvii. 17. H. vii. p. iii. 13.
July 11.	Sir Francis Bacon, lord chancellor, is created baron of Verulam, in co. Hertford. *Wansted.* O. xvii. 17. H. vii. p. iii. 13.
Aug. 23.	Thomas lord Knyvet and Edmund Doobleday, wardens, and five other officers of the Mint, are ordered to continue the coining of money, which has ceased at the death of sir Richard Marten, late master of the Mint. *Gorhambury.* O. xvii. 19. H. vii. p. iii. 13.
Sept. 18.	Grant of an annuity of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to Ralph Brooke, *alias* York herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 20. H. vii. p. iii. 14.
Sept 23.	Sir William Jones and sir Dominic Sersfeild, chief justices in Ireland, sir William Methwold, chief baron of the Exchequer, and three others, are appointed commissioners of the K.'s wards in Ireland. Instructions for their proceedings. *Westm.* O. xvii. 20–25. H. vii. p. iii. 14–18.
Sept. 24.	William Penson is created Lancaster herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 25. H. vii. p. iii. 18.
Sept. 24.	Grant of an annuity of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to William Penson, *alias* Lancaster herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 26. H. vii. p. iii. 18.
Oct. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Neile, bp. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xvii. 26. H. vii. p. iii. 19.
Oct. 24.	Sir Francis Bacon, keeper of the great seal, and sir Julius Cæsar, master of the rolls, are ordered to appoint two law reporters, with a salary of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xvii. 27. H. vii. p. iii. 19.
Nov. 8.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 28. H. vii. p. iii. 20.
Nov. 12.	Instructions for William lord Compton, president of the marches of Wales, and to sir Francis Bacon, Thomas earl of Suffolk, Edward earl of Worcester, and 76 others, who are appointed his councillors. *Theobalds.* O. xvii. 28. H. vii. p. iii. 20.
Nov. 24.	Commission of array to William lord Compton, president of the council of Wales. *Westm.* O. xvii. 43. H. vii. p. iii. 32.
Nov. 24.	Royal assent to the election of Francis bp. of Hereford, translated from Llandaff, *vice* Robert Bennet, late bp. deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 45. H. vii. p. iii. 33.
Nov. 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the archdeacon and chapter of Llandaff, on the translation of their bp. to Hereford. *Westm.* O. xvii. 45. H. vii. p. iii. 34.
Nov. 13.	Royal assent to the election of George Montaigne, as bp. of Lincoln, *vice* Richard Neale, translated to Durham. *Westm.* O. xvii. 46. H. vii. p. iii. 34.
Dec. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to Francis Godwyne, bp. of Hereford, late bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xvii. 46. H. vii. p. iii. 34.
Dec. 20.	Intimation of the election of Francis Godwine to the tenants of the bpric. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xvii. 47. H. vii. p. iii. 34.
Dec. 23.	Articles for the government of the border counties, now to be called the middle shires of Great Britain. *Westm.* O. xvii. 47. H. vii. p. iii. 34.
1618. Jan. 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to George Montaigne, bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xvii. 51. H. vii. p. iii. 37.
Jan. 9.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Felton, bp. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xvii. 52. H. vii. p. iii. 38.
Jan. 9.	Order to the tenants of the bpric. of Bristol to obey Nicholas Felton as their bp. *Westm.* O. xvii. 53. H. vii. p. iii. 38.
Jan. 10.	William lord Howard, Henry lord Clifford, Emanuel lord Scroope, and 44 others, are appointed commissioners for the repression of robbery and other crimes in Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and the bpric. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xvii. 53. H. vii. p. iii. 38.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1618. Jan. 15.	Warrant for the payment of the liveries and salary of sir Francis Bacon, lord chancellor. *Westm.* O. xvii. 55. H. vii. p. iii. 39.
Jan. 16.	Commission to sir Thomas Dale and capt. William Parker as commanders of the ships called the *Sunne*, the *Moone*, the *Clove*, the *Globe*, the *Sampson*, and the *Peppercorne*, going to the East Indies. *Westm.* O. xvii. 56. H. vii. p. iii. 40.
Jan. 23.	Edmond lord Sheffield, president of the council in the north, Thomas earl of Arundel, Edward earl of Shrewsbury, and 43 others, are appointed commissioners for the repression of crime on the borders of England and Scotland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 58. H. vii. p. iii. 42.
Jan. 29.	Regulations for proceedings in the court of wards and liveries. O. xvii. 61. H. vii. p. iii. 44.
Feb. 3.	Richard Price, Antony Mathewe, and two others, are appointed aldermen and bailiffs of Denbigh, with power to array the inhabitants. *Westm.* O. xvii. 62. H. vii. p. iii. 45.
Feb. 7.	Commission to Thomas earl of Suffolk, high treasurer, Edward earl of Worcester, lord keeper of the privy seal, Lewis duke of Lenox, steward of the household, and four others, to execute the office of earl marshal in superintending grants of arms by heralds. *Westm.* O. xvii. 63. H. vii. p. iii. 46.
Feb. 18.	Thomas Knighte is created Chester herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 65. H. vii. p. iii. 47.
Feb. 23.	Instructions to William lord Knollis, viscount Wallingford, master of the court of wards and liveries, for the treatment of the K.'s wards and their lands. *Westm.* O. xvii. 66. H. vii. p. iii. 47.
Feb. 26.	Grant of an annuity of 10*l.* to Philip Holland, *alias* Porteullis pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 70. H. vii. p. iii. 50.
Feb. 26.	John Guyllyams is created Rouge Crosse pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 70. H. vii. p. iii. 50.
Feb. 26.	Grant to John Guillyams of an annuity of 10*l.* *Westm.* O. xvii. 71. H. vii. p. iii. 51.
Feb. 26.	Royal assent to the election of George Carleton as bp. of Llandaff, *vice* Francis Goodwyn, late bp., translated. *Westm.* O. xvii. 71. H. vii. p. iii. 51.
Feb. 27.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bristol, John Thornborowe, the late bp., having been promoted to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 72. H. vii. p. iii. 51.
March 11.	Licence to Samuel Daniel, groom of the Q.'s privy chamber, to print *The Collection of the Historie of England*, compiled by himself. *Westm.* O. xvii. 72. H. vii. p. iii. 51.
March 11.	Grant of an annuity of 10*l.* to William Smith, *alias* Rouge Dragon pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 73. H. vii. p. iii. 52.
March 11.	Licence to Aaron Rathburne and Roger Burges to make, engrave, and publish maps of London, Westminster, York, and other places in England. *Westm.* O. xvii. 74. H. vii. p. iii. 53.
March 17.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Salisbury, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 76. H. vii. p. iii. 54.
March 19.	Royal assent to the election of Nicholas Felton as bp. of Bristol, *vice* John Thorneborough, late bp., translated to Worcester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 77. H. vii. p. iii. 54.
March 20.	Licence to John Marriott of London to print the *Pharmacopœia Londinensis*. *Westm.* O. xvii. 77. H. vii. p. iii. 55.
March 26.	Royal assent to the election of Mark Antony de Dominis, abp. of Spalato, to the mastership of the hospital of the Savoy, *vice* Walter Balcanquall, resigned. *Westm.* O. xvii. 79. H. vii. p. iii. 56.
April 4.	Licence to Henry Sibdale of London and Thomas Kenithorpe of Louth, in co. Lincoln, to print "*A defence of the sincere and true translations of the Holy Scriptures into the English tonge*," and "*A confutation of the Popish translation, argument, and annotations, pretending to discover the corruptions of divers translations of the New Testament*," by William Fulke, master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, deceased, for the profit of Hester Ogden, *alias* Fulke, his daughter. *Westm.* O. xvii. 80. H. vii. p. iii. 56.
April 9.	Royal assent to the election of Martin Fotherby as bp. of Salisbury, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 82. H. vii. p. iii. 58.
April 24.	Edmund lord Sheffield, president of the council in the north, Thomas earl of Arundel, Francis earl of Cumberland, Richard bp. of Durham, and 55 others, Scotch and English, are appointed commissioners for the preservation of order on the borders of England and Scotland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 83. H. vii. p. iii. 58.
April 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to Martin Fotherby, bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xvii. 86. H. vii. p. iii. 61.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1618. May 7.	Proclamation ordering apothecaries to compound medicines according to the prescriptions in the *Pharmacopœia Londinensis*. *Westm.* O. xvii. 86. H. vii. p. iii. 61.
May 9.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 87. H. vii. p. iii. 62.
May 13.	Intimation to the chapter and canons of Windsor that Mark Antony de Dominis, abp. of Spalato, is appointed dean of the chapel royal at Windsor, *vice* Antony Maxey, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 88. H. vii. p. iii. 62.
May 13.	Patent appointing the said abp. of Spalato to the said deanery. *Westm.* O. xvii. 88. H. vii. p. iii. 62.
May 15.	The K. orders Thomas earl of Suffolk, treasurer, and sir Foulke Greville, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, to pay no new pensions except one of 500*l.* to John viscount Haddington. *Westm.* O. xvii. 89. H. vii. p. iii. 63.
June 8.	Royal assent to the translation of John Overall, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, to the see of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xvii. 90. H. vii. p. iii. 63.
June 9.	Commission to Thomas earl of Suffolk, treasurer, and sir Foulke Grevill, chancellor of the Exchequer, to redeem the goods of Robert, late earl of Somerset, and his wife, pledged to their creditors. *Westm.* O. xvii. 91. H. vii. p. iii. 63.
June 11.	Proclamation declaring the K.'s displeasure at the capture of the town of S. Thomas by sir Walter Rawleigh, and ordering all who know of it to give information to the privy council. *Westm.* O. xvii. 92. H. vii. p. iii. 64.
June 23.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, sir Francis Bacon, lord chancellor, Thomas earl of Suffolk, lord treasurer, and 20 others, to banish Jesuits and Romish priests. *Westm.* O. xvii. 92. H. vii. p. iii. 65.
June 24.	Licence to Mark Antony de Dominis, abp. of Spalato, master of the Savoy hospital, to let on lease the lands belonging to the hospital. *Westm.* O. xvii. 95. H. vii. p. iii. 67.
June 25.	Licence to Mark Antony de Dominis, abp. of Spalato, to receive the revenues of the deanery of Windsor, though non-resident. *Westm.* O. xvii. 96. H. vii. p. iii. 67.
June 29.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Winchester, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 97. H. vii. p. iii. 67.
July 10.	Commission to William earl of Pembroke, chamberlain of the household, Thomas earl of Arundel, Edward lord Zouch, warden of the Cinque Ports, and four others, to examine the alleged frauds of the officers of the Treasury in paying pensions, &c. *Westm.* O. xvii. 97. H. vii. p. iii. 68.
July 10.	Commission to Thomas earl of Suffolk, high treasurer, Edward earl of Worcester, lord keeper of the privy seal, Charles earl of Nottingham, admiral of England, and four others, to make an inventory of the jewels in the jewel house at the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xvii. 99. H. vii. p. iii. 69.
July 10.	Licence to Samuel Atkinson and Simon Morgan to search for treasure in abbeys, priories, and other places in England and Wales. *Westm.* O. xvii. 101. H. vii. p. iii. 70.
July 16.	Licence to John Gilbert to make a dredging machine, called a water plough, and a pump for draining mines, invented by him. *Westm.* O. xvii. 102. H. vii. p. iii. 71.
July 18.	Henry Chitting is created Chester herald, *vice* Thomas Knight. *Westm.* O. xvii. 105. H. vii. p. iii. 74.
July 21.	Proclamation revoking licences to build in London or within two miles, and regulating the size of new buildings. *Westm.* O. xvii. 107. H. vii. p. iii. 75.
July 25.	Pardon of Thomas Trafford of Bridge Trafford in co. Chester for incontinence. *Westm.* H. vii. p. iii. 76.
Aug. 4.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Oxford, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 109. O. xvii. 110. H. vii. p. iii. 76.
Aug. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to George Carleton, bp. of Llandaff, the late bp. having been translated to Hereford. *Westm.* O. xvii. 110. H. vii. p. iii. 76.
Aug. 7.	Licence to William Alley to print "*The Peace Maker, or Brittain's Blessing*," written by Thomas Middleton. *Westm.* O. xvii. 111. H. vii. p. iii. 77.
Sept. 10.	Proclamation ordering the mayor of London, the lieutenant of Middlesex, and the K.'s other officers, to suppress tumultuous assemblies, issued in consequence of the attack on the late Spanish ambassador's house at the Barbican. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 113. H. vii. p. iii. 78.
Oct. 7.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Overall, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xvii. 114. H. vii. p. iii. 79.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1618. Oct. 7.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Lichfield and Coventry, the late bp. having been translated to Norwich. *Westm.* O. xvii. 115. H. vii. p. iii. 79.
Oct. 13.	Royal assent to the election of John Howson as bp. of Oxford, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 115. H. vii. p. iii. 79.
Oct. 28.	Francis lord Verulam, chancellor, is ordered to issue warrants to the lieutenant of the Tower of London and the sheriff of Middlesex for the beheading of sir Water Raleigh. *Westm.* O. xvii. 115. H. vii. p. iii. 80.
Nov. 11.	Commission to the chief justice, the barons of the Exchequer, the master of the court of requests and others, to hear the complaints of debtors in the King's Bench and Fleet prisons, and to mediate compositions with their creditors. *Westm.* O. xvii. 116. H. vii. p. iii. 80.
Nov. 16.	Commission to Francis lord Verulam, lord chancellor, Edward earl of Worcester, lord keeper of the privy seal, William earl of Pembroke, chamberlain of the household, Thomas earl of Arundel, and 71 others, to lay out Lincoln's Inn Fields according to the plan of Inigo Jones, surveyor general of the K.'s works. *Westm.* O. xvii. 119. H. vii. p. iii. 84.
1619. Jan. 17.	Licence to David Ramsey, page of the bedchamber, and Thomas Wildgosse, to make engines invented by them for ploughing and raising water, and "to make boats for the carryage of burthens and passengers run upon the water as swift in calms, and more saff in stormes, then boats full sayled in great wyndes." *Westm.* O. xvii. 121. H. vii. p. iii. 85.
Jan. 28.	George marquis of Buckingham is appointed lord high admiral of England, &c. *Westm.* O. xvii. 124. H. vii. p. iii. 86.
Jan. 29.	Thomas Read is appointed the K.'s Latin secretary, with an annuity of 80*l.*, *vice* Thomas Lake. *Westm.* O. xvii. 130. H. vii. p. iii. 89.
Jan. 29.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating of flesh in Lent. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 131. H. vii. p. iii. 89.
Feb. 4.	Proclamation forbidding the exchange of money above the current rate, the manufacture of plate from the coinage, and the excessive use of gold and silver leaf. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 133. H. vii. p. iii. 91.
Feb. 6.	Proclamation forbidding the eating of flesh in Lent, or on fast days, without special licence. *Westm.* O. xvii. 134. H. vii. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 9.	Royal assent to the translation of Lancelot bp. of Ely to the see of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 135. H. vii. p. iii. 92.
Feb. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to sir John Suckling, one of the masters of requests. *Westm.* O. xvii. 136. H. vii. p. iii. 93.
Feb. 13.	Proclamation that the K. will appoint commissioners to confirm defective titles to estates. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 136. H. vii. p. iii. 93.
Feb. 16.	Royal assent to the translation of Thomas Morton, bp. of Chester, to the see of Coventry and Lichfield, *vice* John Overall, translated to Norwich. *Westm.* O. xvii. 137. H. vii. p. iii. 94.
Feb. 19.	Grant to Charles earl of Nottingham of the precedence of John lord Mowbray, earl of Nottingham, his progenitor. *Westm.* O. xvii. 138. H. vii. p. iii. 94.
Feb. 25.	Commission to Francis baron of Verulam, chancellor, and others, to obtain from sir Henry Carye an account of the jewels and money which have passed through his hands and those of sir Edward Carye, his father, when masters of the jewels. *Westm.* O. xvii. 138. H. vii. p. iii. 95.
Feb. 26.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Ely, the late bp. having been translated to Winchester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 141. H. vii. p. iii. 96.
March 6.	Commission to Emannel lord Scroope, president of the council in the north, William lord Howard, Henry lord Clifford, Philip lord Wharton, and 50 others, to obtain information concerning notorious, idle, and misbehaved persons in Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and bpric. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xvii. 141. H. vii. p. iii. 96.
March 6.	Royal assent to the translation of Nicholas Felton, bp. of Bristol, to the see of Ely. *Westm.* O. xvii. 143. H. vii. p. iii. 98.
March 7.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chester, the late bp. having been translated. *Westm.* O. xvii. 143. H. vii. p. iii. 98.
March 12.	Proclamation stating that the attorney-general will proceed against persons who infringe the regulations concerning building in London. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 143. H. vii. p. iii. 98.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1619. March 12.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Bristol, the last bp. having been translated to Ely. *Westm.* O. xvii. 146. H. vii. p. iii. 100.
March 19.	Restitution of the temporalities to Lancelot Andrewes, bp. of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 146. H. vii. p. iii. 100.
March 24.	Order to the commissioners of the Treasury, the officers of the Exchequer, and the farmers and collectors of subsidies on wines, concerning the annual sums to be paid for provision of robes to James viscount Doncaster, late keeper of the great wardrobe, now gentleman of the robes, and to sir Lionel Cranfeild, now keeper of the great wardrobe. *Westm.* O. xvii. 147. H. vii. p. iii. 100.
Aug. 6.	Restitution of the temporalities to Nicholas Felton, bp. of Ely. *Westm.* O. xvii. 155. H. vii. p. iii. 107.
March 24.	Restitution of the temporalities to Thomas Morton, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, translated from Chester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 156. H. vii. p. iii. 107.
April 6.	Denization of Nicholas Laurence, born abroad, and of Peter Cogee, James Curzon, and nine others, dated Aug. 25. *Westm.* O. xvii. 157. H. vii. p. iii. 107.
April 20.	Royal assent to the election of Roland Searchfeild as bp. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xvii. 158. H. vii. p. iii. 108.
May 6.	Commission to sir Edward Herbert to receive the ratification of a mercantile treaty by Lewis XIII. K. of France. *Theobalds.* O. xvii. 159. H. vii. p. iii. 108.
May 6.	Renewal for six years of the alliance between the K. and the electoral princes and United Provinces, at the request of Christopher burggrave and baron of Dona, ambassador of Frederick count palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xvii. 160. H. vii. p. iii. 108.
May 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Bridgman, bp. of Chester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 161. H. vii. p. iii. 109.
May 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to Roland Searchfeild, bp. of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xvii. 162. H. vii. p. iii. 109.
March 28.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Howson, bp. of Oxford. *Westm.* O. xvii. 163. H. vii. p. iii. 110.
June 1.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 163. H. vii. p. iii. 110.
June 24.	Grant to sir Thomas Howard, sir Robert Karr, and Henry Gibb, of the goods of Robert late earl of Somerset, forfeited by his attainder. *Westm.* O. xvii. 164. H. vii. p. iii. 110.
July 2.	Commission to Edward earl of Worcester, keeper of the privy seal, William earl of Pembroke, chamberlain of the household, and five others, to sell and dispose of the jewels and apparel of the late Q. Anne. *Gorhambury.* O. xvii. 166. H. vii. p. iii. 112.
July 10.	Grant of an annuity of 2,500*l.* to James marquis of Hamilton, earl of Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xvii. 168. H. vii. p. iii. 113.
July 16.	Confirmation by the K. of a treaty between the East India Company and the States General of the Netherlands, concerning commerce in the East Indies, dated London, 7 July. *Westm.* O. xvii. 170. H. vii. p. iii. 115.
July 19.	Grant of knighthood to John de Goch, consul of Zutphen, Joachim Liens, syndic of Tholen, and Ewald Vander Dussen, consul of Delft. *Theobalds.* O. xvii. 175. H. vii. p. iii. 117.
July 20.	Royal assent to the translation of Samuel Harsnett, bp. of Chichester, to the see of Norwich, *vice* John Overall, late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 176. H. vii. p. iii. 117.
July 24.	The chancellor is desired to issue patents of denization to Archibald Rankyn and John Broune, the K.'s servants. *Westm.* O. xvii. 176. H. vii. p. iii. 117.
Aug. 10.	Commission to Edward earl of Worcester, keeper of the privy seal, William earl of Pembroke, chamberlain of the household, John lord Digby, vice-chamberlain of the household, and four others, to sell loose pearls, plate, and other property of the late Q. Anne, which is not worth keeping. *Westm.* O. xvii. 176. H. vii. p. iii. 117.
Sept. 3.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chichester, void by the translation of the last bp. *Westm.* O. xvii. 178. H. vii. p. iii. 118.
Sept. 14.	Power for sir John Ayre to conclude a treaty of friendship with sultan Osman Han. *Theobalds.* O. xvii. 178. H. vii. p. iii. 118.
Sept. 15.	Royal assent to the translation of George bp. of Llandaff to the see of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 179. H. vii. p. iii. 119.
Sept. 20.	*Congé d'élire* to the archdeacon and chapter of Llandaff, void by the translation of the last bp. *Westm.* O. xvii. 179. H. vii. p. iii. 119.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1619. Sept. 22.	Restitution of the temporalities to Samuel Harsnett, bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xvii. 180. H. vii. p. iii. 119.
Oct. 1.	Royal assent to the election of Theophilus Feild as bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xvii. 180. H. vii. p. iii. 119.
Oct. 5.	Grant of an annuity of 20,867*l.* 5*s.* 7*d.* to Charles prince of Wales. *Westm.* O. xvii. 181. H. vii. p. iii. 120.
Oct. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 446*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Peter Anthony Bourdin, lord of S. Anthony, squire to the prince. *Westm.* O. xvii. 182. H. vii. p. iii. 121.
Oct. 12.	Grant of an annuity of 136*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Julian Bourdin, squire to the prince. *Westm.* O. xvii. 183. H. vii. p. iii. 121.
Oct. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to George bp. of Chichester, translated from Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xvii. 184. H. vii. p. iii. 122.
Oct. 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to Theophilus Feild, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xvii. 185. H. vii. p. iii. 123.
Dec. 7.	Pardon of Joan Powell, of Thackam in co. Berks, wife of Roger Powell, for incontinence. *Westm.* O. xvii. 185. H. vii. p. iii. 123.
1620. Jan. 28.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to John Bracken, late sewer to Q. Anne. *Westm.* O. xvii. 186. H. vii. p. iii. 123.
Jan. 28.	Grant of an annuity of 40*l.* to Symon Killegrew, late groom of the privy chamber to the Q. *Westm.* O. xvii. 186. H. vii. p. iii. 124.
March 6.	Denization of William Crighton, lord of Sanquar. *Westm.* O. xvii. 187. H. vii. p. iii. 124.
March 30.	Commission to Henry Yelverton, attorney-general, sir Thomas Coventrie, solicitor-general, sir Edward Moseley, attorney of the duchy of Lancaster, and nine others, to grant confirmations of ancient fairs and markets. *Westm.* O. xvii. 188. H. vii. p. iii. 125.
April 7.	Commission to sir William Paddy, Matthew Gwynne, doctor of physic, and six others, to make orders concerning the garbling of tobacco. *Westm.* O. xvii. 190. H. vii. p. iii. 127.
April 13.	Royal assent to the election of Robert Townson, bp. of Salisbury, *vice* the last bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 192. H. vii. p. iii. 127.
April 21.	Grant of a coat of arms to Volcard Overlander, of Purmerlant in Holland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 193. H. vii. p. iii. 128.
April 24.	Order for the discharge of Thomas Wilson, William Brooke and Alice his wife, and seven others, in prison for refusing the oath of allegiance, on condition of their leaving England. *Westm.* O. xvii. 193. H. vii. p. iii. 128.
April 27.	Sir Henry Mildmay, master of the jewel-house, is ordered to deliver to the commissioners of the Treasury certain plate which is to be sold. *Westm.* O. xvii. 194. H. vii. p. iii. 129.
April 27.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Francis lord Verulam, lord chancellor, Lancelot bp. of Winchester, sir Robert Naunton, secretary, and four others, to sell the above-mentioned plate. *Westm.* O. xvii. 197. H. vii. p. iii. 131.
April 29.	Thomas Mell is appointed one of the K.'s flute players, *vice* Peter Edney, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 199. H. vii. p. iii. 133.
April 29.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Francis lord Verulam lord chancellor, the lord treasurer Edward earl of Worcester, lord privy seal, George marquis of Buckingham lord high admiral, and 81 others, to try heretics and papists. *Westm.* O. xvii. 200. H. vii. p. iii. 134.
May 13.	Commission to Francis lord Verulam lord chancellor, Lewis duke of Lenox lord steward of the household, George marquis of Buckingham lord high admiral, and seven others, to examine into the extortions and false accusations of officers of the ecclesiastical commission. *Westm.* O. xvii. 212. H. vii. p. iii. 144.
May 15.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of Roger North and others, who have sailed to found a plantation in America near the river of Amazones, contrary to the K.'s pleasure. *Westm.* O. xvii. 215. H. vii. p. iii. 146.
May 19.	The K.'s declaration concerning the pension of 100*l.* granted to Andrew Knox, bp. of the isles of Scotland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 216. H. vii. p. iii. 147.
May 25.	The K. confirms the foundation of lectures in geometry and astronomy in the university of Oxford by sir Henry Savile provost of Eton College and warden of Merton College. *Westm.* O. xvii. 217. H. vii. p. iii. 147.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1620. June 22.	Commission to Francis lord Verulam lord chancellor, William earl of Pembroke lord chamberlain, Thomas earl of Arundel, and six others, to examine the state of the K.'s revenue, which is decayed from the negligence of his officers. *Westm.* O. xvii. 224. H. vii. p. iii. 150.
June 16.	Stephen Reade and Samuel Cordewell are appointed messengers or pursuivants of the court of chancery. *Westm.* O. xvii. 230. H. vii. p. iii. 155.
June 28.	Sir Thomas Coventry, solicitor-general, is ordered to execute the office of attorney-general until the decision of the complaints against sir Henry Yelverton. *Westm.* O. xvii. 231. H. vii. p. iii. 155.
June 29.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of tobacco except by authorized persons. *Greenwich.* O. xvii. 233. H. vii. p. iii. 156.
July 9.	James Chambers is appointed physician in ordinary to the K., *vice* John Craige, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 235. H. vii. p. iii. 158.
July 10.	Clement Cotterell is appointed the K.'s groom-porter, *vice* Henry Cornwallis, deceased, with authority over the bowling alleys, tennis courts, and taverns where dice and cards are played within two miles of London. *Westm.* O. xvii. 236. H. vii. p. iii. 158.
July 13.	Pardon to Robert Thorneton, of East Newton, and Elizabeth Darley, for contracting an illicit marriage, and to John Hedman, who solemnized it. *Westm.* O. xvii. 239. H. vii. p. iii. 160.
July 15.	Sir Allen Appesley lieutenant of the Tower of London, sir Giles Mompesson, sir Francis Blundell, and three others, are appointed commissioners to survey the revenues of the crown. *Westm.* O. xvii. 240. H. vii. p. iii. 161.
July 19.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Tounson, bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xvii. 245. H. vii. p. iii. 164.
July 20.	Sir Robert Maunsell is appointed vice-admiral, for the repression of pirates of England. *Westm.* O. xvii 245. H. vii. p. iii. 165.
July 20.	Licence to William lord Maynard, of Wicklow in Ireland, to found a lecture on logic in the university of Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xvii. 247. H. vii. p. iii. 166.
July 28.	Proclamation forbidding suits on the borders grounded on tenant right or customary estate of inheritance. *Charlton.* O. xvii. 249. H. vii. p. iii. 167.
Aug. 4.	Proclamation forbidding all persons to compound medicines and distil waters, except members and freemen of the apothecaries' company, and confirming the order of the chancellor and others touching the differences between that company and the grocers. *Salisbury.* O. xvii. 250. H. vii. p. iii. 167.
Sept. 22.	Richard Zouche is appointed lecturer on civil law at the university of Oxford. *Westm.* O. xvii. 251. H. vii. p. iii. 168.
Oct. 3.	Licence to Thomas Mynne, knight harbinger, to dig for mines in the town and parish of Narbury, in Staffordshire. *Westm.* O. xvii. 252. H. vii. p. iii. 169.
Oct. 3.	Sir Richard Hawkins is appointed deputy of sir Robert Maunsell, vice-admiral, for suppression of piracy in the Levant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 254. H. vii. p. iii. 170.
Oct. 19.	Obligation of the K. of England for the repayment of a loan of 200,000 dollars from Christian IV. K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xvii. 255. H. vii. p. iii. 172.
	Commission to sir John Mericke to treat with the great duke and lord of Russia for the renewal of the privileges of English subjects. O. xvii. 256. H. vii. p. iii. 172.
	Similar commission to sir Dudley Digges. O. xvii. 257. H. vii. p. iii. 173.
Oct. 24.	Commission to Toby abp. of York, Francis lord Verulam lord chancellor, Francis earl of Cumberland, William earl of Derby, and 98 others, to try ecclesiastical offences in the province of York. *Westm.* O. xvii. 258. H. vii. p. iii. 173.
Nov. 6.	Proclamation notifying the kind of persons whom the K. wishes to be returned to serve in parliament on Jan. 16. *Theobalds.* O. xvii. 270. H. vii. p. iii. 184.
Nov. 8.	Edward Meetkerke is appointed prelector of Hebrew at Oxford, *vice* Richard Kilby, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 271. H. vii. p. iii. 184.
Nov. 30.	Grant of nobility to Adolph Steingenius, chancellor of the duchy of Cleves. *Theobalds.* O. xvii. 272. H. vii. p. iii. 184.
Dec. 12.	Commission to Francis lord Verulam lord chancellor, sir Henry Mountague lord high treasurer, George marquis of Buckingham high admiral, and seven others, to make inquisition concerning the exportation of ordnance contrary to the statutes. *Westm.* O. xvii. 273. H. vii. p. iii. 185.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1620. Dec. 24.	Proclamation forbidding "lavish discourse and bold censure in matters of state." *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 275. H. vii. p. iii. 187.
Dec. 27.	The K. of England promises to repay any loan that may be made to him by Christian IV. K. of Denmark or Sophia dowager of Denmark for the aid of the palatinate. *Westm.* O. xvii. 276. H. vii. p. iii. 187.
Dec. 28.	The K. prorogues, until 23 Jan., the parliament which was summoned to meet on the 16th. *Westm.* O. xvii. 276. H. vii. p. iii. 188.
1621. Jan. 24.	Francis lord Verulam lord chancellor of England is ordered to issue commissions authorizing the mayors, recorders, and other officers of various ports to examine persons desirous of leaving England, and to administer to them the oath prescribed by parliament, 3 Jac. I. *Westm.* O. xvii. 277. H. vii. p. iii. 188.
Jan. 27.	Francis Bacon, baron of Verulam, is created viscount of S. Albans. *Westm.* O. xvii. 279. H. vii. p. iii. 190.
Jan. 28.	Pardon of sir Alexander Cave of Rotherby in co. Lincoln for adultery and theft. *Westm.* O. xvii. 281. H. vii. p. iii. 191.
Feb. 15.	Licence to John Legate to print a dictionary called "*Thomas Thomas, his dictionarie.*" *Westm.* O. xvii. 283. H. vii. p. iii. 192.
March 3.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of sir Giles Mompesson, who has escaped from the custody of the sergeant of the House of Commons. *Westm.* O. xvii. 284. H. vii. p. iii. 192.
March 23.	General pardon for William Vander Crussen, *alias* Crosse, merchant of London. *Westm.* O. xvii. 285. H. vii. p. iii. 193.
March 30.	Proclamation ordering the degradation from knighthood and the banishment of Giles Mompesson, in addition to the punishment inflicted on him by parliament. *Westm.* O. xvii. 289. H. vii. p. iii. 194.
March 31.	Proclamation abolishing bills of complaint in Chancery, called bills of conformity. *Westm.* O. xvii. 289. H. vii. p. iii. 195.
April 8.	Grant of knighthood to Frederick de Vervon from Martuahniis [?]. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 291. H. vii. p. iii. 196.
April 8.	Grant of knighthood to James Schotte, consul of Middleburg. O. xvii. 291. H. vii. p. iii. 196.
April 8.	Grant of knighthood to John Camerlin, syndic of Delft. O. xvii. 489. H. vii. p. iii. 196.
April 8.	Grant of knighthood to James de Wyngaerden, lord of Benthus. O. xvii. 292. H. vii. p. iii. 196.
April 8.	Grant of knighthood to Albert Bruyeninck. O. xvii. 293. H. vii. p. iii. 196.
April 8.	Grant of knighthood to Albert Souck, consul of Horne. O. xvii. 293. H. vii. p. iii. 197.
	Grant of knighthood to Paul de Grenn, lieutenant-general of the forces of the United Provinces. O. xvii. 294. H. vii. p. iii. 197.
April 13.	Licence to Helen Mason, widow of Thomas Mason, to print his abridgment of the Book of Martyrs. *Westm.* O. xvii. 294. H. vii. p. iii. 197.
	Memorandum of the taking away of the great seal from Francis viscount of S. Albans, chancellor of England, on May 1, and its delivery into the custody of John Williams, dean of Westminster, bp. designate of Lincoln, on July 10. O. xvii. 296. H. vii. p. iii. 198.
May 18.	Commission to John baron Digby of Sherborne, vice-chamberlain, to treat with the emperor Ferdinand for peace between him and the elector palatine. O. xvii. 299. H. vii. p. iii. 199.
May 14.	Commission to baron Digby of Sherborne to negotiate a marriage between prince Charles and the infanta Maria, sister of Philip IV., K. of Spain. O. xvii. 300. H. vii. p. iii. 200.
May 29.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Salisbury, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 301. H. vii. p. iii. 200.
May 29.	Augustin Vincent is created Rougecrosse pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 301. H. vii. p. iii. 200.
June 5.	Commission to John Groome and two other brickmakers to press workmen for the building of a wall round the park at Theobalds. *Westm.* O. xvii. 302. H. vii. p. iii. 201.
June 14.	Presentation of John Bridgeman, bp. of Chester, to the rectory of Bangor. *Westm.* O. xvii. 303. H. vii. p. iii. 201.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1621. June 18.	James Beaulieu is appointed the K.'s French secretary, with an annuity of 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* *Westm.* O. xvii. 303. H. vii. p. iii. 202.
June 26.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of London, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 304. H. vii. p. iii. 203.
July 14.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Carlisle, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 304. H. vii. p. iii. 203.
July 18.	Royal assent to the election of George Montaigne as bp. of London, late bp. of Lincoln, *vice* John Kinge, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 305. H. vii. p. iii. 203.
July 20.	Confirmation by Christian IV., K. of Denmark, of a treaty of defensive alliance and mercantile intercourse with England, dated London, 29 April 1621. *Steinburg.* O. xvii. 305. H. vii. p. iii. 203.
July 21.	Warrant for the payment of the fees and liveries of John Williams, dean of Westminster, keeper of the great seal. *Westm.* O. xvii. 311. H. vii. p. iii. 205.
July 21.	Licence to John Williams, dean of Westminster, bp. designate of Lincoln, to hold *in commendam* the rectory of Waldgrave, the canonry of Asgarby, and another rectory. *Westm.* O. xvii. 312. H. vii. p. iii. 206.
July 26.	Proclamation forbidding licentious and bold speaking or writing about state affairs. *Ashby.* O. xvii. 314. H. vii. p. iii. 207.
Aug. 4.	Obligation of the K. of England for a loan of 100,000 dollars from Christian IV., K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xvii. 315. H. vii. p. iii. 208.
Aug. 4.	Release to Edward earl of Worcester, keeper of the privy seal, William earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain of the household, John lord Digby, vice-chamberlain, and three others, for certain jewels of the late Q. Anne, in their custody, which the K. has taken. *Westm.* O. xvii. 315. H. vii. p. iii. 208.
Aug. 4.	Commission to John Williams, dean of Westminster, lord keeper of the great seal, Henry viscount Maundevill, high treasurer, Lionel lord Cranfield, master of the court of wards and liveries, and 10 others, to examine and enforce the laws and statutes regulating the trade of foreigners in England. *Westm.* O. xvii. 318. H. vii. p. iii. 210.
Aug. 10.	Royal assent to the election of John Davenant as bp. of Salisbury, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 319. H. vii. p. iii. 211.
Aug. 14.	Licence to John Williams, lord keeper of the privy seal, bp. designate of Lincoln, to hold *in commendam* the deanery of Westminster, and exemption from residence at his bishopric. *Westm.* O. xvii. 320. H. vii. p. iii. 211.
Aug. 29.	Thomas earl of Arundel and Surrey is appointed earl marshal of England for his life. *Westm.* O. xvii. 321. H. vii. p. iii. 211.
Sept. 11.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Milbourne, bp. of Carlisle, translated from S. David's, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 322. H. vii. p. iii. 212.
Sept. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to George bp. of London, translated from Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xvii. 322. H. vii. p. iii. 212.
Sept. 14.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Exeter, the late bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xvii. 323. H. vii. p. iii. 212.
Oct. 3.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Milbourne, bp. of Carlisle, translated from S. David's. *Westm.* O. xvii. 323. H. vii. p. iii. 212.
Oct. 6.	Proclamation adjourning the parliament which was to meet on Nov. 14 until Feb. 8. *Royston.* O. xvii. 324. H. vii. p. iii. 213.
	Congé d'élire to the dean and chapter of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xvii. 325. H. vii. p. iii. 213.
Oct. 7.	Proclamation forbidding all persons except the proper officers to draw up bills and warrants for the K.'s signature. *Royston.* O. xvii. 325. H. vii. p. iii. 213.
Nov. 3.	Proclamation summoning parliament to meet on Nov. 20 instead of Feb. 8. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 326. H. vii. p. iii. 214.
Nov. 7.	Royal assent to the election of John Williams, dean of Westminster and keeper of the great seal, as bp. of Lincoln. *Westm.* O. xvii. 326. H. vii. p. iii. 214.
Nov. 8.	Royal assent to the election of Valentine Carey, as bp. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xvii. 327. H. vii. p. iii. 214.
Nov. 8.	Licence to William Laud, bp. designate of S. David's, to hold *in commendam* the rectory of Ibstock, *alias* Ipstock, in the county of Leic., the mastership of S. John's College, Oxford, and another benefice. *Westm.* O. xvii. 327. H. vii. p. iii. 214.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1621. Nov. 11. [Oct.]	Ratification by the K. of England of the treaty with Denmark, dated London, 29 April 1621. *Westm.* O. xvii. 329. H. vii. p. iii. 215.
Nov. 13.	Release to Edward earl of Worcester, keeper of the privy seal, and seven others, for jewels belonging to the late Q. Anne, disposed of by the K.'s order. *Westm.* O. xvii. 334. H. vii. p. iii. 217.
Nov. 20.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Williams, bp. of Lincoln, keeper of the great seal. *Westm.* O. xvii. 336. H. vii. p. iii. 219.
Nov. 22.	Pardon of George abp. of Canterbury for accidentally killing Peter Hawkins, keeper of Bramzill Park, while hunting there. *Westm.* O. xvii. 337. H. vii. p. iii. 219.
Nov. 22.	Commission to John bp. of Lincoln, keeper of the great seal, George bp. of London, Lancelot bp. of Winchester, and five other bps., to dispense with the canonical penalties incurred by the abp. of Canterbury for the death of Peter Hawkins. *Westm.* O. xvii. 339. H. vii. p. iii. 220.
Nov. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Davenant, bp. of Salisbury. *Westm.* O. xvii. 340. H. vii. p. iii. 220.
Nov. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Valentine Carey, bp. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xvii. 341. H. vii. p. iii. 221.
Dec. 4.	Commission to Henry earl of Oxford, as admiral, to impress men for the ships under his command. *Westm.* O. xvii. 342. H. vii. p. iii. 221.
Dec. 17.	Pardon of William Capenor of Gloncester for adultery with Joan Hawkins. *Westm.* O. xvii. 342. H. vii. p. iii. 222.
1622. Jan. 6.	Proclamation dissolving the parliament, in consequence of their protest concerning their own liberties and the K.'s prerogative. *Westm.* O. xvii. 344. H. vii. p. iii. 222.
Jan. 7.	Proclamation declaring that documents burnt in the recent fire in the office of the six clerks of chancery shall be again written out and recorded from other copies. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 347. H. vii. p. iii. 225.
Jan. 17.	Sir Allen Apsley, lieutenant of the Tower of London, is ordered to set at liberty sir Robert Carre, commonly called earl of Somerset, and lady Frances his wife. *Westm.* O. xvii. 349. H. vii. p. iii. 226.
Feb. 4.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating flesh during Lent or on prohibited days. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 349. H. vii. p. iii. 226.
Feb. 16.	Sir Horace Vere is appointed captain-general of 8,000 foot and 1,600 horse for the defence of the palatinate. *Westm.* O. xvii. 352. H. vii. p. iii. 228.
	Commission to Arthur baron Chichester to treat for peace in the name of the K. of England and of the elector palatine, with the emperor Ferdinand and the princes of Germany. O. xvii. 354. H. vii. p. iii. 229.
March 13.	Commission to John baron Digby of Sherborne and sir Walter Aston to renew with Philip IV. the treaties with Spain. *Westm.* O. xvii. 355. H. vii. p. iii. 229.
March 13.	Commission to the same persons to negotiate a marriage between prince Charles and Mary, sister of the K. of Spain. *Westm.* O. xvii. 356. H. vii. p. iii. 230.
March 13.	Commission to lord Digby to contract a marriage in the prince Charles's name with the lady Mary of Spain. *Westm.* O. xvii. 357. H. vii. p. iii. 230.
March 15.	Presentation of William Laude, bp. of S. David's, to the rectory of Rudbackston. *Westm.* O. xvii. 358. H. vii. p. iii. 230.
March 20.	Commission to the deputy of Ireland, sir Adam Loftus, lord chancellor of Ireland, Christopher abp. of Armagh, and 17 others, to examine into the state of the church, commerce, and other affairs in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 358. H. vii. p. iii. 231.
April 9.	John Sonth is appointed prelector of Greek at the university of Oxford, *vice* John Harris, resigned, with an annuity of 40*l.* O. xvii. 364. H. vi. p. iii. 235.
April 12.	Licence to William Laud. bp. of S. David's, to hold *in commendam* the rectory of Ibstock, canonries at Westminster and Llambister, and another benefice. *Westm.* O. xvii. 364. H. vii. p. iii. 235.
April 20.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, Lionel lord Cranfield, lord high treasurer, and 26 others, to banish Jesuits and priests. *Westm.* O. xvii. 367. H. vii. p. iii. 236.
April 20.	Grant of nobility to John Boreel, secretary of the orders of Zealand. *Westm.* O. xvii. 370. H. vii. p. iii. 238.
	Grant of nobility to Constantine Huygens. *Westm.* O. xvii. 370. H. vii. p. iii. 238.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1622. April 29.	Pardon of Walter Wikes and Joan Prosser for adultery. *Westm.* O. xvii. 371. H. vii. p. iii. 239.
May 4.	Grant of nobility and coat of arms to John van Hess, lord of Piershall and Wena. *Westm.* O. xvii. 372. H. vii. p. iii. 239.
June 5.	Commission to John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, Lionel lord Cranfield, lord high treasurer, Henry viscount Maundevill, lord president of the council, and 11 others, to enforce certain regulations concerning foreign merchants and artizans in England. *Westm.* O. xvii. 372. H. vii. p. iii. 239.
June 11.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of gold and silver. *Greenwich.* O. xvii. 376. H. vii. p. iii. 242.
June 12.	Grant of nobility and coat of arms to Jerome Laudi, Venetian ambassador. *Greenwich.* O. xvii. 378. H. vii. p. iii. 243.
June 28.	General pardon for Jodoc Godschalck, *alias* Godscall, Theodore Hoste, James Cole, and Samuel Devisscher. *Westm.* O. xvii. 378. H. vii. p. iii. 243.
June 28.	General pardon for Francis van Acker, James Herwin, and Andrew and Lewis Boeve. *Westm.* O. xvii. 383. H. vii. p. iii. 245.
July 4.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, Lionel lord Cranfield, lord high treasurer, and 37 others, to confirm defective titles, the fees for which are to be received by sir William Heydon. *Westm.* O. xvii. 388. H. vii. p. iii. 247.
July 8.	Grant to Lady Anne Chandos (widow of lord Gray late lord Chandos), eldest daughter of Ferdinand late earl of Derby, of the rank of precedency belonging to the eldest daughter of the earl of Derby. *Westm.* O. xvii. 393. H. vii. p. iii. 251.
July .	Commission to sir Richard Weston, chancellor and vice-treasurer of the Exchequer, to treat, in the name of the K. and his son-in-law, for a truce with Isabella, infanta of Spain, archduchess of Austria. *Westm.* O. xvii. 394. H. vii. p. iii. 252.
July 9.	Release to Lionel lord Cranfield, high treasurer, Edward earl of Worcester, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, and five others, for jewels formerly in their custody, of which the K. has disposed. *Westm.* O. xvii. 395. H. vii. p. iii. 252.
July 29.	Grant of an annuity of 2,000*l.* to Lewis duke of Lenox, earl of Richmond, lord steward of the household. *Westm.* O. xvii. 397. H. vii. p. iii. 254.
Aug. 1.	The K. authorizes Thomas earl of Arundel and Surrey, earl marshal, to try causes of which the court of the constable and marshal ought to take cognizance. *Westm.* O. xvii. 398. H. vii. p. iii. 255.
Aug. 6.	Proclamation forbidding English sailors or shipwrights to enter any foreign service without express licence. *Windsor.* O. xvii. 399. H. vii. p. iii. 256.
Aug. 21.	Instructions to Lionel lord Cranfield, master of the court of wards and liveries, and the council of the court. *Westm.* O. xvii. 400. H. vii. p. iv. 3.
Aug. 24.	Henry Beaumonte, dean of Windsor, is appointed registrar of the order of the garter, with an annuity of 50*l.* *Westm.* O. xvii. 406. H. vii. p. iv. 8.
Sept. 14.	Commission to sir William Heydon and Charles Glemham to convey presents to the Great Mogul. *Westm.* O. xvii. 407. H. vii. p. iv. 9.
Oct. 21.	Commission to Henry viscount Mandeville, lord president of the privy council, William earl of Northampton, lord president of the council in Wales, Emanuel lord Scrope, president of the council in the north, Fulk lord Broke, sir John Suckling, comptroller of the household, and 46 others, to investigate the causes of and discover remedies for the decay of the woollen trade, and to improve the commerce in other articles. *Westm.* O. xvii. 410. H. vii. p. iv. 11.
Nov. 6.	Proclamation forbidding all persons, except inhabitants of New England, in America, trading with the savages or meddling with the woods. *Theobald's.* O. xvii. 416. H. vii. p. iv. 16.
Nov. 20.	Proclamation ordering the lords spiritual and temporal, deputy lieutenants, and other gentlemen, to go to their houses in the country and keep hospitality. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 417. H. vii. p. iv. 16.
Nov. 22.	Pardon of Michael Vasco, choral vicar of Exeter cathedral, for incontinence. *Westm.* O. xvii. 417. H. vii. p. iv. 17.
Dec. 11.	Pardon of sir John Bodvell of Bodvell, Lewis ap Jevan ap Hughe, Ralph Sorton, and two others, for the unlawful marriage of the said Lewis with Joan Davies. *Westm.* O. xvii. 418. H. vii. p. iv. 17.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1622. Dec. 13.	Commission to Lionel earl of Middlesex, lord treasurer, George marquis of Buckingham, lord high admiral, and four others, to examine the complaints of Don Carlos Colonia, Spanish ambassador, of piracy by the East India merchants. *Westm.* O. xvii. 420. H. vii. p. iv. 18.
Dec. 19.	Commission to Lionel earl of Middlesex, lord high treasurer, Lewis duke of Lenox, lord steward of the household, George marquis of Buckingham, lord high admiral and master of the horse, and two others, to receive compositions in place of the provision and carriage supplied to the K. on his progress and at other times. *Westm.* O. xvii. 421. H. vii. p. iv. 19.
Dec. 20.	Sir Ralph Freeman, master of the court of requests, sir George Moor, sir Henry Spiller, and five others, are appointed sub-commissioners for the above-mentioned purpose. *Westm.* O. xvii. 424. H. vii. p. iv. 21.
Dec. 20.	Commission to Charles prince of Wales, John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, Lewis duke of Lenox, lord steward of the household, George marquis of Buckingham, lord high admiral, and seven others, to hear the propositions of John Keymer concerning the improvement of trade. *Westm.* O. xvii. 427. H. vii. p. iv. 23.
Dec. 22.	Proclamation for the enforcing of the orders made to keep down the price of corn for a relief to the poor. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 428. H. vii. p. iv. 24.
Dec. 23.	Establishment of the court of wards and liveries in Ireland, of which sir William Parsons is to be first master, sir Richard Bolton, first attorney, and William Barker, first surveyor. *Westm.* O. xvii. 429. H. vii. p. iv. 25.
Dec. 23.	Commission to John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, Lionel earl of Middlesex, lord high treasurer, and 12 others, to enforce the statutes concerning foreign dealers and artizans. *Westm.* O. xvii. 437. H. vii. p. iv. 31.
1623. Jan. 9.	Indenture between the K. and sir Allen Apsley, lieutenant of the Tower of London, and sir Sampson Darrell, surveyors general of victuals for the navy, for the supply of victuals to the K.'s ships at sea and in harbour. O. xvii. 441. H. vii. p. iv. 34.
Jan. 24.	Presentation of William bp. of S. David's to the rectory of Creeke. *Westm.* O. xvii. 446. H. vii. p. iv. 38.
Jan. 30.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating of meat without special licence during Lent and on fish days. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 447. H. vii. p. iv. 39.
Feb. 4.	Power for the governor and company of merchants of London trading to the East Indies to issue commissions to their president and council of defence in the East Indies, to punish English subjects. *Westm.* O. xvii. 450. H. vii. p. iv. 41.
	Grant of nobility to Regner Pau of Holland, dated Newmarket, Feb. 12; and to William Vander Graeff, of Holland, dated Greenwich, May 28. O. xvii. 452. H. vii. p. iv. 42.
Feb. 14.	Proclamation of the appointment of George marquis of Buckingham, lord high admiral, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, and three others, as commissioners to hear the complaints of the K.'s subjects of monopolies and other grievances. *Theobald's.* O. xvii. 452. H. vii. p. iv. 43.
Feb. 17.	Licence to George Withers to print *Hymnes and Songes of the Church*, translated by him into lyric verse. *Westm.* O. xvii. 454. H. vii. p. iv. 43.
Feb. 27.	Proclamation forbidding sailors to serve abroad or to withdraw themselves from the K.'s service. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 456. H. vii. p. iv. 45.
March 3.	Commission to Lionel earl of Middlesex, lord high treasurer, sir Richard Weston, chanceller and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, John Coke, master of the court of requests, and nine others, to inquire concerning piracies committed since Jan. 28, 16 Jac. I. *Westm.* O. xvii. 457. H. vii. p. iv. 46.
Feb. 1.	Grant of knighthood to Philibert a Tuyll a Serooskercks, Thieubon lord of Zeland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 459. H. vii. p. iv. 48.
Feb. 1.	Grants of knighthood to Vere a Cats, lord of Maelsted, to Philibert a Tuyll, Serooskercke and Popkensburg, lord of Zeland, and to Henry a Tuyll, lord of Serooskercke, Stanemissen, and Ryuhus. *Westm.* O. xvii. 460. H. vii. p. iv. 48.
March .	Confirmation by the K. of a treaty for surrendering Frankendal to the infanta Isabella, and for the honourable retreat of the English garrison, dated London, 19 March. *London.* O. xvii. 461. H. vii. p. iv. 48.
March 26.	Proclamation ordering persons of quality to reside at their houses in the country. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 466. H. vii. p. iv. 50.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1623. March 28.	Commission to the recorder of London, the collectors and comptrollers of customs and subsidies, sir John Wolstenholme, Abraham Jacob, Henry Garway, and six others, to examine persons leaving England, and to administer to persons arriving in London from beyond sea the oath prescribed by parliament, 3 Jac. I. *Westm.* O. xvii. 467. H. vii. p. iv. 51.
April 4.	Restitution of the temporalities to Robert Wright, bp. of Bristol, *vice* the late bp., deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 470. H. vii. p. iv. 53.
April 4.	Edward Birkitt is appointed the K.'s distiller and keeper of the library at Westminster. *Westm.* O. xvii. 470. H. vii. p. iv. 53.
April 5.	Ratification by Isabel Clara Eugenia, infanta of Spain, of the treaty for the surrender of Frankendal, dated London, March 19. *Brussels.* O. xvii. 473. H. vii. p. iv. 55.
May .	Ratification by the above-mentioned infanta of a treaty with England for the suspension of hostilities in the empire, dated London, April 21. O. xvii. 479. H. vii. p. iv. 57.
April 6.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of arms, ammunition, or victuals to Algiers and Tunis. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 483. H. vii. p. iv. 59.
April 24.	Licence to John Speede to print *the Genealogies of the Holy Scriptures*, and *a mapp or charte of the land of Canaan*, compiled by him. *Westm.* O. xvii. 484. H. vii. p. iv 59.
April 25.	Commission to Francis earl of Rutland to command *the Prince Royall, the S. George*, and eight other vessels sent to convey prince Charles and the infanta Mary, after their marriage, from Spain. *Westm.* O. xvii. 486. H. vii. p. iv. 61.
April 27.	Proclamation ordering persons who have received the order of knighthood since May 15 to send certificates of their creation to the earl marshal, for registry in the office of arms. *Windsor.* O. xvii. 488. H. vii. p. iv. 62.
May 6.	George marquis of Buckingham, lord high admiral, Henry viscount Mandevill, lord president of the privy council, James marquis of Hamilton, and six others, are appointed commissioners to try offences under the jurisdiction of the Admiralty court. *Westm.* O. xvii. 488. H. vii. p. iv. 63.
May 9.	Commission to sir William Jones, justice of the common pleas, sir Nicholas Fortescue, sir Francis Goston, and four others, to reform the affairs of the colony of Virginia and the Summer Islands. *Westm.* O. xvii. 490. H. vii. p. iv. 63.
May 9.	Sir James Ley, chief justice, sir Humfrey May, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, and seven others, are appointed commissioners for the affairs of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 493. H. vii. p. iv. 65.
May 18.	George marquis of Buckingham is created earl of Coventry and duke of Buckingham. *Greenwich.* O. xvii. 495. H. vii. p. iv. 67.
May 20.	Matthew Lister is appointed the K.'s physician in ordinary, *vice* John Macollowe, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 498. H. vii. p. iv. 68.
May 30.	Ratification by the K. of England of the treaty for the suspension of arms in the German empire, dated London, April 21. *London.* O. xvii. 499. H. vii. p. iv. 69.
May 30.	Proclamation offering a reward of 10*l.* for the apprehension of Henry Field, who has escaped from custody. A description of his person. *Greenwich.* O. xvii. 503. H. vii. p. iv. 70.
June 16.	Treaty of peace and mercantile intercourse between the K. of England and Michali Pheodorowith, emperor of Russia. *Westm.* O. xvii. 504. H. vii. p. iv. 71.
June 28.	John Gostlyn is appointed lecturer on medicine in the university of Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xvii. 507. H. vii. p. iv. 74.
July 15.	Release of Lionel earl of Middlesex, high treasurer, Edward earl of Worcester, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, and five others, for jewels in their custody, which the K. has sent to prince Charles and otherwise disposed of. *Westm.* O. xvii. 508. H. vii. p. iv. 74.
July 26.	Commission to John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, Lionel earl of Middlesex, high treasurer, Henry viscount Maundeville, lord president of the council, and 29 others, to sell lands concealed and not in charge with any of the K.'s auditors, the compositions for which the K. has granted to sir Dudley Carleton. *Westm.* O. xvii. 512. H. vii. p. iv. 77.
Sept. 19.	Commission to Lancelot bp. of Winchester, John bp. of Rochester, sir John Doderidge, justice, and seven others, to review the decision of certain judges concerning the marriage of Millicent Conyers and Abraham Sunderland. *Westm.* O. xvii. 519. H. vii. p. iv. 83.
Sept. 25.	Proclamation enforcing a decree of the Star Chamber for the regulation of printing books, pamphlets, &c. *Hampton Court.* O. xvii. 522. H. vii. p. iv. 84.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1623. Oct. 27.	Grant of an annuity of 200*l.* to sir William S. Raivie. *Westm.* O. xvii. 523. H. vii. p. iv. 85.
Sept. 17.	Sir Richard St. George, *alias* Norrey, is created Clarencieux king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvii. 524. H. vii. p. iv. 85.
Dec. 18.	John Borough is created Norrey king-of-arms. *Westm.* O. xvii. 525. H. vii. p. iv. 85.
Dec. 27.	Proclamation declaring the erection of magazines for corn at London, Dover, Portsmouth, and other towns, for the purpose of well storing the realm with corn. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 526. H. vii. p. iv. 86.
Dec. 27.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating of flesh in Lent and on fish days without special licence. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 528. H. vii. p. iv. 87.
Dec. 29.	Commission to Henry viscount Falkland, deputy of Ireland, sir Edward Coke, sir William Jones, justice of the common pleas, and three others, to consider the proceedings of the commissioners appointed on March 20, 19 Jac. I., and generally to reform Irish affairs. *Westm.* O. xvii. 531. H. vii. p. iv. 89.
1624. Jan. 9.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of S. Asaph's, Richard the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 539. H. vii. p. iv. 96.
Jan. 27.	John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, Lionel earl of Middlesex, treasurer, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Thomas lord Wentworth, and 45 others, are appointed commissioners of nuisances. *Westm.* O. xvii. 540. H. vii. p. iv. 96.
Feb. 5.	Commission to John Chambers to prosecute for the recovery of sums due to the crown and detained by fraud, discovered by him. *Westm.* O. xvii. 543. H. vii. p. iv. 98.
Feb. 5.	Royal assent to the election of John Hanmer as bp. of S. Asaph's, on the death of Richard the late bp. *Westm.* O. xvii. 549. H. vii. p. iv. 102.
Feb. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Hanmer bp. of S. Asaph's. *Westm.* O. xvii. 549. H. vii. p. iv. 103.
Feb. 23.	The sheriff, deputy lieutenants, and justices of the peace of Huntingdon, sir Robert Bevell, and five others, are ordered to apprehend John Throckmorton and others, who are holding by force of arms the manor house of Great Staughton in co. Huntingdon. *Westm.* O. xvii. 550. H. vii. p. iv. 103.
Feb. 19.	Roll of the proceedings in parliament which commenced on February 19, containing the declaration of the duke of Buckingham, at a conference of the two houses, narrating the negotiations for the Spanish marriage; and the grant of three subsidies, three fifteenths, and three tenths, for the recovery of the palatinate. *Westm.* O. xvii. 552–593. H. vii. p. iv. 104–134.
March 8.	Proclamation ordering the K.'s subjects to behave courteously to foreign ambassadors. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 593. H. vii. p. iv. 134.
March 20.	Presentation of Theophilus bp. of Llandaff to the vicarage of Treleg, with the chapel of Penault. *Westm.* O. xvii. 593. H. vii. p. iv. 135.
April 14.	Licence to John Bonvall to nominate 30 persons to be made denizens. *Westm.* O. xvii. 593. H. vii. p. iv. 135.
April 20.	The justices of both benches, barons of the Exchequer, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, master of the requests, the attorney and solicitor general, and others, are appointed commissioners for the relief of imprisoned debtors. *Westm.* O. xvii. 594. H. vii. p. iv. 135.
May 2.	Proclamation forbidding the delivery of deer as fees or by warrant, in consequence of the mortality amongst them in the last winter. *Theobald's.* O. xvii. 598. H. vii. p. iv. 138.
May 6.	Proclamation ordering Jesuits and Romish priests to leave England by June 14. *Greenwich.* O. xvii. 598. H. vii. p. iv. 139.
May 11.	Power for James earl of Carlisle and Henry lord Kensington to treat for peace with Louis XIII., K. of France. *Westm.* O. xvii. 599. H. vii. p. iv. 139.
May 11.	Power for the same commissioners to negotiate a marriage between Charles prince of Great Britain and Henrietta Maria, sister of Louis XIII., K. of France. *Westm.* O. xvii. 600. H. vii. p. iv. 139.
May 31.	John bp. of Lincoln, keeper of the great seal, is ordered to grant patents of denization to 20 persons named by Dorothy, widow of John Stewart. *Westm.* O. xvii. 601. H. vii. p. iv. 140.
June 5.	Augustine Vincent, *alias* Rouge Croix, pursuivant, is appointed Windsor herald. *Westm.* O. xvii. 602. H. vii. p. iv. 140.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1624. June 8.	John Bradshawe is created Rouge Croix pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 603. H. vii. p. iv. 140.
June 10.	Licence to Tobias abp. of York to consecrate a church and cemetery at Midgeley, in the parish of Halifax. *Westm.* O. xvii. 603. H. vii. p. iv. 141.
June 13.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Carlisle, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 604. H. vii. p. iv. 141.
June 29.	Thomas Thompson is created Rouge dragon pursuivant. *Westm.* O. xvii. 604. H. vii. p. iv. 141.
July 10.	Proclamation abolishing the manufacture of gold and silver thread and leaf, and forbidding the sale of fine gold and silver to any persons except the officers of the mints, and changes, and to goldsmiths. *Wanstead.* O. xvii. 605. H. vii. p. iv. 141.
July 10.	Proclamation of articles for the leasing of gold and silver mines in England. *Wanstead.* O. xvii. 606. H. vii. p. iv. 142.
July 10.	Grant of the reversion of an annuity of 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Richard Zinzan *alias* Alexander, at the death or surrender of Andrew Zinzan *alias* Alexander, rider of the K.'s great horses. *Westm.* O. xvii. 607. H. vii. p. iv. 143.
July 13.	Presentation of Valentine bp. of Exeter to the rectory of Exminster. *Westm.* O. xvii. 608. H. vii. p. iv. 143.
July 14.	Proclamation ordering the observance of previous proclamations concerning buildings in and about London. *Theobald's.* O. xvii. 608. H. vii. p. iv. 243.
July 15.	Commission to Henry viscount Mandevill, lord president of the council, William lord Paget, Arthur lord Chichester, sir Thomas Edmondes, treasurer of the household, and 52 others, to manage the affairs of the colony of Virginia and other territories in America. *Westm.* O. xvii. 609. H. vii. p. iv. 145.
July 17.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to George duke of Buckingham. *Westm.* O. xvii. 613. H. vii. p. iv. 148.
July 20.	Oliver viscount Grandison, George lord Carewe master of the ordnance, Fulk lord Brooke, and eight others, are appointed a council of war for securing Ireland, assisting the Low Countries and other allies, and putting the navy in readiness. *Nonsuch.* O. xvii. 615. H. vii. p. iv. 149.
July 20.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Senhouse, domestic chaplain to the prince of Wales, as bp. of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xvii. 616. H. vii. p. iv. 150.
Aug. 15.	Proclamation forbidding the sale of seditious and puritanical books concerning religion, church government, or state, without the approval of the abps. of Canterbury and York, the bp. of London, or the vice-chancellors of the universities of Oxford and Cambridge, *Nottingham.* O. xvii. 616. H. vii. p. iv. 150.
Aug. 26.	Pardon of Grace Sommervile, wife of Edward Harrison, for adultery with sir Henry Fines. *Westm.* O. xvii. 617. H. vii. p. iv. 150.
Sept. 24.	Grant of a pension of 2,000*l.* to Charles second son of Frederick, elector palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xvii. 618. H. vii. p. iv. 151.
Aug. 26.	Sir Francis Wyatt is appointed governor of Virginia, with Francis West, sir George Yardley, and nine others, as councillors. *Westm.* O. xvii. 618. H. vii. p. iv. 151.
Sept. 29.	Proclamation forbidding the cultivation of tobacco in England, or its importation except from Virginia and the Summer Islands. *Hampton Court.* O. xvii. 621. H. vii. p. iv. 153.
Oct. 1.	Prorogation of parliament from Nov. 2 to Feb. 16. *Whitehall.* O. xvii. 625. H. vii. p. iv. 156.
Oct. 7.	Pardon of Robert Karr, late earl of Somerset, for the death of sir Thomas Overbury. *Westm.* O. xvii. 625. H. vii. p. iv. 157.
Oct. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Senhouse, bp. of Carlisle, late dean of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 631. H. vii. p. iv. 159.
Oct. 19.	Proclamation ordering the mayors of London and other cities to certify the privy council of the names of those persons who have not obeyed the previous proclamations ordering persons of quality to repair to their country houses. *Royston.* O. xvii. 632. H. vii. p. iv. 159.
Oct. 25.	John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, ordered to grant patents of denization to 20 persons named by Robert Stokes of London. *Westm.* O. xvii. 632. H. vii. p. iv. 159.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1624. Nov. 9.	Commission to Edward Dichfield, of London, salter, Reuben Bourne, and four others, to carry out the regulations for the importation of tobacco. *Westm.* O. xvii. 633. H. vii. p. iv. 160.
Nov. 15.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Gloucester, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 636. H. vii. p. iv. 162.
Dec. 10.	Commission to Henry viscount Mandeville, president of the council, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, and four others, to examine the expenses of the great wardrobe. *Westm.* O. xvii. 636. H. vii. p. iv. 162.
Dec. 14.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of Edward Ekyns, of Stamwick, in co. Northampton, for stealing the K.'s deer at Higham Ferrers. *Cambridge.* O. xvii. 636. H. vii. p. iv. 163.
Dec. 20.	Commission to George duke of Buckingham, warden of the Cinque Ports, to examine and administer the prescribed oath to persons leaving England. *Westm.* O. xvii. 638. H. vii. p. iv. 164.
Dec. 24.	Pardon of Ursule and Jane Tankard for concealing Basil Norton, Romish priest. *Westm.* O. xvii. 643. H. vii. p. iv. 167.
Dec. 24.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, John bp. of Lincoln, keeper of the great seal, sir James Ley, high treasurer, and 21 others, to banish Jesuits and Romish priests. *Westm.* O. xvii. 644. H. vii. p. iv. 168.
Dec. 30.	Commission to the mayor of Dover, sir Nicholas Tufton, sir Edward Hales, and seven others, to preserve order among the soldiers collected there, ready to cross the sea. *Cambridge.* O. xvii. 647. H. vii. p. iv. 168.
1625. Jan. 19.	Prorogation until March 15 of the parliament summoned for Feb. 16. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 648. H. vii. p. iv. 171.
Jan. 21.	George abp. of Canterbury, Toby abp. of York, John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, James lord Ley, lord treasurer, and 110 others, are appointed commissioners for trying ecclesiastical offences. *Westm.* O. xvii. 648. H. vii. p. iv. 171.
Feb. 7.	Proclamation forbidding the killing or eating of flesh in Lent or on fast days, without special licence. *Newmarket.* O. xvii. 661. H. vii. p. iv. 182.
Feb. 8.	Pardon of Marcham Thorold and others, for his clandestine marriage with Mary, daughter of Thomas Havers, deceased. *Westm.* O. xvii. 664. H. vii. p. iv. 184.
Feb. 12.	Royal assent to the election of Godfrey Goodman, dean of Rochester, as bp. of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 667. H. vii. p. iv. 185.
Feb. 14.	Power for George duke of Buckingham, lord high admiral, to grant letters of reprisal against the ships and goods of Spanish subjects in the Netherlands, and also of persons under the obedience of the States General. *Westm.* O. xvii. 667. H. vii. p. iv. 185.
March 2.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of tobacco except from Virginia and the Summer Islands. *Theobald's.* O. xvii. 668. H. vii. p. iv. 186.
March 21.	Restitution of the temporalities to Godfrey Goodman, bp. of Gloucester. *Westm.* O. xvii. 673. H. vii. p. iv. 189.

CHARLES I.

27 *March* 1625—30 *January* 1649.

March 28.	The K. orders the seals used in his father's reign to be used until new ones are provided. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1. H. viii. p. i. 1.
March 28.	Proclamation of the K.'s peace, the late K. having died on Sunday, March 27. *S. James's.* O. xviii. 2. H. viii. p. i. 2.
March 28.	John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to renew the commissions of the treasurer of the Exchequer, the judges, the deputy of Ireland, the ecclesiastical commissioners, lieutenants of counties, sheriffs, and others. *Westm.* O. xviii. 3. H. viii. p. i. 2.
March 28.	John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to use the late K.'s great seal until a new one is made. *Westm.* O. xviii. 3. H. viii. p. i. 3.
March 28.	Proclamation that all persons in office at the late K.'s decease shall remain in office until further direction. *S. James's.* O. xviii. 4. H. viii. p. i. 3.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1625. March 31.	Proclamation enforcing the late K.'s orders forbidding mariners to serve abroad, or to withdraw from the K.'s service, for the purpose of furnishing the navy and shipping of the realm with able seamen. *S. James's.* O. xviii. 5. H. viii. p. i. 4.
April 1.	Commission to sir Edward Villiers, sir William Parkhurst, wardens of the mint, and four others, to coin gold and silver at the mint. *Westm.* O. xviii. 6. H. viii. p. i. 5.
April 1.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of Latin books, reprinted beyond the seas, originally printed at Oxford or Cambridge. *S. James's.* O xviii. 8. H. viii. p. i. 6.
April 1.	Sir Edward Chichester is created baron Chichester of Belfast. *Westm.* O. xviii. 9. H. viii. p. i. 7.
April 2.	The K. orders the great seal of Ireland and other Irish seals made during the late reign to be used in Ireland until new seals are made. *Westm.* O. xviii. 11. H. viii. p. i. 8.
April 7.	Power for George duke of Buckingham, high admiral of England, &c., to grant letters of marque and reprisal against the ships of the inhabitants of the Netherlands. *Westm.* O. xviii. 12. H. viii. p. i. 9.
April 7.	Sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, sir John Coke, master of requests, sir Thomas Smith, and nine others, are appointed commissioners to survey the expenses of the navy. *Westm.* O. xviii. 13. H. viii. p. i. 9.
April 8.	Sir Robert Needham of Shenton in co. Salop is created viscount of Killmorey in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xviii. 17. H. viii. p. i. 13.
April 9.	Proclamation forbidding the sale of tobacco, except that grown in Virginia and the Summer Islands. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 19. H. viii. p. i. 13.
	Proclamation recalling home the K.'s subjects in the service of the emperor, the K. of Spain, or the archduchess of the Low Countries. O. xviii. 20. H. viii. p. i. 14.
April 9.	Sir Albert Moreton is appointed one of the K.'s chief secretaries, with an annuity of 100*l.* *Westm.* O. xviii. 20. H. viii. p i. 14.
April 13.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of alum, as mines have been discovered in Yorkshire. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 21. H. viii. p. i. 15.
April 13.	Proclamation of regulations for the working of saltpetre, and forbidding the sale of gunpowder not tried by the sworn proof master. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 23. H. viii. p. i. 16.
April 14.	George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, William earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain, Oliver viscount Grandison, Henry viscount of Valencia, and 11 others, are appointed the council for war. *Westm.* O. xviii. 25. H. viii. p. i. 18.
April 16.	Grant of an annuity of 1,400*l.* to James duke of Lenox, earl of March. *Westm.* O. xviii. 26. H. viii. p. i. 19.
April 21.	Grant of 4,400*l.* and an annuity of 2,100*l.* to Katherine dowager duchess of Lenox. *Westm.* O. xviii. 27. H. viii. p. i. 20.
May 5.	Henry earl of Kent and Thomas lord Wentworth are appointed the K.'s lieutenants in the county of Bedford. *Westm.* O. xviii. 31. H. viii. p. i. 23.
May 2.	Proclamation restricting building in London and the suburbs. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 33. H. viii. p. i. 24.
May 3.	Grant to sir Lewis Tresham and sir Thomas Brudnell of the sums forfeited by Edward Vaux, lord Harrowden, convicted of recusancy. *Westm.* O. xviii. 36. H. viii. p. i. 27.
May 4.	Pardon of John Percye, clerk, Henry Hopkins, Richard Babthorpe, clerk, and 17 others, for offences against the acts concerning papists. *Westm.* O. xviii. 42. H. viii. p. i. 31.
May 4.	Special pardon of Edward lord Vaux of Harrowden. *Westm.* O. xviii. 42. H. viii. p. i. 31.
May 9.	John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, James lord Ley, lord high treasurer, Henry viscount Maundevile, lord president of the council, and 24 others, are appointed commissioners to confirm defective titles of persons holding lands of the crown. *Westm.* O. xviii. 45. H. viii. p. i. 32.
May 9.	John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue commissions to the lieutenants of the several shires, empowering them to appoint deputy lieutenants. *Westm.* O. xviii. 59. H. viii. p. i. 42.
May 10.	Grant of an annuity of 2,000*l.* for 10 years to sir Francis Crane, in payment of a loan of 6,000*l.*, and for the maintenance of his tapestry manufactory at Mortlake in co. Surrey. *Westm.* O. xviii. 60. H. viii. p. i. 43.
May 10.	Release of Lionel earl of Middlesex from the fine of 50,000*l.* imposed by parliament, 21 Jac. I. *Westm.* O. xviii. 61. H. viii. p. i. 44.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1625. May 12.	Grant of 30*l.* a month to Andrew Pitcairne, master of the K.'s hawks. *Westm.* O. xviii. 63. H. viii. p. i. 46.
May 12.	Sir John Denham, baron of the Exchequer, sir William Jones, justice of the K.'s Bench, sir William Annesley, and six others, are appointed commissioners for the affairs of Ireland. *Westm.* O. xviii. 64. H. viii. p. i. 46.
May 12.	George abp. of Canterbury, John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, James lord Ley, lord high treasurer, and 54 others, are appointed commissioners to superintend the mines worked by sir Hugh Middleton in Cardiganshire. *Westm.* O. xviii. 66. H. viii. p. i. 48.
May 13.	Proclamation notifying that the K. intends to appoint two councils for the government of Virginia and the Summer Islands, one in England and one there. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 72. H. viii. p. i. 52.
May 14.	Abraham Vanderdoort is appointed master maker of the K.'s medals, with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xviii. 73. H. viii. p. i. 53.
May 13.	Proclamation forbidding victuallers within the range of the court asking a higher price than is set down in a schedule which will be published by authority. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 74. H. viii. p. i. 54.
May 15.	Proclamation ordering the officers of the troops which are going to Plymouth to prevent any disorderly conduct. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 76. H. viii. p. i. 55.
	Draft instructions to an envoy sent to the prince of Orange to ask redress for the damage done to the East India Company at Amboyna, and to suggest a league for the recovery of the palatinate. O. xviii. 77. H. viii. p. i. 56.
May 17.	Proclamation forbidding persons who have no special business to repair to the court during the K.'s journey to Dover, to receive his Q., and during his progress in the summer. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 78. H. viii. p. i. 57.
May 19.	Power for George Montaigne, bp. of London, the K.'s almoner, to collect felons' goods and deodands. *Westm.* O. xviii. 80. H. viii. p. i. 58.
May 19.	Henry Atkyns is appointed one of the K.'s physicians in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xviii. 80. H. viii. p. i. 59.
May 19.	Commission to Henry viscount Manndevile, lord president of the privy council, Edward earl of Dorset, William earl of Northampton, lord president of the council of Wales, and 66 others, to investigate the causes of the decline of the woollen and other trades. *Westm.* O. xviii. 81. H. viii. p. i. 59.
May 23.	Edward lord Conwey is appointed one of the K.'s chief secretaries. *Westm.* O. xviii. 87. H. viii. p. i. 64.
May 23.	Grant to Edward lord Conwey of an annuity of 2,000*l.* *Westm.* O. xviii. 88. H. viii. p. i. 64.
May 23.	Warrant to John Lewger, the K.'s coffer maker, to buy hides, timber, &c. *Westm.* O. xviii. 89. H. viii. p. i. 65.
May 23.	Power of George duke of Buckingham to dig for silver or lead mines at Muggleswick alias Mugglisby, in co. Durham. *Westm.* O. xviii. 90. H. viii. p. i. 66.
May 23.	Pardon of James Allestre of Coventry, goldsmith, for clipping coins. *Westm.* O. xviii. 92. H. viii. p. i. 67.
May 26.	Proclamation ordering artificers and others, whose names are not on a certain list, to leave the K.'s court. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 94. H. viii. p. i. 68.
May 28.	Grant of an annuity of 500*l.* to Thomas Carey, groom of the bedchamber. *Westm.* O. xviii. 95. H. viii. p. i. 69.
May 28.	Denization of Francis Cleyne and Philip de Maecht. *Westm.* O. xviii. 96. H. viii. p. i. 69.
May 30.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel and Surrey, earl marshal, Edward earl of Dorset, John earl of Clare, and 48 others, to enforce the regulations concerning building in London and the suburbs. *Westm.* O. xviii. 97. H. viii. p. i. 70.
May 30.	Abraham Vanderdoort is appointed overseer of the K.'s pictures with an annuity of 40*l.* *Westm.* O. xviii. 100. H. viii. p. i. 72.
June 1.	The K. grants the manors of Norwold, Stockton, Socon, Oswardby, and others, to Edward Allen, Robert Ducie, and 16 others, in consideration of a loan of 60,000*l.* *Westm.* O. xviii. 102. H. viii. p. i. 73.
June 4.	Commission to sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, sir John Coke, master of requests, sir Thomas Smith, and 10 others, to survey the expenses of the navy. *Westm.* O. xviii. 104. H. viii. p. i. 76.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1625. June 4.	Proclamation prohibiting the counterfeiting of farthing tokens. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 108. H. viii. p. i. 79.
June 4.	Commission to Robert earl of Roxburgh, Walter lord Scott of Buckleigh, William lord Cranston, and nine others, to settle the dispute of James earl of Hume and William lord Gray of Wark, concerning a dam made in the Tweed by Mary countess of Hume. *Westm.* O. xviii. 109. H. viii. p. i. 80.
June 4.	Daniel Mittens is appointed picture drawer of the K.'s chamber in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xviii. 111. H. viii. p. i. 81.
June 4.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Francis Cleyne. *Westm.* O. xviii. 112. H. viii. p. i. 82.
June 4.	Joliffe Lownes is appointed the K.'s apothecary in ordinary. O. xviii. 112. H. viii. p. i. 82.
June 4.	Grant of an annuity of 1,000*l.* to Christopher earl of Anglesey. *Westm.* O. xviii. 113. H. viii. p. i. 82.
June 10.	William Clowes is appointed the K.'s chief surgeon. *Westm.* O. xviii. 114. H. viii. p. i. 83.
June 10.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to Thomas Caldwell, the K.'s barber. *Westm.* O. xviii. 115. H. viii. p. i. 83.
June 10.	Michael Andrewes is appointed one of the K.'s surgeons. *Westm.* O. xviii. 115. H. viii. p. i. 84.
June 16.	Mary Q. mother of France writes to K. Charles, by the duke of Buckingham, concerning his approaching marriage with her daughter. *Amiens.* O. xviii. 116. H. viii. p. i. 84.
June 18.	Proclamation ordering the adjournment of Trinity term, in consequence of the plague. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 116. H. viii. p. i. 84.
June 18.	Proclamation ordering persons desirous of being touched for the K.'s evil to come to the court only at Easter and Michaelmas. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 118. H. viii. p. i. 86.
June 20.	Grant of 500 oaks from woods at Gillingham to George duke of Buckingham for the enlarging of the park of East Beaulieu, Essex. *Westm.* O. xviii. 119. H. viii. p. i. 86.
June 21.	Ratification by Charles I. of the treaty for his marriage with Henrietta Maria, sister of the K. of France, dated at Louere, 8 May 1625. *Westm.* O. xvii. 673. H. vii. p. iv. 192.
June 24.	Licence to John Hemings, Henry Condall, John Lowen, and 10 others, to perform plays at the Globe and Blackfriars theatres, and in other towns and cities within the realm. *Westm.* O. xviii. 120. H. viii. p. i. 97.
June 26.	Proclamation forbidding persons from London, Westminster, or any place infected with the plague, going to the court, or taking houses at Hampton, Windsor, or other places in the neighbourhood. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 121. H. viii. p. i. 88.
June 27.	Protection for Claes Campeyne, a Dutch captain, coming to make restitution for English ships taken by him. *Westm.* O. xviii. 122. H. viii. p. i. 88.
July 1.	Toby abp. of York, John bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal, the lord president of the north, Francis earl of Cumberland, William earl of Derby, the bps. and other clergy of the province of York, the justices of assize, the lord mayor and recorder of York, and others, are appointed commissioners to try ecclesiastical offences in the province of York. *Westm.* O. xviii. 124. H. viii. p. i. 90.
July 1.	Warrant for Henry Mynors, master of the K.'s otter hounds, to take dogs for the K.'s sport and recreation. *Westm.* O. xviii. 136. H. viii. p. i. 99.
July 1.	Commission to William lord Crainston and nine others, to decide the dispute between Theophilus lord Howard of Walden and sir David Howme of Wetherborne, concerning the fishing at Yareford on the Tweed. *Westm.* O. xviii. 136. H. viii. p. i. 100.
July 1.	Similar commission to the same persons, with the addition of sir Thomas Riddall, sir William Selby, of Shortflatt, and sir William Muschamp. *Westm.* O. xviii. 138. H. viii. p. i. 101.
July 1.	Pardon for William Andrewes of Denton, for recusancy. *Westm.* O. xviii. 140. H. viii. p. i. 103.
July 8.	Proclamation ordering a solemn fast on July 20 and prayers for the cessation of the plague. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 142. H. viii. p. i. 103.
July 11.	Licence to Frances duchess dowager of Richmond and Lenox and sir Francis Crane to manufacture farthing tokens. *Westm.* O. xviii. 143. H. viii. p. i. 104.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1625. July 11.	The K. orders certain fees to be paid to sir William Erwin, sir William Heydon, and four other ushers of the privy chamber, by prelates and noblemen at their creation. *Westm.* O. xviii. 146. H. viii. p. i. 107.
July 12.	Adjournment of parliament to Oxford, Aug. 1, in consequence of the plague. *Oatlands.* O. xviii. 148. H. viii. p. i. 108.
July 20.	Instructions for sir Francis Annesly, vice treasurer and receiver general of the K.'s rents in Ireland, sent to examine the state of the K.'s revenues there. *Windsor.* O. xviii. 148. H. viii. p. i. 108.
July 22.	Release of Thomas viscount Andever, Robert lord Cary baron of Lepington, sir Thomas Savage, and 10 others, for 20,000*l.* raised by them at interest for the K.'s use. *Foxley.* O. xviii. 153. H. viii. p. i. 112.
July 29.	Assignment for the repayment of 18,304*l.* 8*s.* 2*d.* to sir William Courten, lent to the late K., and 13,500*l.* lent to the present K. *Foxley.* O. xviii. 156. H. viii. p. i. 115.
July 31.	Grant of 30*l.* a month and 10*s.* a day to Andrew Pitcarne, master of the K.'s hawks. *Westm.* O. xviii. 159. H. viii. p. i. 117.
July 31.	Proclamation notifying the removal of the receipt of the Exchequer to Richmond, in consequence of the plague at Westminster. *Rycott.* O. xviii. 160. H. viii. p. i. 117.
Aug. 1.	Commission to Emanuel lord Scroope, president of the council in the north, Toby abp. of York, Francis earl of Cumberland, and 32 others, to settle the differences between the counties of York, Cumberland, Northumberland, the cities of York, Carlisle, Kingston on-Hull, and other places in the north. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 160. H. viii. p. i. 118.
Aug. 1.	James Chambers is appointed the K.'s physician in ordinary at a salary of 100*l.* per annum. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 162. H. viii. p. i. 118.
Aug. 1.	Licence to William Beale of London, goldsmith, to make a cement invented by him for preserving ships from fire and from the sea-worm or barnacle. *Southampton.* O. xviii. 162. H. viii. p. i. 119.
Aug. 1.	The K. presents the pinnace called the *Lyon's Whelpe* to George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, who has undertaken to attempt the discovery of the north-west passage. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 166. H. viii. p. i. 121.
Aug. 3.	Pardon to Ezekiel Grosse of Camborne in co. Cornw. for speaking evil of the K. and his father, andfor adultery with Elizabeth Merifeild. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 166. H. viii. p. i. 122.
Aug. 4.	Proclamation forbidding the holding Bartholomew fair in Smithfield and Stourbridge fair near Cambridge, in consequence of the plague. *Woodstock.* O. xviii. 170. H. viii. p. i. 123.
Aug. 6.	George duke of Buckingham is appointed commander of the fleet and army sent to the assistance of the elector palatine. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 171. H. viii. p. i. 124.
Aug. 12.	James lord Ley, high treasurer, Thomas viscount Andever, Robert lord Carey, sir Thomas Savage, sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, and 16 others, are appointed commissioners for the management of Bromfield, Yale, and other lands of the K. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 174. H. viii. p. i. 126.
Aug. 12.	Protection for Arthur Beswicke of Spelmonden in co. Kent. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 178. H. viii. p. i. 128.
Aug. 13.	Oliver viscount Grandison is appointed high treasurer in Ireland. *Oxford.* O. xviii. 179. H. viii. p. i. 128.
Aug. 14.	Proclamation recalling English subjects in popish seminaries abroad, and ordering judges and others to enforce the statutes against Jesuits and priests. *Woodstock.* O. xviii. 179. H. viii. p. i. 128.
Aug. 31.	Hugh Hare, son of Margaret viscountess Maundevile, is created baron Coleraine in Ireland. *Southampton.* O. xviii. 180. H. viii. p. i. 129.
	Instructions for the duke of Buckingham sent with a fleet to aid the elector palatine against Spain. O. xiii. 181. H. viii. p. i. 129.
Sept. 4.	Proclamation ordering officers of the forces in Ireland and in the Low Countries, now in England, to return to their posts. *Titchfield.* O. xviii. 183. H. viii. p. i. 129.
Sept. 4.	Proclamation ordering the French coin called a "cardecne" (*quart d'ecu*) to be received in England for 19½*d.* *Titchfield.* O. xviii. 184. H. viii. p. i. 131.
Sept. 4.	Proclamation adjourning the courts of law at Westminster from the utas of S. Michael to the fourth return. *Litchfield* (*Titchfield*). O. xviii. 184. H. viii. p. i. 132.
Sept. 8.	Robert earl of Sussex and Robert earl of Warwick are appointed lieutenants of Essex, the county being threatened with invasion. *Southampton.* O. xviii. 185. H. viii. p. i. 132.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1625. Sept. 13.	Sir Simon Harvey, one of the clerks of the green cloth, is appointed assayer of tin in Cornwall and Devon. *Southampton.* O. xviii. 187. H. viii. p. i. 134.
Sept. 17.	Power for George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, to grant letters of reprisal against the K. of Spain and his subjects. *Foxley.* O. xviii. 188. H. viii. p. i. 134.
Oct. 5.	The lord deputy, justices, chancellor, treasurer, and six other officers in Ireland, are appointed commissioners and justices of the court of Castle Chamber of Ireland, with power to take cognizance of riots and other offences. *Foxley.* O. xviii. 189. H. viii. p. i. 135.
	Memorandum of the causes heard by, and the manner of proceeding in, the Star Chamber. O. xviii. 192. H. viii. p. i. 138.
	Fees payable to the clerk of the Star Chamber. O. xviii. 194. H. viii. p. i. 139.
	Forms of warrants for process issued by the Star Chamber. O. xviii. 194. H. viii. p. i. 139.
	Forms of attachments, subpœnas, &c., issued by the court of Star Chamber. O. xviii. 195. H. viii. p. i. 140.
Oct. 5.	Grant of an annuity of 500 marks to James Hay, servant of the K.'s body. *Foxley.* O. xviii. 198. H. viii. p. i. 141.
Oct. 7.	Proclamation forbidding persons from London, Westminster, or the suburbs, to go to the court at Windsor or Hampton Court, for fear of infection. *Salisbury.* O. xviii. 198. H. viii. p. i. 141.
Oct. 8.	The K. grants to George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, the rent payable by Elizabeth countess of Southampton for Bewley *alias* King's Place, and other manors and tenements leased to them during the minority of Thomas earl of Southampton, and certain fines also payable by them to the court of wards and liveries. *Foxley.* O. xviii. 199. H. viii. p. i. 142.
Oct. 9.	Grant of an annuity of 150*l.* to Michael Andrewes, the K.'s surgeon in ordinary, and Mary his wife. *Foxley.* O. xviii. 205. H. viii. p. i. 146.
Oct. 11.	Proclamation adjourning the Michaelmas law term till the morrow of All Souls day, to be held at Reading. *Salisbury.* O. xviii. 206. H. viii. p. i. 147.
Oct. 17.	Instructions for . . . . to negotiate a league with France for the recovery of the palatinate. O. xviii. 207. H. viii. p. i. 148.
Oct. 17.	Instructions for . . . . sent as a colleague to Henry earl of Holland, to negotiate with the States General of the Netherlands for a war to restore the K.'s sister and brother (the elector palatine). *Salisbury.* O. xviii. 209. H. viii. p. i. 149.
Sept. 17.	Instructions for George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, and Henry earl of Holland, captain of the guard, to treat with the K. of Denmark on the same matter. *Salisbury.* O. xviii. 211. H. viii. p. i. 151.
Oct. 17.	Instructions for . . . . to treat with the K. of Sweden for assistance in the war. *Salisbury.* O. xviii. 212. H. viii. p. i. 152.
Oct. 20.	Commission to James lord Ley, lord high treasurer, and sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, to grant leases of the K.'s lands. *New Sarum.* O. xviii. 214. H. viii. p. i. 152.
Oct. 31.	Henry Stringer is appointed prælector of Greek at the university of Oxford. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 217. H. viii. p. i. 155.
Oct. 31.	Sir Robert Heath is appointed attorney general. *Westm.* O. xviii. 218. H. viii. p. i. 156.
Nov. 1.	Sir Richard Shilton is appointed solicitor general, *vice* sir Robert Heath. *Westm.* O. xviii. 218. H. viii. p. i. 156.
Nov. 1.	Commission to sir Julius Cæsar, master of the rolls, sir Edward Bromley, baron of the Exchequer, and 20 others, to assist sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, in hearing causes in the court of Chancery. *Westm.* O. xviii. 219. H. viii. p. i. 156.
Nov. 1.	Warrant for the payment of the fees and liveries to sir Thomas Coventry, keeper of the great seal. *Westm.* O. xviii. 220. H. viii. p. i. 157.
Nov. 2.	Power for George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, to grant letters of reprisal against the K. of Spain and his subjects. *Westm.* O. xviii. 222. H. viii. p. i. 158.
Nov. 2.	Sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to seal certain grants, warrants, &c. directed to the late lord keeper, and engrossed, but not yet sealed, and also to sign injunctions given by the master of the rolls and other commissioners of the court of Chancery. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 222. H. viii. p. i. 158.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1625. Nov. 3.	Request of the marquis of Blainville, French ambassador, to the K. of England, for the revocation of the penalties imposed on papists, according to the K.'s promise before his marriage. O. xviii. 223. H. viii. p. i. 159.
	Reply to the marquis of Blainville, justifying the K.'s proceedings in consequence of the conduct of the papists. O. xviii. 224. H. viii. p. i. 159.
Nov. 9.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to John Lile, the K.'s master cook, during the life of John Ferris, chief master cook. *Reading.* O. xviii. 225. H. viii. p. i. 160.
Nov. 9.	Sir John Cooke is appointed one of the K.'s chief secretaries. *Westm.* O. xviii. 226. H. viii. p. i. 160.
Nov. 11.	Commission to sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James lord Ley, high treasurer, sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, the chamberlains of the Exchequer, and five others, to see the laws against popish recusants put in force. *Reading.* O. xviii. 227. H. viii. p. i. 161.
Nov. 20.	The K. to the duke de Chevreus. He does not wish the ships which he has sent to the aid of the French K. to be employed against those of the reformed religion, and desires him to speak to the K. of France concerning their restitution, and concerning peace with the reformers. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 229. H. viii. p. i. 162.
Nov. 20.	Sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue writs of adjournament of the Michaelmas law term to the octave of S. Hilary. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 230. H. viii. p. i. 163.
	Sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal is ordered to confirm charters and patents of the K.'s predecessors, except those of Richard III., not provided for by parliament. O. xviii. 230. H. viii. p. i. 163.
Nov. 20.	Order for the insertion in the patents of high sheriffs of the clause of *non obstante* inserted in some like patents of 1 Jac. I. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 231. H. viii. p. i. 163.
Nov. 25.	William le Neve, *alias* Mowbray herald, is created Yorke herald, to hold as Rodolph Brook, *alias* Brookmouth, lately held the same office. *Reading.* O. xviii. 231. H. viii. p. i. 163.
Nov. 29.	Protection for one year for dame Ann Mullyneux. *Reading.* O. xviii. 232. H. viii. p. i. 164.
Dec. 6.	Grant to Christopher earl of Anglesey of the fine of 2,000*l.* imposed on sir Henry Finch. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 233. H. viii. p. i. 165.
Dec. 7.	Commission to George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, Henry earl of Holland, Edward lord Conway, secretary of state, and three others, to dispose of certain jewels and plate for the K.'s service. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 236. H. viii. p. i. 167.
	Commission to Henry viscount Mandeville, lord president of the council, George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, John earl of Bridgwater, Robert earl of Leicester, and 17 others, to hear the appeal of sir Thomas Harris, of Shrewsbury, bart., against a sentence of Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal. *Westm.* O. xviii. 241. H. viii. p. i. 171.
Dec. 9.	Commission to sir Francis Anslowe, vice-treasurer of Ireland, sir John King, one of the privy council, and three others, to muster the forces in Ireland. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 242. H. viii. p. i. 171.
Dec. 10.	Grant of an annuity of 150*l.* to John Cokeburne, one of the K.'s carvers. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 243. H. viii. p. i. 172.
Dec. 15.	Proclamation forbidding the disbanding of the soldiers in the fleet which is about to return. *Windsor.* O. xviii. 245. H. viii. p. i. 173.
Dec. 16.	Sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue writs of summons to parliament to be held at Westminster on Feb. 6. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 245. H. viii. p. i. 174.
Dec. 16.	Power for George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, to pledge jewels and plate to the lords of the United Provinces for 300,000*l.* *Windsor.* O. xviii. 246. H. viii. p. i. 174.
Dec. 16.	Commission to sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James lord Ley, high treasurer, Henry viscount Mandeville, lord president of the council, and five others, to examine into the divulging of commissions concerning matters of state, and requiring secresy. *Windsor.* O. xviii. 246. H. viii. p. i. 174.
Dec. 22.	Thomas Preston is created Portcullis pursuivant, *vice* Philip Holland. *Westm.* O. xviii. 248. H. viii. p. i. 175.
Dec. 22.	Grant of the wardship of Henry lord Stafford to Thomas earl of Arundel and Surrey, earl marshal. *Westm.* O. xviii. 248. H. viii. p. i. 176.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1625. Dec. 22.	Commission to George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, to send ships to sea for the repression of pirates. *Westm.* O. xviii. 250. H. viii. p. i. 177.
Dec. 24.	Proclamation forbidding English subjects trading in the dominions of the K. of Spain or the archduchess. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 251. H. viii. p. i. 178.
Dec. 24.	Proclamation forbidding ships of 60 tons or upwards to put to sea without an equipment of firearms. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 252. H. viii. p. i. 178.
Dec. 24.	Grant of 30*l.* and an annuity of 60*l.* to Robert Levingston, groom of the privy chamber. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 252. H. viii. p. i. 179.
Dec. 25.	Proclamation forbidding the embezzling of military stores by the K.'s officers. *Hampton.* O. xviii. 253. H. viii. p. i. 179.
Dec. 28.	Commission to Edward viscount Wimbledon, lord marshal of the army, sir William St. Leger, sergeant-major, sir John Burgh, colonel, and 22 others, to punish any of the soldiers at Plymouth and in Devon and Cornwall guilty of robbery or other misdemeanours. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 254. H. viii. p. i. 180.
Dec. 30.	Proclamation removing the prohibition of inhabitants of London and Westminster attending fairs, the sickness there having ceased. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 255. H. viii. p. i. 181.
Dec. 30.	Instructions for Henry earl of Holland, captain of the guard, and sir Dudley Carleton, vice-chamberlain of the household, ambassadors to the French K., concerning the restitution of certain ships, peace with the Huguenots, the league with the Netherlands, and the siege of Rochelle. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 256. H. viii. p. i. 182.
Dec. 31.	Proclamation notifying that the K.'s ships will seize any ships going to the K. of Spain's dominions with victuals or munitions of war. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 259. H. viii. p. i. 184.
1626. Jan. 4.	Release of George duke of Buckingham for money intrusted to him by the K. and his father, and disposed of according to their directions. *Westm.* O. xviii. 261. H. viii. p. i. 185.
Jan. 3.	Commission to sir Benjamin Titchborne, sir Richard Norton, sir William Uvedale, and two others, deputy-lieutenants, and the mayor of Southampton, to punish disorder among the soldiers who have returned from service to that town. *Westm.* O. xviii. 262. H. viii. p. i. 186.
Jan.	John Bradshawe, *alias* Rouge Croix, is appointed Windsor herald, *vice* Augustin Vincent. *Westm.* O. xviii. 263. H. viii. p. i. 187.
Jan. 6.	Grant of 1,000*l.* from the arrearages of greenwax money to Thomas Caldwell. *Westm.* O. xviii. 264. H. viii. p. i. 187.
Jan. 11.	Proclamation enjoining the execution of the laws against popish recusants. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 266. H. viii. p. i. 189.
Jan. 13.	Denization of Meric Casaubon. *Westm.* O. xviii. 267. H. viii. p. i. 190.
Jan. 14.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating of flesh in Lent and on fish days without special licence. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 268. H. viii. p. i. 190.
Jan. 17.	Sir Theodore de Mayerne, late physician in ordinary to Henry IV. of France, is appointed the K.'s chief physician in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xviii. 271. H. viii. p. i. 192.
Jan. 17.	John Richardson is appointed the K.'s remembrancer in the county and bishopric of Durham. *Westm.* O. xviii. 272. H. viii. p. i. 193.
Jan. 17.	Proclamation notifying that sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, and others, are appointed commissioners to hear the claims and petitions concerning the coronation of the K. and Q., which will take place on Feb. 2 at Westm. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 275. H. viii. p. i. 194.
Jan. 22.	Proclamation ordering a public thanksgiving for the cessation of the plague to be held in London and the neighbourhood on Jan. 29, and in other places on Feb. 19. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 276. H. viii. p. i. 195.
Jan. 24.	Commission to sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, and others, to hear petitions and claims concerning services due at the coronation. *Westm.* O. xviii. 276. H. viii. p. i. 196.
Jan. 30.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, and William earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain, to create certain persons knights of the Bath. *Westm.* O. xviii. 277. H. viii. p. i. 196.
Feb. 5.	Sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue writs to the several sheriffs to summon persons possessing 40*l.* a year in lands or rents to receive knighthood. *Westm.* O. xviii. 278. H. viii. p. i. 197.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1626. Feb. 5.	George baron Carew, of Clopton, is created earl of Totnes. *Westm.* O. xviii. 278. H. viii. p. i. 197.
Feb. 5.	Robert baron Cary, of Lepington, is created earl of Monmouth. *Westm.* O. xviii. 280. H. viii. p. i. 197.
Feb. 5.	Thomas baron Wentworth, of Nettlestead, is created earl of Cleveland. *Westm.* O. xviii. 281. H. viii. p. i. 198.
Feb. 5.	Edmund baron Sheffield, of Butterwicke, is created earl of Mulgrave. *Westm.* O. xviii. 282. H. viii. p. i. 198.
Feb. 5.	Thomas Howard, baron of Charleton, viscount of Andever, is created earl of Berkshire. *Westm.* O. xviii. 284. H. viii. p. i. 199.
Feb. 5.	Henry baron Danvers, of Danstey, is created earl of Danby. *Westm.* O. xviii. 285. H. viii. p. i. 199.
Feb. 5.	Power for sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, to grant licences for collecting alms for the relief of persons who have sustained loss by fire, shipwreck, pirates, or otherwise. O. xviii. 287. H. viii. p. i. 200.
Feb. 5.	Henry Mountague, baron Kimbolton of Kimbolton, viscount Mandeville, is created earl of Manchester. *Westm.* O. xviii. 287. H. viii. p. i. 201.
Feb. 5.	James baron Ley, of Ley, is created earl of Marlborough. *Westm.* O. xviii. 289. H. viii. p. i. 201.
Feb. 7.	Declaration of the order of precedence of the above-mentioned newly created peers. *Westm.* O. xviii. 290. H. viii. p. i. 202.
Feb. 8.	Licence of non-residence to John Smith, rector of Badgworth. *Westm.* O. xviii. 291. H. viii. p. i. 202.
Feb. 12.	Pardon of Ferdinand Cardues, of Amsterdam, for the homicide of Peter Clauson, late of Plymouth. *Westm.* O. xviii. 292. H. viii. p. i. 203.
Feb. 15.	George abp. of Canterbury, Toby abp. of York, sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, lord high treasurer, and 95 others, are appointed commissioners to try ecclesiastical offences. *Westm.* O. xviii. 293. H. viii. p. i. 203.
Feb. 15.	Grant to Q. Mary of Denmark house, *alias* Somerset house, *alias* Strondhouse, with 24 tenements in the Strond. *Westm.* O. xviii. 304. H. viii. p. i. 211.
Feb. 19.	The K. grants to James Cleghorne, Humphrey Dethicke, and six other gentlemen ushers, double the fees formerly paid by peers and knights on their creation. *Westm.* O. xviii. 305. H. viii. p. i. 212.
Feb. 23.	James earl of Marlborough, high treasueer, Thomas earl of Berkshire, Robert earl of Monmouth, and 17 others, are appointed commissioners of the lands of the duchy of Cornwall. *Westm.* O. xviii. 306. H. viii. p. i. 213.
March 2.	George Owen is created Rougecroix pursuivant, *vice* John Bradshawe now Windsor herald. *Westm.* O. xviii. 308. H. viii. p. i. 214.
March 3.	Licence to sir John Walter, chief baron of the Exchequer, to eat flesh on fast days. *Westm.* O. xviii. 309. H. viii. p. i. 215.
March 3.	Commission to the chancellor, vice-treasurer, chief justice, and other officials in Ireland, to examine the accounts of the under-treasurer and receiver-general, the master of the ordnance, and other officers. *Westm.* O. xviii. 309. H. viii. p. i. 215.
March 4.	Sir George Yardeley is appointed governor, and Francis West, John Harvey, George Sandis, and 10 others, the council of Virginia. *Westm.* O. xviii. 311. H. viii. p. i. 216.
March 6.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Coventry, keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, lord high treasurer, and 27 others, to banish Jesuits and popish priests who have been convicted of offences, or who may hereafter enter the realm. *Westm.* O. xviii. 314. H. viii. p. i. 218.
March 8.	Grant of an annuity of 200*l.* to sir Francis Biondy and Mary his wife, sister of Theodore de Mayerne, the K.'s physician. *Westm.* O. xviii. 317. H. viii. p. i. 221.
March 8.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, lord high treasurer, and 27 others, to reprieve convicted felons suitable for service beyond sea. *Westm.* O. xviii. 319. H. viii. p. i. 222.
March 13.	Confirmation of the foundation of Syon College, London, by Thomas White. *Westm.* O. xviii. 321. H. viii. p. i. 224.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1626. March 13.	Release of sir John Cotton, John Bennett, Richard Widmore, and 13 other sergeants-at-arms, from the payment of subsidies. *Westm.* O. xviii. 328. H. viii. p. i. 227.
March 18.	Thomas Simsby is appointed the K.'s esquire saddler. *Westm.* O. xviii. 331. H. viii. p. i. 229.
March 21.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to sir James Young, one of the gentlemen of the privy chamber. *Westm.* O. xviii. 332. H. viii. p. i. 230.
March 24.	David Beton is appointed the K.'s physician in ordinary at a salary of 100*l.* per annum. *Westm.* O. xviii. 333. H. viii. p. i. 230.
March 24.	Grant of a pension of 200*l.* to David Beton, one of the K.'s physicians in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xviii. 334. H. viii. p. i. 231.
	N.B.—The original edition ships from p. 334 to p. 566, on account of those pages having been cancelled because they contained transcripts of the Journals of the Two Houses of Parliament. See preface to Volume I. p. of this Syllabus.
	Commissions of the peace for Bedfordshire, Berkshire, Buckinghamshire, Cambridgeshire, Cheshire, Cornwall, Cumberland, Derbyshire, Devonshire, Dorsetshire, Durham, York East Riding, York West Riding, York North Riding, Isle of Ely, Essex, Gloucestershire, Huntingdonshire, Herefordshire, Hertfordshire, Kent, Leicestershire, Lincoln (Kesteven), Lincoln (Holland), Lincoln (Lindsey), Middlesex, Monmouth, Northamptonshire, Norfolk, Northumberland, Nottinghamshire, Oxfordshire, Rutlandshire, Salop, Somersetshire, Southampton, Stafford, Suffolk, Sussex, Surrey, Warwickshire, Westmoreland, Worcestershire, Wiltshire, Anglesea, Brecon, Cardigan, Carmarthen, Carnarvon, Denbighshire, Flintshire, Glamorganshire, Merioneth, Montgomery, Pembroke, Radnorshire, Westminster. O. xviii. 566–625. H. viii. p. ii. 3–21.
	List of creations, 1 Car. I.; Edward Cecill, baron Cecill of Putney, 9 Nov.; Horace Vere, baron Vere of Tilbury; and 11 others previously mentioned. O. xviii. 625. H. viii. p. ii. 22.
	List of pensions granted, 1 Car. I.; to Walter Alexander, Maria Antonio de Verona, Michael Andrewes and his wife, Thomas Alisbury, Christopher earl of Anglesey, sir Thomas Baghott, sir Francis and Mary Biondy, and 63 others. O. xviii. 626. H. viii. p. ii. 22.
	Pardons granted, 1 Car. I.; to William Andrewes for non-attendance at his parish church, to James Alestre for clipping silver, to sir Thomas Savile for wounding sir Francis Wortley, and nine other pardons. O. xviii. 630. H. viii. p. ii. 24.
Dec. 22.	Grant of the wardship of Henry lord Stafford to Thomas earl of Arundel and Surrey. O. xviii. 631. H. viii. p. ii. 24.
	Appointments to offices, 1 Car I.; Francis Ashley, sergeant-at-law, Henry Atkyns, physician in ordinary, sir Francis Annesley, vice-treasurer and receiver of the K.'s revenues in Ireland, sir Edward Bashe, chamberlain of the receipt of the Exchequer, sir John Cooke, secretary, sir Thomas Fanshawe, surveyor-general of the K.'s lands in England and Wales, sir William Heydon, lieutenant-general of the ordnance, and 112 others. O. xviii. 631. H. viii. p. ii. 24.
	Licence to William Beale to make a fire-proof dressing for ships, Aug. 1., and to Edward Knapp to make newly invented axletrees, Jan. 7. *Westm.* O. xviii. 638. H. viii. p. ii. 28.
	Presentations to ecclesiastical benefices, 1 Car. I.; Brian Whattaffe to the rectory of Trinley St. Mary, *Westm., April* 1; John Prideaux to the rectory of Bladon, *April* 1; Samuel Woodley to the rectory of Shangham, *Westm., April* 6; Edward Baker to the rectory of Tolland, *Westm., April* 8; Charles Herle to the rectory of Creed, *Westm., April* 29; Thomas Littleton to the vicarage of Rogate, *Westm., May* 9; Amyas Ridding to the vicarage of East Tilbury, *Westm., May* 13; and 81 other presentations. O. xviii. 639. H. viii. p. ii. 28.
Nov. 3.	List of sheriffs in England and Wales, 1 Car. I. *Reading, Nov.* 22. O. xviii. 649. H. viii. p. ii. 32.
	Commissions for holding inquisitions *post mortem* in the counties of Gloucester, Northampton, Southampton, Middlesex, Somerset, Montgomery, Middlesex, Derby, York, Leicester, Cornwall, Hertford, Sussex, Denbigh, Westmoreland, Pembroke, Salop, Devon, Brecon, Nottingham, Bucks, Essex, &c., of lord Cotton and sir Simon Norwich, and also concerning the property of Elizabeth Bristowe, idiot; various dates, 1 Car I. *Westm.* O. xviii. 650. H. viii. p. ii. 33.
	List of escheators in England and Wales; various dates. O. xviii. 657. H. viii. p. ii. 36.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1626. March 29.	Licence to Paul Clapham, chaplain of Lancelot bp. of Winchester, to hold the rectory of Martyrworthy in addition to the vicarage of Farnham. 100 other licences and dispensations to clergymen, of various dates, 1 Car. I. O. xviii. 659. H. viii. p. ii. 36.
April 14.	Sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to seal a contract for the farm of customs and subsidies to sir John Wolstenholme, sir Morris Abbott, and two others. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 674. H. viii. p. ii. 42.
April 18.	George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, is ordered to pay 17,000*l.* for the victualling of the fleet, from the money in his hands by the sale of Spanish prizes. *Westm.* O. xviii. 674. H. viii. p. ii. 43.
April 21.	Nicholas Stone is appointed the K.'s master mason and architect at Windsor, to hold as William Suthis held the office. *Westm.* O. xviii. 675. H. viii. p. ii. 43.
April 24.	Licence to George Sandys to print his translation into English verse of Ovid's metamorphoses. *Westm.* O. xviii. 676. H. viii. p. ii. 44.
April 26.	Pardon of Henry Hinckley, of Southampton, and his crew, for piracy. *Westm.* O. xviii. 678. H. viii. p. ii. 45.
April 27.	Proclamation for the encouragement of sailors by increasing their wages in the K.'s ships from 14*s.* to 20*s.* a month. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 679. H. viii. p. ii. 46.
April 26.	Licence to Joseph Webb to teach languages according to a method of his own invention, and to print books for the purpose. *Westm.* O. xviii. 680. H. viii. p. ii. 47.
May 9.	Protection for sir Henry Goodyere, of Polesworth, who has incurred debts in the service of the late K. *Westm.* O. xviii. 684. H. viii. p. ii. 49.
May 14.	Queen Henrietta Maria has a grant of Oatlands and Nonsuch, and rents in various places to the value of 17,278*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.* *Westm.* O. xviii. 685. H. viii. p. ii. 50.
May 21.	Oliver S. John, viscount Grandison, of Limerick, is created baron Tregoze, of Highworth in co. Wilts. *Westm.* O. xviii. 714. H. viii. p. ii. 62.
May 22.	Sir Dudley Carleton is created baron Carleton of Imberconrt. *Westm.* O. xviii. 715. H. viii. p. ii. 62.
May 26.	Grant of an annuity of 200*l.* to sir Edmund Verney, knight marshal. *Westm.* O. xviii. 716. H. viii. p. ii. 63.
May 26.	Proclamation declaring that no persons except the two justices of oyer and terminer of the forests have the right to issue warrants for fee deer. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 717. H. viii. p. ii. 63.
June 8.	Commission to sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer, George duke of Buckingham, great admiral, and three others, to consider what manors and rents shall be assigned as the Q.'s jointure. *Westm.* O. xviii. 718. H. viii. p. ii. 63.
June 9.	John Morris is appointed prelector of Hebrew in the university of Oxford, *vice* Edward Meetkerk, resigned. *Westm.* O. xviii. 718. H. viii. p. ii. 64.
June 16.	Proclamation forbidding the spread of new opinions concerning religion, and for establishing the peace and quiet of the church of England. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 719. H. viii. p. ii. 64.
June 17.	Proclamation ordering persons possessing copies of the intended declaration or remonstrance of the late dissolved parliament to burn them. *Westm.* O. xviii. 721. H. viii. p. ii. 65.
June 18.	Proclamation forbidding sailors who have received prest money absenting themselves from the K.'s service. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 721. H. viii. p. ii. 66.
June 29.	Protection for sir George Ryvers, Richard Amburste, and Edward Lyndsey, who are bound with Richard late earl of Dorset for the payment of his debts. *Westm.* O. xviii. 722. H. viii. p. ii. 66.
June 30.	Royal protection for John Smith, leather seller of London. *Westm.* O. xviii. 724. H. viii. p. ii. 68.
June 30.	Proclamation ordering a general fast in consequence of the plague, to be held in London and Westminster on July 5, and in the rest of England and Wales on Aug. 2. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 725. H. viii. p. ii. 68.
July 6.	Pardon to Heron Heris for the homicide of Toby Wolties. *Westm.* O. xviii. 726. H. viii. p. ii. 69.
July 7.	Robert Raine is appointed one of the yeomen prickers of the K.'s privy harriers. *Westm.* O. xviii. 727. H. viii. p. ii. 69.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1626. July 11.	Grant of an annuity of 200*l.* to Nicholas Laniere, master of the K.'s music, and less sums to Thomas Foord and to 16 others. *Westm.* O. xviii. 728. H. viii. p. ii. 70.
July 10.	Proclamation ordering persons having habitations near to the sea coast, to reside there for the better defence of the country. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 729. H. viii. p. ii. 71.
July 11.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, and five others, to grant leases of lands brought in to the K.'s possession by the conviction of recusants. *Westm.* O. xviii. 729. H. viii. p. ii. 71.
July 11.	Commission to Dudley lord Carleton, sir John Coke, secretary, sir Julius Cæsar, master of the rolls, and eleven others, to consider the best course to be observed about reprisals at sea. *Westm.* O. xviii. 731. H. viii. p. ii. 73.
July 13.	Release of John Murray, earl of Annandale, for money and jewels in his keeping during the reign of the late K. *Westm.* O. xviii. 733. H. viii. p. ii. 73.
July 13.	Licence to Arnold Rotsipen to make guns according to a method invented by him. *Westm.* O. xviii. 734. H. viii. p. ii. 75.
July 26.	Proclamation forbidding French coin called cardecues [*quarts d'ecu*] to be circulated in England. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 736. H. viii. p. ii. 76.
July 26.	Commission to the lord treasurer, the commissioners of the treasury, and others, to levy customs, subsidies, and imposts, as in the late K.'s reign. *Westm.* O. xviii. 737. H. viii. p. ii. 76.
July 29.	Commission to sir John Savile, sir Ferdinando Fairefax, and six others, to compound with tenants in chief by knights service and in socage in the West Riding of Yorkshire, for the release of their tenures and services. *Westm.* O. xviii. 739. H. viii. p. ii. 78.
Aug. 14.	Commission to sir Edward Villiers and sir William Parkhurst, wardens of the mint, and two others, to coin silver and gold money. *Westm.* O. xviii. 740. H. viii. p. ii. 79.
Aug. 16.	Proclamation declaring that the K., to ascertain his revenues, will grant in fee farm lands held by copy, lease, custody, or otherwise, for which commissioners will be appointed. *Nonsuch.* O. xviii. 741. H. viii. p. ii. 80.
Aug. 18.	William Knollys, viscount of Wallingford, is created earl of Banbury. *Westm.* O. xviii. 743. H. viii. p. ii. 81.
Aug. 20.	Special pardon for Lionel earl of Middlesex. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 744. H. viii. p. ii. 81.
Aug. 29.	Robert lord Willoughby of Eresby, great chamberlain of England, is appointed admiral of the fleet sent to the assistance of the elector palatine. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 747. H. viii. p. ii. 83.
Aug. 29.	Proclamation ordering captains and mariners engaged for service in the fleet to repair to Portsmouth. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 750. H. viii. p. ii. 85.
Sept. 4.	Licence to William Laude, bp. elect of Bath and Wells, to hold *in commendam* a prebend at Westminster. *Westm.* O. xviii. 750. H. viii. p. ii. 85.
Sept. 5.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal of England, and Edward earl of Dorset, lieutenants of Sussex, sir Henry Compton, sir Thomas Pelham, and 13 others, to punish soldiers guilty of felony in Sussex. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 751. H. viii. p. ii. 86.
Sept. 7.	Commission to sir Edward Villiers, sir William Parkhurst, wardens of the mint, and two others, to coin gold and silver money. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 752. H. viii. p. ii. 87.
Sept. 12.	Denization of Charlotte, daughter of Charlotte duchess of Tremoile, wife of James lord Strange, son and heir of William earl of Derby. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 754. H. viii. p. ii. 88.
Sept. 15.	James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, Henry earl of Manchester, lord president of the privy council, George duke of Buckingham, lord high admiral, Edward earl of Dorset, and six others, are appointed commissioners for granting in fee farm lands held by copy, lease, or otherwise. *Westm.* O. xviii. 755. H. viii. p. ii. 89.
Sept. 12.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, lord high treasurer, George duke of Buckingham, lord high admiral, Robert earl of Lindsey, lord Willoughby, lord great chamberlain, William earl of Pembroke, lord steward, and 21 others, to examine misdemeanors and neglects in fitting out the navy. *Westm.* O. xviii. 758. H. viii. p. ii. 91.
Sept. 22.	Proclamation remitting the K.'s letters requiring free gifts and privy seals issued since the last parliament. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 762. H. viii. p. ii. 94.
Oct. 4.	Commission to Philip earl of Montgomery, lord chamberlain and lieutenant of Kent sir Nicholas Tufton, sir Edward Hales, sir Thomas Smith, and 14 others, to punish disorderly soldiers and sailors in Kent. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 763. H. viii. p. ii. 94.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1626. Oct. 7.	Proclamation declaring that the K.'s present method of raising a loan shall not be used as a precedent. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 764. H. viii. p. ii. 95.
Oct. 7.	Proclamation forbidding soldiers and sailors who are billeted in various parts of the realm coming to London without leave. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 765. H. viii. p. ii. 96.
Oct. 7.	Protection for William Murray, earl of Tillibarne. *Westm.* O. xviii. 765. H. viii. p. ii. 96.
Oct. 10.	Commission to the duke of Soubize to raise a fleet to act against Spain. *Westm.* O. xviii. 766. H. viii. p. ii. 97.
Oct. 14.	Protection for Bray Ayleworth. *Westm.* O. xviii. 767. H. viii. p. ii. 97.
Oct. 18.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, Henry earl of Manchester, lord president of the council, William earl of Pembroke, lord steward, and six others, to examine officers of the wardrobe or their executors concerning the K.'s property in their custody. *Westm.* O. xviii. 768. H. viii. p. ii. 98.
Oct. 23.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, and others, to sell and demise manors and lands belonging to the K., and to conclude with the citizens of London for the discharging of lands mortgaged to them. *Westm.* O. xviii. 771. H. viii. p. ii. 100.
Oct. 23.	Sir John Burlacye and sir James Levingston, commanders of regiments in the United Provinces, are ordered to conduct their regiments to assist the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xviii. 766. H. viii. p. ii. 104.
Oct. 24.	Sir Edward Denny is created baron Denny of Waltham. *Westm.* O. xviii. 777. H. viii. p. ii. 105.
Nov. 1.	Sir Nicholas Tufton is created baron Tufton of Tufton in co. Sussex. *Westm.* O. xviii. 778. H. viii. p. ii. 105.
Nov. 3.	Sir Charles Morgan, sir Edward Horwood, sir John Burlacye, and sir James Levingston are ordered to conduct their regiments in the United Provinces to assist the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xviii. 779. H. viii. p. ii. 106.
Nov. 3.	Commission to the marquis of Baden to command 4,000 foot and 1,000 horse against Spain. *Westm.* O. xviii. 780. H. viii. p. ii. 106.
Nov. 4.	Thomas Savage viscount of Colchester is created earl of Rivers. *Westm.* O. xviii. 781. H. viii. p. ii. 107.
Nov. 6.	Protection for Richard earl of Desmond. *Westm.* O. xviii. 785.
Nov. 6.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, lord high treasurer, Henry earl of Manchester, lord president of the privy council, and 26 others, to let in fee farm manors and lands of the K. held by copy or otherwise. *Westm.* O. xviii. 786. H. viii. p. ii. 109.
Nov. 7.	Robert lord Willonghby, of Beake and Eresby, lord great chamberlain, Robert earl of Essex, and two others, are ordered to lead their regiments in the United Provinces to the aid of the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xviii. 789. H. viii. p. ii. 111.
Nov. 8.	Sir John Walter and sir Thomas Treavor, barons of the Exchequer, and sir Thomas Fullerton, gentleman of the bedchamber, are ordered to make conveyances of the lands let by the earl of Marlborough and his collegues. *Westm.* O. xviii. 790. H. viii. p. ii. 111.
Nov. 9.	Sir Ralph Crewe is amoved from the office of chief justice of pleas before the K. *Westm.* O. xviii. 791. H. viii. p. ii. 112.
Nov. 10.	Commission to George Frederick, marquis of Baden, to raise 4,000 foot and 1,000 horse for the aid of Frederick count palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xviii. 791. H. viii. p. ii. 112.
Nov. 10.	Commission to captain John Harrison to treat with the kings or governors of Barbary and town of Sally for redemption of English captives, and for mercantile intercourse. *Westm.* O. xviii. 793. H. viii. p. ii. 113.
Nov. 11.	Confirmation of the privileges granted to S. Mary's College of Winchester, in Oxford, by Richard II. and Henry VI. *Westm.* O. xviii. 794. H. viii. p. ii. 114.
Nov. 15.	Commission to Nicholas lord Tufton, sir John Hippesley, lieutenant of Dover Castle, sir Norton Knatchbull, and six others, to sell the materials of Camber Castle, now useless for defence, as the sea has receded two miles from it. *Westm.* O. xviii. 796. H. viii. p. ii. 115.
Nov. 22.	Robert lord Willonghby of Willonghby, Beake and Eresby, is created earl of Lindsey. *Westm.* O. xviii. 797. H. viii. p. ii. 115.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1626. Nov. 23.	Proclamation ordering the lords spiritual and temporal, and other gentlemen, to repair to their houses in the country, and keep hospitality there. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 798. H. viii. p. ii. 116.
Nov. 25.	Commission to sir Charles Morgan Robert earl of Essex, and two others, to lead their regiments in the United Provinces to the assistance of the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xviii. 799. H. viii. p. ii. 116.
Nov. 27.	Commission to Edward earl of Dorset, Dudley lord Carleton, vice-chamberlain of the household, sir John Suckling, comptroller of the household, and four others, to confer with foreign ambassadors for the making ordinances for the redress of injuries to the K.'s allies at sea. *Westm.* O. xviii. 800. H. viii. p. ii. 117.
Nov. 27.	Warrant for the release of Nicholas Ridgely, Thomas Blunt, Edmond Smith, and 13 other papist priests and Roman Catholics, at the request of the marshal de Bassompierre, French ambassador. *Westm.* O. xviii. 801. H. viii. p. ii. 118.
Nov. 27.	Commission to sir Thomas Middleton, sir Paul Pinder, sir John Wolstenholme, sir Maurice Abbott, and six others, to seize the goods of French subjects in England, in reprisal for the seizure of English goods in France. *Westm.* O. xviii. 802. H. viii. p. ii. 119.
Nov. 28.	Grant of 20*d.* a day to Robert Kindersley, musician. *Westm.* O. xviii. 804. H. viii. p. ii. 120.
Dec. 3.	Commission to Edward lord Conwey, secretary of state, lieutenant of Southampton, sir Edward Conwey, colonel, sir Benjamin Tichborne, and 13 others, to punish disorderly soldiers in the town and county of Southampton. *Westm.* O. xviii. 804. H. viii. p. ii. 120.
Dec. 4.	Grant of an annuity of 100*l.* to monsieur le Avignon, quarter waiter to the Q. *Westm.* O. xviii. 805. H. viii. p. ii. 121.
Dec. 5.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, and others, to consider how to reduce the K.'s expenses by disforesting and disparking forests, chases, and parks, by reducing pensions and other methods. *Westm.* O. xviii. 806. H. viii. p. ii. 121.
Dec. 5.	Commission to captain John Harrison to treat with the kings or governors of Barbary for the redemption of English captives. *Westm.* O. xviii. 807. H. viii. p. ii. 123.
Dec. 7.	Grant of an annuity of 120*l.* to Charles Trevor for service done to the K. when prince of Wales. *Westm.* O. xviii. 808. H. viii. p. ii. 123.
Dec. 8.	Sir Thomas Somersett is created viscount Somerset of Cassile in co. Tipperary. *Westm.* O. xviii. 810. H. viii. p. ii. 124.
Dec. 14.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of raw hides or leather. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 811. H. viii. p. ii. 125.
1627. Jan. 2.	Proclamation ordering the inhabitants of London, Westminster, and the suburbs to preserve the urine of men and beasts for making saltpetre. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 813. H. viii. p. ii. 126.
Jan. 4.	Protection for sir John Townesend, who paid large sums for grants from the late K., of which he has been deprived without satisfaction. *Westm.* O. xviii. 815. H. viii. p. ii. 127.
Jan. 5.	Denization of William Belowe, ambassador of the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xviii. 816. H. viii. p. ii. 128.
Jan. 25.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating of flesh in Lent and on fish days, without special licence. *Hampton Court.* O. xviii. 822. H. viii. p. ii. 132.
Jan. 27.	The K. declares to sir Thomas Middleton, alderman of London, and others, that French goods seized by ships of war shall be disposed of in the court of Admiralty, and not by them, by virtue of their commission of Dec. 8. *Westm.* O. xviii. 825. H. viii. p. ii. 134.
Jan. 29.	Sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, and 68 others, are appointed commissioners of nuisances in London. *Westm.* O. xviii. 825. H. viii. p. ii. 134.
	Instructions for the above-mentioned commissioners. O. xviii. 828. H. viii. p. ii. 136.
Jan. 29.	Proclamation ordering the officers and soldiers who have returned from Spain to repair to their troops or companies. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 830. H. viii. p. ii. 138.
Jan. 30.	James Sleighton is appointed one of the yeomen prickers of the K.'s privy harriers. *Westm.* O. xviii. 831. H. viii. p. ii. 138.
Jan. 31.	Commission to sir John Wolstenholme, and 10 others, to confiscate tobacco imported contrary to the proclamations of the K. and his father. *Westm.* O. xviii. 831. H. viii p. ii. 139.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1627.	
Jan. 31.	Nicholas Hide is appointed a sergeant at law. *Westm.* O. xviii. 835. H. viii. p. ii. 141.
Feb. 5.	Sir Nicholas Hide is appointed chief justice. *Westm.* O. xviii. 835. H. viii. p. ii. 141.
Feb. 5.	Commission to the mayor of London, George abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Coventrie, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer, Henry earl of Manchester, lord president of the privy council, and 95 others, to raise a loan in the city of London for the aid of the K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xviii. 835. H. viii. p. ii. 141.
Sept. 23.	Similar commissions for Westminster, Middlesex, and Surrey, dated Canbury, 23 Sept., and for the isle of Ely, Sussex, Essex, Kent, and 51 other counties in England and Wales, dated 30 Sept. O. xviii. 838. H. viii. p. ii. 144.
Feb. 6.	James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, is ordered to receive the oath of sir Nicholas Hide, as chief justice, sir Thomas Coventrey, keeper of the great seal, being unable to do so in consequence of ill health. *Westm.* O. xviii. 843. H. viii. p. ii. 146.
Feb. 13.	Licence to the governor and company of merchants, of London, trading to the East Indies, to export foreign gold to the value of 30,000*l.* free of custom. *Westm.* O. xviii. 843. H. viii. p. ii. 146.
Feb. 15.	Commission to Henry earl of Manchester, lord president of the privy council, William earl of Pembroke, lord steward of the honsehold, Edward earl of Dorset, and nine others, to inquire concerning the alleged extortions of the officers of the courts of law. *Westm.* O. xviii. 844. H. viii. p. ii. 147.
Feb. 16.	Proclamation declaring that recusants may rent their forfeited lands. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 847. H. viii. p. ii. 149.
Feb. 17.	Proclamation declaring that tobacco must be imported only into London, and sealed by the commissioners. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 848. H. viii. p. ii. 150.
Feb. 19.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Coventrey, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, lord high treasurer, and 17 others, to lease the confiscated lands of recusants to the former owners, if they will give a higher rent than others. *Westm.* O. xviii. 851. H. viii. p. ii. 152.
Feb. 27.	Confirmation of the appointment by the East India Company of captain John Hall, as commander of the *Marie*, the *Harte*, and three other ships, going to the East Indies, and of captain Bartholomew Goodale as his successor, in case of accident. *Westm.* O. xviii. 853. H. viii. p. ii. 154.
March 4.	Proclamation forbidding the K.'s subjects supplying munitions of war, and shipping, and provisions, to the dominions of the K. of Spain. *Newmarket.* O. xviii. 856. H. viii. p. ii. 156.
March 9.	Licence to Caleb Morley to print books for teaching English and Latin according to a method invented by him. *Westm.* O. xviii. 857. H. viii. p. ii.
March 12.	Commission to sir John Hippesley, lieutenant of Dover Castle, the mayor of Dover, sir Thomas Wilford, and five others, to appraise French ships and goods arrested in the Cinque Ports, and to sell the perishable goods. *Westm.* O. xviii. 850. H. viii. p. ii. 159.
March 19.	Power for George duke of Buckingham, high admiral of England, to grant letters of reprisal against the subjects of the French K. *Westm.* O. xviii. 861. H. viii. p. ii. 160.
March 20.	Commission to sir Peter Wyche to treat for friendship and mercantile intercourse with Sultan Moratt Han. *Westm.* O. xviii. 862. H. viii. p. ii. 160.
March 21.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of John Holland, late steward of the household of the earl of Lincoln, and Robert Blowe, late his clerk of the kitchen. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 863. H. viii. p. ii. 160.
	Creations of John Ashfield, William Brereton, John Beaumont, Edward Dearing, Giles Estcourt, Henry Harper, George Kempe, William Russell, John Spencer, Patrick Curwen, and Nicholas Tufton, baronets, of William baron Craven of Hempsted Marshall, Edward Conway, baron Conway of Ragley, as viscount Killallagh in Ireland, Thomas viscount Colchester as Earl Ryvers, and Thomas Savage as Earl Rivers, if the said Thomas viscount Colchester dies without heir male, Edward baron Denny as earl of Norwich, Oliver viscount Grandison as baron Tregoze of Highworth, in co. Wilts, Thomas Somerset as viscount Somerset of Cassil, in co. Tipperary in Ireland, Robert lord Willoughby as earl of Lindsey, in co. Lincoln, and William viscount Wallingford as earl of Banbury, 2 Car. I. O. xviii. 863. H. viii. p. ii. 161.
	Appointments of officers, 2 Car. I., William Aubrey and others, surveyors of issues lost by jurors, John Acson, clerk of the markets in Ireland, and 83 other appointments. O. xviii. 864. H. viii. p. ii. 161.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1627.	Patents for inventions granted by 2 Car. I., to sir John Brooke and Thomas Russell, for making saltpetre; to Richard lord Dacre, and two others, for making steel; to John Hackett and Octavius de Strada, for making sea coal and pit coal as useful as charcoal for fuel; and four other patents to different persons. O. xviii. 870. H. viii. p. ii. 164.
Sept. 25.	Presentation of Nicholas Cliffe, fellow of S. John's college, Oxford, to the rectory of Creeke, vacant by the translation of William Laude, late bp. of S. David's, to the see of Bath and Wells. 12 other presentations to benefices, of various dates. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 871. H. viii. p. ii. 164.
June 16.	Presentation of Thomas Wilson to the rectory of Barrowby. *Westm.* O. xviii. 872. H. viii. p. ii. 165.
March 29.	Licence to Robert Say to hold the rectories of S. Michael's, Harbledown, and Maugham Magna. 91 other ecclesiastical licences and dispensations, various dates, 2 Car. I. *Westm.* O. xviii. 873. H. viii. p. ii. 165.
March 30.	Proclamation ordering the sealing by the commissioners of all tobacco already imported from English plantations. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 886. H. viii. p. ii. 171.
April 12.	Commission to sir Robert Anstruther, to treat at the diet at Nurenberg concerning peace, or the affairs of Frederick elector palatine of the Rhine. *Westm.* O. xviii. 886. H. viii. p. ii. 171.
April 20.	Power for George duke of Buckingham, high admiral of England, to grant letters of marque or reprisal against the subjects of the K. of France. *Westm.* O. xviii. 887. H. viii. p. ii. 172.
April 30.	Commission to sir Edward Hales, sir John Burlacy, sir Sackvill Trevor, and two others, to punish disorderly soldiers and sailors in Kent. *Westm.* O. xviii. 888. H. viii. p. ii. 172.
May 12.	Commission to Dudley lord Carleton, baron of Imbercourt, vice-chamberlain of the household, and sir William Seagar, Garter king-of-arms, as ambassadors to the United Provinces. *Westm.* O. xviii. 889. H. viii. p. ii. 173.
May 12.	Commission to sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer, Henry earl of Manchester, lord president of the privy council, and 10 others, to examine the state of the property, revenues, and management of Bethlehem hospital, near Bishopsgate, in London. *Westm.* O. xviii. 889. H. viii. p. ii. 173.
May 12.	Proclamation declaring that goods in French ships shall be lawful prize, as well as the ships. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 891. H. viii. p. ii. 175.
May 14.	George duke of Buckingham, high admiral, is appointed admiral of the fleet sent to the aid of the elector palatine. *Westm.* O. xviii. 892. H. viii. p. ii. 175.
May 17.	Sir George Goringe, the Q.'s vice-chamberlain, sir Thomas Aylesbury, sir Marmaduke Darrell, and seven others, are appointed commissioners for the sale of French goods adjudged as lawful prize by the admiralty court. *Westm.* O. xviii. 895. H. viii. p. ii. 177.
May 25.	Proclamation forbidding all persons dealing in bullion or foreign coin (except Henry earl of Holland), and declaring certain regulations for the goldsmiths' trade. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 896. H. viii. p. ii. 178.
June 1.	Commission to George duke of Buckingham, lord high admiral, to punish disorderly persons in the fleet and army under his command. *Westm.* O. xviii. 901. H. viii. p. ii. 182.
June 6.	Commission to sir George Goreing, the Q.'s vice-chamberlain, sir Ralph Freeman, master of the requests, and 14 others, to inquire concerning embezzlements of prize goods. *Westm.* O. xviii. 901. H. viii. p. ii. 182.
June 23.	Commission to Emanuel earl of Sunderland, lord president of the North, Toby abp. of York, Richard bp. of Durham, and 41 others, to make compositions with recusants for leases of their lands. *Westm.* O. xviii. 904. H. viii. p. ii. 184.
June 25.	Proclamation forbidding the K.'s subjects or foreigners making unjust claims to French prize goods. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 911. H. viii. p. ii. 190.
June 27.	Proclamation declaring that recusants who do not compound for their lands with the commissioners within two months will incur the full forfeiture. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 912. H. viii. p. ii. 191.
June 29.	*Congé d'élire* to the precentor and chapter of S. David's, the late bp. having been translated. *Westm.* O. xviii. 913. H. viii. p. ii. 191.
July 5.	Samuel Fell, the K.'s chaplain, is appointed to deliver the theological lecture founded by Margaret countess of Richmond, in the university of Oxford. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 914. H. viii. p. ii. 191.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1627. July 23.	Proclamation ordering certain regulations to be observed for the manufacture of saltpetre and gunpowder. *Ampthill.* O. xviii. 915. H. viii. p. ii. 192.
July 25.	Commission to George duke of Buckingham, high admiral of England, and George earl of Totnes, master of the ordnance, to dig for saltpetre in the lands of any of the K.'s subjects. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 918. H. viii. p. ii. 194.
Aug. 9.	Proclamation forbidding the growth of tobacco in England, Ireland, and Wales, and restricting the importation of it. *Windsor.* O. xviii. 920. H. viii. p. ii. 196.
Aug. 15.	Commission to Toby abp. of York, sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Emanuel earl of Sunderland, lord president of the North, Francis earl of Cumberland, William earl of Derby, and 117 others, to try ecclesiastical offences in the province of York. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 922. H. viii. p. ii. 197.
Aug. 15.	Royal assent to the election of Theophilus Feild (bp. of Llandaff) as bp. of S. David's. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 931. H. viii. p. ii. 205.
Aug. 16.	The K. orders an increased duty to be levied on pilchards, butter, and other goods exported from Ireland. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 932. H. viii. p. ii. 205.
Aug. 18.	Licence to merchants to export victuals to Rochelle and the Isle of Ré, where the K.'s army now is. *Bagshot.* O. xviii. 935. H. viii. p. ii. 207.
Aug. 22.	Commission to William earl of Devonshire, William viscount Mansfield, sir Richard Harper, and four others, to contract with the miners at the Peak and elsewhere in Derbyshire for a supply of lead. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 936. H. viii. p. ii. 207.
Aug. 30.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, sir Thomas Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer, and 17 others, to let on lease the lands of recusants. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 937. H. viii. p. ii. 208.
Sept. 20.	Commission to Charles viscount Wilmott to have the oversight of the soldiers and sailors at Plymouth who are about to sail to the Isle of Ré. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 939. H. viii. p. ii. 210.
Oct. 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to Theophilus bp. of S. David's, translated from Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xviii. 940. H. viii. p. ii. 211.
Oct. 9.	Commission to George bp. of London, Richard bp. of Durham, and three other bps., to exercise the jurisdiction of George abp. of Canterbury in ecclesiastical causes. *Westm.* O. xviii. 941. H. viii. p. ii. 211.
Oct. 12.	Proclamation notifying that the K. has appointed commissioners to inquire what new officers have been appointed in the courts of law, and what new fees have been exacted. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 943. H. viii. p. ii. 213.
Oct. 14.	James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer, and sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, are ordered to issue warrants for the leasing of land at Braden to Philip Jacobson and Edward Sewster, and for other grants. *Westm.* O. xviii. 943. H. viii. p. ii. 213.
Oct. 20.	Commission to sir Robert Anstruther to treat at the diet at Mulhausen concerning peace and the affairs of Frederick the elector palatine. *Westm.* O. xviii. 945. H. viii. p. ii. 214.
Oct. 25.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Exeter, the late bp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xviii. 945. H. viii. p. ii. 214.
Nov. 8.	Commission to captain Henry Woodhouse, the mayor of Plymouth, sir George Chudleigh, and three others, to punish disorderly persons among the soldiers billeted in Devon and Cornwall. Twelve similar commissions for Kent and other places. *Westm.* O. xviii. 945. H. viii. p. ii. 214.
Nov. 13.	*Congé d'élire* to the archdeacon and chapter of Llandaff, the late bp. having been translated to S. David's. *Westm.* O. xviii. 947. H. viii. p. ii. 215.
Nov. 15.	Commission to sir Kenelm Digby to make a voyage by sea tending to the K.'s service and the increase of his own knowledge. *Westm.* O. xviii. 947. H. viii. p. ii. 216.
Nov. 20.	Proclamation forbidding the use of snaffles, which render horses less fit for service than bits. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 948. H. viii. p. ii. 216.
Nov. 28.	George and John Thorpe, water bailiffs of the Thames from Staines bridge to Cirencester, are ordered to publish regulations for the fishery in the Thames. *Westm.* O. xviii. 948. H. viii. p. ii. 217.
Nov. 28.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Winchester, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xviii. 950. H. viii. p. ii. 218.
Nov. 28.	Proclamation ordering lords and gentlemen to return to their country seats. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 950. H. viii. p. ii. 218.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1627. Nov. 30.	Proclamation ordering the officers and soldiers who have returned from the Isle of Ré to repair to their several troops and companies, that they may be ready for service. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 951. H. viii. p. ii. 218.
Dec. 1.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer, sir Richard Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, and sir Humphrey May, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, to let lands belonging to the K. in fee farm or by lease. *Westm.* O. xviii. 952. H. viii. p. ii. 219.
	Schedule of the lands to which the above-mentioned commission refers. O. xviii. 955. H. viii. p. ii. 222.
Dec. 3.	Royal assent to the election of Joseph Hall, bp. of Exeter. *Westm.* O. xviii. 956. H. viii. p. ii. 222.
Dec. 8.	Proclamation ordering persons to whom ammunition and military stores from the fleet have been fraudulently sold to deliver them to the mayor of Plymouth or other officers of the K. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 957. H. viii. p. ii. 223.
Dec. 10.	Royal assent to the election of William Murrey as bp. of Llandaff, translated from Kilfenora. *Westm.* O. xviii. 958. H. viii. p. ii. 223.
1628. Jan. 8.	Restitution of the temporalities to Joseph Hall, bp. of Exeter, late dean of Worcester. *Westm.* O. xviii. 958. H. viii. p. ii. 224.
Jan. 8.	Royal assent to the election of Richard bp. of Winchester, translated from Durham. *Westm.* O. xviii. 959. H. viii. p. ii. 224.
Jan. 25.	Proclamation ordering soldiers in London or the suburbs to go to the county where their regiments are billeted. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 960. H. viii. p. ii. 224.
Jan. 26.	The K. confers knighthood on James Cutsens, syndic of Dordrecht. *Westm.* O. xviii. 960. H. viii. p. ii. 225.
Feb. 4.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating of flesh during Lent or on fish days. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 961. H. viii. p. ii. 225.
Feb. 5.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Murray, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xviii. 964. H. viii. p. ii. 227.
Feb. 10.	Proclamation forbidding the waste of powder in firing salutes by forts and ships. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 965. H. viii. p. ii. 228.
Feb. 15.	Proclamation forbidding underhand trading by the servants of the East India Company, or by any persons not licensed by the company. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 965. H. viii. p. ii. 228.
Feb. 16.	Proclamation summoning members of parliament to attend on March 17. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 967. H. viii. p. ii. 229.
Feb. 16.	Proclamation ordering the laws against rogues and vagabonds to be enforced. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 967. H. viii. p. ii. 230.
Feb. 17.	Proclamation of the regulations for billeting sailors at Wapping, Ratcliffe, Limehouse, Blackwall, and Stepney. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 968. H. viii. p. ii. 230.
Feb. 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Durham, the late bp. having been translated. *Westm.* O. xviii. 969. H. viii. p. ii. 231.
Feb. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Neale, bp. of Winchester, translated from Durham. *Westm.* O. xviii. 969. H. viii. p. ii. 231.
Feb. 21.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, and others, to reform corruptions and frauds practised upon the coinage. *Westm.* O. xviii. 970. H. viii. p. ii. 231.
Feb. 25.	Commission to sir Richard Wynne and others to examine the officers employed in the receipt and disbursement of the percentage on merchandise levied for the costs of the expedition against the pirates of Algiers and Tunis. *Westm.* O. xviii. 972. H. viii. p. ii. 233.
Feb. 28.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, and others, to treat with lord Arnold of Randwicke, sir Adrian Pawe, lord of Hemestidd, and Joachim Knight, ambassadors of the States General of the United Provinces. *Westm.* O. xviii. 975. H. viii. p. ii. 235.
March 6.	James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, and others, are appointed as a council of war. *Westm.* O. xviii. 976. H. viii. p. ii. 236.
March 9.	Proclamation ordering arms issued from the K.'s stores to be marked, and forbidding any persons selling or lending them. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 978. H. viii. p. ii. 238.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1628. March 20.	Grants to James Rosse, Hugh Wood, and three other pages of the bedchamber in ordinary, of increased fees on the creation of lords and knights. *Westm.* O. xviii. 979. H. viii. p. ii. 239.
March 26.	John Harvey is appointed governor of Virginia, and Francis West, George Sandys, John Pott, and nine others, as his council. *Westm.* O. xviii. 980. H. viii. p. ii. 239.
	Creations, 3 Car. I., Thomas Aylesbury and Ambrose Brawne, baronets, Thomas baron Brudenell, of Stonton, and 53 others, various dates. O. xviii. 983. H. viii. p. ii. 242.
	Appointments of officers, 3 Car I., William Ayloffe, sergeant-at-law, sir Maurice Abbott, customer of French wines, and 72 others. O. xviii. 987. H. viii. p. ii. 244.
	Patents to William Astell and two others for iron-casting, to William Brouncher for a ploughing machine, and to William Parham and two others for an engine for driving mills, various dates, 3 Car. I. O. xviii. 992. H. viii. p. ii. 246.
	Presentation of Thomas Harper to the rectory of Norbury, of John Wilton to the rectory of Cornewell, and 86 other clerks to benefices, various dates, 3 Car. I. O. xviii. 992. H. viii. p. ii. 246.
	Licences to Thomas Harper, chaplain of Letitia countess of Leicester, to hold the rectories of Witherley, *alias* Wedderley, and Norbury, and to John Pitt, to hold the vicarage of Chardstoke in addition to the rectory of South Braydon, and 57 other licences and dispensations to clerks, of various dates, 3 Car. I. O. xviii. 1002. H. viii. p. ii. 250.
March 17.	The petition of right presented to the K. by parliament at Westminster, and granted by him. O. xviii. 1010. H. viii. p. ii. 254.
March 29.	Proclamation ordering a general fast to be held in London, Westminster, and the suburbs, on April 5, and elsewhere in England on April 21. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 1012. H. viii. p. ii. 255.
March 31.	Commission to sir Richard Wynne and others to examine the receipts and expenditure of the percentage levied on merchandise for the suppression of the pirates of Algiers and Tunis. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1013. H. viii. p. ii. 256.
April 8.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Ely, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1016. H. viii. p. ii. 258.
April 26.	Commission to William earl of Pembroke, lord steward of the household, sir Thomas Edmonds, treasurer of the household, and sir John Savile, comptroller of the household, to compound with the people of Suffolk for a yearly payment in lieu of the provisions contributed by them for the household. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1016. H. viii. p. ii. 258.
May 2.	Richard lord Weston, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, sir John Coke, secretary of state, sir Allen Apsley, lieutenant of the Tower of London, and surveyor of marine victuals, and eight others, are appointed commissioners of the navy. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1017. H. viii. p. ii. 259.
May 29.	Commission to James earl of Marlborough, high treasurer of England, Richard lord Weston, chancellor and treasurer of the Exchequer, sir Thomas Edmonds, treasurer of the household, and four others, to levy fines for neglecting to assume knighthood. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1020. H. viii. p. ii. 261.
June 5.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, the late abp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1021. H. viii. p. ii. 262.
June 9.	Commission to Emanuel earl of Sunderland, president of the council in the north, Tobias abp. of York, Francis earl of Cumberland, the justices of assize, and 32 others, to try offences and hear suits in Yorkshire, Cumberland, Westmoreland, Northumberland, and the bpric. of Durham. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1021. H. viii. p. ii. 262.
June 17.	Proclamation forbidding all persons coming to the court to be healed of the K.'s evil before Michaelmas. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 1023. H. viii. p. ii. 263.
June 17.	Proclamation forbidding mariners absenting themselves when the K. requires men for the navy. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 1023. H. viii. p. ii. 263.
June 24.	Proclamation ordering the suppression of two sermons preached by Roger Mainwaring, D.D., entitled "Religion and Allegiance," which have been condemned by parliament. *Whitehall.* O. xviii. 1024. H. viii. p. ii. 264.
June 25.	Revocation of the commission to George bp. of London, and four other bps., to exercise the jurisdiction of the abp. of Canterbury, dated 9 Oct., 3 Car. I. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1025. H. viii. p. ii. 264.
June 26.	Royal assent to the translation of John bp. of Rochester to the see of Ely. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1025. H. viii. p. ii. 265.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1628. June 28.	Royal assent to the translation of George Mountayne, bp. of London, to the abpric. of York. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1026. H. viii. p. ii. 265.
July 4.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of London, their late bp. having been translated to York. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1026. H. viii. p. ii. 265.
July 4.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Durham, the late bp. having been translated to Winchester. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1027. H. viii. p. ii. 265.
July 8.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Chichester, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1027. H. viii. p. ii. 265.
July 11.	Restitution of the temporalities to George Mountayne abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1027. H. viii. p. ii. 265.
July 11.	Royal assent to the translation of William Laud, bp. of Bath and Wells, to the see of London. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1028. H. viii. p. ii. 266.
July 18.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Wells, the last bp. having been translated to London. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1029. H. viii. p. ii. 266.
July 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Laud, bp. of London. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1029. H. viii. p. ii. 266.
July 18.	Restitution of the temporalities to John bp. of Ely translated from Rochester. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1030. H. viii. p. ii. 266.
July 18.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1030. H. viii. p. ii. 266.
July 18.	Commission to sir Ralph Hopton, sir John Horner, sir Henry Barkley, and 12 others, to ascertain the rights of various persons to King's Sedgemoor, which is about to be drained. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1031. H. viii. p. ii. 267.
	Instructions for the procedure of the above-mentioned commissioners. O. xviii. 1033. H. viii. p. ii. 268.
July 23.	Proclamation ordering French and Spanish prisoners taken by private men-of-war to be kept in safe custody. *Portsmouth.* O. xviii. 1035. H. viii. p. ii. 270.
July 23.	Proclamation forbidding all persons lodging in Whitehall and Denmark house during the absence of the court, except the keepers of the houses. *Portsmouth.* O. xviii. 1035. H. viii. p. ii. 270.
July 24.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Mountague as bp. of Chichester. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1036. H. viii. p. ii. 270.
Aug. 2.	Royal assent to the election of Walter Curle as bp. of Rochester, one of the K.'s chaplains in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1036. H. viii. p. ii. 271.
Aug. 3.	Proclamation ordering the execution of the laws against Jesuits and popish priests. *Southwick.* O. xviii. 1037. H. viii. p. ii. 271.
Aug. 10.	Royal assent to the election of Leonard Mawe, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 1038. H. viii. p. ii. 272.
Sept. 2.	Commission to Theophilus earl of Suffolk, warden of the Cinque Ports, to examine and administer the prescribed oath to women and other persons leaving England from the Cinque Ports. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 1038. H. viii. p. ii. 272.
	Instructions to the lord warden of the Cinque Ports for the examination of such persons. O. xviii. 1042. H. viii. p. ii. 275.
Sept. 2.	Commission to Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain of England, to command the fleet and army in aid of the elector and electress palatine. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 1043. H. viii. p. ii. 275.
Dec. 3.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, Philip earl of Montgomery, lord chamberlain, and three others, to ascertain whether all the late K.'s robes and jewels have been delivered up by the officers of the robes. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1046. H. viii. p. ii. 278.
Sept. 16.	Grant of certain fees on the creation of lords spiritual and temporal, and knights, to James Clegorne, Humphrey Dethicke, and six other gentlemen ushers, quarter waiters. *Canbury.* O. xviii. 1048. H. viii. p. ii. 279.
Sept. 18.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Oxford, the late bp. having been translated to Durham. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1050. H. viii. p. ii. 280.
Sept. 20.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Richard lord Weston, lord high treasurer of England, and 37 others, to reprieve convicted felons who are fit to be employed in foreign discovery and other services beyond sea. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1050. H. viii. p. ii. 281.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1628. Sept. 20.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, lord high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, lord great chamberlain, William earl of Pembroke, lord steward of the household, and three others, to grant letters of reprisal against the subjects of the French K. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1052. H. viii. p. ii. 282.
Sept. 20.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, James earl of Marlborough, lord president of the privy council, Henry earl of Manchester, lord privy seal, and seven others, to sell or demise manors and lands belonging to the K. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1053. H. viii. p. ii. 283.
Sept. 25.	Restitution of the temporalities to Walter Curle, bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1058. H. viii. p. ii. 286.
Oct. 2.	Royal assent to the election of Richard Corbett as bp. of Oxford, late dean of Christchurch. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1059. H. viii. p. ii. 287.
Oct. 10.	Grant of certain fees to the heralds and pursuivants on the creation of lords spiritual and temporal, baronets, and knights. *Westm.* O. xviii. 1059. H. viii. p. ii. 287.
Oct. 15.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of military stores and provisions to France. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 1. H. viii. p. iii. 3.
Oct. 22.	Proclamation forbidding acts of hostility against the inhabitants of Algiers, Tunis, Sallie, and Tetuan. *Whitehall.* O xix. 2. H. viii. p. iii. 4.
Oct. 27.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Corbet, bp. of Oxford, the late bp. having been translated to Durham. *Westm.* O. xix. 3. H. viii. p. iii. 4.
Nov. 6.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, the late abp. being dead. *Westm.* O. xix. 3. H. viii. p. iii. 4.
Nov. 15.	Proclamation ordering discharged soldiers to return with all speed to their dwellings. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 4. H. viii. p. iii. 4.
Dec. 6.	Proclamation declaring that the K. will renew the commission for reforming defective titles. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 4. H. viii. p. iii. 5.
	Abstract of the above-mentioned commission. O. xix. 5. H. viii. p. iii. 6.
Dec. 11.	Proclamation for the apprehension of Richard Smith, a popish priest. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 6. H. viii. p. iii. 6.
Dec. 11.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, William earl of Pembroke, lord steward, and four others, to hear appeals against sentences of the Admiralty court, concerning prizes. *Westm.* O. xix. 7. H. viii. p. iii. 7.
Dec. 13.	Royal assent to the translation of Samuel Harsnett, bp. of Norwich, to the see of York. *Westm.* O. xix. 8. H. viii. p. iii. 8.
Dec. 15.	Commission to Thomas viscount Wentworth, as president of the council in the north, and to the abp. of York, Francis earl of Cumberland, Edmund earl of Mulgrave, the justices of assize, and 30 others, as councillors. *Westm.* O. xix. 8. H. viii. p. iii. 8.
	Instructions for the president and council of the north, for the administration of justice. O. xix. 10. H. viii. p. iii. 8.
1629. Jan. 15.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Norwich, the late bp. having been translated to York. *Westm.* O. xix. 25. H. viii. p. iii. 20.
Jan. 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to Samuel abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xix. 25. H. viii. p. iii. 20.
Jan. 17.	Proclamation for the suppression of a book written by Richard Montague, bp. of Chichester, in 1625, called *Appello Cæsarem, or An Appeale to Cæsar.* *Whitehall.* O. xix. 26. H. viii. p. iii. 20.
Jan. 21.	Commission to captain John Harrison to treat with the kings and governors of Barbary for the redemption of English prisoners. *Westm.* O. xix. 27. H. viii. p. iii. 21.
Jan. 29.	Royal assent to the translation of Francis White, bp. of Carlisle, to the see of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xix. 28. H. viii. p. iii. 21.
Feb.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xix. 28. H. viii. p. iii. 22.
Feb. 14.	Restitution of the temporalities to Francis bp. of Norwich. *Westm.* O. xix. 29. H. viii. p. iii. 22.
March 2.	Proclamation dissolving parliament. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 29. H. viii. p. iii. 22.
March 12.	Royal assent to the election of Barnabas Potter, as bp. of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xix. 30. H. viii. p. iii. 22.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1629. March 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Barnabas Potter bp. of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xix. 30. H. viii. p. iii. 23.
	Creations, 4 Car. I., sir Thomas Aston, sir John Anderson, sir Richard Beaumont, sir John Bolles, baronets; Mountjoy Blunt, baron Mountjoye of Thurveston, John baron Boteler of Bramfield, and 57 others, of various dates. O. xix. 31. H. viii. p. iii. 23.
	Appointments of officers, 4 Car. I., Christopher earl of Anglesey, keeper of Bushey Park; Walter lord Aston and Walter Aston, keeper of the garden at S. James's; Thomas Austyn, principal master in the navy; James Bayley and Thomas Beale, clerk, receiver, and officer in Wales; and 68 other appointments. O. xix. 35. H. viii. p. iii. 25.
	Patents of inventions, 4 Car. I., granted to Hugh Bullock, for an engine for cutting plants; to Nicholas Bryatt to engrave the K.'s image for coins, and three other patents to different persons. O. xix. 40. H. viii. p. iii. 27.
	Special pardons granted to Robert Sibthorp, S.T.P., Roger Manwaring, S.T.P., and Richard Mountague, bp. of Chichester, dated Jan. 3, 19, and 16., 4 Car. I. *Westm.* O. xix. 40. H. viii. p. iii. 27.
	Presentations to ecclesiastical benefices, 4 Car. I., James Forbes to the vicarage of Bovy Tracy, Edmund Mason to the rectory of Cottenham, *vice* Leonard Mawe, promoted to the bpric. of Bath and Wells, and 25 other presentations. O. xix. 40. H. viii. p. iii. 27.
	Clerical dispensations and licences, 4 Car. I., to Thomas Spratt, chaplain of James Ley, earl of Marlborough, to hold the rectories of Stratton super Fosse and Middleton, *alias* Puddimore Milton; to John Drope, to hold the rectories of Norbury and Grendon; and 57 others. O. xix. 54. H. viii. p. iii. 33.
March 27.	Proclamation forbidding the circulation of false reports concerning the dissolution of parliament, and declaring that the K. does not purpose to lay any new burden on his subjects. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 52. H. viii. p. iii. 36.
March 27.	Proclamation ordering the arrest of Walter Long, late high sheriff of Wiltshire, and of William Strode, son of sir William Strode, of Devon. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 63. H. viii. p. iii. 37.
May 2.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of corn. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 64. H. viii. p. iii. 37.
May 4.	Grant of an annuity of 300*l.* to prince Rupert, son of the K.'s sister, the Q. of Bohemia. *Westm.* O. xix. 64. H. viii. p. iii. 38.
May 4.	Grant of an annuity of 300*l.* to Elizabeth, daughter of the Q. of Bohemia. *Westm.* O. xix. 65. H. viii. p. iii. 38.
May 10.	Proclamation notifying that peace with France commenced on April 14. O. xix. 66. H. viii. p. iii. 39.
May 12.	Licence to Daniel Collins, fellow of Eton College and prebendary of Windsor, to hold two benefices. *Westm.* O. xix. 66. H. viii. p. iii. 39.
May 15.	Confirmation of the foundation by Edward VI. of the chapter of Norwich, consisting of a dean, six prebendaries, and other ministers. *Westm.* O. xix. 67. H. viii. p. iii. 40.
May 15.	The K. orders that fellows of S. Peter's College, Cambridge, shall be divided into two parts, those belonging to the north and to the south of England, and that only two shall be elected from each county. *Westm.* O. xix. 70. H. viii. p. iii. 41.
May 17.	Proclamation ordering the execution of the laws for the relief of the indigent poor, for binding apprentices, for providing stocks, and for setting the poor to work. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 71. H. viii. p. iii. 41.
May 17.	Proclamation ordering Irish beggars to return to their own country, and ordering the prosecution of English beggars. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 72. H. viii. p. iii. 42.
May 18.	Warrant to Richard lord Weston, treasurer, and sir Francis Cottington, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, to pay certain sums due to the late duke of Buckingham. *Westm.* O. xix. 73. H. viii. p. iii. 43.
May 20.	William Freman is appointed receiver of the composition money paid in lieu of grocery for the K.'s household. *Westm.* O. xix. 75. H. viii. p. iii. 44.
June 4.	Commission to Theophilus bp. of S. David's, William bp. of Llandaff, sir John Walter, chief baron of the Exchequer, and four others, to revise the decision of the prerogative court of Canterbury concerning the will of sir Rawleigh Bussey. *Westm.* O. xix. 78. H. viii. p. iii. 46.
June 8.	Commission to Samuel abp. of York, Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, and others, to let on lease to recusants in the northern counties their forfeited lands. *Westm.* O. xix. 80. H. viii. p. iii. 47.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1629. June 11.	Commission to sir Thomas Edmondes, treasurer of the household, to deliver the K.'s ratification of peace to the French K., and to receive the French King's in exchange. *Westm.* O. xix. 86. H. viii. p. iii. 52.
June 11.	Ratification by the K. of the treaty of peace and mercantile intercourse concluded with France on April 14. *Westm.* O. xix. 87. H. viii. p. iii. 52.
June 11.	Commission to sir Thomas Rowe to negotiate a peace between the kings of Poland and Sweden. *Westm.* O. xix. 88. H. viii. p. iii. 52.
June 20.	Sir Sackvill Crowe is ordered to make 60 whole culverins, 150 bastard culverins, and other ordnance before All Saints' day. *Westm.* O. xix. 89. H. viii. p. iii. 53.
June 20.	Commission to sir Francis Cottington, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, James Maxwell, groom of the bedchamber, and George Bingley, deputy auditor of the imprests, to sell certain jewels in the secret jewel house at the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xix. 90. H. viii. p. iii. 53.
June 30.	Proclamation forbidding the manufacture of starch for sale except by the company of starchmakers, and forbidding the manufacture in places where it is a nuisance. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 92. H. viii. p. iii. 55.
July 7.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of French wines before February 1, and also their importation in foreign ships. *Nonsuch.* O. xix. 94. H. viii. p. iii. 56.
July 12.	Proclamation forbidding the sale of ships to foreigners. *Nonsuch.* O. xix. 95. H. viii. p. iii. 57.
July 18.	Proclamation ordering the arrest of captain Vaughan, Henry Stamford, ensign Ward, and other persons concerned in the riot in Fleet Street, London, on July 10. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 96. H. viii. p. iii. 57.
Aug. 5.	Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue a commission to sir Patrick Haburne of Woughton, sir William Selby, and four others, to decide the claims of Theophilus earl of Suffolk, and sir David Hume of Wedderbury, to the fishing at Yairefoord on the Tweed. *Westm.* O. xix. 97. H. viii. p. iii. 58.
Aug. 8.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of S. Asaph's, the late bp. being deceased. *Canbury.* O. xix. 99. H. viii. p. iii. 59.
Aug. 29.	Commission to Philip Burlamachi, of London, merchant, to sell 4,000 tons of iron ordnance to the States General of the United Provinces, and to redeem jewels and plate belonging to the K. and the late duke of Buckingham, pawned in Amsterdam. *Westm.* O. xix. 99. H. viii. p. iii. 60.
Sept. 4.	Royal assent to the election of John Owen, bp. of S. Asaph's. *Canbury.* O. xix. 100. H. viii. p. iii. 60.
Sept. 6.	Oath of the K. of England to observe the treaty of April 14 with Louis XIII. K. of France. O. xix. 101. H. viii. p. iii. 61.
Sept. 8.	Grants of annuities of 500*l.* to Françoise de Monthodiae, nurse and first woman of the Q.'s chamber, and of 300*l.* to mademoiselle Vantelet and two other women of the chamber. *Canbury.* O. xix. 101. H. viii. p. iii. 61.
Sept. 11.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, William earl of Pembroke, lord steward of the household, and three others, to equip ships for the suppression of pirates. *Westm.* O. xix. 102. H. viii. p. iii. 62.
Sept. 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Owen, bp. of S. Asaph's. *Canbury.* O. xix. 104. H. viii. p. iii. 63.
Oct. 11.	Proclamation ordering abps., bps., and archdeacons to see that churches and chapels are kept in repair. *Hampton Court.* O. xix. 105. H. viii. p. iii. 63.
Oct. 13.	Commission to Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., sir John Coke, secretary of state, sir Robert Killigrew, and three others, to survey the armour and ammunition at the Tower of London, the Minories, Greenwich, and elsewhere. *Westm.* O. xix. 106. H. viii. p. iii. 64.
Oct. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Wells, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xix. 107. H. viii. p. iii. 65.
Oct. 27.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, to execute the office of sir Francis Cottington, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, during his absence as ambassador in Spain. *Westm.* O. xix. 107. H. viii. p. iii. 65.
Nov. 9.	Grant of certain fees to the 14 grooms of the chamber on the creation of lords spiritual and temporal, baronets, and knights. *Westm.* O. xix. 109.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1629. Nov. 23.	Royal assent to the translation of Walter Curle, bp. of Rochester, to the see of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xix. 110. H. viii. p iii. 67.
Nov. 21.	Ambrose Randall and William Boswell are appointed keepers and registers of the papers and records at Whitehall, with 8s. 9½*d.* a day between them. *Westm.* O. xix. 111. H. viii. p. iii. 67.
Dec. 8.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xix. 112. H. viii. p. iii. 69.
Dec. 16.	Restitution of the temporalities to Walter Curle, bp. of Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xix. 112. H. viii. p. iii. 69.
Dec. 27.	Proclamation ordering the disbanded soldiers lately employed in the service of the United Provinces to return to their homes. *Westm.* O. xix. 113. H. viii. p. iii. 69.
1630. Jan. 8.	Royal assent to the election of John Bowle, as bp. of Rochester. *Westm.* O. xix. 114. H. viii. p. iii. 69.
Jan. 13.	Grant of certain fees on the creation of lords spiritual and temporal, baronets, and knights, to sir John Millicent, sergeant porter. *Westm.* O. xix. 114. H. viii. p. iii. 70.
Jan. 18.	Proclamation forbidding the killing and eating of flesh during Lent and on fish days. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 116. H. viii. p. iii. 71.
Jan. 28.	Commission to Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal, Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, Edward viscount Conway, president of the privy council, and 18 others, to compound with persons desiring exemption from knighthood. *Westm.* O. xix. 119. H. viii. p. iii. 73.
Feb. 16.	Grant of an annuity of 500*l.* to sir Henry Wotton, provost of Eton college. *Westm.* O. xix. 120. H. viii. p. iii. 73.
Feb. 17.	Restitution of the temporalities to John Bowle, bp. of Rochester, late dean of Salisbury, *vice* Walter Curle, translated to Bath and Wells. *Westm.* O. xix. 121. H. viii. p. iii. 74.
Feb. 19.	Grant of certain fees on the creation of lords spiritual and temporal, baronets, and knights, sheriffs, and heads of corporations, to sir Peter Young, Walter Alexander, and two other gentlemen ushers, daily waiters. *Westm.* O. xix. 121. H. viii. p. iii. 74.
Feb. 24.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, sir Francis Cottington, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, Edward lord Newburgh, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, the barons of the Exchequer, and six others, to ascertain what manors and tenements belonging to the crown have been granted under their value since 45 Eliz., and to compound with the occupiers of them. *Westm.* O. xix. 123. H. viii. p. iii. 75.
Feb. 24.	Grant of 15*d.* a day board wages to sir John Cotton, John Bennet, Richard Widemore, and 13 other sergeants-at-arms in ordinary. *Westm.* O. xix. 126. H. viii. p. iii. 78.
Feb. 24.	The K. confirms the appointment by James earl of Carlisle of Hugh Lamy as receiver general of the province and islands of Carlisle near America, and also his appointment by sir Robert Heath as receiver general of Carolina. *Westm.* O. xix. 127. H. viii. p. iii. 78.
March 5.	Commission to sir Humphrey May, under chamberlain of the household, sir John Coke, secretary of state, sir Julius Cæsar, master of the rolls, and sir Henry Marten, judge of the Admiralty, to ascertain the value of the goods taken by capt. David Kirke from the French at the fort of Kebeck, and in a ship in Canada. *Westm.* O. xix. 129. H. viii. p. iii. 79.
March 7.	Proclamation granting the sole traffic with the Baltic, in all merchandise except corn, to the company of Eastland merchants. *Westm.* O. xix. 129. H. viii. p. iii. 80.
March 9.	Proclamation forbidding carriers to use carts with four wheels, or more than five horses, and to carry more than 20 cwt. on one cart. *Westm.* O. xix. 130. H. viii. p. iii. 81.
	Creations, 5 Car. I.: sir Edward Allen, sir William Acton, sir Robert Dacy, alderman of London, and sir Richard Earle, baronets; Thomas baron FitzWilliam of Thorncastle; and six others. O. xix. 131. H. viii. p. iii. 81.
	Grants of offices, 5 Car. I.: Thomas earl of Arundel, forester of Clyff bailiwick in Rockingham forest; Thomas Aldersey, escheator of Cheshire; and 68 others. O. xix. 132. H. viii. p. iii. 82.
	Presentations to ecclesiastical benefices, 5 Car. I.: William Smith, warden of Wadham college, to the rectory of Tredington; Nathaniel Tomkins, to a prebend at Worcester; Christopher Newsted to the vicarage of S. Helen's, Abington; and 87 others. O. xix. 136. H. viii. p. iii. 84.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1630. April 3.	Release to sir Francis Cottington, James Maxwell, and George Bingley for jewels belonging to the K. sold by them. Among them a jewel of gold with the picture of the old K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xix. 146. H. viii. p. iii. 88.
April 16.	Licence to Clement Cotton to print a Brief Concordance made by him to the authorized translation of the Holy Bible. *Westm.* O. xix. 153. H. viii. p. iii. 94.
April 17.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of wool, woolfells, yarn, Cornish hair, fullers' earth, wood ashes, or hides, and the use of logwood in dyeing cloth. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 155. H. viii. p. iii. 96.
April 19.	Licence for Francis Tucker, Roger Ellis, and five others, to dig for hidden treasure in England. *Westm.* O. xix. 157. H. viii. p. iii. 27.
April 23.	Proclamation ordering the execution of the laws for the relief of the poor, and against vagabonds and beggars. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 160. H. viii. p. iii. 99.
April 26.	Licence to Paul Willet to print a book called *Synopsis Papismi*, written by his father, the late Dr. Willet. *Westm.* O. xix. 161. H. viii. p. iii. 100.
May 7.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of iron wire and cards, hooks and eyes made thereof; and the sale of worn-out cards for new. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 163. H. viii. p. iii. 104.
May 22.	Pardon for John Mawde for raising and publishing a false scandal about the K. *Canbury.* O. xix. 166. H. viii. p. iii. 104.
May 27.	Proclamation declaring that persons holding crown manors by defective titles must have them reformed by the commissioners before All Saints' day. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 167. H. viii. p. iii. 105.
June 12.	Commission to Fabian Smith, as the K.'s agent with Michael Feodorowich, emperor and great duke of Russia, and Philorett Nikitich, patriarch of Moscow, relating to commerce in Russia. *Westm.* O. xix. 168. H. viii. p. iii. 105.
June 13.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of corn and grain, and ordering the arrest of Abraham or Arthur Rutter for forging licences for its exportation. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 169. H. viii. p. iii. 106.
June 22.	Pardon of John Hunton, late of S. Stephen's, Cornwall, clerk, for affirming the spiritual jurisdiction of the pope in England. *Canbury.* O. xix. 170. H. viii. p. iii. 107.
June 22.	Commission to sir Robert Anstruther to treat with the electors at Ratisbon, or with the ambassadors of the emperor Ferdinand, concerning the elector palatine. *Westm.* O. xix. 172. H. viii. p. iii. 107.
June 30.	Proclamation authorizing the chief landlords in Cumberland and Northumberland to arrest felons within their boundaries. *S. James's.* O. xix. 173. H. viii. p. iii. 108.
July 5.	Proclamation ordering pawnbrokers in London and Westminster to be bound in 100*l.* to the registers of the office, and to keep account of the goods which they buy or take in pawn. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 174. H. viii. p. iii. 109.
July 13.	Proclamation notifying that commissioners will visit the several counties to compound with those who have neglected to receive knighthood. *Westm.* O. xix. 175. H. viii. p. iii. 110.
July 22.	Commission to Rowland Woodward to attend as master of the ceremonies at the receipt of ambassadors and strangers in the absence of Sir John Fynett. *Canbury.* O. xix. 176. H. viii. p. iii. 110.
July 24.	Proclamation ordering the lord mayor and other commissioners to enforce the restrictions upon building in London and the suburbs. *Canbury.* O. xix. 177. H. viii. p. iii. 111.
July 24.	Commission to sir James Cambell, lord mayor of London, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal. Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, and 67 others, to survey buildings in London and the suburbs. *Canbury.* O. xix. 181. H. viii. p. iii. 114.
Aug 3.	Proclamation forbidding the holding of Bartholomew fair, in Smithfield, London, Stourbridge fair, near Cambridge, and Our Lady fair at the Borough, Southwark, in consequence of the plague. *Canbury.* O. xix. 185. H. viii. p. iii. 117.
Aug. 5.	Commission to sir Thomas Aylesburie, master of requests and surveyor of the navy, sir William Russel, treasurer of the navy, sir Guilford Slingsby, comptroller of the navy, and 11 others, to survey the ships at Chatham and Portsmouth. *Canbury.* O. xix. 185. H. iii. p. iii. 117.
Aug. 9.	Proclamation forbidding the use of slip alderbark, filings of iron, and other injurious substances, in dyeing silk. *Farnham.* O. xix. 187. H. viii. p. iii. 119.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1630. Aug. 13.	Licence to Edward Ball, Edmond Lassells, and two others, to prepare peat for use in furnaces. *Canbury.* O. xix. 189. H. viii. p. iii. 120.
Sept. 7.	*Congé d'elire* to the dean and chapter of Peterborough, the late bp. being deceased. *Canbury.* O. xix. 192. H. viii. p. iii. 122.
Sept. 9.	Proclamation adjourning Michaelmas term unto the fourth return, in consequence of the plague, and ordering noblemen and gentlemen to reside at their country houses during the winter. *Wanstead.* O. xix. 192. H. viii. p. iii. 122.
Sept. 17.	Proclamation ordering the execution of the laws for the relief of the poor, and for the punishment of rogues and vagabonds. *Theobald's.* O. xix. 194. H. viii. p. iii. 124.
Sept. 28.	Proclamation forbidding suppers on the eve of fast days, and enforcing the orders for restraining the exportation of corn. *Hampton.* O. xix. 195. H. viii. p. iii. 124.
Sept. 30.	Royal assent to the election of William Piers as bp. of Peterborough, late dean of that church. *Canbury.* O. xix. 198. H. viii. p. iii. 126.
Oct. 2.	Commission to Henry earl of Manchester, lord privy seal, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., Dudley viscount Dorchester, secretary of state, and three others, to ascertain what records and state papers are in the possession of sir Robert Cotton. *Canbury.* O. xix. 198. H. viii. p. iii. 127.
Oct. 30.	Restitution of the temporalities to William Piers, bp. of Peterborough. *Westm.* O. xix. 199. H. viii. p. iii. 127.
Nov. 11.	Licence to David Ramseye to employ his invention for separating gold and silver from other impure metals. *Westm.* O. xix. 200. H. viii. p. iii. 128.
Nov. 15.	Licence to William Smith and Thomas Lewyn, the K.'s coachmen, to import coach horses, mares, and geldings. *Westm.* O. xix. 205. H. viii. p. iii. 131.
Nov. 19.	Commission to the mayors, recorders, customers, and other officers of ports, to examine and administer the prescribed oath to persons desirous of going to Ireland. *Westm.* O. xix. 206. H. viii. p. iii. 132.
Nov. 24.	Proclamation forbidding persons unauthorized by the council of New England trading with the savages, or meddling with the woods or grounds of the planters. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 210. H. viii. p. iii. 135.
Dec. 7.	Oath of the K. of England to the treaty of peace with Philip IV. of Spain, concluded Nov. 15. *Westm.* O. xix. 211. H. viii. p. iii. 135.
Dec. 5.	A proclamation notifying the peace with Spain. *Westm.* O. xix. 211. H. viii. p. iii. 136.
Dec. 8.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Philip earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain, and nine others, to establish a corporation for sea fishing on the coasts of England and Scotland. *Westm.* O. xix. 211. H. viii. p. iii. 136.
Dec. 14.	Anthony Wither and Samuel Lively are appointed commissioners for superintending the manufacture of white cloth, to prevent false measurements and other defects. *Westm.* O. xix. 213. H. viii. p. iii. 137.
Dec. 17.	Ratification by Philip IV. K. of Spain of a treaty for peace and mercantile intercourse with England, with inclusion of allies, concluded on Nov. 15. *Madrid.* O. xix. 219. H. viii. p. iii. 141.
Dec. 17.	Oath of Philip IV. K. of Spain to observe the above-mentioned treaty. *Madrid.* O. xix. 226. H. viii. p. iii. 144.
Dec. 31.	Commission to the abp. of Canterbury, the bp. of London, the lord mayor of London, the justices, the barons of the Exchequer, and others, to examine the prisoners for debt in K.'s Bench, the Fleet, Marshalsea, and other prisons, and to compound with their creditors. *Westm.* O. xix. 228. H. viii. p. iii. 145.
1631. Jan. 5.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Samuel abp. of York, Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, and 32 others, to consider the best means of executing the laws for the relief of the poor. O. xix. 231. H. viii. p. iii. 147.
Jan. 6.	Proclamation forbidding the cultivation of tobacco in England, and the importation thereof from Virginia and other parts of America, except at the port of London, *Whitehall.* O. xix. 235. H. viii. p. iii. 150.
Jan. 21.	Licence to David Ramseye, Thomas Parker, and two others, to employ a barrel engine invented by them for raising water from mines. *Westm.* O. xix. 236. H. viii. p. iii. 151.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1631. Jan. 21.	Licence to David Ramseye, groom of the privy chamber, to practise certain inventions for making saltpetre, for raising water from pits by fire, and other inventions. *Westm.* O. xix. 239. H. viii. p. iii. 155.
Feb. 11.	Licence to Michael Parker and Everard Maynwaring to erect a lottery to raise money for the making of a conduit for the conveyance of water to London. *Westm.* O. xix. 242. H. viii. p. iii. 155.
Feb. 11.	Indenture by which sir Edward Stradling of S. Donates in co. Glamorgan, John Lyde of Horspath in co. Oxon, and Michael Parker of London, engage to make an aqueduct from Hoddesdon to London. O. xix. 244. H. viii. p. iii. 157.
March 25.	Proclamation prohibiting the exportation of corn and grain. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 250. H. viii. p. iii. 161.
March 26.	Licence to Stephen Gibbs to use an invention for the defence of marsh lands against the sea. *Canbury.* O. xix. 251. H. viii. p. iii. 162.
April 29.	Creation of sir Richard Greenvill as a baronet. O. xix. 253. H. viii. p. iii. 163.
	Grants of offices, 6 Car. I.; William Alston, keeper of the rolls of the Common Bench; Miles Bull, sergeant-at-arms; Edward Boats, ship builder; and 47 others. O. xix. 253. H. viii. p. iii. 163.
	Presentations to benefices, 6 Car. I.; John Rowland to the rectory of East Marsy; Thomas Joyce to the rectory of Upclatford; Walter Ashton to the vicarage of Sutterton; and 90 others. O. xix. 257. H. viii. p. iii. 165.
March 27.	Commission to sir Robert Anstruther to treat with the emperor Ferdinand for peace between him and the elector palatine. *Westm.* O. xix. 267. H. viii. p. iii. 169.
March 27.	Commission to sir Robert Anstruther to treat with the electors and princes of the empire on the same subject. *Westm.* O. xix. 268. H. viii. p. iii. 170.
April 5.	Licence to George Rodolph Weckherlin to print *Catonis Disticha, Terentii Comœdiæ, Æsopi Fabulæ, Pub. Virgilii Maronis Opera, Ciceronis Opera, Ovidii Opera, Corderii Colloquia, Pueriles Sententiæ et Confabulationes. Westm.* O. xix. 269. H. viii. p. iii. 170.
April 10.	Commissions to sir Robert Dncie, lord mayor of London, George abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry lord keeper of the great seal, Samuel abp. of York, and 56 others, to survey S. Paul's cathedral and superintend the repairs. *Canbury.* O. xix. 272. H. viii. p. iii. 172.
April 16.	Commission to Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal, to try the indictment against Marvin lord Audley. *Westm.* O. xix. 278. H. viii. p. iii. 177.
May 6.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Samuel abp. of York, and 31 others, to decide questions concerning the jurisdiction of the ecclesiastical and civil courts. *Westm.* O. xix. 279. H. viii. p. iii. 177.
May 7.	Exemption of sir George Paule, justice of the peace in Surrey, from serving as sheriff, and attendance at assizes and sessions. *Westm.* O. xix. 282. H. viii. p. iii. 179.
May 8.	Licence to Sir Thomas Badger, master of onld (sic) harriers, sir Timothy Tyrrell, master of the buckhounds and Thomas Potts, master of the privy harriers, to export hounds. *Westm.* O. xix. 283. H. viii. p. iii. 180.
	Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal is ordered to issue warrants for the beheading of Marvyn Lord Audley on Tower Hill. O. xix. 284. H. viii. p. iii. 181.
May 12.	Warrant to sir William Balfour, lieutenant of the Tower of London, to deliver lord Audley to the sheriffs of London and Middlesex. *Westm.* O. xix. 285. H. viii. p. iii. 182.
May 12.	Warrant to the sheriffs of London and Middlesex for the execution of lord Audley. *Westm.* O. xix. 285. H. viii. p. iii. 182.
May 24.	Proclamation ordering the commissioners of the Admiralty, the conservators of the rivers, the warden of the Cinque Ports, and others, to enforce the laws for the preservation of fish, and the regulation of the fishing. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 286. H. viii. p. iii. 182.
June 13.	Commission to sir Thomas Aylesbury, sir William Balfore, lieutenant of the Tower, sir John Haydon, lieutenant of the ordnance in the Tower, and four others, to superintend the trials of Nicholas Bryott of improved machinery for coining. *Westm.* O. xix. 287. H. viii. p. iii. 183.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1631. June 13.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, sir Francis Cottington, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, sir Humphrey Davenport, chief baron of the Exchequer, and five others, to compound with recusants for leases of their lands. *Westm.* O. xix. 290. H. viii. p. iii. 185.
	Form of the grant of forfeited lands to recusants. O. xix. 292. H. viii. p. iii. 187.
June 5.	Proclamation declaring that George Bedford is searcher of imported madder, to prevent adulteration. *East Greenwich.* O. xix. 297. H. viii. p. iii. 189.
June 22.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Queen, and three others, to hear the appeal of Robert earl of Warwick against the sentence of the Admiralty court, ordering the restitution of the *Augustine* of Genoa to Francis Massola, as not being a lawful prize. *Westm.* O. xix. 300. H. viii. p. iii. 191.
June 27.	Commission to Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., Henry earl of Danby, Dudley viscount Dorchester, secretary of state, and 20 others, to consider the best manner of improving the colony of Virginia. *Westm.* O. xix. 301. H. viii. p. iii. 192.
June 29.	Commission to sir Isaac Wake to treat with the K. of France for the settlement of disputes and mercantile intercourse. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 302. H. viii. p. iii. 193.
June 29.	Promise of the K. to restore the fort of Kebec in Canada to the French K. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 303. H. viii. p. iii. 193.
July 2.	Licence to Thomas Buckell of Cambridge to use the trade of a draper though he has not served an apprenticeship of seven years. *Canbury.* O. xix. 304. H. viii. p. iii. 193.
July 8.	Licence to John Gilbert, and James Freese, merchant of London, to make water ploughs for dredging in rivers and harbours. *Canbury.* O. xix. 305. H. viii. p. iii. 194.
June 29.	Commission to John Franklin, William Crouch, John Ashton, Thomas Stephens, and 16 others, to survey and repair the arms of the trained bands throughout England and Wales. *Westm.* O. xix. 309. H. viii. p. iii. 197.
	List of prices for arms and for their repair fixed by the committee of the council of war. O. xix. 314. H. viii. p. iii. 201.
Aug. 23.	Proclamation revoking the commission to Timothy Taylor and three others, dated 4 April, 4 Car. I., for enforcing the practice of archery. *Westm.* O. xix. 316. H. viii. p. iii. 202.
Sept. 20.	Commission to sir Henry Fane, comptroller of the household, to conclude an alliance with Christian IV. K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xix. 317. H. viii. p. iii. 203.
Sept. 20.	Commission to sir Henry Fane to conclude alliances with Gustavus Adolphus, K. of Sweden, and with other princes of Germany. *Westm.* O. xix. 318. H. viii. p. iii. 203.
Oct. 24.	Commission to the chancellor, high treasurer, vice-treasurer, and other officers in Ireland, to examine the accounts of the vice-treasurer, receiver general, treasurer of war, and others. *Westm.* O. xix. 319. H. viii. p. iii. 204.
Nov. 6.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Ely, the late bp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xix. 321. H. viii. p. iii. 205.
Nov. 14.	Pardon of Anne countess of Castlehaven, widow of Mervin lord Audley, earl of Castlehaven, for adultery. *Westm.* O. xix. 321. H. viii. p. iii. 205.
Nov. 24.	Commission to Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain of England, to hear, as constable of England, the appeal of Donald Mackay lord Reay, who accuses David Ramsey of treason. *Westm.* O. xix. 322. H. viii. p. iii. 205.
Nov. 29.	Royal assent to the translation of Francis White, bp. of Norwich, to the see of Ely. *Westm.* O. xix. 322. H. viii. p. iii. 206.
Dec. 17.	Licence to Roger Jones, Andrew Palmer, sir William Russell, sir Basil Brooke, and 11 others, to make hard and soft soap. *Westm.* O. xix. 323. H. viii. p. iii. 206.
1632. Jan. 27.	Proclamation forbidding the eating and selling of flesh at prohibited times. *Westm.* O. xix. 329. H. viii. p. iii. 210.
Feb. 11.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, Philip earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain of the household, Edward earl of Dorset lord chamberlain of the Q., and 10 others, to contract for the inheritance of manors and lands in Ireland which have been held by the reputed owners and their ancestors for 60 years. *Westm.* O. xix. 331. H. viii. p. iii. 211.
Feb. 23.	Restitution of the temporalities to Francis White, bp. of Ely, translated from Norwich. *Westm.* O. xix. 334. H. viii. p. iii. 214.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1632. Feb. 19.	Proclamation ordering admirals, customers, and other officers to assist the East India Company in enforcing their regulations restricting traffic by their servants. *Westm.* O. xix. 335. H. viii. p. iii. 214.
Feb. 20.	Proclamation allowing Englishmen, Scotchmen, and Irishmen to trade in any of the three kingdoms without the payment of additional customs. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 337. H. viii. p. iii. 216.
Feb. 22.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of York, the late abp. being deceased. *Westm.* O. xix. 338. H. viii. p. iii. 217.
March 8.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., the barons of the Exchequer, and 13 others, to hear the complaints of the company of starchmakers, and to enforce the laws of the trade. *Westm.* O. xix. 338. H. viii. p. iii. 217.
March 9.	Royal assent to the translation of Richard Neale, bp. of Winchester, to the see of York. *Westm.* O. xix. 340. H. viii. p. iii. 218.
March 10.	Proclamation ordering an increase of customs on exports from Ireland, and on French and Spanish wines into Ireland. *Westm.* O. xix. 341. H. viii. p. iii. 218.
March 26.	Restitution of the temporalities to Richard Neale, abp. of York. *Westm.* O. xix. 344. H. viii. p. iii. 221.
	Creations, 7 Car. I.; Francis baron Cottington of Hanworth; and sir Charles Vavasor, of Killingthorpe, baronet. O. xix. 344. H. viii. p. iii. 221.
	Grants of offices, 7 Car. I.; sir Henry Browne, cockmaster; George Bamfield, warden of Sandisfoote Castle; Thomas Ball, senior, and Thomas Ball, junior, comptrollers of customs at Newcastle-upon-Tyne; and 50 others. O. xix. 345. H. viii. p. iii. 221.
	Presentations to benefices, 7 Car. I.; John Deeble to the vicarage of Maker; Thomas Lushington to the prebend of Bemister, resigned by Richard bp. of Oxford; Augustine Wildbore to the vicarage of Lancaster; and 121 others. O. xix. 348. H. viii. p. iii. 223.
	Treaty between the K. of England and Lewis XIII., K. of France, for the restitution of places in Acadie and Canada to the French K., and also of certain ships and merchandise. O. xix. 361. H. viii. p. iii. 228.
March 29.	Treaty by which the Ks. of England and France promise not to grant letters of marque or reprisal. *St. Germain en Laye.* O. xix. 364. H. viii. p. iii. 229.
April 2.	Licence to Richard Norwood to make and use a diving engine invented by himself. *Westm.* O. xix. 365. H. viii. p. iii. 230.
April 6.	Licence to Thomas Farnaby to print editions of Juvenal and Persius, Seneca, Martial, and other classic authors. *Westm.* O. xix. 366. H. viii. p. iii. 230.
April 13.	Confirmation by the K. of England of the two above-mentioned treaties with France. *Westm.* O. xix. 368. H. viii. p. iii. 231.
April 19.	Proclamation declaring that no greater customs shall be exacted in England and Ireland from Scotchmen than from Englishmen. *Westm.* O. xix. 369. H. viii. p. iii. 231.
April 23.	Protection for sir Richard Younge, sir Kenelm Digby, George Kirke, and three other merchants of London, trading to Guinea, Benin, and Angola. *Westm.* O. xix. 370. H. viii. p. iii. 232.
May 11.	Revocation of the commission to Robert earl of Lindsey, chamberlain of England, and Thomas earl of Arundel, marshal of England, to see the accusation of Donald Mackeay, lord Reay, against David Ramsey, tried by wager of battle. *Westm.* O. xix. 371. H. viii. p. iii. 233.
June 20.	Licence to Thomas Grent, doctor of physic, to manufacture, (1) an instrument for propelling ships in a calm, called "the wind's mate"; (2) a fish call or looking-glass for fish in the sea; (3) a water bowe to preserve houses and ships from fire; (4) a building mould or stone press; (5) a moveable hydromlike or chamber wether-call to cause sleep; (6) the corrected crane; all invented by himself. *Westm.* O. xix. 371. H. viii. p. iii. 233.
June 20.	Proclamation ordering lords and gentlemen and beneficed clerks now in London to repair to their country residences in 40 days. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 374. H. viii. p. iii. 235.
June 20.	Proclamation forbidding persons coming to court for the cure of the king's evil until Christmas. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 376. H. viii. p. iii. 236.
June 24.	Proclamation ordering the observance of the laws concerning Lent and fasting days. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 376. H. viii. p. iii. 237.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1632. June 27.	Thomas viscount Wentworth, deputy of Ireland, and president of the council in the north, Adam viscount Loftus of Ely, chancellor of Ireland, Richard earl of Cork, the barons of the Exchequer, and four others, are appointed commissioners for compounding with the occupiers of lands in Ireland which they or their ancestors have occupied for 60 years, and of which the titles are defective. *Canbury.* O. xix. 377. H. viii. p. iii. 238.
June 28.	Proclamation ordering the society of soapers to use only olive and rape oil, and forbidding the importation of unserviceable soap, and the sale of soap, ashes, berillia, or soda, without being marked by the searchers of the society. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 381. H. viii. p. iii. 240.
July 3.	Grant to Thomas Elliott and Thomas Killigrewe, the K.'s pages, of the fines imposed upon sir James Winkfeild and sir Francis Boddenham for trespass committed against the under-sheriff of Middlesex. *Westm.* O. xix. 383. H. viii. p. iii. 242.
July 19.	Proclamation forbidding all persons transmitting foreign letters or packets except William Frizell and Thomas Witherings, deputies of Matthew de Quester, postmaster for foreign parts. *Oatlands.* O. xix. 385. H. viii. p. iii. 243.
Sept. 25.	Licence to the East India Company to export 40,000*l.* of foreign gold to the East Indies or to Persia. *Canbury.* O. xix. 386. H. viii. p. iii. 244.
Sept. 30.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of corn, wool, woolfells, fuller's earth, and hides. *Hampton Court.* O. xix. 387. H. viii. p. iii. 245.
Oct. 5.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Philip earl of Pembroke, chamberlain of the household, James earl of Carlisle, and four others, to survey the vestments and ornaments of the Chapel Royal, Whitehall. *Westm.* O. xix. 389. H. viii. p. iii. 247.
Oct. 20.	Sir Thomas Aylesbury is appointed the K.'s agent for making and selling weights and approving balances for gold coin, *vice* sir Richard Bingley, deceased. *Westm.* O. xix. 390. H. viii. p. iii. 247.
Nov. 12.	Licence to the university of Oxford to appoint three printers. *Westm.* O. xix. 393. H. viii. p. iii. 250.
Nov. 20.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Queen, and four others, to exercise the office of lord high admiral. *Westm.* O. xix. 394. H. viii. p. iii. 250.
Dec. 1.	Licence to Belgian merchants to export English money to the amount of 2,000*l.* to each ship. *Westm.* O. xix. 396. H. viii. p. iii. 251.
Dec. 20.	Power for sir Robert Anstruther to conclude an alliance with Christian IV., K. of Denmark. Similar commission for him to treat with the K. of Sweden and with the princes of the empire for public peace and the restitution of the K.'s sister and nephews. *Westm.* O. xix. 397. H. viii. p. iii. 252.
Dec. 20.	Commission to the lord mayor of London, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Richard lord Weston, high treasurer of England, and 127 others, to renew the archery grounds in London and the suburbs. *Westm.* O. xix. 398. H. viii. p. iii. 252.
Dec. 20.	Proclamation forbidding the use of any weights or counterpoises for money except those made by sir Thomas Aylesbury, master of the requests, and ordering such weights and balances to be kept in all cities and towns. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 401. H. viii. p. iii. 255.
1633. Jan. 12.	Proclamation forbidding the use of brass buckles in girdles and hangers or wares used for men's wearing and war service. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 402. H. viii. p. iii. 256.
Feb. 15.	Licence to the governor and fellowship of merchant adventurers to readmit into their fellowship Francis Langstone, John Kenrick, William Farrington, and Richard Williams, disfranchised for marrying foreigners. *Westm.* O. xix. 403. H. viii. p. iii. 257.
Feb. 18.	Proclamation fixing the price of French, Canary, and other wines. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 405. H. viii. p. iii. 258.
Feb. 23.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Richard abp. of York, and 34 others, to reprieve convicted felons who are fit for employment in foreign discoveries or other service beyond sea. *Westm.* O. xix. 406. H. viii. p. iii. 259.
March 8.	Commission to Richard lord Weston, lord treasurer, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, and four others, to survey the K.'s ordnance, and the accounts of the keepers thereof. *Westm.* O. xix. 408. H. viii. p. iii. 261.
March 21.	Proclamation forbidding the collection of money for charitable purposes without licence under the great seal. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 409. H. viii. p. iii. 261.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1633. March 21.	Commission to Thomas viscount Wentworth, deputy of Ireland, president, and Richard abp. of York, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Algernon earl of Northumberland, the justices of assize, and 44 others, as the council of the north, with instructions for their procedure. *Westm.* O. xix. 410. H. viii. p. iii. 261–276.
March 22.	Proclamation forbidding a higher price than 6*d.* a quart being taken for French wine. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 429. H. viii. p. iii. 276.
Feb. 17.	Richard lord Weston, of Neyland, is created lord Portland. O. xix. 429. H. viii. p. iii. 276.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and restitution of the temporalities, for George Cooke, bp. of Bristol, William Piers, bp. of Bath and Wells, Robert Wright, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, Thomas Morton, bp. of Durham, Richard Corbett, bp. of Norwich, John Bancroft, bp. of Oxford, Augustin Lyndsell, bp. of Peterborough, and Walter Curle, bp. of Winchester, of various dates, 8 Car. I. O. xix. 429. H. viii. p. iii. 276.
	Grants of offices, 8 Car. I.; Thomas Ayleway and Edward Watkins, searchers in the port of London; sir Robert Barkeley, justice of the pleas; William Burgess and John Clarke, surveyors of arms; and 38 others. O. xix. 431. H. viii. p. iii. 277.
	Presentations to ecclesiastical benefices, 8 Car. I.; William Lyford to the vicarage of Sherborne, Archibald Mackeller to the rectory of S. Peter's in the Tower of London, Robert Browne to the rectory of Harden, *alias* Hawarden, and 96 others. O. xix. 433. H. viii. p. iii. 278.
April 16.	Proclamation ordering certain regulations for preventing fraud in the sale of cloth. *Westm.* O. xix. 445. H. viii. p. iv. 3.
May 4.	Proclamation ordering persons to sell victuals within the verge of the court at the prices fixed by the clerk of the market of the K.'s household. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 448. H. viii. p. iv. 5.
May 5.	Proclamation forbidding all persons during the K.'s journey to Scotland taking lodgings within the verge of the court without receiving a billet from the harbingers. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 448. H. viii. p. iv. 6.
May 12.	Instructions for John earl of Bridgwater, president, and Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Richard earl of Portland, lord high treasurer, Henry earl of Manchester, lord privy seal, the justices of assize in Shropshire and other counties, the justices of the great sessions in Wales, and 79 others, the council of Wales and the marches. *Theobald's.* O. xix. 449. H. viii. p. iv. 6.
May 13.	Commission to Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, to perform certain services committed to the charge of Richard lord Portland, high treasurer, during his absence with the K. in his journey to Scotland. *Westm.* O. xix. 465. H. viii. p. iv. 19.
May 14.	Commission to Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Henry earl of Danby, Edward viscount Wimbledon, and two others, to audit the accounts of Henry sheriff [vicecomes] of Valentia, master of the ordnance, in the expedition to Cadiz. *Westm.* O. xix. 467. H. viii. p. iv. 20.
May 21.	Commission to George abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, and 24 others, to appoint provost marshals in England and Wales, and to issue commissions for necessary matters in Ireland, and in case of infections, sickness, or tumult in London, during the K.'s journey to Scotland. *Westm.* O. xix. 468. H. viii. p. iv. 21.
Aug. 12.	Proclamation ordering the instruction of the trained bands in the use of the combined bow and pike invented by William Nead. *Oatlands.* O. xix. 469. H. viii. p. iv. 22.
	Articles to be observed by the bishops of the province of Canterbury concerning residence at their episcopal houses, their triennial visitations, and other matters. O. xix. 470. H. viii. p. iv. 22.
Sept. 23.	Commission to Thomas Young, of London, to explore the undiscovered parts of America. *Canbury.* O. xix. 472. H. viii. p. iv. 24.
Oct. 13.	Proclamation forbidding the retail sale of tobacco except by licensed persons. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 474. H. viii. p. iv. 25.
Oct. 17.	Grant of a pension of 200*l.* to sir Anthony Vandike. *Westm.* O. xix. 475. H. viii. p. iv. 26.
Oct. 28.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford, William Juxon, dean of Worcester, bp. elect, having been promoted to London. *Westm.* O. xix. 476. H. viii. p. iv. 27.
Dec. 14.	Confirmation of a decree of the Star Chamber, made Nov. 13, 9 Car. I., regulating the price of provisions in and near London. *Westm.* O. xix. 476. H. viii. p. iv. 27.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1633. Dec. 17.	Commission to Richard earl of Portland, treasurer of England, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Philip earl of Pembroke, chamberlain of the household, and three others, to examine the K.'s great wardrobe and the officers thereof, with regulations for the great wardrobe and the wardrobe of robes annexed. *Westm.* O. xix. 479. H. viii. p. iv. 29.
Dec. 17.	Commission to William abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Richard abp. of York, the justices and barons of the king's bench, common pleas, and exchequer, and 105 others, to try ecclesiastical offences in England and Wales. *Westm.* O. xix. 487. H. viii. p. iii. 34.
Dec. 25.	Commission to sir Richard S. George, Clarencieux, and sir John Borough, Norroy, kings-of-arms, to hold visitations. *Westm.* O. xix. 498. H. viii. p. iv. 43.
Dec. 26.	Presentation of William Forster to the bpric. of Man, *vice* John Phillipps, deceased, by William earl of Derby. O. xix. 500. H. viii. p. iv. 44.
1634. Jan. 22.	Proclamation forbidding the sale of tin before it has been stamped at the coinage houses. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 501. H. viii. p. iv. 45.
Jan. 25.	Proclamation fixing the retail price of wine. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 503. H. viii. p. iv. 46.
Jan. 26.	Proclamation ordering the observance of the decree of the Star Chamber, 23 Aug., 9 Car. I., for the regulation of the manufacture of soap by the society of soapers. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 504. H. viii. p. iv. 47.
Feb. 11.	Commission to Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, to try, as constable of England, murders committed abroad. *Westm.* O. xix. 511. H. viii. p. iv. 53.
Feb. 12.	Proclamation fixing the price of game, poultry, butter, candles, and fuel. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 511. H. viii. p. iv. 53.
Feb. 17.	Certificate of Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Thomas Richardson, and two others, concerning the legal method of presentation to the bpric. of Man. O. xix. 513. H. viii. p. iv. 54.
Feb. 17.	Commission to Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Edward earl of Dorset, chamberlain of the queen, and 17 others, to ascertain what new offices have been created and what new fees have been exacted since 11 Eliz. *Westm.* O. xix. 514. H. viii. p. iv. 55.
Feb. 24.	The keeper of the Fleet prison is ordered to deliver William Prynn to the lieutenant of the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xix. 520. H. vii. p. iv. 57.
Feb. 24.	The lieutenant of the Tower is ordered to keep William Prynn in custody. *Westm.* O. xix. 520. H. viii. p. iv. 57.
Feb. 26.	*Congé d'élire* to the dean and chapter of Hereford, Godfrey bp. of Gloucester, whom they elected, having refused the translation. *Westm.* O. xix. 521. H. viii. p. iv. 57.
Feb. 26.	Royal assent to the presentation of William Forster to the bpric. of Man by William earl of Derby. *Westm.* O. xix. 521. H. viii. p. iv. 58.
March 13.	Proclamation forbidding retail dealing in tobacco without licence. *Newmarket.* O. xix. 522. H. viii. p. iv. 58.
March 21.	Royal assent to the translation of Augustin Lindsell, bp. of Peterborough, to the see of Hereford, *vice* Francis Goodwin, deceased. *Westm.* O. xix. 522. H. viii. p. iv. 58.
March 22.	Commission to Walter Stuart, sir William Balfore, lieutenant of the Tower of London, sir Alexander Hume, and seven others, to inquire concerning the alleged negligence and extortion of the officers of the Fleet prison. *Westm.* O. xix. 523. H. viii. p. iv. 59.
April 2.	Restitution of the temporalities to Augustin Lindsell, bp. of Hereford. *Westm.* O. xix. 524. H. viii. p. iv. 59.
	Creations of James lord Audley, baron Heley, dated June 3, and of William Boswell, as a knight, dated May 28, 1633. O. xix. 525. H. viii. p. iv. 59.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and restitution of the temporalities for Edmund Griffith, bp. of Bangor, William abp. of Canterbury, translated from London, and William Juxon, bp. of London, various dates, 9 Car. I. O. xix. 525. H. viii. p. iv. 60.
	Grants of offices, 9 Car. I.; Thomas earl of Arundel, warden and chief justice of the forests beyond the Trent; Nicholas Briott, chief engraver at the mint in the Tower of London; Edward Baseley, clerk of the enrolments; and 40 others. O. xix. 526. H. viii. p. iv. 60.
	Presentations to benefices, 9 Car. I.; Robert Hilliard, to the vicarage of Ewell; William Castell to the rectory of Courton Hall; John Parvish to the vicarage of Holme; and 138 others. O. xix. 528. H. viii. p. iv. 61.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1634. March 31.	Commission to Wiliam abp. of Canterbury, John bp. of Rochester, sir Nathaniel Brent, the abp.'s vicar general, and seven others, to visit the cathedrals, colleges, hospitals, and schools in the province of Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xix. 544. H. viii. p. iv. 68.
April 9.	Commission to sir Sackville Crowe to conclude a commercial treaty with Sultan Morat Han. *Westm.* O. xix. 546. H. viii. p. iv. 68.
April 11.	Proclamation imposing a duty of 4*s.* a chaldron on exported sea coal. *Westm.* O. xix. 547. H. viii. p. iv. 69.
April 22.	Commission to sir Robert Anstruther to treat with the princes assembled at Frankfort-on-the-Maine concerning the interest of the K.'s sister and nephews. *Westm.* O. xix. 548. H. viii. p. iv. 70.
May 5.	Proclamation forbidding all ships but the K.'s carrying the union flag, that is "S. George's cross and S. Andrew's cross." *Greenwich.* O. xix. 549. H. viii. p. iv. 70.
May 5.	Proclamation ordering all shipwrights and mariners in foreign service to return to England before All Saints' day. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 549. H. viii. p. iv. 70.
May 5.	Proclamation forbidding the sale of counterpoises or weights for gold, except those made by sir Thomas Aylesbury or persons licensed by him. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 550. H. viii. p. iv. 71.
May 16.	Licence to William Nead and his son William to make an engine for combining bow and pike and a new quiver. *Westm.* O. xix. 552. H. viii. p. iv. 72.
May 19.	Proclamation forbidding tobacco to be landed except at the Custom House quay in London, and forbidding its cultivation in England. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 553. H. viii. p. iv. 73.
May 21.	Licence to Jerome Lanyer to make hangings, called by him Londrindiana. *Westm.* O. xix. 554. H. viii. p. iv. 74.
May 22.	Commission to Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Richard earl of Portland, high treasurer of England, Henry earl of Holland, the Q.'s chief steward, and 12 others, to administer an oath to the councillors and servants of the Q. *Westm.* O. xix. 556. H. viii. p. iv. 75.
June 15.	Appointment of the Q.'s court to be held in her council chamber at Westminster, for matters concerning her lands and revenues. *Westm.* O. xix. 557. H. viii. p. iv. 76.
June 19.	Commission to sir William Russell, sir William Uvedale, sir Dudley Diggs, sir John Wolstenholme, and 16 others, to contract with the planters of Virginia and other English colonies for the pre-emption of their tobacco. *Westm.* O. xix. 560. H. viii. p. iv. 78.
June 20.	Power for Thomas viscount Wentworth, deputy of Ireland, and president of the council in the north, to decide cases of precedency at the parliament about to be held in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xix. 562. H. viii. p. iv. 80.
June 25.	Proclamation forbidding encroachment on captain Thorneff Francke's patent for furnaces, which save fuel and reduce the amount of smoke. *Greenwich.* O. xix. 563. H. viii. p. iv. 81.
July 2.	Patent for William Bolton, grocer, for two processes invented by him for the manufacture of indigo. *Westm.* O. xix. 564. H. viii. p. iv. 81.
July 13.	Proclamation declaring that persons will be appointed to regulate the prices of soap, and to find out offences against the proclamations concerning the trade therein; and licensing the society of soapers to make soft soap for the use of silk dyers and other tradesmen. *Theobalds.* O. xix. 566. H. viii. p. iv. 83.
July 17.	Licence to William Parham, John and Ambrose Prewett, and Thomas Dorney, to make a newly invented plough. *Westm.* O. xix. 569. H. viii. p. iv. 85.
July 18.	Licence to John Bulmer, master surveyor of the K.'s mines, minerals, and engines for water works, to make engines for raising goods and ships sunk in the sea. *Westm.* O. xix. 571. H. viii. p. iv. 87.
Oct. 1.	Licence to sir Sanders Duncombe to provide covered chairs for hire in London and Westminster. *Canbury.* O. xix. 572. H. viii. p. iv. 88.
Oct. 7.	Proclamation forbidding the use of setting dogs for taking partridges with nets. *Hampton Court.* O. xix. 574. H. viii. p. iv. 90.
Oct. 13.	Grant to Clement Kinnersley, yeoman of the removing wardrobe, Thomas Okeley, and Nicholas Gaunt, grooms, and three pages, of certain fees on the creation of peers and knights. *Westm.* O. xix. 575. H. viii. p. iv. 90.
Oct. 26.	Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal, and sir John Bancks, attorney-general, are ordered to make certain alterations in three acts of the Irish parliament, for their better explanation. *Hampton Court.* O. xix. 577. H. viii. p. iv. 91.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1634. Nov. 1.	Licence to John Day, fishmonger of London, to print weekly bills of the prices of foreign commodities. *Westm.* O. xix. 577. H. viii. p. iv. 92.
Nov. 13.	Proclamation ordering casks of butter to be gauged by captain John Read or his deputies, before sale. *Theobalds.* O. xix. 579. H. viii. p iv. 93.
Nov. 19.	Commission to Richard earl of Portland, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain of England, and five others, to hear appeals against sentences of the Admiralty court concerning prizes. *Westm.* O. xix. 581. H. viii. p. iv. 95.
Dec. 3.	Proclamation forbidding all persons exercising the trade of gardener, unless they have served an apprenticeship to a freeman of the company of gardeners, and been admitted into the company. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 582. H. viii. p. iv. 95.
Dec. 7.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of woollen goods to any part of Germany or the Netherlands, except to the staple towns of the merchant adventurers. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 583. H. viii. p. iv. 97.
Dec. 11.	Proclamation forbidding the taking of pheasants or partridges by nets or snares. *Westm.* O. xix. 584. H. viii. p. iv. 97.
Dec. 12.	Commission to Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and under treasurer of the Exchequer, sir Francis Crane, chancellor of the order of the garter, sir John Banks, attorney-general, and six others, to compound with the owners and others having rights on the land which the K. intends to enclose for a park at Richmond. *Westm.* O. xix. 585. H. viii. p. iv. 98.
Dec. 15.	Commission to sir William Boswell, the K.'s agent at the Hague, and Nathaniel Gerrard of London, jeweller, to sell certain jewels pawned to Francis Vanhoven, of Amsterdam. *Westm.* O. xix. 586. H. viii. p. iv. 99.
1635. Jan. 2.	Report of the abp. of Canterbury to the K. of his visitation of the dioceses of Rochester, Salisbury, Bristol, Bath and Wells, and 13 other dioceses. O. xix. 588. H. viii. p. iv. 100.
Jan. 17.	Commission to Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal, and sir John Banks, attorney-general, to make necessary alterations in five acts of the Irish parliament. *Westm.* O. xix. 592. H. viii. p. iv. 103.
Jan. 25.	Proclamation forbidding the manufacture of soap by all persons except those who are free of the company of soapmakers of Westminster. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 592. H. viii. p. iv. 104.
Feb. 3.	Grant of certain fees to feodaries and jurors on the holding of inquisitions concerning lands held of the K. *Westm.* O. xix. 595. H. viii. p. iv. 105.
March 9.	Commission to Thomas Viscount Wentworth, deputy of Ireland, and president of the council in the north, to continue the parliament of Ireland for one month, and to give the royal assent to bills and acts. *Westm.* O. xix. 597. H. viii. p. iv. 107.
March 10.	Licence to Thomas Skipwith to make the river Soare navigable from the Trent to Leicester. *Westm.* O. xix. 597. H. viii. p. iv. 107.
March 14.	Proclamation forbidding the paving of dovecotes, cellars, and stables, so as to prevent the growth of saltpetre. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 601. H. viii. p. iv. 110.
March 25.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Edward earl of Dorset, chamberlain to the Q., Monntjoy earl of Newport, master of the ordnance, and four others, commissioners of the ordnance, to sell gunpowder. *Westm.* O. xix. 603. H. viii. p. iv. 111.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and restitution of the temporalities, for Matthew Wren, bp. of Hereford, and Francis Dee, bp. of Peterborough. 10 Car. I. O. xix. 604. H. viii. p. iv. 112.
	Grant of offices, 10 Car. I.; Henry Ashworth and John Downes, auditors of the duchy of Cornwall; William Alston, keeper of writs and rolls of the common bench; Robert and Richard Alexander, keepers of the game at Oatlands; and 49 others. O. xix. 604. H. viii. p. iv. 113.
	Presentations to benefices, 10 Car. I.; Humfrey Peake, one of the K.'s chaplains in ordinary, to the rectory of Lymming, *alias* Lymmedge; John Jegon to the rectory of Sible Hedingham; Guy Carleton to the vicarage of Bradworthy; and 144 others. O. xix. 608. H. viii. p. iv. 114.
April 2.	Proclamation prohibiting the use of the trawl net in sea fishing. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 625. H. viii. p. iv. 122.
April 7.	Commission to sir Henry Mildmay, master of the jewel house, sir Roger Palmer, cofferer of the household, sir Henry Herbert, master of the revels, and seven others, to make inquiry concerning certain abuses in the gold and silver trade. *Westm.* O. xix. 626. H. viii. p. iv. 123.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1635. April 9.	The K. orders a general collection to be made throughout England and Wales for the relief of the destitute ministers of the Palatinate. *Westm.* O. xix. 628. H. viii. p. iv. 124.
April 20.	Commission to Thomas viscount Wentworth, deputy of Ireland, and president of the north, to continue the Irish parliament until further orders. *Westm.* O. xix. 629. H. viii. p. iv. 125.
April 20.	Commission to William abp. of Canterbury, Richard abp. of York, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, and four others, to visit the collegiate church of S. Peter's, Westminster. *Westm.* O. xix. 630. H. viii. p. iv. 125.
May 9.	Commission to Philip earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain of the household, sir Thomas Jermin, vice-chamberlain, sir Thomas Edmonds, treasurer of the household, and four others, to survey the K.'s property in the possession of officers of the wardrobe. *Westm.* O. xix. 635. H. viii. p. iv. 127.
June 9.	Royal assent to the presentation of Richard Parre to the bpric. of Man, *vice* William Foster, deceased, by William earl of Derby. *Westm.* O. xix. 637. H. viii. p. iv. 129.
June 23.	Commission to Simon Digby to reside as the K.'s agent in Russia. *Westm.* O. xix. 638. H. viii. p. iv. 129.
June 26.	The K. confirms the foundation of a school at Covent Garden by sir Francis Kinaston, who has chosen Edward May, Thomas Hunt, and four others, as masters. *Canbury.* O. xix. 638. H. viii. p. iv. 130.
July 4.	Licence to Francis Holyocke, *alias* de Sacra Quercu, to print and sell the *Dictionarium Etymologicum Latinum* compiled by him. *Westm.* O. xix. 642. H. viii. p. iv. 131.
July 21.	Robert Lesley, gentleman of the privy chamber, is appointed receiver of all forfeitures incurred by profane swearers and cursers. *Canbury.* O. xix. 643. H. viii. p. iv. 132.
July 21.	Proclamation forbidding the K.'s subjects going into foreign countries without licence. *Oatlands.* O. xix. 646. H. viii. p. iv. 134.
July 26.	Proclamation notifying the appointment of Robert Lesly as receiver of forfeitures for prophane swearing. *Oatlands.* O. xix. 647. H. viii. p. iv. 135.
July 28.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of butter, except in accordance with the licences held by George lord Goring and sir Henry Hungate. *Oatlands.* O. xix. 648. H. viii. p. iv. 136.
July 31.	Proclamation ordering postmasters to have horses in readiness for the posts between London and Edinburgh, Holyhead, and Exeter. *Bagshot.* O. xix. 649. H. viii. p. iv. 137.
Aug. 4.	Licence for a general collection for the construction of a harbour at Portpatrick. *Canbury.* O. xix. 651. H. viii. p. iv. 138.
Aug. 17.	Commission to sir Anthony Drury, Thomas Talbot, and four others, to inquire concerning the frauds of the compounders and purveyors of the household in Norfolk since 35 Eliz. *Canbury.* O. xix. 652. H. viii. p. iv. 139.
Aug. 17.	Commission to sir David Coningham, Thomas Tempest, Christopher Vernon, and three others, to compound with sheriffs guilty of appointing deputies for money, and other offences. *Canbury.* O. xix. 653. H. viii. p. iv. 140.
Aug. 18.	Licence to William Braithwaite to print books for teaching music and oratory according to a method invented by him. *Westm.* O. xix. 656. H. viii. p. iv. 142.
	Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue a writ to the sheriff of Dorset, the mayors and bailiffs of Poole, Dorchester, Wareham, and other towns and villages in the said county, to provide a ship of 500 tons for the defence of the kingdom. O. xix. 658. H. ix. p. i. 1.
	Similar writs to be directed to the sheriffs of Cornwall, Leicestershire, Middlesex, Suffolk, and 35 other counties, and to the mayors of Bristol and London. O. xix. 661. H. ix. p. i. 2.
Aug. 23.	William abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, Henry earl of Manchester, lord privy seal, and 19 others, are appointed commissioners for the confirmation of defective titles. *Canbury.* O. xix. 670. H. ix. p. i. 6.
	Schedule of the lands and rents to which the above commission refers. O. xix. 678. H. ix. p. i. 12.
Aug. 24.	Proclamation declaring that the above-mentioned commissioners will sit in Fleet Street, and that application must be made to them before Hilary term. *Oatlands.* O. xix. 681. H. ix. p. i. 14.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1635. Sept. 6.	Proclamation ordering informers and prosecutors in any courts except the Star Chamber, the courts held by the councils of Wales and of the north, and court leets, to deliver a copy of their information to James Chambers and Edward Brawne, receivers of fines and forfeitures, and to give information to them of any composition made with the defendants. *Windsor.* O. xix. 682. H. ix. p. i. 15.
Sept. 8.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Charles earl of Nottingham, Francis viscount Montague, and 31 others, to make the river Wey navigable to Guildford. *Canbury.* O. xix. 686. H. ix. p. i. 18.
Sept. 28.	Commission to Henry earl of Holland, lord chief justice of the forests south of Trent, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor of the Exchequer, sir John Brampton, chief justice of the King's Bench, and four others, to compound with persons guilty of trespasses in the forests of Dean and Essex, and to disafforest the whole or part of them. *Canbury.* O. xix. 688. H. ix. p. i. 20.
Sept. 30.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of purles, cutworks, or love laces. *Hampton Court.* O. xix. 690. H. ix. p. i. 22.
Oct. 5.	Commission to Mountjoy earl of Newport, master of the ordnance, sir Brian Heydon, lieutenant of the ordnance, Francis Coningsby, deputy surveyor, and three others, to select armour at the Tower of London for 10,000 men, and to sell the remainder to persons in the country who have none. *Westm.* O. xix. 692. H. ix. p. i. 23.
Oct. 14.	Proclamation prohibiting the importation of foreign glass. *Royston.* O. xix. 693. H. ix. p. i. 24.
Oct. 15.	Commission to sir William Slingsby, sir Arthur Ingram, sir John Gibson, and 17 others, to discover the persons who have imported logwood, and used it for dyeing cloth. *Westm.* O. xix. 694. H. ix. p. i. 25.
Nov. 1.	Proclamation forbidding the unloading of ships, or the landing of persons on board, until 20 days after their arrival, in consequence of the plague in France and the Low Countries. *Hampton Court.* O. xix. 696. H. ix. p. i. 26.
Nov. 1.	Proclamation forbidding the use of carts holding more than 20 cwt., or with more than four horses or six oxen. *Hampton Court.* O. xix. 697. H. ix. p. i. 26.
Nov. 16.	Commission to Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, the Q.'s lord chamberlain, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and undertreasurer of the Exchequer, and three others, to issue warrants to the officers of the navy and ordnance for the equipment of ships. *Westm.* O. xix. 697. H. ix. p. i. 27.
Nov. 17.	Commission to the recorder of London, sir Paul Pinder, farmer of the customs, sir John Wolstenholme, jun., and other officers of the customs and subsidies in London, to examine and administer the prescribed oath to persons about to leave England from the port of London. *Westm.* O. xix. 699. H. ix. p. i. 28.
Nov. 28.	John Crane, of Laughton, chief clerk of the kitchen, is appointed surveyor-general of victuals for the navy. *Westm.* O. xix. 702. H. ix. p. i. 32.
Nov. 30.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Algernon earl of Northumberland, Theophilus earl of Suffolk, lord warden of the Cinque Ports, and 30 others, to arrest and try persons who infest the borders of England and Scotland with an armed force, and commit murders and robberies. *Westm.* O. xix. 705. H. ix. p. i. 33.
Dec. 4.	Licence to George Sandys to print and sell his paraphrase of the psalms of David and other hymns dispersed through the Old and New Testaments. *Westm.* O. xix. 708. H. ix. p. i. 35.
Dec. 19.	The K. confirms to sir Richard Younge, clerk of the hanaper, certain fees on the passing of patents, of which a list is annexed. *Westm.* O. xix. 710. H. ix. p. i. 37.
1636. Jan. 4.	Licence to Francis Chamberlayne to make wine of raisins. *Westm.* O. xix. 716. H. ix. p. i. 40.
Jan. 18.	Proclamation forbidding the use of coin, plate, or bullion in the manufacture of gold and silver thread, leaf and spangles, and ordering that gold and silver for these purposes shall be manufactured only by persons appointed. *Whitehall.* O. xix. 718. H. ix. p. i. 42.
Jan. 19.	Proclamation forbidding hackney coaches to be used in London or Westminster, unless they are to travel at least three miles from those places, and ordering the owners to keep four horses fit for his Majesty's service. *Westm.* O. xix. 721. H. ix. p. i. 44.
Jan. 19.	Warrant for the payment of Queen's gold [aurum Reginæ] to the Q. or her receiver. *Westm.* O. xix. 721. H. ix. p. i. 44.
Jan. 20.	Commission to sir William le Neve, Clarencieux king-of-arms, to hold a visitation from the Trent southwards. *Westm.* O. xix. 722. H. ix. p. i. 44.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1636. Jan. 20.	Similar commission to sir Henry S. George, Norroy king-at-arms, to hold a visitation in the north. *Westm.* O. xix. 724. H. ix. p. i. 46.
Jan. 22.	Lieutenant colonel Francis Coningesby, surveyor-general of the ordnance, is appointed commissary general to survey the castles and fortifications in England and Wales. *Westm.* O. xix. 727. H. ix. p. i. 48.
Jan. 22.	John Elthrington and Henry Stracey are appointed to survey and seal reels and reelstaves for the measurement of yarn and cloth, to be kept in the towns where such goods are manufactured. *Westm.* O. xix. 730. H. ix. p. i. 51.
Jan. 26.	Commission to William abp. of Canterbury, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, George lord Goring, master of the horse to the Q., and 20 others, to enforce the observance of the proclamation concerning the manufacture of gold and silver thread, &c. *Westm.* O. xix. 735. H. ix. p. i. 54.
Jan. 27.	Commission to Richard abp. of York, Thomas viscount Wentworth, deputy of Ireland and president of the council in the north, Henry lord Clifford, Thomas bp. of Durham, the justices of assize for the northern circuit, and 39 others, to lease to recusants in Stafford, Derby, and the other northern counties their forfeited lands. *Westm.* O. xix. 738. H. ix. p. i. 57.
	Form of leases to be granted to recusants. O. xix. 746. H. ix. p. i. 63.
Feb. 19.	The K. orders an increase of the duty on foreigners' goods at Dover from 4*d.* a pack to 16*d.*, for the repair of the harbour of Dover. *Westm.* O. xix. 750. H. ix. p. i. 65.
Feb. 22.	Proclamation authorizing landlords in Northumberland and Cumberland to arrest felons and outlaws. *Westm.* O. xix. 753. H. ix. p. i. 67.
Feb. 23.	Commission to sir Henry Spiller, sir Abraham Dawes, Laurence Whitacres, John Denny, and seven others, to compound with persons who have unlawfully exported butter. *Westm.* O. xix. 754. H. ix. p. i. 67.
March 1.	Proclamation forbidding the circulation of counterfeit farthing tokens, and declaring that they shall in future be made with such a distinction of brass as to make them known from all others. *Westm.* O. xix. 760. H. ix. p. i. 73.
March 23.	Algernon earl of Numberland is appointed admiral of the fleet which is about to be sent to sea for the defence of the realm and of merchants. *Westm.* O. xix. 761. H ix. p. i. 73.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and restitution of the temporalities for Thomas Field, bp. of Hereford, Roger Manwaring, bp. of S. David's, and Matthew Wrenn, bp. of Norwich, of various dates. 11 Car. I. O. xix. 764. H. ix. p. i. 75.
	Grants of offices, 11 Car. I.; Richard Amys, messenger of the receipt of the Exchequer; Jeremiah Brett, warden of the castle near Portsmouth; Brutus Bucke, captain of Sandon Castle; and 60 others. O. xix. 764. H. ix. p. i. 75.
	Presentations to ecclesiastical benefices, 11 Car. I.; James Halsey to the rectory of Watton at Stone; Henry Swaddon to the rectory of Veny Sutton; George Smith to the rectory of Fulbecke; and 111 others. O. xix. 768. H. ix. p. i. 77.
March 28.	Commission to Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, to treat with the emperor Ferdinand II. concerning the restitution of the elector palatine. *Westm.* O. xx. 1. H. ix. p. ii. 3.
March 28.	Similar commission for the earl to treat with the electoral princes and states of the empire. *Westm.* O. xx. 2. H. ix. p. ii. 3.
April 2.	Commission to sir John Harvey, as governor of Virginia, for the better government of the colony. *Westm.* O. xx. 3. H. ix. p. ii. 4.
April 5.	Proclamation ordering all mariners who have been impressed for the K.'s service to repair to H.M. ships immediately. *Westm.* O. xx. 5. H. ix. p. ii. 5.
April 7.	Commission to Edward viscount Campden, Thomas lord Windsor, William lord Spencer, Robert lord Brooke, and 26 others, to survey the Avon and Team, which William Sandis, of Flatbury, intends to render navigable; and to compound with the owners and occupiers of land in their vicinity. *Westm.* O. xx. 6. H. ix. p. ii. 6.
April 10.	William abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, keeper of the great seal, Richard abp. of York, William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, and eight others, are appointed commissioners for the colonies. *Westm.* O. xx. 8. H. ix. p. ii. 8.
April 13.	Commission to William bp. of London, treasurer of England, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, and 10 others, to make inquiry concerning infractions of the restrictions on building in London. *Westm.* O. xx. 10. H. ix. p. ii. 8.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1636. April 15.	Proclamation forbidding the sale of the foreign edition of *Mare clausum, seu De dominio maris*. *Westm.* O. xx. 12. H. ix. p. ii. 9.
April 18.	Proclamation forbidding the use of counterfeit jewels. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 13. H. ix. p. ii. 10.
April 20.	Proclamation ordering mayors, sheriffs, and other officers to carry out the directions of the privy council for preventing infection of the plague. *Westm.* O. xx. 14. H. ix. p. ii. 10.
May 1.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of foreign editions of books in Latin, Greek, Hebrew, Chaldee, Syriac, or Arabic, of which the first editions have been published at either of the universities or in London. *Westm.* O. xx. 14. H. ix. p. ii. 11.
May 10.	Proclamation forbidding foreigners fishing without licence in the seas of Great Britain. *Westm.* O. xx. 15. H. ix. p. ii. 11.
May 16.	Proclamation prohibiting the importation of whale oil or fins except by the Muscovia company. *Westm.* O. xx. 16. H. ix. p. ii. 12.
May 19.	William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., and five others, are appointed commissioners of ordnance, with power to sell powder to the K.'s subjects. *Westm.* O. xx. 17. H. ix. p. ii. 12.
May 23.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Henry earl of Holland, chief justice of the forests south of Trent, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor of the Exchequer, and five others, to disafforest the forests of Dean and Essex. *Canbury.* O. xx. 18. H. ix. p. ii. 13.
May 27.	Proclamation adjourning Trinity term from *Octabis Trinitatis* to *Tres Trinitatis*, in consequence of the plague. *Hampton Court.* O. xx. 20. H. ix. p. ii. 15.
May 29.	Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue writs appointing Timothy Leeving, John Wilde, Robert Foster, and seven others, sergeants at law. *Westm.* O. xx. 22. H. ix. p. ii. 17.
May 30.	Thomas lord Coventry is ordered to issue writs for the adjournment of Trinity term. *Westm.* O. xx. 23. H. ix. p. ii. 17.
June 3.	Confirmation of 21 statutes passed by the university of Oxford, June 2, 1636. *Westm.* O. xx. 23. H. ix. p. ii. 17.
June 15.	Commission to William abp. of Canterbury, Richard abp. of York, William bp. of London, high treasurer, and four others, to examine William Dillon's accusation of John bp. of Lincoln, which, consisting of 36 articles, is annexed. *Canbury.* O. xx. 26. H. ix. p. ii. 18.
July 4.	Commission to sir Egremont Thynn, sergeant at law, sir Edward Wardour, sir Thomas Brodrieke, and 11 others, to try frands and deceits in the payment of the customs on gold and silver thread. *Canbury.* O. xx. 35. H. ix. p. ii. 25.
July 9.	Proclamation declaring that the clerk of the market of the K.'s household will hold sessions once a year in each county of England and Wales, to examine weights and measures, with a list of the fees payable to him. *Oatlands.* O. xx. 41. H. ix. p. ii. 29–33.
July 18.	Proclamation postponing Tutbury Fair, the Minstrel's court, &c., in co. Stafford, from Aug. 15 nntil Ang. 23, as the K. will be there on the 15th. *Windsor.* O. xx. 46. H. ix. p. ii. 34.
July 20.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasnrer of England, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor of the Exchequer, sir Francis Windebank, chief secretary, and 17 others, to survey stairs and other encroachments on the banks of the Thames, and to grant licences for their continuance. *Canbury.* O. xx. 47. H. ix. p. ii. 34.
July 26.	Proclamation prohibiting the holding of Bartholomew fair in Smithfield, and Our Lady fair in Southwark, for fear of infection. O. xx. 51. H. ix. p. ii. 36.
July 27.	Commission to sir William Slingesby, sir Arthur Ingram, senior, Laurence Whitakers, and 15 others, to proceed against the unlawful importers of logwood or Campesia wood. *Westm.* O. xx. 51. H. ix. p. ii. 36.
Aug. 12.	Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue a writ to the sheriff of Dorset, and to the mayors and other officers of Poole, Dorchester, and other towns in the county, ordering them to provide a ship of 500 tons for the defence of the realm. *Canbury.* O. xx. 56. H. ix. p. ii. 39.
	Similar writs to be directed to the sheriffs of Cornwall, Leicester, Middlesex, Suffolk, and 36 other counties, and to the mayor of London. O. xx. 59. H. ix. p. ii. 41.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1636. Aug. 19.	Commission to sir David Cuningham, Christopher Lewkner, Thomas Hughes, and three others, to compound with the owners of ironworks who have unlawfully used timber trees for fuel. *Canbury.* O. xx. 68. H. ix. p. ii. 44.
Aug. 28.	Proclamation prohibiting the holding of Sturbridge fair, near Cambridge, to prevent infection of the plague. *Warwick Castle.* O. xx. 70. H. ix. p. ii. 46.
Sept. 6.	Proclamation ordering the adjournment of the Michaelmas law term until the fourth return of the term. *Lyndhurst.* O. xx. 71. H. ix. p. ii. 47.
Sept. 30.	Commission to Job Harby to redeem jewels pledged by Sackvile Crowe and others for the K.'s use. *Copthall.* O. xx. 72. H. ix. p. ii. 48.
Oct. 2.	[The keeper of the great seal] is ordered to make certain alterations in the writs for ship-money for Cumberland and Westmoreland, London, Middlesex, and Northumberland. *Canbury.* O. xx. 74. H. ix. p. ii. 49.
Oct. 11.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, great chamberlain to the Q., and four others, to issue letters of marque to persons who have been robbed at sea by foreigners. *Copthall.* O. xx. 74. H. ix. p. ii. 49.
Oct. 18.	Proclamation ordering a general fast on Wednesdays during the continuance of the plague. *Newmarket.* O. xx. 75. H. ix. p. ii. 50.
Nov. 8.	Robert Moyle is appointed third prothonotary of the court of common pleas, *vice* Thomas Waller, deceased. *Copthall.* O. xx. 76. H. ix. p. ii. 51.
	List of fees due to the prothonotaries of the court of common pleas. O. xx. 87. H. ix. p. ii. 58.
Nov. 28.	Proclamation ordering the observance of the statute of 27 Hen. VIII., for the preservation of the Thames, and ordering masters and owners of ships to buy ballast only from Thomas Smith, receiver general of the duchy of Cornwall, who is licensed to dig sand and gravel in the river. *Windsor.* O. xx. 93. H. ix. p. ii. 63.
Dec. 11.	Repeal of the proclamation ordering a constant reel to be kept for the measurement of yarn and cloth. *Hampton Court.* O. xx. 94. H. ix. p. ii. 64.
Dec. 24.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., and four others, to issue warrants to the officers of the navy to furnish ships and pinnaces in aid of such counties as cannot of themselves furnish what have been required by writ. *Westm.* O. xx. 95. H. ix. p. ii. 64.
Dec. 24.	William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, and five others, are appointed commissioners of the Admiralty, with power to sell gunpowder to the K.'s subjects. *Westm.* O. xx. 96. H. ix. p. ii. 66.
1637. Jan. 3.	The K. confirms the statutes of Christ Church, Canterbury. *Westm.* O. xx. 99. H. ix. p. ii. 67.
Jan. 30.	The K. declares, after hearing evidence on both sides, that the abp. of Canterbury has the right of visiting the universities of Oxford and Cambridge. *Westm.* O. xx. 99. H. ix. p. ii. 68.
Jan. 31.	Commission to sir William Parkhurst, warden of the mint, sir William Beecher, and sir Dudley Carleton, clerks of the privy council, and 16 others, to grant licences to maltsters and brewers. *Westm.* O. xx. 101. H. ix. p. ii. 68.
Feb. 20.	Indenture by which John Crane, of Loughton, chief clerk of the kitchen, is appointed surveyor-general of victuals for the navy, and agrees to provide certain rations for the mariners and soldiers. *Westm.* O. xx. 103. H. ix. p. ii. 70.
Feb. 20.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of foreign gunpowder. *Westm.* O. xx. 107. H. ix. p. ii. 73.
Feb. 21.	Report of the abp. of Canterbury of the state of the church in the dioceses of London, Winchester, Bath and Wells, Norwich, Oxford, and other dioceses in his province. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 109. H. ix. p. ii. 74.
Feb. 24.	Proclamation ordering the incorporation of workmen and artificers in London and places within three miles thereof, and forbidding the exercise of trades by persons not admitted into the companies. *Westm.* O. xx. 113. H. ix. p. ii. 78.
Feb. 27.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, chamberlain to the Q., and four others, commissioners for the Admiralty, to grant letters of marque against the subjects of the French K. *Westm.* O. xx. 115. H. ix. p. ii. 79.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1637. March 16.	Commission to George lord Goring, baron of Hurstpierpoint, sir David Watkins, John Denny, and four others, to try persons accused of selling tobacco without licence. *Westm.* O. xx. 116. H. ix. p. ii. 80.
March 23.	The K. orders the officers of the customs to levy certain duties on timber, wool, cotton, and other exports and imports. *Westm.* O. xx. 118. H. ix. p. ii. 81.
March 26.	Proclamation forbidding keys of the K.'s palaces and gardens being given to any persons without the warrant of the lord chamberlain. *Westm.* O. xx. 122. H. ix. p. ii. 84.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and restitution of the temporalities for George Coke, bp. of Hereford, and Robert Skinner, bp. of Bristol. 12 Car. I. O. xx. 123. H. ix. p. ii. 85.
	Grants of offices, 12 Car. I.; Thomas earl of Arundel, keeper of the castle of S. Mawes, *alias* S. Morse; Avis Andros, marshal of the ceremonies, to attend on foreign ambassadors; Gilbert Boone, sergeant at law; and 52 others. O. xx. 123. H. ix. p. ii. 85.
	Presentations to benefices, 12 Car. I.; John Ramsey to the rectory of Compton, *vice* James Wedderborn, promoted to the see of Dumblane; Christopher Dowe to the rectory of All Saints, Hastings; John Browne, one of the K.'s chaplains in ordinary, to the deanery of Hereford; Thomas Rowe to the prebend of Whitchurch, *vice* James Winterborne [Wedderborn], promoted to the see of Dumblane; and 143 other presentations. O. xx. 127. H. ix. p. ii. 87.
April 30.	Proclamation ordering the K.'s officers at the several ports to allow no persons to embark for the American colonies without licence from the commissioners of plantations, or attestations from justices and ministers that they have taken the oaths of supremacy and allegiance, and conform to the church of England. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 143. H. ix. p. ii. 94.
July 1.	Opinion of John Bramston, William Jones, George Crooke, and nine other judges, that processes may be issued out of ecclesiastical courts in the names of the bps., and that ecclesiastical courts and visitations may be held without patents under the great seal, in answer to questions proposed to them in consequence of the suit against John Bastwick and William Prynne. O. xx. 143. H. ix. p. ii. 94.
May 14.	Proclamation ordering all copies of *An Introduction to a Devout Life*, by Nicholas Oakes, of London, to be publicly burnt, as divers passages therein tend to popery. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 144. H. ix. p. ii. 95.
May 15.	Proclamation ordering manufacturers and importers of cards and dice to bring them to the K.'s officer in London, to be examined and sealed. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 145. H. ix. p. ii. 95.
June 1.	Licence to Endymion Porter, William Courten, Thomas Kynaston, and three others, to trade at Goa and other places, where the East India Company had not settled before Dec. 12. 1635. *Westm.* O. xx. 146. H. ix. p. ii. 96.
July 4.	Order of the court of Star Chamber for the recording of the certificates of the judges, dated July 1, concerning ecclesiastical courts. O. xx. 156. H. ix. p. ii. 104.
July 9.	Proclamation forbidding the exercise of the trades of maltster or brewer, except by licenced persons. *Greenwich.* O. xx. 157. H. ix. p. ii. 104.
July 14.	Power for James marquis of Hamilton to licence 50 hackney coachmen in London and the suburbs, and a convenient number in other parts of the realm. *Westm.* O. xx. 159. H. ix. p. ii. 106.
July 16.	Proclamation ordering the marking of butter casks by captain John Reade or his deputies, to prevent fraud. *Oatlands.* O. xx. 160. H. ix. p. ii. 107.
July 29.	Proclamation ordering iron to be stamped before sale by John Cupper and Grimbald Pauncefoote, surveyors of ironworks. *Oatlands.* O. xx. 161. H. ix. p. ii. 107.
July 30.	Indenture by which Thomas Bushell is appointed warden of the mint for silver money at Aberystwith, Edward Goodycare, comptroller, and four other persons to other offices in the mint. O. xx. 163. H. ix. p. ii. 109.
Aug. 18.	Proclamation declaring the opinion of the judges as to the legality of the ecclesiastical courts. *Lyndhurst.* O. xx. 168. H. ix. p. ii. 112.
Sept. 19.	Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to issue writs for the levying of ship-money. *Westm.* O. xx. 169. H. ix. p. ii. 113.
Oct. 14.	Commission to Henry de Vic and Joseph Avery, the K.'s agents at Hamburg, to treat with the Q. of Sweden and the states of Belgium concerning peace in Germany, and the restitution of the K.'s nephews. *Hampton Court.* O. xx. 170. H. ix. p. ii. 114.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1637. Nov. 8.	Licence to Nicholas and George Polhill to capture the ships and goods of the States General of the Netherlands, or their subjects, as reprisal for the capture of their ship by Michael Cornelius, of Rotterdam. *Westm.* O. xx. 171. H. ix. p. ii. 114.
Nov. 22.	Proclamation ordering the governor and wardens of the new corporation of tradesmen and artificers in London to admit all persons capable thereof. *Westm.* O. xx. 173. H. ix. p. ii. 115.
Nov. 25.	Edward Savage, Edmund Windham, gentleman of the privy chamber, Francis Coningsby, surveyor of the ordnance, and five others, are appointed commissioners to licence brewers and innholders to use wine casks for the keeping of beer and ale. *Westm.* O. xx. 174. H. ix. p. ii. 116.
Nov. 30.	Commission to James marquis of Hamilton, master of the horse, John lord Mohun, baron of Okehampton, sir William Balfour, lieutenant of the Tower of London, and three others, to inquire concerning the unlawful levying of money upon merchandise by the magistrates of Bristol. *Westm.* O. xx. 177. H. ix. p. ii. 119.
Dec. 15.	Commission to Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Edward earl of Dorset, chamberlain to the Q., and sir Francis Windebank, secretary of state, to examine witnesses concerning the claim of Roger Stafford to the title of lord Stafford. *Westm.* O. xx. 180. H. ix. p. ii. 121.
Dec. 20.	Proclamation forbidding all persons, either clerks or laymen, endeavouring to withdraw the K.'s subjects from the religion of the church of England. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 180. H. ix. p. ii. 121.
Dec. 28.	Proclamation forbidding the manufacture of soap, except by persons free of or allowed by the society of soapmakers, and also the importation of foreign soap. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 181. H. ix. p. ii. 121.
Dec. 28.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain of the Q., and four others, to issue warrants for the equipping of ships in aid of such counties as cannot of themselves furnish what have been required. *Westm.* O. xx. 184. H. ix. p. ii. 124.
1638. Jan. 17.	Proclamation forbidding the killing stags and bucks in the K.'s forests before July 7 or after Holyrood day, and hinds and does before Holyrood day or after Twelfth day. *Westm.* O. xx. 186. H. ix. p. ii. 125.
Feb. 7.	Power for Robert earl of Warwick to equip ships of war for service in the West Indies. *Westm.* O. xx. 186. H. ix. p. ii. 125.
Feb. 8.	Proclamation fixing the price of wines of various kinds. *Westm.* O. xx. 189. H. ix. p. ii. 127.
Feb. 4.	The K. empowers William abp. of Canterbury, Richard abp. of York, and the other members of the high commission court, to examine accused persons on oath, and on their refusal to consider them as confessed and convicted. *Westm.* O. xx. 190. H. ix. p. ii. 128.
Feb. 8.	Proclamation declaring the licences will be granted for the use of the maltkiln invented by Thomas earl of Berkshire. *Westm.* O. xx. 191. H. ix. p. ii. 129.
Feb. 11.	Proclamation forbidding posts or carriers, except those appointed by Thomas Witherings, foreign postmaster, to carry letters to places where he has settled posts. *Westm.* O. xx. 192. H. ix. p. ii. 130.
Feb. 27.	Commission to sir Dudley Carleton, clerk of the privy council, Walter Fitzwilliams, Edward Ascugh, and six others, to enquire concerning the frauds in the importation of deal and fir. *Westm.* O. xx. 194. H. ix. p. ii. 131.
	Report of William abp. of Canterbury of the state of the church in the several dioceses in his province. O. xx. 195. H. ix. p. ii. 132.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and the restitution of the temporalities for William Roberts, bp. of Bangor, and John Warner, bp. of Rochester. 13 Car. I. O. xx. 199. H. ix. p. ii. 135.
	Grants of offices, 13 Car. I.; Edward Abbots, collector of imposts at Sandwich, Ipswich, and other ports; Richard and Edward Abbot, receivers general of the K.'s revenues in Middlesex, Hertford, Essex, and London; John Browne, clerk of the parliament; and 74 others. O. xx. 199. H ix. p. ii. 135.
	Presentations to benefices, 13 Car. I.; Richard Randall, to the rectory of Northscale; Timothy Hood, to the rectory of Bentworth; Thomas Powell, to the rectory of Cantriffe; and 141 others. O. xx. 204. H. ix. p. ii. 138.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1638. April 16.	Proclamation ordering all woollen cloths manufactured in England and Wales, and brought to London for sale, to be taken to Blackwell Hall to be examined. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 221. H. ix. p. ii. 145.
April 20.	Proclamation forbidding tanners, butchers, and others selling horns to foreigners for exportation. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 222. H. ix. p. ii. 146.
May 1.	Proclamation forbidding merchants sending ships with passengers or provisions to New England without licence. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 223. H. ix. p. ii. 146.
May 5.	Commission to sir Thomas Rowe, chancellor of the order of the garter, to treat with the French K., the Q. of Sweden, and the States of Belgium, for general peace and the restoration of the K.'s nephews. *Westm.* O. xx. 223. H. ix. p. ii. 146.
May 18.	Proclamation allowing the use of hard silk dyed upon the gum in the manufacture of tufted taffetas, figured satins, and ribbons. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 224. H. ix. p. ii. 147.
May 21.	Commission to William bp. of London, lord high treasurer of England, Robert earl of Lindsey, great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, chamberlain to the Q., and four others, to audit the accounts of vice-admirals and others from the death of George duke of Buckingham, lord high admiral of England, to the appointment of Algernon earl of Northumberland to the same office. *Westm.* O. xx. 225. H. ix. p. ii. 148.
May 23.	Commission to Robert earl of Lindsey, lord high chamberlain, Francis earl of Bedford, William earl of Denbigh, and 19 others, to inquire concerning the illegal importation of logwood. *Westm.* O. xx. 226. H. ix. p. ii. 148.
May 26.	Proclamation declaring that the makers of beaver hats have been incorporated, and forbidding the importation of such hats, or the manufacture of hats or demi-castors by unqualified persons. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 230. H. ix. p. ii. 152.
June 4.	William earl of Newcastle is appointed tutor to prince Charles. *Westm.* O. xx. 233. H. ix. p. ii. 154.
June 18.	Proclamation revoking the proclamation of July 9 last, restricting the exercise of the trade of malting. *Greenwich.* O. xx. 234. H. ix. p. ii. 154.
June 26.	Commission to sir Edward Sawyer, auditor of the Exchequer, Edward Nicholas, privy councillor, George Bingley, and four others, to examine persons who had to do with the payment or receipt of money paid for ships in the K.'s service. *Westm.* O. xx. 234. H. ix. p. ii. 154.
June 26.	Commission to William abp. of Canterbury, Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, William bp. of London, high treasurer, and 33 others, to ascertain what prerogatives, rents, &c. have been or may be annexed to the Tower of London, and what sums will be necessary for its repair. *Canbury.* O. xx. 236. H. ix. p. ii. 156.
June 27.	Grant of knighthood, and of an addition to his coat of arms, to Angelo Corrario, Venetian ambassador. *Greenwich.* O. xx. 240. H. ix. p. ii. 160.
July 13.	Proclamation forbidding the sale of wine by coopers, and ordering vintners to allow their wine to be examined by the searchers. *Greenwich.* O. xx. 241. H. ix. p. ii. 160.
July 23.	Commission to Richard abp. of York, William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Thomas viscount Wentworth, deputy of Ireland and president of the council in the north, and 47 others, to compound with recusants in the north for leases of their forfeited lands. *Canbury.* O. xx. 243. H. ix. p. ii. 161.
	Form of the leases to be granted by the preceding commission. O. xx. 251. H. ix. p. ii. 167.
July 23.	Instructions for the procedure of the above-mentioned commissioners. *Theobald's.* O. xx. 255. H. ix. p. ii. 169.
Aug. 22.	Commission to Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain of the Q., Edward earl of Ancram, gentleman of the bedchamber, William earl of Stirling, secretary for Scotland, and 36 others, to prosecute offenders against the statute of 31 Eliz., which forbids cottages to be built with less than four acres of land, or to be inhabited by more families than one. *Canbury.* O. xx. 256. H. ix. p. ii. 170.
Sept. 1.	Commission to Thomas viscount Wentworth, deputy general of Ireland and president of the council in the north, Adam viscount Loftus of Ely, chancellor of Ireland, Richard earl of Cork, treasurer, and 12 others, to compound with occupiers of land in Ireland for new grants and confirmations of defective titles. *Westm.* O. xx. 263. H. ix. p. ii. 175.
Sept. 5.	Proclamation forbidding the manufacture or importation of tissues and other silk stuffs made of silk mixed with cotton, worsted, copper, or hair, or waste silk; and the sale of silk by weight. *Bagshot.* O. xx. 270. H. ix. p. ii. 180.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1638. Sept. 7.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasurer, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., Mountjoy earl of Newport, master of the ordnance, and 30 others, to discover and fine persons who have sold English ships and ordnance to foreigners. *Westm.* O. xx. 273. H. ix. p. ii. 182.
Sept. 26.	Commission to William lord Pagett, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, sir Thomas Jermyn, vice-chamberlain of the household, and 15 others, to make a new cut for the Colnebrook from Drayton Bridge over Hounslow Heath to fall into the Thames at Hampton Court. *Cunbury* O. xx. 275. H. ix. p. ii. 184.
Oct. 24.	The K. confirms the statutes of the cathedral of Winchester. *Westm.* O. xx. 277. H. ix. p. ii. 185.
Nov. 19.	Proclamation declaring that bread is to be in future assized according to the book called *Artachthos*, by John Penkethman. *Westm.* O. xx. 278. H. ix. p. ii. 185.
Nov. 25.	Proclamation ordering a proportional contribution from the wages of seamen to be paid to the master and wardens of the Trinity House, and employed by them for the relief of distressed sailors and their families. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 278. H. ix. p. ii. 186.
Nov. 26.	Commission to Thomas lord Coventry, lord keeper of the great seal, William bp. of London, lord high treasurer, Henry earl Manchester, lord keeper of the privy seal, and 16 others, the Q.'s councillors, to hold a court for matters concerning her lands and revenues. *Westm.* O. xx. 280. H. ix. p. ii. 187.
Dec. 19.	Sir Jacob Ashley is appointed sergeant major-general to arm and train the foot and horse troops in the northern counties. *Westm.* O. xx. 283. H. ix. p. ii. 190.
1639. Jan. 29.	Proclamation ordering lords and gentlemen to repair to their houses in the northern counties for the defence of those parts. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 284. H. ix. p. ii. 190.
Jan. 30.	Power for sir Thomas Rowe, chancellor of the order of the garter, to conclude a treaty with Christian IV. K. of Denmark. *Westm.* O. xx. 285. H. ix. p. ii. 191.
Feb. 3.	Commission to Algernon earl of Northumberland, lord high admiral, to issue warrants for the furnishing of ships in aid of those counties which cannot furnish what they have been required by writ. *Westm.* O. xx. 286. H. ix. p. ii. 191.
Feb. 16.	The K. authorizes Robert Newell, sub-dean and the chapter of Westminster, to hold their annual audit, notwithstanding the suspension of the bp. of Lincoln from the deanery. *Westm.* O. xx. 287. H. ix. p. ii. 192.
Feb. 19.	Proclamation forbidding the casting of tin into bars, except by the licences of the farmers of the K.'s pre-emption. *Westm.* O. xx. 289. H. ix. p. ii. 193.
Feb. 27.	Proclamation declaring the traitorous intention of the Scots to invade England, and their rejection of the K.'s authority, although he has often declared to them that he does not purpose any innovation or alteration in religion; and forbidding the circulation of their seditious pamphlets. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 290. H. ix. p. ii. 195.
March 8.	William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, and sir John Gibson, administrator of the K.'s alum works, are ordered to pay to sir Paul Pinder 8,000*l.*, with interest, for a diamond bought for the K. *Westm.* O. xx. 293. H. ix. p. ii. 197.
March 13.	Commission to John Gibbon and Robert Long to provide victuals for the army. *Westm.* O. xx. 295. H. ix. p. ii. 198.
March 20.	Sir William Uvedale, treasurer of the K.'s chamber, is appointed treasurer of the army against the Scotch rebels. *Westm.* O. xx. 296. H. ix. p. ii. 199.
March 21.	Licence to the governor and merchants of the East India Company to export 20,000*l.* of foreign gold to the East Indies or Persia. *Westm.* O. xx. 298. H. ix. p. ii. 201.
March 22.	Proclamation ordering the officers of the army to pay their men their conduct money, and forbidding straggling and disorder. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 300. H. ix. p. ii. 202.
March 26.	Grant of an annuity of 40,000*l.* from customs and other duties to the Queen. *Westm.* O. xx. 301. H. ix. p. ii. 203.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and restitution of the temporalities for Brian Duppa, bp. of Chichester, John Towres, bp. of Peterborough, Matthew bp. of Ely, translated from Norwich, and Richard bp. of Norwich, translated from Chichester. 14 Car. I. O. xx. 302. H. ix. p. ii. 204.
	Grants of offices, 14 Car. I.: Sir Jacob and Bernard Astley, captains of Plymouth Castle and S. Nicholas Isle; Maurice and Edward Abbot, collectors of impositions on silks, lawns, and cambrics, at London; William Batten, surveyor of the K.'s ships; and 69 other grants. O. xx. 303. H. ix. p. ii. 204.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1639.	Presentation to ecclesiastical benefices, 14 Car. I.: Thomas Baldwyn to the rectory of Cotton, Edward Yonge to the rectory of Hadstock, Henry Merriton to the rectory of Ripton Regis, and 219 other presentations. O. xx. 308. H. ix. p. ii. 206.
March 30.	Commission to sir Ralph Whitfield, sergeant-at-law, and Thomas Fotherlie, gentleman of the privy chamber, to collect money due to the K. from Londonderry and Coleraine. *Westm.* O. xx. 335. H. ix. p. ii. 218.
April 6.	Treaty between Charles I. and Christian IV. K. of Denmark, for peace and mutual defence. *Glucksted.* O. xx. 337. H. ix. p. ii. 218.
May 28.	Ratification of the treaty by the K. of England. O. xx. 340. H. ix. p. ii. 219.
April 16.	Ratification of the treaty by the K. of Denmark. O. xx. 339. H. ix. p. ii. 220.
April 9.	Proclamation revoking commissions touching cottages and inmates, scriveners and brokers, and several other commissions and grants. *York.* O. xx. 340. H. ix. p. ii. 220.
May 5.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of cloth or other woollen goods to any towns in Germany and the Netherlands, except to the mart and staple towns of the merchant adventurers. *York.* O. xx. 342. H. ix. p. ii. 221.
June 10.	Proclamation forbidding the exportation of butter. *Berwick.* O. xx. 343. H. ix. p. ii. 222.
July 7.	Proclamation regulating the proceedings of clerks of the market, waterbailiffs, and revoking the charter of incorporation of brick and tile makers. *Berwick.* O. xx. 344. H. ix. p. ii. 223.
Aug. 11.	Proclamation narrating the act of Aug. 4, ordering the suppression of a scandalous paper circulated by the Scotch, concerning the K.'s treaty with them at Berwick. *Westm.* O. xx. 346. H. ix. p. ii. 224.
Aug. 19.	Proclamation declaring that the commission to lord Goring and others for licensing retailers of tobacco is still in force. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 348. H. ix. p. ii. 226.
Aug. 25.	Commission to William bp. of London, high treasurer of England, Henry earl of Holland, lord high steward of the Q.'s revenues, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, and three others, to purchase the manor of Wimbledon from viscountess Wimbledon, lord Willoughby, and lady Elizabeth his wife, and the other co-heirs of viscount Wimbledon. *Westm.* O. xx. 349. H. ix. p. ii. 226.
Sept. 25.	Pardon of sir John Hippesley, late lieutenant of Dover Castle, sir Peter Heyman of Seeling, and James Hugeson of Dover, merchant, for fraud in the sale of prize goods, *Canbury.* O. xx. 350. H. ix. p. ii. 228.
Oct. 20.	Commission to sir Edward Littleton, solicitor general, sir Paul Pinder, and captain William Rainsborough, to examine the truth of the petition of Edward Deacon, whose goods have been seized by the governor of Salley in Barbary, for the debts of other merchants. *Westm.* O. xx. 355. H. ix. p. ii. 232.
Nov. 18.	Commission to sir Richard Wynne, the Q.'s treasurer, sir Robert Heath, sergeant-at-law, sir Charles Harbord, surveyor general, and three others, to examine the complaints of George Margets and other poor tradesmen, against Peter Richaut, treasurer of the fishing company. *Westm.* O. xx. 356. H. ix. p. ii. 232.
Dec. 16.	Commission to captain Henry Ashton, Peter Hay, and three others, to compel captain Henry Hawley to resign the governorship of Barbadoes to sergeant major Henry Hunckes, or some other person appointed by the earl of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xx. 357. H. ix. p. ii. 233.
1640. Jan. 13.	Thomas earl of Stafford is appointed the K.'s lieutenant general in Ireland. *Westm.* O. xx. 359. H. ix. p. ii. 235.
Jan. 17.	Sir John Finch, lord keeper of the great seal, is ordered to seal divers grants, pardons, decrees, &c., which have been engrossed but have not yet passed the great seal. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 364. H. ix. p. ii. 237.
Feb. 14.	Algernon earl of Northumberland, lord high admiral, is appointed captain general of the K.'s army which is about to be led into Scotland. *Westm.* O. xx. 364. H. ix. p. ii. 237.
Feb. 14.	Algernon earl of Northumberland, William bp. of London, lord high treasurer, James marquis of Hamilton, master of the horse, and 12 others, are appointed council for war. *Westm.* O. xx. 369. H. ix. p. ii. 241.
Feb. 14.	Algernon earl of Northumberland is appointed admiral of the fleet. *Westm.* O. xx. 372. H. ix. p. ii. 243.
Feb. 26.	Sir William Uvedale, treasurer of the chamber, is appointed treasurer of war for the present expedition. *Westm.* O. xx. 376. H. ix. p. ii. 246.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1640. March 19.	*Congé d'élire* to the archdeacon and chapter of Llandaff, dated Feb., and royal assent to the election of Morgan Owen, bp. of Llandaff. *Westm.* O. xx. 379. H. ix. p. ii. 248.
March 26.	Licence to William Davenant to erect a theatre near the Three Kings' Ordinary in Fleet Street. *Westm.* O. xx. 377. H. ix. p. ii. 247.
	Grants of offices, 15 Car. I.: Charles viscount Andover, steward of Ampthill; Amis Andros, marshal of the ceremonies; James and Geoffrey Beck, constables of Gloucester Castle; and 46 others. O. xx. 379. H. ix. p. ii. 248.
	Presentations to benefices, 15 Car. I.: William Ogston to the vicarage of Somerford Kaynes, Thomas South to the rectory of Synterley *alias* Blackney, John Pocklington to a canonry at Windsor, *vice* Thomas Sheaf, deceased, and 188 other presentations. O. xx. 380. H. ix. p. ii. 249.
March 30.	Proclamation forbidding the K.'s farmers or other ministers of the revenue sueing for their own debts in the K.'s name. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 401. H. ix. p. iii. 3.
March 30.	Proclamation forbidding the circulation of a false and seditious pamphlet, entitled, *An information from the estates of the kingdom of Scotland to the kingdom of England. Whitehall.* O. xx. 402. H. ix. p. iii. 4.
April 15.	Power for William abp. of Canterbury, president of the convocation of the province of Canterbury, and for the bps. and others in convocation, to expound and alter canons and to make new ones. Similar power for the abp. of York, dated April 27. *Westm.* O. xx. 403. H. ix. p. iii. 5.
May 14.	Proclamation ordering deputy lieutenants and justices in London to repair to their several counties, and ordering noblemen and gentlemen having residences in the northern counties to do the like. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 405. H. ix. p. iii. 6.
May 15.	Proclamation ordering the apprehension of John Archer, George Seares, and William Seltrum, and others, who assembled in a warlike manner in Lambeth, Southwark, and other places near London, on Monday and Thursday last. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 406. H. ix. p. iii. 7.
May 20.	Proclamation ordering the execution of the laws for relieving and finding work for the poor. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 407. H. ix. p. iii. 7.
June 7.	Proclamation ordering a solemn fast to be kept in England and Wales on Wednesday, July 8. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 408. H. ix. p. iii. 8.
June 14.	Proclamation ordering officers of the army whose regiments have marched or are ready to march to repair to them in 48 hours. *Westm.* O. xx. 408. H. ix. p. iii. 8.
June 22.	Commission to William bp. of London, lord high treasurer, Robert earl of Lindsey, lord great chamberlain, Edward earl of Dorset, lord chamberlain to the Q., and 24 others, to ascertain what sums are due to the K. from fineable writs since 1 April, 1 Jac. I., and to compound with the responsible persons. *Westm.* O. xx. 409. H. ix. p. iii. 9.
July 1.	Proclamation ordering deputy lieutenants, justices, and others to arrest deserters and punish mutineers in the army going to the north. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 414. H. ix. p. iii. 13.
July 1.	Proclamation ordering the arrest of John Locke, John Gates, and eight other mutineers who murdered lieutenant Mohun at Farringdon, and declaring that others who surrender shall be pardoned. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 415. H. ix. p. iii. 13.
July 8.	Complaint of Don Alonzo de Cadenas, Spanish ambassador, of the breaches of the peace committed by the earls of Warwick, Marlborough, and others in the West Indies, under the pretence of letters of marque. To be referred to the lord treasurer, the earl marshal, the lord admiral, the lord lieutenant, and secretary Windebank. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 416. H. ix. p. iii. 14.
July 12.	Commission to sir John Heydon, lieutenant general of the ordnance, Francis Coningsby, surveyor of the ordnance, Edward Sherborne, clerk of the ordnance, and two others, to provide ordnance for the army. *Westm.* O. xx. 417. H. ix. p. iii. 15.
July 18.	Commission to James duke of Lenox, lord warden of the Cinque Ports, to examine and administer the prescribed oath to persons intending to leave England from the Cinque Ports. *Westm.* O. xx. 419. H. ix. p. iii. 16.
	Instructions to the lord warden of the Cinque Ports for the regulation of the passage. O. xx. 422. H. ix. p. iii. 19.
July 24.	Proclamation forbidding the importation of tin ore or vessels, a tin mine having been discovered in Barbary. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 423. H. ix. p. iii. 20.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1640. July 24.	Proclamation for the apprehension of John Moor, John Wall, and 10 other mutineers, who murdered lieutenant Compton Eures at Wellington, in co. Somers. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 425. H. ix. p. iii. 21.
July 27.	Commission to William bp. of London, lord high treasurer, Philip earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain of the household, George lord Goring, *vice* chamberlain of the household, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, and three others, to make an inventory of jewels in the custody of the sub-dean of Westminster and others. *Westm.* O. xx. 426. H. ix. p. iii. 21.
July 31.	Sir Nicholas Byron is appointed governor of Carlisle. *Westm.* O. xx. 427. H. ix. p. iii. 22.
Aug. 3.	George Take is appointed commissary and provider of provisions for the horses in the army. *Westm.* O. xx. 428. H. ix. p. iii. 23.
Aug. 6.	Proclamation entrusting the office of postmaster to Philip Burlamachy of London, in consequence of misdemeanours committed by Thomas Withering, postmaster. *Oatlands.* O. xx. 429. H. ix. p. iii. 24.
Aug. 19.	Wilhelm Pauling is appointed English consul at Alicante. *Westm.* O. xx. 430. H. ix. p. iii. 25.
Aug. 20.	Proclamation ordering the levying of the arrears of ship-money. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 432. H. ix. p. iii. 26.
Aug. 20.	Proclamation summoning all persons who hold of the K. by grand sergeantry or knights' service to join the army at Newcastle-on-Tyne on Sept. 20. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 433. H. ix. p. iii. 27.
Aug. 20.	Commission to William bp. of London, lord high treasurer of England, Francis lord Cottington, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, sir Humfrey Davenport, chief baron of the Exchequer, and three others, to compound with persons mentioned in the above proclamation, in lieu of their personal service. *Westm.* O. xx. 433. H. ix. p. iii. 27.
Aug. 28.	Petition of Francis earl of Bedford, Robert earl of Essex, the earl of Mulgrave, and six other lords, praying the K. to summon a parliament, and complaining of the expedition to Scotland, innovation in religion, the levying of ship-money, and other matters. O. xx. 435. H. ix. p. iii. 28.
Aug. 29.	Thomas earl of Arundel, earl marshal, is appointed captain general of the forces south of the Trent. *Westm.* O. xx. 436. H. ix. p. iii. 29.
Aug. 31.	Proclamation ordering the trained bands south of Trent and in Wales, and other persons able to serve, to be ready to march at 24 hours' notice. *York.* O. xx. 438. H. ix. p. iii. 31.
Sept. 12.	William abp. of Canterbury, John lord Finch, lord keeper of the great seal, William bp. of London, lord high treasurer of England, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, and the other privy councillors, who will not attend the K. in the north, are appointed commissioners to provide for the safety of the kingdom during his absence. *Westm.* O. xx. 439. H. ix. p. iii. 31.
Nov. 3.	Blank letters of safe conduct for Scotch commissioners to come to London. *Westm.* O. xx. 441. H. ix. p. iii. 33.
Nov. 11.	Proclamation ordering popish recusants to repair to their residences, and forbidding their coming within 10 miles of London or the court. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 442. H. ix. p. iii. 34.
Nov. 11.	Proclamation ordering a solemn fast to be held in London on Nov. 17, and in the rest of England and Wales on Dec. 8. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 442. H. ix. p. iii. 34.
Nov. 18.	Proclamation allowing free passage from the ports of Ireland to England. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 443. H. ix. p. iii. 35.
Nov. 23.	Power for Francis earl of Bedford, William earl of Hertford, Robert earl of Essex, and 13 others, to treat with John earl of Rothes, Charles earl of Dunfermline, John lord Loudon, and eight other Scotch deputies. *Westm.* O. xx. 443. H. ix. p. iii. 35.
1641. March 14.	Commission to Thomas earl of Strafford, lieutenant-general of Ireland and president of the council in the north, to settle questions of precedency in the Irish parliament. *Westm.* O. xx. 444. H. ix. p. iii. 36.
March 25.	Power for Thomas earl of Strafford to give the royal assent to acts of the Irish parliament. *Westm.* O. xx. 445. H. ix. p. iii. 36.
	Grants of offices, 16 Car. I.: Edward Atkins, baron of the Exchequer; Thomas and John Bland, receivers of the revenues of Yorkshire; Orlando Bridgman, solicitor-general of Charles prince of Wales; and 44 others. O. xx. 447. H. ix. p. iii. 38.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1641.	Presentations to benefices, 16 Car. I.: John Armourer to the vicarage of Eyworth; William Styles to the vicarage of Stalham; Benjamin Cleveland to the rectory of Moreleigh; and 29 other presentations. O. xx. 450. H. ix. p. iii. 39.
	Instructions for colonel Hendersham, captain and governor of Dumbarton Castle. O. xx. 454. H. ix. p. iii. 41.
April 10.	Pardon of Gilbert Taylor of the Lucknoys, Arthur Story of Howend, and Francis Foster of Kersupfoot, employed in the K.'s service at Edinburgh Castle under Patrick Rievyn lord of Atrick. *Westm.* O. xx. 455. H. ix. p. iii. 42.
April 16.	Henry earl of Holland, first gentleman of the K.'s bedchamber, is appointed captain general of the army in the north. *Westm.* O. xx. 456. H. ix. p. iii. 43.
May 6.	Mountjoy earl of Newport is appointed constable of the Tower of London. *Chelsea.* O. xx. 461. H. ix. p. iii. 47.
May 8.	Proclamation ordering Henry Percy, Henry Jermyn, sir John Suckling, William Davenant, and capt. Billingsley, to appear in 10 days before the parliament to be examined concerning designs of great danger to the state. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 461. H. ix. p. iii. 47.
May 18.	Edward lord Littleton, lord keeper of the great seal, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Edward lord Newburgh, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, and two others, are appointed commissioners to execute the offices of treasurer, chancellor, and under-treasurer of the Exchequer. *Westm.* O. xx. 462. H. ix. p. iii. 47.
June 28.	Proclamation ordering disbanded soldiers of the army in the north to obey the earl of Holland, and the officers appointed by him to conduct them to their several counties. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 463. H. ix. p. iii. 48.
July 6.	Proclamation ordering the speedy payment of the sums assessed by the act for the provision of money, for disbanding the armies, and settling the peace between England and Scotland. *Westm.* O. xx. 463. H. ix. p. iii. 48.
July 28.	Pardon for Cuthbert Clapton, *alias* Greene, a Romish priest, convicted of high treason. *Westm.* O. xx. 464. H. ix. p. iii. 49.
July 17.	William earl of Newcastle is appointed gentleman of the robes to the prince of Wales. *Westm.* O. xx. 466. H. ix. p. iii. 49.
Aug. 7.	Licence to Robin earl of Carnwath to build on Ficket's Field, in the parish of S. Clement's Danes. *Westm.* O. xx. 466. H. ix. p. iii. 50.
Aug. 8.	Proclamation forbidding the disbanded soldiers of the northern army travelling more than six in a company, or staying more than one night in one place. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 468. H. ix. p. iii. 51.
Aug. 8.	Commission to Edward lord Littleton, keeper of the great seal, sir Ralph Whitfield, and sir John Glanvile, sergeants-at-law, to make certain alterations in bills sent from the Irish parliament. *Westm.* O. xx. 469. H. ix. p. iii. 52.
Aug. 9.	Robert earl of Essex, lord chamberlain of the household, is appointed captain general of the K.'s forces south of Trent. *Westm.* O. xx. 479. H. ix. p. iii. 59.
Aug. 9.	Edward lord Littleton, lord keeper of the great seal, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Robert earl of Lindsey, lord high chamberlain, and the other lords of the privy council, are appointed commissioners to provide for the safety of the kingdom during the K.'s journey into Scotland. *Westm.* O. xx. 481. H. ix. p. iii. 61.
Aug. 9.	Commission to Edward lord Littleton, keeper of the great seal, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, William marquis of Hertford, and four others, to assent to a bill passed by parliament for confirming the treaty between England and Scotland, a bill for raising money, and others. *Westm.* O. xx. 482. H. ix. p. iii. 62.
Aug. 9.	Sir William Berkeley is appointed governor, and sir Francis Wyatt, John West, Richard Kemp, and 15 others, the council of the colony of Virginia. *Westm.* O. xx. 484. H. ix. p. iii. 63.
Aug. 9.	Commission to Ferdinando lord Fairfax, sir Arthur Ingram, sir Philip Stapleton, and three others, to ascertain in whose possession is the furniture of the Manor House of S. Mary's, York, where the president and council of the north inhabited, and what sums are due to the K. from suits before the council since 1 May 1634. *Westm.* O. xx. 487. H. ix. p. iii. 65.
	Ratification by parliament of the treaty with the Scotch commissioners, concluded at Westm. 7 Aug. 1641, for the pacification of the two kingdoms. O. xx. 488. H. ix. p. iii. 66.
Aug. 10.	William marquis of Hertford is appointed tutor to prince Charles. *Westm.* O. xx. 501. H. ix. p. iii. 76.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1641. Aug. 12.	Commission to Robert earl of Leicester, lieutenant-general of Ireland, to give the royal assent to acts of the Irish parliament for exportation of grain, concerning the validity of the present parliament, and other acts. *Westm.* O. xx. 501. H. ix. p. iii. 77.
Oct. 22.	Proclamation ordering disbanded soldiers to return to their habitations and employ themselves in lawful vocations. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 502. H. ix. p. iii. 78.
Aug. 24.	Proclamation ordering the payment of tonnage and ponndage, in accordance with the last act of the present parliament. Similar proclamations, dated Dec. 3, Jan. 29, and March 24. O. xx. 504. H. ix. p. iii. 79.
Dec. 10.	Proclamation ordering divine service to be performed in England and Wales, as appointed by the law and statutes of the realm. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 505. H. ix. p. iii. 79.
Dec. 12.	Proclamation directing the parliament to meet on Jan. 12. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 505. H. ix. p. iii. 80.
Dec. 18.	Edward lord Littleton, keeper of the great seal, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, William viscount Say and Seal, master of the court of wards and liveries, and three others, are ordered to execute certain commissions entrusted to Richard late earl of Portland, treasurer of the Exchequer, and to the chancellor and under-treasurer. *Westm.* O. xx. 506. H. ix. p. iii. 80.
Dec. 28.	Proclamation forbidding riotous assemblies in London and Westminster during the session of parliament. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 508. H. ix. p. iii. 81.
1642. Jan. 8.	Proclamation ordering a general fast on Jan. 20, and on every Wednesday from the last Wednesday in February during the present troubles in Ireland. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 508. H. ix. p. iii. 82.
Jan. 21.	Commission to Edward lord Littleton, keeper of the great seal, Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, James duke of Richmond and Lennox, steward of the household and lord warden of the Cinque Ports, and 11 others, to survey the K.'s expenses and revenues, and to make necessary retrenchments. *Westm.* O. xx. 509. H. ix. p. iii. 82.
Feb. 8.	Commission to a person nominated by the privy council of Scotland to be governor of Knockfergus *alias* Carrickfergus, and to take thither 2,500 Scots. *Westm.* O. xx. 510. H. ix. p. iii. 83.
Feb. 21.	Commission to Henry earl of Manchester, keeper of the privy seal, Lucius viscount Falkland, principal secretary of state, Edward lord Newburgh, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, and sir John Culpepper, chancellor and under-treasurer of the Exchequer, to administer to sir John Conyers the oaths of supremacy and allegiance and the oath of a lieutenant of the Tower of London. *Westm.* O. xx. 512. H. ix. p. iii. 84.
March 16.	Proclamation ordering the execution of the laws against popish recusants. *Stanford.* O. xx. 512. H. ix. p. iii. 85.
March 16.	Commission to Archibald marquis of Argyle to lead a Scotch regiment against the Irish rebels, and to be governor of the island of Rachraye. *Westm.* O. xx. 513. H. ix. p. iii. 85.
	Writs of *congé d'élire*, royal assent, and restitution of the temporalities for Robert Skinner, bp. of Oxford, John Prideaux, bp. of Worcester, Brian Duppa, bp. of Salisbury, and Thomas Winniff, bp. of Lincoln, various dates. 17 Car. I. O. xx. 515. H. ix. p. iii. 87.
	Grants of offices, 17 Car. I.: William Ayloffe, remembrancer of the Exchequer; William Ayloffe, coroner and attorney in the King's Bench; Sidney Bere, ordinary clerk of the signet; and 47 other appointments. O. xx. 515. H. ix. p. iii. 87.
	Presentations to benefices, 17 Car. I.: George Hume to the rectory of S. Dionis Backchurch; William Peterson, dean of Exeter, to the rectory of Breock, the late incumbent having been translated to the see of Norwich; Thomas Howell, the K.'s chaplain, to the rectory of Fulham, *vice* Henry King, promoted to the see of Chichester; and 26 other presentations. O. xx. 519. H. ix. p. iii. 89.
May 20.	Grant of knighthood and supporters to Martin Trompe, vice-admiral of the United Provinces. *York.* O. xx. 522. H. ix. p. iii. 90.
Jan. 29.	Treaty between John IV. K. of Portugal and Charles I. for peace and mercantile intercourse, and confirming the treaty between the subjects of both kings in the East Indies. *London.* O. xx. 523. H. ix. p. iii. 90.
Jan. 25.	Ratification of the treaty by Charles I. *Westm.* O. xx. 527. H. ix. p. iii. 92.
Jan. 22.	Ratification of the articles by the K. of Portugal. O. xx. 528. H. ix. p. iii. 92.
May 22.	Ratification of the articles by the K. of England. O. xx. 529. H. ix. p. iii. 93.
June 14.	Pardon for George Benyon, receiver-general of the K.'s revenues in Northampton and Rutland, convicted of framing a seditious petition, and of using false and scandalous speeches, in contempt of the privileges of parliament. *York.* O. xx. 529. H. ix. p. iii. 93.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1642. June 29.	William earl of Newcastle is appointed governor of the town and county of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. *York.* O. xx. 531. H. ix. p. iii. 94.
July 19.	Robert Sanderson is appointed reader of the divinity lecture at Oxford, *vice* John Prideaux, now bp. of Worcester. *Beverley.* O. xx. 532. H. ix. p. iii. 95.
Aug. 1.	Sir William Uvedale, treasurer of the K.'s chamber, is appointed treasurer of war. *York.* O. xx. 533. H. ix. p. iii. 96.
Oct. 8.	Grant of certain fees on creations to Peter Watson, John Stone, and Edward Bathurst, gentlemen harbingers, and to Thomas House and six others, yeomen harbingers, and their successors. *Shrewsbury.* O. xx. 535. H. ix. p. iii. 97.
Oct. 10.	John Bramston is removed from the office of chief justice. *Shrewsbury.* O. xx. 536. H. ix. p. iii. 98.
	Orders made by the general assembly of the Irish, held at Kilkenny, from Oct. 25 to Nov. 21, appointing viscounts Gormanston, Montgarret, and Mayo, the abps. of Dublin, Tuam, and Armagh, and 18 others, the supreme council, and making arrangements for raising forces. *Kilkenny.* O. xx. 537. H. ix. p. iii. 99.
Nov. 7.	Grant of certain fees at creations to Thomas Byrd, yeoman of the month in the privy kitchen as Walter Taylor had. *Reading.* O. xx. 540. H. ix. p. iii. 102.
	Grants of offices, 18 Car. I.: Richard Aldworth, auditor of the Exchequer; Francis Bacon, a justice of the K.'s Bench; Robert Benbowe, junior messenger of the receipt of Exchequer; and 38 other appointments. O. xx. 541. H. ix. p. iii. 102.
	Presentations to benefices, 18 Car. I.: Christopher Newsted to the rectory of Stisted; Matthew Nicholas, dean of Bristol, to a canonry at Westm., *vice* . . . . Robinson, deceased; Francis Mansell to the canonry of Llangmarch, at Brecknock; and 12 other presentations. O. xx. 544. H. ix. p. iii. 104.
Nov. 28.	Articles agreed to by the commissioners of the English parliament and the committee of the convention of the estates in Scotland, for the maintenance of the Scotch and English army in Ireland. *Edinburgh.* O. xx. 546. H. ix. p. iii. 105.
	Ordinance of parliament for the continuance of the fellowship of merchants adventurers. O. xx. 547. H. ix. p. iii. 106.
1644. July 16.	Commission of the Scotch parliament to John earl of Lowdon, lord high chancellor of Scotland, Archibald marquis of Argyle, John lord Balmerino, and six others, as commissioners from the three estates, to treat with the parliament of England concerning the peace and safety of England, Ireland, and Scotland. *Edinburgh.* O. xx. 548. H. ix. p. iii. 106.
Dec. 19.	Proclamation revoking letters of marque granted before July 1, 18 Car. I., to Gregory Clements or other persons. *Oxford.* O. xx. 549. H. ix. p. iii. 107.
1645 Aug. 15.	Commission to Gervase Benson, Richard Branthwait, and Thomas Sanda, to ascertain what money and provisions have been raised in Westmoreland by the Scotch army. *Westm.* O. xx. 550. H. ix. p. iii. 108.
Jan. 24.	The K.'s letter to the houses of parliament, disclaiming any knowledge of the earl of Glamorgan's treaty with the Roman Catholic party in Ireland, and desiring to come in person to London to treat with the parliament. *Oxford.* O. xx. 551. H. ix. p. iii. 109.
Feb. 3.	Earl of Crawford, president of the Scotch parliament, to . . . . . ; the parliament have given instructions to their commissioners to give a satisfactory answer to the English parliament concerning the Scotch garrisons in Carlisle, Newcastle, and elsewhere in England. *S. Andrew's.* O. xx. 553. H. ix. p. iii. 110.
Feb. 3.	The earl of Crawford to . . . . . The Scotch parliament demand from the English parliament the performance of the covenant, payment of the money due to the army, and reparation for losses at sea and by the Irish invasion. *S. Andrew's.* O. xx. 553. H. ix. p. iii. 110.
1647. Feb. 1.	Commission to sir Thomas Bendish to conclude a treaty of commerce with Sultan Ebrahim Han. *Westm.* O. xx. 555. H. ix. p. iii. 111.
Jan. 18.	Instructions of the general assembly in Ireland to the bp. of Ferns and sir Nicholas Plunket, ambassadors to the pope, France, and Spain, to ask assistance. *Kilkenny.* O. xx. 556. H. ix. p. iii. 112.
Aug. 2.	Major Robert Huntingdon resigns his command to the parliament in consequence of his dissatisfaction at the conduct of lieutenant-general Cromwell and commissary general Ireton, who, he thinks, intend to use the army to destroy the power of the parliament. O. xx. 558. H. ix. p. iii. 114.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.

CHARLES II.

(30 *January* 1648-9—6 *February* 1685.)*

1649. Aug. 30.	Walter Strickland, English resident at the Hague, to . . . . . : is recognized as resident for the commonwealth by the states of Holland, but not by the States General; advises restitution of a Dutch ship taken at Kinsale, and has complained to the states of Holland of the mission of Vander Eynde to Ireland. *The Hague.* O. xx. 563. H. ix. p. iii. 118.
Sept. 4.	Walter Strickland declares to the states of Holland and West Friesland that the parliament have recalled him, as the States General do not recognize him. *The Hague. In French and English.* O. xx. 565. H. ix. p. iii. 119.
Sept. 2.	Walter Strickland to Mr. Frost; mentions his intention of returning, and urges the restoration of the ship mentioned in his letter of Aug. 30. Montrose is raising troops. *The Hague.* O. xx. 566. H. ix. p. iii. 119.
Sept. 16.	Walter Strickland to the council of state: the states of Holland are anxious to obtain audience for him of the States General, advises them to forbid the company of English merchants at Rotterdam admitting Foarde, who was intelligencer at court to P. C. *The Hague.* O. xx. 567. H. ix. p. iii. 120.
Sept. 10/20	Alb. Joachimi to the Council of State; desires restitution in the name of the States General for the arrest of the ship which conveyed John Vanden Eynde, their commissioner, to Ireland. O. xx. 568. H. ix. p. iii. 121.
Sept. 23/13	Walter Strickland to the Council of State at Whitehall: advises the restitution of the above-mentioned ship, and also of a ship of Medenblick; the States will make war against the K. of Portugal; P. C. is expected to return hither. *The Hague.* O. xx. 569. H. ix. p. iii. 121.
Sept. 30/20	Walter Strickland to the Council: the states of Holland have protested against the States General for refusing him audience; a treaty is concluded between the states and Denmark. *The Hague.* O. xx. 571. H. ix. p iii. 123.
Oct. 1.	William Boswell, resident of the K. of England, dissuades the States General from receiving Walter Strickland as resident for the English republic. O. xx. 572. H. ix. p. iii. 124.
1650. Dec. 27.	Pero Viera de Silva informs prince Rupert that the K. of Portugal will not allow him to repair his ships in Portuguese ports, and issue thence to commit acts of hostility against England. *The Palace.* O. xx. 573. H. ix. p. iii. 125.
Jan. 17.	Instructions to Colonels Popham and Blake, sent in command of a fleet to destroy pirates, the revolted ships, and ships commissioned by the rebels in Ireland, Charles Stuart, the late Q., princes Rupert and Maurice, and other enemies of the commonwealth. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 574. H. ix. p. iii. 125.
Jan. 24.	The Council of State to Colonels Popham and Blake; send them instructions and money, *Whitehall.* O. xx. 577. H. ix. p. iii. 127.
Jan. 27.	Order of Council of State at Whitehall concerning the action of Colonel Randal Manwaring against the owners of the *S. Clara*, who had plundered a ship of his. O. xx. 577. H. ix. p. iii. 127.
Jan. 27.	Pero Viera da Silva informs [prince Rupert] that the K. of Portugal desires him to hasten his departure from "this port," and complains of his doing damage to Dutch ships. *The Palace.* O. xx. 577. H. ix. p. iii. 128.
March 18.	Pero Viera da Silva informs prince Rupert that the K. has seen his letter, and will not allow ships of war to enter his ports more than four at a time, nor to remain more than fifteen days. *The Palace.* O. xx. 578. H. ix. p. iii. 128.
April 5.	Request of [the Council of State] to the K. of Portugal for restitution of English ships and goods taken by prince Rupert. O. xx. 579. H. ix. p. iii. 129.
April 12.	The parliament has received Colonel Blake's letters from the bay of Weyres, and hopes that he will prevent prince Rupert's piracies. O. xx. 579. H. ix. p. iii. 129.
April 15.	Complaint of [the English resident] to the K. of Portugal of his prohibition of English men-of-war entering his harbours, and of the insolence of prince Rupert's men. O. xx. 580. H. ix. p. iii. 129.
April 20.	Instructions to colonel Robert Blake to show to the K. of Portugal that prince Rupert's ships are pirates, and that he cannot understand why the commonwealth's ships should be forbidden to come into the bay of Weires. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 580. H. ix. p. iii. 131.

* Charles I. was beheaded 30 January 1648-9, but Charles II. did not become King *de facto* until 29 May 1660. The year of the Restoration is nevertheless considered as the twelfth year of his reign. The period between those two dates is commonly called The Commonwealth.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
April 25.	Instructions for colonel Edward Popham, in command of the *Resolution*, the *Andrew*, and six other ships, to pursue the revolted fleet, and to remonstrate with the K. of Portugal for forbidding English ships of war coming into his ports. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 582. H. ix. p. iii. 131.
1650. April 25.	Colonels Popham and Blake are ordered to inform Mr. Vane, resident at Lisbon, if there is any chance of a breach with Portugal. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 584. H. ix. p. iii. 133.
April 25.	[Mr. Vane] informs the K. of Portugal of an attempt by prince Rupert to fire the vice-admiral, and requests him to order the prince's fleet to leave. O. xx. 584. H. ix. p. iii. 133.
April .	The speaker of the house of Parliament to Charles Vane, resident at Lisbon; he has received his letters concerning Rupert, and desires him to fulfil his instructions. O. xx. 585. H. ix. p. iii. 133.
April 29.	Instructions to colonels Blake and Popham to borrow money from English merchants, if needful. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 585. H. ix. p. iii. 134.
June 9.	George Fisher to the Council of State; he relates the murder of Mr. Ascham, the English resident at Madrid, by capt. Williams and others. *Madrid.* O. xx. 585. H. ix. p. iii. 134.
June 10.	Relation of Ascham's murder, and the arrest of the murderers in the church of S. Andrew's. *Madrid.* O. xx. 587. H. ix. p. iii. 136.
June 21. N. S.	George Fisher to the Council of State, requesting instructions and money; the K. of Spain desires to be friendly with the parliament. *Madrid.* O. xx. 590. H. ix. p. iii. 138.
June 29.	George Fisher to the Council of State; the ecclesiastical party plead the privilege of the church for Ascham's murderers. *Madrid.* O. xx. 591. H. ix. p. iii. 138.
July 12.	The speaker to colonels Popham and Blake; the parliament desires a speedy issue of the business on which they were sent. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 591. H. ix. p. iii. 138.
July 13.	Instructions to colonels Popham and Blake to arrest Portuguese, and detain them until John Bushel and other Englishmen arrested by the K. of Portugal and Rupert are liberated. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 591. H. ix. p. iii. 139.
Aug. .	The Council of State propose to colonels Popham and Blake to intercept the Brazil fleet. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 592. H. ix. p. iii. 139.
Aug. 16.	The Council of State send to Popham and Blake a petition of merchants trading to Portugal; have sent 4,500*l.* for the fleet to Cadiz. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 593. H. ix. p. iii. 140.
Nov. 2.	The Council of State informs Blake that captain William Penn has been sent to sea to attack Rupert's fleet and the Brazil fleet, and desire him to spare Penn some ships. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 594. H. ix. p. iii. 141.
Nov. 5.	The Council of State desire Blake to send home his prizes. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 594. H. ix. p. iii. 140.
Dec. 24.	The Council of State recal the order for Blake's return, and desire him and Penn to prosecute their instructions. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 594. H. ix. p. iii. 141.
	C. Settorp, commissioner from Holland and West Friesland, informs the Council of State that the States have concluded a peace with "their great and powerful enemy," and desire free commerce with England. O. xx. 594. H. ix. p. iii. 141.
	The parliament of England will accept the offer of free commerce made by the States of Holland and West Friesland. O. xx. 595. H. ix. p. iii. 142.
	The English ambassadors desire [the States of Holland] to prosecute the murderers of Dr. Dorislaus. O. xx. 596. H. ix. p. iii. 142.
1651. March 27.	The Council of State complain to the Spanish ambassador of the injuries done to James Brocke, commander, and the crew of the *Adventurer*, at Malaga. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 596. H. ix. p. iii. 142.
March 31.	Lords Ommeren, Strehelshoeck, Boom, and four others, are appointed by [the States General] to confer with the English ambassadors. O. xx. 599. H. ix. p. iii. 144.
April 10.	The English ambassadors in Holland desire the States to explain the reason of Admiral Van Tromp's remaining near the Scilly or Sorlinges Islands. O. xx. 599. H. ix. p. iii. 144.
April 15/25.	The English ambassadors desire the States General to give a speedy answer to their propositions for a treaty, as the parliament has only assigned them a short time. *The Hague.* O. xx. 600. H. ix. p. iii. 145.
April 17/27.	The English ambassadors assure the States General that the commonwealth will give equal advantages in their treaty with the States General, and desire to know what they propose. O. xx. 600. H. ix. p. iii. 145.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1651. April 21.	The ambassadors desire satisfaction from [the States General] for an affront received from Edward prince palatine. O. xx. 601. H. ix. p. iii. 146.
May 9.	The ambassadors inform [the States General] that the parliament has ordered them to remain a short time for the completion of the treaty. O. xx. 601. H. ix. p. iii. 146.
May 10.	Articles for the treaty, proposed by the English ambassadors to the States General. O. xx. 601. H. ix. p. iii. 146.
May 17/27.	The English ambassadors desire a speedy answer to these propositions. *The Hague.* O. xx. 603. H. ix. p. iii. 147.
May 29.	Elizabeth Q. of Bohemia requests the States General to stipulate, in their treaty with England, for the payment of the annuity assigned to her by James I. *The Hague.* O. xx. 604. H. ix. p. iii. 148.
	Resolution of the States General to send the letter of the Q. of Bohemia to lord Oameren, who will endeavour to obtain her request. O. xx. 605. H. ix. p. iii. 149.
June 6/16.	John Thurlo to ; does not believe in the professions of the States General; desires their ships to be hastened. *The Hague.* O. xx. 605. H. ix. p. iii. 149.
June 6/16.	Oliver S. John and Walter Strickland to the Council of State; they have yet received no answer to their propositions from the States General, nor any notice about the Q. of Bohemia. *The Hague.* O. xx. 606. H. ix. p. iii. 149.
June 16.	The English ambassadors insist on an answer to their propositions from the States General. O. xx. 607. H. ix. p. iii. 150.
June 19/29.	The States General declare their consent to certain articles of the treaty of 1495, proposed by the English ambassadors, and desire an answer from them to the articles delivered by their commissioners. O. xx. 609. H. ix. p. iii. 152.
June 20/30.	The English ambassadors to the States General; refuse to forward to the parliament the letter of the Q. of Bohemia to the States; the estates of the late K. being forfeited by his attainder for high treason; there is nothing due to her. O. xx. 609. H. ix. p. iii. 152.
June 20/30.	The English ambassadors remonstrate with the States General for their insufficient answers concerning the treaty, and can do nothing further. O. xx. 610. H. ix. p. iii. 153.
June 20.	The English ambassadors take leave of the States General. O. xx. 611. H. ix. p. iii. 153.
June 30.	The States General explain their answers to the English ambassadors, whom they think they have fully satisfied, and hope that they will stay longer to complete the treaty. *The Hague.* O. xx. 612. H. ix. p. iii. 154.
July 1.	Recapitulation of the negotiations by the English ambassadors, who deny that the States General have given them satisfactory answers. O. xx. 613. H. ix. p. iii. 155.
	Consideration as to the practicability and advantage of a commercial treaty with Sweden. O. xx. 617. H. ix. p. iii. 158.
1652. March 22.	Instructions for Philip viscount Lisle, sent as ambassador from the parliament to reside in Sweden. O. xx. 618. H. ix. p. iii. 159.
	Articles of a proposed commercial treaty between the commonwealth and the Q. of Sweden. O. xx. 619. H. ix. p. iii. 160.
	Instructions for Philip Sidney, viscount Lisle, to negotiate the said treaty. O. xx. 622. H. ix. p. iii. 162.
	Petition of the merchants adventurers to the Council of State, to send an ambassador to the Council of the archduke and K. of Spain at Brussels to agree upon some town in Flanders as their residence. O. xx. 623. H. ix. p. iii. 163.
Nov. 4.	Order of Council to refer the above petition to the committee for foreign affairs. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 625. H. ix. p. iii. 164.
	A chronological deduction from treaties between England and Burgundy, concerning trade in cloth. O. xx. 625. H. ix. p. iii. 164.
1653. April 26.	Resolution of the States General to authorize the colleges of the admiralties to grant leave for the exportation of contraband goods and ship materials. *The Hague.* O. xx. 628. H. ix. p. iii. 167.
April 30.	Letter from Vienna stating that something secret is doing for R. Carolus at Ratisbon, in which the K. of Poland will join; and that the Swedes and Brandenburg are agreed. O. xx. 629. H. ix. p. iii. 167.
	The States General order their ambassador, lord Boreel, to negotiate a common league between their state, France, and England. O. xx. 630. H. ix. p. iii. 168.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1653. May 12.	News letter from Rome; the catholic princes fear a peace between England and the States General; R. C. sends no ambassadors here, lest he should lose his protestant party. O. xx. 630. H. ix. p. iii. 168.
May 6.	The Council of State declare to the States General, in answer to their letter to lord general Cromwell, that, notwithstanding the late alteration in affairs, they have the same desire to put an end to the war, and establish a lasting peace, and are ready to begin a conference therenpon. *Whitehall.* O. xx. 631. H. ix. p. iii. 169.
	Giles Collins to ; news from Germany; the Emperor's election will doubtless be confirmed on the 25th or 26th inst. and the coronation take place in a fortnight. O. xx. 632. H. ix. p. iii. 169.
May 15.	News letter from Ratisbon; the princes of the empire are for R. Carolus; they intend to obstruct peace between England and Holland; to mediate a peace between Spain and France, and all to join against England. O. xx. 633. H. ix. p. iii. 170.
May 15.	News letter from Germany; R. C.'s ambassador, Wilmot, has given a paper to the emperor; and the electors are considering how to engage in his quarrel; the frontiers are defended against the Turks by German soldiers. *Vienna.* O. xx. 634. H. ix. p. iii. 171.
May 18./28.	Samuel Stone to ; news about the negotiations with the German princes on behalf of K. [Charles]; has obtained nothing yet but fair words, though they affirm that their K. will be a catholic when he is in power. O. xx. 635. H. ix. p. iii. 172.
May 24.	News letter from the Netherlands; the armies of the prince of Condé and the count of Fuensaldagne will be in the field by the 10th inst. *Brussels.* O. xx. 636. H. ix. p. iii. 172.
June 6.	News letter from Regensburg [Ratisbon]; Cromwell's declaration has been presented to the emperor and electors; Wilmot, R.C.'s ambassador, thinks the change good for his master; the K. of Hungary was chosen K. of the Romans at Augsburg on May 31. *Ratisbon.* O. xx. 636. H. ix. p. iii. 172.
June 3./13.	Letter of intelligence from the Hague; Van Tromp has written to the States General that he was ready to attack the English fleet; the States will insist on the comprehension of France and Denmark in the peace with England. *The Hague.* O. xx. 638. H. ix. p. iii. 174.
June 4./14.	Letter of intelligence from Flanders concerning the armies of the prince of Condé and count Fuensaldagne; the Dutch boast that Van Tromp is master of the seas. *Brussels.* O. xx. 639. H. ix. p. iii. 175.
June 14. N. S.	Van Tromp to the States General; he reports an action with the [English fleet.] *The Brederode, outside the flats of Wielengen.* O. xx. 639. H. ix. p. iii. 175.
June 7./17.	Ister to . . . . ; Ormond and O'Neale have dissuaded the Scotch K. from a projected undertaking; prince Rupert is levying men for the duke of Modena. O. xx. 640. H. ix. p. iii. 176.
June 13.	Letter from England concerning the prospect of the lord general's being made K., and the making of two acts for continuing the monthly tax, and for convening "a new representative at Whitehall." O. xx. 642. H. ix. p. iii. 178.
June 14.	Complaints of the commonwealth of England of the conduct of the States General, and offers to make a treaty if reparation is given for injuries. O. xx. 643. H. ix. p. iii. 178.
June 10./30.	Letter enclosing the orders of the States General to the deputies about to be sent to England, and concerning their alliance with France; and also two letters of Van Tromp's, with a list of captains lost in the late action. *The Hague.* O. xx. 644. H. ix. p. iii. 180.
(20/30)	Letter from Holland containing news of the movements of the English and Dutch fleets. O. xx. 647. H. ix. p. iii. 182.
June 20.	. . . . to lord Wentworth at Copenhagen; relates Blake's victory over the Dutch fleet on the 12th June and following days; Monk was killed; preparations are made here to reinforce the fleet; and a treaty with England is proposed; the K. has more hopes in England than on this side of the sea; he is going shortly into France. *The Hague.* O. xx. 648. H. ix. p. iii. 183.
June 21.	News letter from France; Turenne has gone to the army at Fismes; M. de Bourdeux Neufville, the French agent in London, desires to be recalled. O. xx. 650. H. ix. p. iii. 184.
June 17./27.	H. Beveringe to John de Wit, concerning his negotiations for a treaty with the Council of State. *London.* O. xx. 652. H. ix. p. iii. 186.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1653.	Letter from Holland to Mr. Thurloe; the deputies intend to reinforce the fleet; the people wish to return to the government of the house of Nassau; the war with England has caused much distress. O. xx. 652. H. ix. p. iii. 186.
June 27.	Van Tromp to the States General, concerning the reinforcements of the Dutch fleet. O. xx. 654. H. ix. p. iii. 187.
	Letter to Mr. Thurloe; the soldiers have presented a petition to the Council of State excepting against the person summoned to be the new representative. O. xx. 654. H. ix. p. iii. 188.
June 28. / July 8.	John Benson to John Thurloe, secretary of the Council of State; ships have come hither from Holland, for hemp, wood, and other necessaries for the navy; two or three English frigates could intercept them at the Dogger sand; the Dutch request ships from the K. of Denmark, but he can spare none. *Dantzig.* O. xx. 655. H. ix. p. iii. 188.
July 1.	H. Van Beverning, and three other ambassadors from the Netherlands in England, to the States General; have received civilities from the ambassadors of Spain, Portugal, Sweden, France, Switzerland, and Hambargh; the trial of L. C. Lilburne, imprisoned in Newgate, is stopped until the meeting of the new representative. O. xx. 655. H. ix. p. iii. 189.
July 1. / 11.	The same to the same; narrate their negotiations with Heer Lakervelt and Heer Stuckart, the Swiss commissioners; it is expected that Cromwell will resign his commission as general, and receive some other title. O. xx. 656. H. ix. p. iii. 189.
July 1. / 11.	Letter from Holland containing news about the fitting out of the fleet; it is said that if the K. of Scotland had been in the last battle many of the parliament's ships would have turned to him. O. xx. 657. H. ix. p. iii. 190.
July 1. / 11.	Letter from Holland; the fleet is hastening out; some lords have sent to Newport to see if they can make a private peace. *The Hague.* O. xx. 657. H. ix. p. iii. 190.
July 16. / 26.	J. V. to . . . .; the French K. is with his army; the K. is expected here next week; the prince and count Fuensaldagne have joined their forces, and Bourdeaux is expected to be taken; the K. of Scots will go shortly to Holland. *Paris.* O. xx. 659. H. ix. p. iii. 192.
July 16. / 26.	Letter containing French news; a pass has come from the archduke for R. Carolus; he will go to Scotland if he has the success he expects in Holland. O. xx. 660. H. ix. p. iii. 192.
July 18.	Vander Perre, Dutch ambassador to . . . .; England, Scotland, and Ireland are so quiet that no rising or alteration can be imagined; the common people are much encouraged by the prizes. *Westm.* O. xx. 650. H. ix. p. iii. 193.
July 20. / 30.	News letter from Holland; the people of Middleburgh, Zierickzee, and Dort take the side of the prince of Orange; account of the meeting of the States General. *The Hague.* O. xx. 661. H. ix. p. iii. 193.
July 22. / Aug. 1.	The Dutch ambassadors to the States General; lieutenant-colonel Lilburne's business is deferred for a month; the council of state consists of general Cromwell, major general Lambert, Harrison, Desborough, and others, in all 30 persons; the abolition of tithes was proposed in parliament. *Westm.* O. xx. 663. H. ix. p. iii. 195.
July 22. / Aug. 1.	Vande Perre to Mynheer Vogelaer; ships are being got ready here [in England], eight will be sent to Bourdeaux, the dissensions in Holland may prevent a treaty. O. xx. 664. H. ix. p. iii. 196.
July 22. / Aug. 1.	Intelligence from the Netherlands; the states of Holland have desired the princess royal to dissuade the K. her brother from coming hither, and intend to propose to the States General that no K. or potentate be admitted to the state without informing the States General; captain Tromp has taken an English ship in the Mediterranean. *The Hague.* O. xx. 665. H. ix. p. iii. 196.
July 22. / Aug. 1.	Mynheer Beverning to pensionary de Wit; gives an account of a conference with the English commissioners; some of the ambassadors will return for fuller instructions; the Portuguese ambassador is desirous of a treaty with the Netherlands. O. xx. 665. H. ix. p. iii. 197.
July 25. / Aug. 4.	H. Beverning, William Nieuport, and two other Dutch commissioners, complain of the treatment of their prisoners, request the council of state to liberate them, as the States General have done so. *Westm.* O. xx. 666. H. ix. p. iii. 197.
	Reply of the council of state; they have given orders for the good treatment of the prisoners, and will liberate them by exchange. O. xx. 666. H. ix. p. iii. 198.
July 27. / Aug. 6.	. . . . . to monsr. de Barrière; Bordeaux is lost, the petition of the townsmen to the K. is refused; M. de Weufchaise intends to fight Vendosme's fleet; M. le prince is near Noyon with his army. O. xx. 667. H. ix. p. iii. 198.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1653. July 29. / Aug. 8.	John de Wit to lords Beverning and Newport; the resolution concerning a captain and lieutenant generalship has been opposed; there is no fresh news of the coming of the K. of Scotland; admiral Tromp's fleet is at sea, and an engagement is expected. O. xx. 668. H. ix. p. iii. 198.
July 29. / Aug. 8.	Beverning to de Wit; the English council of state propose a coalition of the two republics under one government; have signified their intention of taking their leave, but have had no reply. O. xx. 668. H. ix. p. iii. 199.
	An intercepted letter to Mr. Stoneham at the Hague; peace seems far off; Monck only will be at sea this summer, Blake not being recovered; seven regiments are ordered to march to Scotland. O. xx. 669. H. ix. p. iii. 199.
Aug. 2. / 12.	Account by H. Beverning and his colleagues of the proposals made to them to suspend Tromp, and that two or three English lords should be admitted into the government of the States General, and *vice versa*. O. xx. 669. H. ix. p. iii. 200.
Aug. 12. N.S.	Account by H. van Beverning and the other Dutch ambassadors of the state of the English government under lord general Cromwell and major generals Harrison and Lambert, and of the meeting of the new representative. O. xx. 671. H. ix. p. iii. 201.
Aug. 2. / 12.	The commissioners of the council of Admiralty at Amsterdam to the States General; hear that the Dutch have suffered least in the late action, although admiral Tromp is dead; advise the sending of ships to convey the Eastlandmen to the Sound, and bring back those there. *Amsterdam.* O. xx. 672. H. ix. p. iii. 202.
Aug. 5. / 15.	Beverning to the states of Holland and West Friesland; the ships lost in the late naval action are now reported to be only 20, instead of 40; a letter from Monk has just arrived saying that he has lost two ships. O. xx. 673. H. ix. p. iii. 203.
Aug. 11. / 21.	Letter of intelligence to Mr. Antonio Rogers; the K. has removed to Aix, and will go thence to Cologne, and will doubtless go to Scotland. O. xx. 674. H. ix. p. iii. 203.
Aug. 11.	Jo. Spe. to Edward Tyrrell, doctor of theology of the faculty of Paris; an act is passed forbidding all recusants living in Ulster, Leinster, and Munster, except the county Clare. *London.* O. xx. 674. H. ix. p. iii. 204.
Aug. 11.	Letter enlosing a copy of the letter from vice-admiral Cornelius de Witte to the States General, giving an account of the action in which admiral van Tromp was killed, dated on board the *Liberty* before the Helder, Aug. 11. O. xx. 675. H. ix. p. iii. 204.
Aug. 12. / 22.	Letter giving intelligence of the state of affairs in Holland, and the opinions concerning the proposed coalition with England; there is much complaint that the captains of the fleet have not done their duty. O. xx. 676. H. ix. p. iii. 205.
Aug. 12.	Doleman to colonel Killigrew; fears there will be another naval battle, unless the deputies return with good propositions. *London.* O. xx. 679. H. ix. p. iii. 207.
Aug. 13. / 23.	W. Boreel to the Dutch ambassadors in London; is sorry to hear that the English government has not hearkened to their propositions; Cromwell has assured the cardinal that no English ships will be sent to the assistance of the Spaniards. *Paris.* O. xx. 679. H. ix. p. iii. 207.
	Letters of safeguard granted by the commonwealth to Frederic heir of Norway, duke of Schleswig. O. xx. 680. H. ix. p. iii. 208.
Aug. 19. / 29.	The Dutch ambassadors in England to lord Adrian van Hooghe at Middleburgh; news about the English fleet. O. xx. 681. H. ix. p. iii. 208.
Aug. 19. / 29.	Beverning and Vande Perre to the states of Zealand; information about the Dutch prisoners in England; three or four persons of quality have been put into the Tower for promoting the service of the K. *Westm.* O. xx. 682. H. ix. p. iii. 209.
Aug. 25. / Sept. 4.	News letter from Ratisbon; the Dutch give out that they gained the victory in the recent battle at sea; R. Carolus' ambassador is here waiting for the emperor. *Ratisbon* O. xx. 683. H. ix. p. iii. 210.
Aug. 26. / Sept. 5.	Beverning to de Wit; Cromwell is very anxious for Lilburne's condemnation, but the people murmur against the illegality of the proceedings; forces are being sent to Scotland; lord Lisle and two others are going to Sweden. *Westm.* O. xx. 684. H. ix. p. iii. 211.
Aug. 26. / Sept. 5.	Charles Longland to John Thurloe; various reports about the naval battle with the Dutch; Tromp's son is appointed commander of the fleet in the Mediterranean; advises a fleet of 20 sail being sent thither. *Leyhorn.* O. xx. 685. H. ix. p. iii. 211.
Sept. 2. / 12.	Pensionary de Wit to Beverning; does not think much good will come of the negotiation in England; lieutenant general Middleton and sir Marmaduke Langdale solicit very hard here; the fleet has set sail with orders to fight the English. *The Hague.* O. xx. 686. H. ix. p. iii. 212.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1653. Sept. 12.	Boreel to the States General; the K. of France has entered into a league with the protestant princes and towns of the Dutch empire; news of the movements of Condé and Turenne. *Paris.* O. xx. 686. H. ix. p. iii. 213.
	The States General to the K. of Portugal, desiring an alliance between the two nations. O. xx. 687. H. ix. p. iii. 213.
Sept. 18.	Resolution of the states of Holland and Friesland to order lords Beverning and Vande Perre to inform the government in England that the project of coalition is impossible, and to propose a strict alliance. O. xx. 688. H. ix. p. iii. 214.
Sept. 5.	Intelligence from Holland; Enchuisen has been surprised by command of the states of Holland; arrangements of the fleet; Langdale and Middleton are urging the states to aid the K. of Scots, who is at Paris; news from Denmark; letter from Leghorn, 5 Sept.; there are 18 Dutch men of war between Cadiz and the Straits, and 10 here. O. xx. 689. H. ix. p. iii. 214.
Sept. 9.	William Cromwell to Mr. Bradshaw, English resident at Hamburg; asks for money; has been wrecked on his way to Hamburg on secret service for general Cromwell. *Copenhagen.* O. xx. 692. H. ix. p. iii. 217.
Sept. 19.	An intercepted anonymous letter; Whitlock is going to Sweden in Lord Lisle's place; there are many libels circulated about "our noble general"; Joyce "who took the King out of Holmbie" is sent to gaol. O. xx. 693. H. ix. p. iii. 217.
Sept. 13.	Robert Lilburne to John Thurloe, secretary to the council of state; requests a convoy for a ship with necessaries for the fortifications at S. Johnston's; colonel Cobbet has taken Lewis and Mula islands. *Dalkeith.* O. xx. 693. H. ix. p. iii. 218.
Sept. 14.	Order of the parliament to send lord commissioner Whitlock as ambassador extraordinary to the Q. of Sweden. O. xx. 694. H. ix. p. iii. 218.
Sept. 25.	John K. of Portugal to the States General; complains of the conduct of their commissioners sent to treat for peace in the West Indies, Africa, and Brazil; desires a general peace. *Lisbon.* O. xx. 694. H. ix. p. iii. 219.
	Letter to Vande Perre; the lords of Gelderland have resolved to further a war with England, and to embrace the interests of Charles II. O. xx. 695. H. ix. p. iii. 219.
Sept. 18/28.	Letter of intelligence from Holland; the lord of Opdan has accepted the office of lieutenant admiral; the States General have debated how to proceed to England. *The Hague.* O. xx. 696. H. ix. p. iii. 220.
Sept. 23/Oct. 3.	De Witte to Beverning; Opdam is going to sea shortly with commander de Ruyter and captain Cruick as assistants; vice-admiral de Witt arrived on the 14th at the Intsche Riff. *The Hague.* O. xx. 698. H. ix. p. iii. 222.
Sept. 23. Oct. 3.	News letter from Holland; the K. of Denmark is inclined for peace with England; 17 men of war are gone to cruise near the Elbe. O. xx. 699. H. ix. p. iii. 222.
Oct. 4.	Resolution of the assembly of the States General, that the coalition with England is not practicable, and that lords Jongstall and Nyport shall return to England if the government are willing to have a treaty. *Zutphen.* O. xx. 700. H. ix. p. iii. 223.
Sept. 29/Oct. 9.	News letter from the Hague, giving a proposal made to Beverning by a well-wisher to both commonwealths, which were represented as coming from Cromwell, for an offensive and defensive alliance between England and the Netherlands, including Denmark, Sweden, the Free Cities, and France. *The Hague.* O. xx. 700. H. ix. p. iii. 223.
Sept. 30/Oct. 10.	Vande Perre to lord le Brune, pensionary of Zealand at Middelburg; the Portuguese ambassador will remain all the winter; general Monk will be ready to go to sea in three weeks; the credit of major-general Harrison and the Anabaptists decreases; has agreed with commissary general Whaley for the exchange of prisoners. *Westm.* O. xx. 701. H. ix. p. iii. 224.
Oct. 1/11.	C. Van Beuningen to the States General; the Q. of Sweden refuses an alliance during the war with England, as she desires to remain neutral. *Stockholm.* O. xx. 702. H. ix. p. iii. 225.
Oct. 5. O.S.	An intercepted letter from Fielder to . . . ; eight regiments have forsaken the Spaniards, and are marching to the duke of York, with licence from the French K. to serve their own K.; it is reported that the prince of Condé is dead. *Paris.* O. xx. 703. H. ix. p. iii. 226.
Oct. 5/15.	News letter from Paris; Bertaut and Ricon have been executed for treason; news from French army. O. xx. 703. H. ix. p. iii. 226.
Oct. 7/17.	Vryberger to lord Vander P[erre]; gives the opinions of the states concerning renewing the negotiations with England; at lieutenant general Middleton's request, it is determined to assist the Scots with 180,000 guilders. *Middelburg.* O. xx. 704. H. ix. p. iii. 227.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1653. Oct. 7./17.	De Witt to Beverning; expects the states will agree to the renewing of the treaty with England if the government will give up the coalition; if not the commissioners in London will return. *The Hague.* O. xx. 705. H. ix. p. iii. 227.
Oct. 7./17.	Bisdommer to lords B[everning] and P[erre]; news of the Dutch fleet. *The Hague.* O. xx. 705. H. ix. p. iii. 228.
Oct. 21.	Resolution of the States General that the commissioners in England shall repeat their proposals for an alliance. O. xx. 706. H. ix. p. iii. 228.
Oct. 23.	Resolution of the States General to order the colleges of the Admiralty to release English prisoners. O. xx. 706. H. ix. p. iii. 228.
Oct. 14./24.	News letter from Holland concerning the debate about continuing the negotiations with England, and the movements of the fleet; the Q. of Sweden has resolved on a war with Denmark. *The Hague.* O. xx. 707. H. ix. p. iii. 229.
	Resolutions of the assembly held at Zutphen in Aug. and Sept., proposing to prosecute rigorously the war with England, by favouring Charles II., and helping the Scotch and Irish, and by making alliances with France and Denmark. O. xx. 708. H. ix. p. iii. 229.
Oct. 30. N.S.	Resolutions of the states of Holland and West Friesland, that the commissioners in England shall consider the interests of the K. of Denmark. O. xx. 709. H. ix. p. iii. 230.
Oct. 28./Nov. 7.	News letter from Rotterdam; de Witt has returned with the East India and other merchant ships, and intends to go to the Thames; the Orange party is quite down; there is no fear that the Dutch will make an offensive league with Denmark, France, and the K. of Scots if this treaty fall through. *Rotterdam.* O. xx. 710. H. ix. p. iii. 231.
Oct. 28./Nov. 7.	Letter advising cardinal Mazarin to send Mons. Servien to treat with England, as the French merchant ships are continually being taken. *London.* O. xx. 710. H. ix. p. iii. 232.
Oct. 29./Nov. 8.	News letter from Paris; Mons. Chanut is sent to obstruct the peace between England and the Netherlands; Mazarin is not to be trusted; R.C. has commissioned Mortagh O'Brian to command forces in Ireland. *Paris.* O. xx. 711. H. ix. p. iii. 232.
Nov. 3.	Articles concerning commerce proposed to the council by the merchants adventurers for insertion in the treaty with the Netherlands. O. xx. 712. H. ix. p. iii. 232.
Nov. 4./14.	News letter from the Hague; news of the Dutch fleet; the states will insist on the inclusion and indemnification of Denmark by England; it is reported that a member of parliament is coming hither to bribe the states to make peace. O. xx. 716. H. ix. p. iii. 236.
Nov. 4./14.	Letter to Jongstall, Dutch ambassador in England; the states desire Beverning to find out how matters stand between England and Sweden, and in consequence of his last letter have ordered a search to be made for Jesuits; De Wit is at sea; the K. of Poland desires an alliance; it is hoped that the English will be turned out of the East Indies. *The Hague.* O. xx. 717. H. ix. p. iii. 237.
Nov. 16.	. . . . to lord general Cromwell; warns him of the danger of the assembly at Blackfriars where the reformed churches are called the instruments of Babylon. O. xx. 719. H. ix. p. iii. 238.
Nov. 18./28.	Jongstall to Frederick William earl of Nassau; Mr. Peters assures him that the treaty will take place; gives an account of conferences with the council at which Cromwell spoke. *Westm.* O. xx. 720. H. ix. p. iii. 239.
Nov. 18./28.	News letter from Holland; a treaty is being negotiated with the states and princes of the empire; lord Chanut is here as an ambassador from France. O. xx. 721. H. xi. p. iii. 240.
Nov. 18./28.	Letter from Holland; Mons. Chanut has had audience at the Hague; he proposed the health of the K. of England at an entertainment at his own house; the empire has declared against the commonwealth, and has promised 60,000*l.* to the K. *Delft.* O. xx. 723. H. ix. p. iii. 241.
Nov. 18.	B. Whitelock to lord general Cromwell; has arrived in Sweden after a stormy passage; posts have been sent to Upsala to inform the Q. of his coming. O. xx. 723. H. ix. p. iii. 242.
Nov. 18./28.	John Adams to Peter le Meez, in London; the K.'s party try to prevent peace between England and Holland; the people here are willing to contribute to his assistance. O. xx 724. H. ix. p. iii. 242.
Nov. 18.	An intercepted letter from Germany; the emperor, the elector of Mayence, and the ambassador Wilmot, have agreed to send a person to Rome to ask aid for R. C.; the protestant princes and France will endeavour to prevent peace between England and Holland. *Ratisbon.* O. xx. 724. H. ix. p. iii. 243.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1653. Nov. 19./29.	News letter from Paris; France is ready to make a league with Holland against England, and will try to have R. C. included; R. C. intends to invade England from Scotland. *Paris.* O. xx. 727. H. ix. p. iii. 243.
Nov. 23./Dec. 3.	News from France, about the taking of S. Menhould by the K., and the complaints of the protestants of the Vals. *Paris.* O. xx. 726. H. ix. p. iii. 244.
Dec. 2./12.	Nyport to lord Hans Van Loon, East India commissioner at Amsterdam; the conferences continue, but the issue is uncertain; the Scotch highlanders make inroads upon the lowlands. *Westm.* O. xx. 727. H. ix. p. iii. 245.
Dec. 7./17.	An intercepted letter from Paris; the K. of Scots is preparing to go to Germany; in Holland, the enemies of the prince of Orange are prevalent; the count de Harcourt, governor of Alsatia, has revolted. *Paris.* O. xx. 727. H. ix. p. iii. 245.
Dec. 9./19.	Letter to sir Walter Vane; Holland desires peace with England; the other provinces war; count William has not seen the princess royal, and is going again to Friesland. *The Hague.* O. xx. 728. H. ix. p. iii. 245.
Dec. 9./19.	Mons. Chanut to Mons. Bourdeaux, in London; fears that the States General have detained his letters; they tell him that the negotiations in London are not broken off. *The Hague.* O. xx. 728. H. ix. p. iii. 246.
[Dec. 11.]	An intercepted letter stating that Banfill has been getting the secrets of the lords in the highlands by counterfeiting the K.'s hand; the general does not think the new parliament worthy of his company. *London.* O. xx. 729. H. ix. p. iii. 246.
Dec. 14.	An intercepted letter from T. M. to a merchant in Paris; after the breaking up of the parliament, at Lambert's proposal, the government was intrusted to a lord governor and a council of 21; "your master" and the French K. are concerned in preventing the treaty with Holland; the people here are discontented. O. xx. 729. H. ix. p. iii. 246.
Dec. 16.	General George Moncke to . . . . . ; the fleet will sail for Ellen Road, and send out scouts to look for hostile ships. *The Swiftsure off the Culvert Cliffs.* O. xx. 731. H. ix. p. iii. 248.
Dec. 17./27.	News letter from Paris; the trial of Mons. le Prince has commenced; the K.'s ships are guarding the Norman coast; prince Rupert is expected here; he is going to persuade Charles Stuart to go to Germany. *Paris.* O. xx. 731. H. ix. p. iii. 249.
Dec. 23./Jan. 2.	Nyport, Beverning, and Jongstall, to Griffier Ruysch; the final conclusion has been delayed by the changes in the government, which is now conferred on the lord protector; have had a conference with viscount Lisle, sir Antony Ashley Cooper, Woolsey, and Strickland. *Westm.* O. xx. 732. H. ix. p. iii. 249.
Dec. 23./Jan. 2.	Jongstall to Frederick earl of Nassau, stadtholder of Friesland; have told viscount Lisle that unless they were dispatched to-day or to-morrow they would treat no further; it is said that Cromwell wished to have the title of king, but the officers were against it. *Westm.* O. xx. 733. H. ix. p. iii. 249.
Dec. 23./Jan. 2.	F. Rheyngraef to the States General; the head-quarters of the duke of Lorraine are at Warenne, and those of the prince of Condé at Oley and Lautremagne. *Maestricht.* O. xx. 733. H. xi. p. iii. 250.
Dec. 22.	An intercepted letter from Kilei to Mr. Hicks at Paris; fears the lord protector has lost much of the affections of the people; the proclamation of his title was publicly derided; Monk is going to Scotland; the English army there has suffered a loss; the anabaptists are highly enraged against Cromwell; gives the names of the council. O. xx. 733. H. ix. p. iii. 250.
Dec. 23.	Robert Stapilton to lord general Cromwell; the embassy has been very well received here; the Q. will give my lord audience this afternoon. *Upsala.* O. xx. 735. H. ix. p. iii. 251.
Jan. 5. N.S.	Resolution of the States General that the inclusion of Hamburgh in the treaty with England shall be considered. O. xx. 736. H. ix. p. iii. 252.
	Petition of Thomas Saunders, John Okey, and Matthew Allured, to the lord protector, showing the danger of entrusting the power of the militia to a single person and a council, and requesting the assembling of a free parliament. O. xx. 736. H. ix. p. iii. 252.
Dec. 28.	H. Deverning and his colleagues request the lord protector to give them a safe conduct for their return to Holland. O. xx. 739. H. ix. p. iii. 255.
Dec. 30./Jan. 9.	Newsletter from Paris; cardinal Mazarin is very anxious to know the designs of the English fleet; Mr. Thomas Talbot has come from R. C. in Cologne to desire the late Q. of England to solicit the Catholic princes to assist him; the duke of Gloucester has gone to the Hague, and says that R. C. will be soon in Scotland with an army. *Paris.* O. xx. 740. H. ix. p. iii. 255.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1654. Dec. 30. Jan. 9.	News letters from Holland; the alteration in the government in England is diversely taken here; the K. of Denmark is very anxious for inclusion in the treaty with England; the Q. of Sweden will conclude with England nothing prejudicial to the Netherlands. *The Hague.* The navy is much injured by a storm. *Amsterdam.* O. xx. 740. H. ix. p. iii. 256.
Jan. 13.	B. Whitelock to the lord protector; gives an account of his interviews with the Rix chancellor and the Q. of Sweden. *Upsala.* O. xx. 742. H. ix. p. iii. 257.
Jan. 13.	B. Whitelock to Mr. Thurloe; he (Whitelock) is a great favourite with the Q. *Upsala.* O. xx. 743. H. ix. p. iii. 258.
Jan. 13./23.	News letter from Holland; the commissioners have returned from England; peace will be opposed by the Orange party. O. xx. 744. H. ix. p. iii. 258.
Jan. 26.	Report of lords Beverning, Nieuport, and Jongstall that lord Charisius, Danish resident, was satisfied with their negotiations for the inclusion of Denmark in the treaty with England. O. xx. 746. H. ix. p. iii. 260.
Jan. 27.	Resolution of the states of Holland and West Friesland that commissioners shall be authorized to treat with the lord protector for giving satisfaction for the detention of English ships in Denmark at their instance. O. xx. 746. H. ix. p. iii. 260.
Jan. 27.	Resolution of the states of Holland that the clause in the treaty with England concerning the prince of Orange and his line shall be obliterated, and in its stead a clause inserted that the captain, admiral, or stadtholder shall confirm the above treaty. O. xx. 747. H. ix. p. iii. 261.
Jan. 27.	Resolution of the states of Holland and West Friesland approving of the negotiations of Beverninghand his colleagues, and resolving that deputies should be sent to England to sign the articles. O. xx. 747. H. ix. p. iii. 261.
Jan. 27.	Resolution of the states of Holland that the commissioners sent into England shall be instructed to obtain the comprehension of the K. of France in the treaty. O. xx. 748. H. ix. p. iii. 262.
Jan. 18./28.	Letter giving an account of the meetings of the states to consider the treaty with England; the French ambassador, Chanut, is displeased that his master is not included. *The Hague.* O. xx. 749. H. ix. p. iii. 262.
Jan. 29.	Resolution of the states of Holland and West Friesland that the commissioners about to be sent to England shall congratulate the lord protector, and to express their satisfaction that he is inclined to remove the differences between the two nations. O. xx. 752. H. ix. p. iii. 264.
Jan. 29.	Resolution of the states of Holland and West Friesland approving of Mons. de Beverninghs having congratulated the lord protector. O. xx. 751. H. ix. p. iii. 264.
Jan. 20./30.	Letter giving an account of the speech of Mons. Chanut to the states, and their debate about the inclusion of France in the treaty with England; it is thought the peace will prejudice the K. of Scots and the prince of Orange. O. xx. 752. H. ix. p. iii. 265.
Jan. 20.	B. Whitelock, ambassador in Sweden, to secretary Thurloe; relates an interview with the Rix chancellor, who asked for information about the government of England, and his subsequent negotiations with him. *Upsala.* O. xx. 755. H. ix. p. iii. 266.
Jan. 20./30.	Extract from a letter of lord Boreel, Dutch ambassador; Mons. de Bourdeaux is ordered to assure the lord protector that no ships shall be received in French harbours which are commissioned by foreign princes to injure the English; the pope's nuncio is urging peace between England and France. O. xx. 757. H. ix. p. iii. 268.
Feb. 8. N.S.	Notes of alterations proposed by the states of Zealand in the treaty with England; those appointed to go to England shall have the title of ambassadors. O. xx. 758. H. ix. p. iii. 269.
	Alterations in the treaty of 1495 proposed by the states of Friesland. O. xx. 759. H. ix. p. iii. 269.
Feb. 1./11.	H. Morrell to the lord protector; the French court is grieved at the treaty with Holland Mons. Foucquett is going as ambassador to England. O. xx. 759. H. ix. p. iii. 270.
Feb. 3./13.	Beverning to Nyport; he has not yet had an audience. *London.* O. xx. 760. H. ix. p. iii. 270.
Feb. 13. N.S.	Ratification by the states of Utrecht of the negotiations of Beverning and his colleagues in England. *Utrecht.* O. xx. 760. H. ix. p. iii. 270.
Feb. 13.	Intelligence from Amsterdam; the Dutch want a cessation of arms to have time to prepare their fleet; news comes of the strength of the Scotch army. O. xx. 761. H. ix. p. iii. 271.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1654. Feb. 13. N.S.	Bisdommer to Beverning; lord lieutenant general Middleton has sailed for Scotland; the states of Zealand and Utrecht have delivered their advice concerning the ratification of the treaty with England. O. xx. 762. H. ix. p. iii. 272.
Feb. 3/13.	H. Beverning to the States General; the lord protector is labouring for union among the churches; Monk is going as commander in chief to Scotland. *Westm.* O. xx. 762. H. ix. p. iii. 272.
Feb. 3/13.	Beverning to the griffier Ruysch; nothing is wanting except an anthorization to adjust the articles and sign them, and to acknowledge the protector in his new dignity. *Westm.* O. xx. 763. H. ix. p. iii. 273.
Feb. 4/14.	News from Paris; the French K. has sent to hinder the reformed cantons in Switzerland and Geneva from making an alliance with England. *Paris.* O. xx. 763. H. ix. p. iii. 273.
Feb. 8/18.	The states of Friesland will not consent to the treaty with England without including France and Denmark. O. xx. 763. H. ix. p. iii. 273.
Feb. 19. N.S.	The States General to the lord protector; credence for Beverningh. *The Hague.* O. xx. 765. H. ix. p. iii. 274.
Feb. 19. N.S.	The States General to the lord protector; credence for William Niepoort and Alard Peter Jongestal, ambassadors. *The Hague.* O. xx. 765. H. ix. p. iii. 274.
Feb. 19.	Commission of the States General to Jerome [Hieronimus] van Beverningh, William Nieuport, and Allard Peter Jongstall, to conclude a treaty with the lord protector. *The Hague.* O. xx. 766. H. ix. p. iii. 275.
Feb. 19. N.S.	Resolution of the States General to order Beverning to procure the comprehension of France in the treaty, and to propose certain alterations in the articles. O. xx. 767. H. ix. p. iii. 275.
	Intelligence from Holland, giving an account of the writer's expenses in going to Texel, North Holland, and Zealand, and giving a list of the Dutch fleet. O. xx. 768. H. ix. p. iii. 276 and 277.
Feb. 16/26	Intelligence from Holland, giving an account of the ratifications of the treaty with England by the several states. O. xx. 770. H. ix. p. iii. 278.
Feb. 10.	B. Whitelock to . . . . .; gives an account of his interviews with the Q. of Sweden and the abp. of Upsala; the reception of the Muscovite envoy; and his discussion with the chancellor concerning a treaty. *Upsala.* O. xx. 771. H. ix. p. iii. 279.
Feb. 24. N.S.	Speech of Mons. Chanute, French ambassador, to the States General; as they think that their peace with England will be easier without the inclusion of France, he desires them to omit their instructions to their ambassadors to do what they can to advance the agreement of France and England. O. xx. 774. H. ix. p. iii. 281.
Feb. 15/25	News from France; Mons. de Neufville is being sent as ambassador to England. *Paris.* O. xx. 776. H. ix. p. iii. 282.
Feb. 16.	Robert Lilburne to the lord protector; has ordered his men-of-war to look for Middleton; lieut.-col. Mason has secured the earl of Calender. *Dalkeith.* O. xx. 777. H. ix. p. iii. 283.
Feb. 18. O.S.	Daniel Whistler to [the lord protector]; the Q. of Sweden offers to resign her crown; she has instituted an order of Amaranta. *Upsala.* O. xx. 777. H. ix. p. iii. 284.
Feb. 27. N.S.	Intelligence from Holland concerning the ratifications of the treaty with England by the states, from which the ambassadors' instructions will be composed; Beverning says warlike preparations are being made in England; the ambassadors will meet on March 2. O. xx. 779. H. ix. p. iii. 285.
Feb. 4.	Resolution of the states of Friesland that a clause should be inserted in the treaty with England obliging the lords protectors and other officers to observe the treaty, in consequence of the proviso concerning the prince of Orange. O. xx. 780. H. ix. p. iii. 286.
Feb. 20.	. . . . . to [Bulstrode Whitelock], ambassador in Sweden; informs him of the state of the negotiations with Holland; cardinal Mazarin has offered to banish Charles Stuart and his family from France, and proclaim the protector. O. xx. 781. H. ix. p. iii. 286.
Feb. 20. O.S.	H. Beverningk to . . . . .; desires a conclusion to their business. *Westm.* O. xx. 782. H. ix. p. iii. 287.
March 4. N.S.	Letter containing French news; comte Pailleau will be sent as ambassador if Mons. Bourdeaux is not well received; cardinal Mazarin will make peace at any price with the protector, whom he fears most of all the earth. *Paris.* O. xx. 782. H. ix. p. iii. 287.
Feb. 24.	B. Whitelocke to John Thurloe; account of an interview with the Q. of Sweden, and the discourtesy of sir William Ballendyn; his house was attacked at night by drunkards. *Upsala.* O. xx. 783. H. ix. p. iii. 288.

Digitized by Google

DATE.	SUBJECT.
1654. Feb. 27.	H. Beverningk to . . . . .; informs him that Nienport and Jongestall, his colleagues, arrived at Dover yesterday, and are on their way to Gravesend. *Westm.* O. xx. 785. H. ix. p. iii. 289.
Feb. 28.	H. Beverningk, William Nienport, and Alard Jongestall to . . . . .; desires him to obtain an audience of the protector for them. *Gravesend.* O. xx. 785. H. ix. p. iii. 289.
	Letter from Mr. Augiers, secretary at Paris; the marshal of Estampes will be sent as ambassador to the lord protector; Charles Stuart does not leave yet. O. xx. 785. H. ix. p. iii. 289.
Feb. $\frac{3}{13}$	Intelligence from Holland; the states of Holland, Zealand, and Utrecht have ratified the treaty; lord Veth will be sent by Zealand to England in place of Vande Perre. O. xx. 786. H. ix. p. iii. 290.
March 3.	An intercepted letter, stating that Messieurs Newport and Jongstall landed at Dover on Sunday; they and Beverningh are lodged at sir Abraham William's house in Westminster; Messieurs Bonrdeaux and le Baas are here from France. O. xx. 788. H. ix. p. iii. 291.
	News letter from Holland; the news of the preparation of the English fleet has caused fear that there will be no peace; vice-admiral de Ruyter and young Trump are at Amsterdam to hasten out their ships. O. xx. 788. H. ix. p. iii. 292.
March 3.	B. Whitelock to Mr. secretary Thurloe; was visited by mons. Piemontel, the Spanish resident; had an audience of the Q.; it is said the prince of Sweden will assume the government on her abdication. *Upsala.* O. xx. 789. H. ix. p. iii. 292.
March 8.	H. Cromwell, lord lieutenant of Ireland, to . . . . .; arrived here on Saturday; the army is satisfied with the government, except Jones and Ludlow and the anabaptists; asks for an order that no land should be disposed of without special order. *Dublin.* O. xx. 791. H. ix. p. iii. 294.
March $\frac{4}{14}$	News letter from Paris; it is said that the marshal of Aumont has received news of the accommodation of affairs between England and France; the prince of Conti will be sent to Catalonia with 20,000 men. O. xx. 791. H. ix. p. iii. 294.
March $\frac{5}{15}$	H. Beverning, William Nienport, and Cleere Jongessall to Cromwell; asks him to appoint commissioners to conclude the treaty. *Westm.* O. xx. 792. H. ix. p. iii. 295.
March $\frac{8}{18}$	News letter from Paris; Mazarin says that if Cromwell will not accept a peace he will set up R. Carolus, by making peace with Spain and Germany; the duke of York will go to Scotland if R. Carolus' affairs go on well in Germany. O. xx. 793. H. ix. p. iii. 295.
March $\frac{8}{18}$	News letter from Paris; Middleton writes that the Scots have had the advantage in a battle, and have recovered the island of Lewis; want of money keeps Charles Stewart here, though the court wish him gone; his mother despairs of his restoration, and to ingratiate herself with the cardinal urges his going away. O. xx. 794. H. ix. p. iii. 296.
March $\frac{10}{20}$	Beverning and his colleagues to the States General; had audience of the protector on the 13th in the banqueting room at Whitehall; commissioners to treat will be soon appointed. *Westm.* O. xx. 794. H. ix. p. iii. 296.
	Request of William Predeax, messenger from Oliver lord protector of England, to Elexea Michaylowich, emperor of Russia, to renew the privileges of English merchants. O. xx. 795. H. ix. p. iii. 297.
	Account presented by Predeax to the Russian commissioner of the reasons why privileges were granted to the English. O. xx. 797. H. ix. p. iii. 298.
March 29. N.S.	Commission of Philip K. of Spain to Anthony Brun, member of the supreme council of Flanders, to conclude a treaty with the States General against the duke of Braganza. *Madrid.* O. xx. 797. H. ix. p. iii. 299.
March 22. April 1.	News letter from Paris; the cardinal de Retz is set at liberty and sent to Brittany, and has resigned his place to the pope; sentence of death has been pronounced against the prince of Condé; a descent of the English is feared in Guyenne and Languedoc; prince Rupert was attacked near Paris. O. xx. 799. H. ix. p. iii. 300.
	John Adams to Peter Hacker, in London; news of the Dutch fleet which is being got ready, in consequence of the reported preparations in England. O. xx. 800. H. ix. p. iii. 301.
	The syndics and council of Geneva to the States General; desire assistance to complete their fortifications, as a war is expected in which they will be infallibly engaged. O. xx. 801. H. ix. p. iii. 302.*

* The "Epistolæ Mariæ Angliæ, ad Extraneos Principes et Respublicas ab anno 1554 ad annum 1558 desumptæ ex manuscripto originali in Bibliotheca Ducis Kantiæ," follow in the Hague edition.

Digitized by Google

CATALOGUE

OF

RECORD PUBLICATIONS

ON SALE

BY

Messrs. Longman & Co., and Messrs. Trübner & Co., London;
Messrs. James Parker & Co., Oxford and London;
Messrs. Macmillan & Co., Cambridge and London;
Messrs. A. & C. Black, Edinburgh;
and Mr. A. Thom, Dublin.

Digitized by Google

CONTENTS.

	Page
Calendars of State Papers, &c. - - - - -	3
Chronicles and Memorials of Great Britain and Ireland during the Middle Ages - - - - -	9
Publications of the Record Commissioners, &c. - -	26
Works Published in Photozincography - - -	31

Digitized by Google

CALENDARS OF STATE PAPERS, &c.

[IMPERIAL 8vo., cloth. *Price* 15*s.* each Volume or Part.]

As far back as the year 1800, a Committee of the House of Commons recommended that Indexes and Calendars should be made to the Public Records, and thirty-six years afterwards another Committee of the House of Commons reiterated that recommendation in more forcible words; but it was not until the incorporation of the State Paper Office with the Public Record Office that the present Master of the Rolls found himself in a position to take the necessary steps for carrying out the wishes of the House of Commons.

On 7 December 1855, he stated to the Lords of the Treasury that although "the Records, State Papers, and Documents in his charge constitute the most "complete and perfect series of their kind in the civilized world," and although "they are of the greatest value in a historical and constitutional "point of view, yet they are comparatively useless to the public, from the "want of proper Calendars and Indexes."

Acting upon the recommendations of the Committees of the House of Commons above referred to, he suggested to the Lords of the Treasury that to effect the object he had in view it would be necessary for him to employ a few persons fully qualified to perform the work which he contemplated.

Their Lordships assented to the necessity of having Calendars prepared and printed, and empowered the Master of the Rolls to take such steps as might be necessary for this purpose.

The following Works have been already published under the direction of the Master of the Rolls :—

CALENDARIUM GENEALOGICUM; for the Reigns of Henry III. and Edward I. *Edited by* CHARLES ROBERTS, Esq., Secretary of the Public Record Office. 2 Vols. 1865.

This is a work of great value for elucidating the early history of our nobility and landed gentry.

Digitized by Google

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD VI., MARY, ELIZABETH, and JAMES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ROBERT LEMON, Esq., F.S.A., (Vols. I. and II.), and MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN, (Vols. III.–XII.). 1856–1872.

Vol. I.—1547–1580.
Vol. II.—1581–1590.
Vol. III.—1591–1594.
Vol. IV.—1595–1597.
Vol. V.—1598–1601.
Vol. VI.—1601–1603, with Addenda, 1547–1565.
Vol. VII.—Addenda, 1566–1579.
Vol. VIII.—1603–1610.
Vol. IX.—1611–1618.
Vol. X.—1619–1623.
Vol. XI.—1623–1625, with Addenda, 1603–1625.
Vol. XII.—Addenda, 1580–1625.

These Calendars render accessible to investigation a large and important mass of historical materials. The Northern Rebellion of 1566–67; the plots of the Catholic fugitives in the Low Countries; the numerous designs against Queen Elizabeth and in favour of a Catholic succession; the Gunpowder-plot; the rise and fall of Somerset; the Overbury murder; the disgrace of Sir Edward Coke; the rise of the Duke of Buckingham, &c. Numerous other subjects are illustrated by Papers, few of which have been previously known.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., F.S.A. 1858–1869.

Vol. I.—1625–1626.
Vol. II.—1627–1628.
Vol. III.—1628–1629.
Vol. IV.—1629–1631.
Vol. V.—1631–1633.
Vol. VI.—1633–1634.
Vol. VII.—1634–1635.
Vol. VIII.—1635.
Vol. IX.—1635–1636.
Vol. X.—1636–1637.
Vol. XI.—1637.
Vol. XII.—1637–1638.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., F.S.A.; and WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A. 1871.

Vol. XIII.—1638–1639.

This Calendar of the Domestic State Papers of the reign of Charles I. presents notices of a large number of original documents of great value to all inquirers relative to the history of the period to which it refers. Many of them have been hitherto unknown.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. 1860–1866.

Vol. I.—1660–1661.
Vol. II.—1661–1662.
Vol. III.—1663–1664.
Vol. IV.—1664–1665.
Vol. V.—1665–1666.
Vol. VI.—1666–1667.
Vol. VII.—1667.

Seven volumes, of the period between 1660 and 1667, have been published.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to SCOTLAND, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARKHAM JOHN THORPE, Esq., of St. Edmund Hall, Oxford. 1858.

Vol. I., the Scottish Series, of the Reigns of Henry VIII., Edward VI., Mary, and Elizabeth, 1509–1589.

Digitized by Google

Vol. II., the Scottish Series, of the Reign of Elizabeth, 1589–1603; an Appendix to the Scottish Series, 1543–1592; and the State Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots during her Detention in England, 1568–1587.

These two volumes of State Papers relate to Scotland, and embrace the period between 1509 and 1603. In the second volume are notices of the State Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGNS OF HENRY VIII., EDWARD VI., MARY, AND ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* HANS CLAUDE HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A. 1860–1867.

Vol. I.—1509–1573. | Vol. II.—1574–1585.

The above have been published under the editorship of Mr. Hans Claude Hamilton; another volume is in the press.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGN OF JAMES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by the* Rev. C. W. RUSSELL, D.D., and JOHN P. PRENDERGAST, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Vol. I.—1603–1606. 1872.

This series is in continuation of the Irish State Papers commencing with the reign of Henry VIII.; but, for the reign of James I. the Papers are not confined to those in the Public Record Office of England.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* W. NOEL SAINSBURY, Esq. 1860–1870.

Vol. I.—America and West Indies, 1574–1660.
Vol. II.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1513–1616.
Vol. III.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1617–1621.

These volumes include an analysis of early Colonial Papers in the Public Record Office, the India Office, and the British Museum.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC, OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, the British Museum, &c. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1862–1872.

Vol. I.—1509–1514.
Vol. II. (in Two Parts)—1515–1518.
Vol. III. (in Two Parts)—1519–1523.
Vol. IV., Part 1.—1524–1526.
Vol. IV., Part 2.—1526–1528.

These volumes contain summaries of all State Papers and Correspondence relating to the reign of Henry VIII., in the Public Record Office, of those formerly in the State Paper Office, in the British Museum, the Libraries of Oxford and Cambridge, and other Public Libraries; and of all letters that have appeared in print in the works of Burnet, Strype, and others. Whatever authentic original material exists in England relative to the religious, political, parliamentary, or social history of the country during the reign of Henry VIII., whether despatches of ambassadors, or proceedings of the army, navy, treasury, or ordnance, or records of Parliament, appointments of officers, grants from the Crown, &c., will be found calendared in these volumes.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD VI., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. 1547–1553. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister, at-Law, and Correspondant du Comité Impérial des Travaux Historiques et des Sociétés Savantes de France. 1861.

Digitized by Google

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF MARY, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. 1553–1558. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and Correspondant du Comité Impérial des Travaux Historiques et des Sociétés Savantes de France. 1861.

The two preceding volumes exhibit the negotiations of the English ambassadors with the courts of the Emperor Charles V. of Germany, of Henry II. of France, and of Philip II. of Spain. The affairs of several of the minor continental states also find various incidental illustrations of much interest.

A valuable series of Papers descriptive of the circumstances which attended the loss of Calais merits a special notice; while the progress of the wars in the north of France, into which England was dragged by her union with Spain, is narrated at some length. The domestic affairs of England are of course passed over in these volumes, which treat only of its relations with foreign powers.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, &c. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham. 1863–1870.

Vol. I.—1558–1559.
Vol. II.—1559–1560.
Vol. III.—1560–1561.
Vol. IV.—1561–1562.
Vol. V.—1562.
Vol. VI.—1563.
Vol. VII.—1564–1565.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ALLAN JAMES CROSBY, Esq., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. Vol. VIII.—1566–1568. 1871.

These eight volumes contain a Calendar of the Foreign Correspondence during the early portion of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, deposited in the Public Record Office, &c. They illustrate not only the external but also the domestic affairs of Foreign Countries during that period.

CALENDAR OF TREASURY PAPERS, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOSEPH REDINGTON, Esq. 1868–1871.

Vol. I.—1557–1696.
Vol. II.—1697–1702.

The Papers connected with the administration of the affairs of the Treasury, from 1556–7 to 1702, comprising petitions, reports, and other documents relating to services rendered to the State, grants of money and pensions, appointments to offices, remissions of fines and duties, &c., are calendared in these volumes. They illustrate civil and military events, financial and other matters, the administration in Ireland and the Colonies, &c., and afford information nowhere else recorded.

CALENDAR OF THE CAREW PAPERS, preserved in the Lambeth Library. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London; and WILLIAM BULLEN, Esq. 1867–1871.

Vol. I.—1515–1574.
Vol. II.—1575–1588.
Vol. III.—1589–1600.
Vol. IV.—1601–1603.
Vol. V.—Book of Howth; Miscellaneous.

The Carew Papers relating to Ireland deposited in the Lambeth Library are not only unique in themselves, but are of great importance. Five volumes of the Calendar of these valuable Papers have been published which cannot fail to be welcome to all students of Irish history. Another volume is in the press.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, AND STATE PAPERS, relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives

Digitized by Google

at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* G. A. BERGENROTH. 1862–1868.

Vol. I.—Hen. VII.—1485–1509.
Vol. II.—Hen. VIII.—1509–1523
Supplement to Vol. I. and Vol. II.

Mr. Bergenroth was engaged in compiling a Calendar of the Papers relating to England preserved in the archives of Simancas in Spain, and the corresponding portion removed from Simancas to Paris. Mr. Bergenroth also visited Madrid, and examined the Papers there, bearing on the reign of Henry VIII. The first volume contains the Spanish Papers of the reign of Henry VII.; the second volume, those of the first portion of the reign of Henry VIII. The Supplement contains new information relating to the private life of Queen Katharine of England; and to the projected marriage of Henry VII. with Queen Juana, widow of King Philip of Castile, and mother of the Emperor Charles V.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS AND MANUSCRIPTS, relating to ENGLISH AFFAIRS, preserved in the Archives of Venice, &c. *Edited by* RAWDON BROWN, Esq. 1864–1871.

Vol. I.—1202–1509. | Vol. III.—1520–1526.
Vol. II.—1509–1519. | Vol. IV.—1527–1533.

Mr. Rawdon Brown has published four volumes of his Calendar, extending from 1202 to 1533, and has made considerable progress in the fifth volume. Mr. Brown's researches have brought to light a number of valuable documents relating to the various periods of English history, and his contributions to historical literature are of the most interesting and important character.

SYLLABUS, IN ENGLISH, OF RYMER'S FŒDERA. *By* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. Vol. I.—Will. I.–Edw. III.; 1066–1377. Vol. II., Ric. II.–Chas. II.; 1377–1654. 1869–1873.

The "Fœdera," or "Rymer's Fœdera," is a collection of miscellaneous documents illustrative of the History of Great Britain and Ireland, from the Norman Conquest to the reign of Charles II. Several editions of the "Fœdera" have been published, and the present Syllabus was undertaken to make the contents of this great National Work more generally known.

REPORT OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS AND THE REV. J. S. BREWER TO THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, upon the Carte and Carew Papers in the Bodleian and Lambeth Libraries. 1864. *Price 2s. 6d.*

REPORT OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS TO THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, upon the Documents in the Archives and Public Libraries of Venice. 1866. *Price 2s. 6d.*

In the Press.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* HANS CLAUDE HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A. Vol. III.—1586, &c.

CALENDAR OF THE CAREW PAPERS, preserved in the Lambeth Library. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London; and WILLIAM BULLEN, Esq. Vol. VI.—1603–1624.

Digitized by Google

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A. Vol. XIV.—1639.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS AND MANUSCRIPTS relating to ENGLISH AFFAIRS, preserved in the Archives of Venice, &c. *Edited by* RAWDON BROWN, Esq. Vol. V.—1534-1554.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, AND STATE PAPERS, relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* DON PASCUAL DE GAYANGOS. Hen. VIII.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGN OF JAMES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by the* Rev. C. W. RUSSELL, D.D., and JOHN P. PRENDERGAST, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Vol. II.—1606, &c.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC, OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, the British Museum, &c. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. Vol. IV., Part 3.—1529, &c.

SYLLABUS, IN ENGLISH, OF RYMER'S FŒDERA. *By* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. Vol. III.—Appendix and Index.

In Progress.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* W. NOEL SAINSBURY, Esq. Vol. IV.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1622, &c. Vol. V.—America and West Indies, 1661, &c.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ALLAN JAMES CROSBY, Esq., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. Vol. IX.—1569, &c.

Digitized by Google

THE CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES.

[ROYAL 8vo., half-bound. *Price* 10*s.* each Volume or Part.]

On 25 July 1822, the House of Commons presented an address to the Crown, stating that the editions of the works of our ancient historians were inconvenient and defective; that many of their writings still remained in manuscript, and, in some cases, in a single copy only. They added, "that an "uniform and convenient edition of the whole, published under His Majesty's "royal sanction, would be an undertaking honourable to His Majesty's reign, "and conducive to the advancement of historical and constitutional know-"ledge; that the House therefore humbly besought His Majesty, that He "would be graciously pleased to give such directions as His Majesty, in His "wisdom, might think fit, for the publication of a complete edition of the "ancient historians of this realm, and assured His Majesty that whatever "expense might be necessary for this purpose would be made good."

The Master of the Rolls, being very desirous that effect should be given to the resolution of the House of Commons, submitted to Her Majesty's Treasury in 1857 a plan for the publication of the ancient chronicles and memorials of the United Kingdom, and it was adopted accordingly. In selecting these works, it was considered right, in the first instance, to give preference to those of which the manuscripts were unique, or the materials of which would help to fill up blanks in English history for which no satisfactory and authentic information hitherto existed in any accessible form. One great object the Master of the Rolls had in view was to form a *corpus historicum* within reasonable limits, and which should be as complete as possible. In a subject of so vast a range, it was important that the historical student should be able to select such volumes as conformed with his own peculiar tastes and studies, and not be put to the expense of purchasing the whole collection; an inconvenience inseparable from any other plan than that which has been in this instance adopted.

Of the Chronicles and Memorials, the following volumes have been published. They embrace the period from the earliest time of British history down to the end of the reign of Henry VII.

Digitized by Google

1. THE CHRONICLE OF ENGLAND, by JOHN CAPGRAVE. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford. 1858.

Capgrave was prior of Lynn, in Norfolk, and provincial of the order of the Friars Hermits of England shortly before the year 1464. His Chronicle extends from the creation of the world to the year 1417. As a record of the language spoken in Norfolk (being written in English), it is of considerable value.

2. CHRONICON MONASTERII DE ABINGDON. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard. 1858.

This Chronicle traces the history of the great Benedictine monastery of Abingdon in Berkshire, from its foundation by King Ina of Wessex, to the reign of Richard I., shortly after which period the present narrative was drawn up by an inmate of the establishment. The author had access to the title-deeds of the house; and incorporates into his history various charters of the Saxon kings, of great importance as illustrating not only the history of the locality but that of the kingdom. The work is printed for the first time.

3. LIVES OF EDWARD THE CONFESSOR. I.—La Estoire de Seint Aedward le Rei. II.—Vita Beati Edvardi Regis et Confessoris. III.—Vita Æduuardi Regis qui apud Westmonasterium requiescit. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1858.

The first is a poem in Norman French, containing 4,686 lines, addressed to Alianor, Queen of Henry III., and probably written in the year 1245, on the occasion of the restoration of the church of Westminster. Nothing is known of the author. The second is an anonymous poem, containing 536 lines, written between the years 1440 and 1450, by command of Henry VI., to whom it is dedicated. It does not throw any new light on the reign of Edward the Confessor, but is valuable as a specimen of the Latin poetry of the time. The third, also by an anonymous author, was apparently written for Queen Edith, between the years 1066 and 1074, during the pressure of the suffering brought on the Saxons by the Norman conquest. It notices many facts not found in other writers, and some which differ considerably from the usual accounts.

4. MONUMENTA FRANCISCANA; scilicet, I.—Thomas de Eccleston de Adventu Fratrum Minorum in Angliam. II.—Adæ de Marisco Epistolæ. III.—Registrum Fratrum Minorum Londoniæ. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1858.

This volume contains original materials for the history of the settlement of the order of Saint Francis in England, the letters of Adam de Marisco, and other papers connected with the foundation and diffusion of this great body. It has been the aim of the editor to collect whatever historical information could be found in this country, towards illustrating a period of the national history for which only scanty materials exist. None of these have been before printed.

5. FASCICULI ZIZANIORUM MAGISTRI JOHANNIS WYCLIF CUM TRITICO. Ascribed to THOMAS NETTER, of WALDEN, Provincial of the Carmelite Order in England, and Confessor to King Henry the Fifth. *Edited by* the Rev. W. W. SHIRLEY, M.A., Tutor and late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford. 1858.

This work derives its principal value from being the only contemporaneous account of the rise of the Lollards. When written, the disputes of the school-

Digitized by Google

men had been extended to the field of theology and they appear both in the writings of Wycliff and in those of his adversaries. Wycliff's little bundles of tares are not less metaphysical than theological, and the conflict between Nominalists and Realists rages side by side with the conflict between the different interpreters of Scripture. The work gives a good idea of the controversies at the end of the 14th and the beginning of the 15th centuries.

6. THE BUIK OF THE CRONICLIS OF SCOTLAND; or, A Metrical Version of the History of Hector Boece; by WILLIAM STEWART. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. 1858.

This is a metrical translation of a Latin Prose Chronicle, and was written in the first half of the 16th century. The narrative begins with the earliest legends, and ends with the death of James I. of Scotland, and the "evil ending of the traitors that slew him." Strict accuracy of statement is not to be looked for in such a work as this; but the stories of the colonization of Spain, Ireland, and Scotland are interesting if not true; and the chronicle is valuable as a reflection of the manners, sentiments, and character of the age in which it was composed. The peculiarities of the Scottish dialect are well illustrated in this metrical version, and the student of language will find ample materials for comparison with the English dialects of the same period, and with modern owland Scotch.

7. JOHANNIS CAPGRAVE LIBER DE ILLUSTRIBUS HENRICIS. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford. 1858.

This work is dedicated to Henry VI. of England, who appears to have been, in the author's estimation, the greatest of all the Henries. It is divided into three distinct parts, each having its own separate dedication. The first part relates only to the history of the Empire, and extends from the election of Henry I., the Fowler, to the end of the reign of the Emperor Henry VI. The second part is devoted to English history, and extends from the accession of Henry I. in the year 1100, to the year 1446, which was the twenty-fourth year of the reign of King Henry VI. The third part contains the lives of illustrious men who have borne the name of Henry in various parts of the world.

Capgrave was born in 1393, in the reign of Richard II., and lived during the Wars of the Roses, for the history of which period his work is of some value.

8. HISTORIA MONASTERII S. AUGUSTINI CANTUARIENSIS, by THOMAS OF ELMHAM, formerly Monk and Treasurer of that Foundation. *Edited by* CHARLES HARDWICK, M.A., Fellow of St. Catharine's Hall, and Christian Advocate in the University of Cambridge. 1858.

This history extends from the arrival of St. Augustine in Kent until 1191. Prefixed is a chronology as far as 1418, which shows in outline what was to have been the character of the work when completed. The only copy known is in the possession of Trinity Hall, Cambridge. The author was connected with Norfolk, and most probably with Elmham, whence he derived his name.

9. EULOGIUM (HISTORIARUM SIVE TEMPORIS): Chronicon ab Orbe condito usque ad Annum Domini 1366; a Monacho quodam Malmesbiriensi exaratum. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* F. S. HAYDON, Esq., B.A. 1858–1863.

This is a Latin Chronicle extending from the Creation to the latter part of the reign of Edward III., and written by a monk of the Abbey of Malmesbury, in Wiltshire, about the year 1367. A continuation, carrying the history of England down to the year 1413, was added in the former half of the fifteenth century by an author whose name is not known. The original Chronicle is divided into five books, and contains a history of the world generally, but more especially

Digitized by Google

of England to the year 1366. The continuation extends the history down to the coronation of Henry V. The Eulogium itself is chiefly valuable as containing a history, by a contemporary, of the period between 1356 and 1366. The notices of events appear to have been written very soon after their occurrence. Among other interesting matter, the Chronicle contains a diary of the Poitiers campaign, evidently furnished by some person who accompanied the army of the Black Prince. The continuation of the Chronicle is also the work of a contemporary, and gives a very interesting account of the reigns of Richard II. and Henry IV. It is believed to be the earliest authority for the statement that the latter monarch died in the Jerusalem Chamber at Westminster.

10. MEMORIALS OF HENRY THE SEVENTH: Bernardi Andreæ Tholosatis Vita Regis Henrici Septimi; necnon alia quædam ad eundem Regem spectantia. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER, Esq. 1858.

The contents of this volume are—(1) a life of Henry VII., by his poet laureate and historiographer, Bernard André, of Toulouse, with some compositions in verse, of which he is supposed to have been the author; (2) the journals of Roger Machado during certain embassies on which he was sent by Henry VII. to Spain and Brittany, the first of which had reference to the marriage of the King's son, Arthur, with Catharine of Arragon; (3) two curious reports by envoys sent to Spain in the year 1505 touching the succession to the Crown of Castile, and a project of marriage between Henry VII. and the Queen of Naples; and (4) an account of Philip of Castile's reception in England in 1506. Other documents of interest in connexion with the period are given in an appendix.

11. MEMORIALS OF HENRY THE FIFTH. I.—Vita Henrici Quinti, Roberto Redmanno auctore. II.—Versus Rhythmici in laudem Regis Henrici Quinti. III.—Elmhami Liber Metricus de Henrico V. *Edited by* CHARLES A. COLE, Esq. 1858.

This volume contains three treatises which more or less illustrate the history of the reign of Henry V., viz.: A Life by Robert Redman; a Metrical Chronicle by Thomas Elmham, prior of Lenton, a contemporary author; Versus Rhythmici, written apparently by a monk of Westminster Abbey, who was also a contemporary of Henry V. These works are printed for the first time.

12. MUNIMENTA GILDHALLÆ LONDONIENSIS; Liber Albus, Liber Custumarum, et Liber Horn, in archivis Gildhallæ asservati. Vol. I., Liber Albus. Vol. II. (in Two Parts), Liber Custumarum. Vol. III., Translation of the Anglo-Norman Passages in Liber Albus, Glossaries, Appendices, and Index. *Edited by* HENRY THOMAS RILEY, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 1859–1862.

The manuscript of the *Liber Albus*, compiled by John Carpenter, Common Clerk of the City of London in the year 1419, a large folio volume, is preserved in the Record Room of the City of London. It gives an account of the laws, regulations, and institutions of that City in the twelfth, thirteenth, fourteenth, and early part of the fifteenth centuries.

The *Liber Custumarum* was compiled probably by various hands in the early part of the fourteenth century during the reign of Edward II. The manuscript, a folio volume, is also preserved in the Record Room of the City of London, though some portion in its original state, borrowed from the City in the reign of Queen Elizabeth and never returned, forms part of the Cottonian MS. Claudius D. II. in the British Museum. It also gives an account of the laws, regulations, and institutions of the City of London in the twelfth, thirteenth, and early part of the fourteenth centuries.

13. CHRONICA JOHANNIS DE OXENEDES. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS, K.H. 1859.

Although this Chronicle tells of the arrival of Hengist and Horsa in England in the year 449, yet it substantially begins with the reign of King Alfred, and

Digitized by Google

comes down to the year 1292, where it ends abruptly. The history is particularly valuable for notices of events in the eastern portions of the kingdom, which are not to be elsewhere obtained, and some curious facts are mentioned relative to the floods in that part of England, which are confirmed in the Friesland Chronicle of Anthony Heinrich, pastor of the Island of Mohr.

14. A Collection of Political Poems and Songs relating to English History, from the Accession of Edward III. to the Reign of Henry VIII. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* Thomas Wright, Esq., M.A. 1859–1861.

These Poems are perhaps the most interesting of all the historical writings of the period, though they cannot be relied on for accuracy of statement. They are various in character; some are upon religious subjects, some may be called satires, and some give no more than a court scandal; but as a whole they present a very fair picture of society, and of the relations of the different classes to one another. The period comprised is in itself interesting, and brings us, through the decline of the feudal system, to the beginning of our modern history. The songs in old English are of considerable value to the philologist.

15. The "Opus Tertium," "Opus Minus," &c., of Roger Bacon. *Edited by* J. S. Brewer, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1859.

This is the celebrated treatise—never before printed—so frequently referred to by the great philosopher in his works. It contains the fullest details we possess of the life and labours of Roger Bacon: also a fragment by the same author, supposed to be unique, the "*Compendium Studii Theologiæ.*"

16. Bartholomæi de Cotton, Monachi Norwicensis, Historia Anglicana; 449–1298: necnon ejusdem Liber de Archiepiscopis et Episcopis Angliæ. *Edited by* Henry Richards Luard, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1859.

The author, a monk of Norwich, has here given us a Chronicle of England from the arrival of the Saxons in 449 to the year 1298, in or about which year it appears that he died. The latter portion of this history (the whole of the reign of Edward I. more especially) is of great value, as the writer was contemporary with the events which he records. An Appendix contains several illustrative documents connected with the previous narrative.

17. Brut y Tywysogion; or, The Chronicle of the Princes of Wales. *Edited by* the Rev. John Williams ab Ithel, M.A. 1860.

This work, also known as "The Chronicle of the Princes of Wales," has been attributed to Caradoc of Llancarvan, who flourished about the middle of the twelfth century. It is written in the ancient Welsh language, begins with the abdication and death of Caedwala at Rome, in the year 681, and continues the history down to the subjugation of Wales by Edward I., about the year 1282.

18. A Collection of Royal and Historical Letters during the Reign of Henry IV. 1399–1404. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. Hingeston, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford. 1860.

This volume, like all the others in the series containing a miscellaneous selection of letters, is valuable on account of the light it throws upon biographical history, and the familiar view it presents of characters, manners, and events. The period requires much elucidation: to which it will materially contribute.

19. The Repressor of over much Blaming of the Clergy. By Reginald Pecock, sometime Bishop of Chichester. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* Churchill Babington, B.D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1860.

The "Repressor" may be considered the earliest piece of good theological disquisition of which our English prose literature can boast. The author was born

Digitized by Google

about the end of the fourteenth century, consecrated Bishop of St. Asaph in the year 1444, and translated to the see of Chichester in 1450. While Bishop of St. Asaph, he zealously defended his brother prelates from the attacks of those who censured the bishops for their neglect of duty. He maintained that it was no part of a bishop's functions to appear in the pulpit, and that his time might be more profitably spent, and his dignity better maintained, in the performance of works of a higher character. Among those who thought differently were the Lollards, and against their general doctrines the "Repressor" is directed. Pecock took up a position midway between that of the Roman Church and that of the modern Anglican Church; but his work is interesting chiefly because it gives a full account of the views of the Lollards and of the arguments by which they were supported, and because it assists us to ascertain the state of feeling which ultimately led to the Reformation. Apart from religious matters, the light thrown upon contemporaneous history is very small, but the "Repressor" has great value for the philologist, as it tells us what were the characteristics of the language in use among the cultivated Englishmen of the fifteenth century. Pecock, though an opponent of the Lollards, showed a certain spirit of toleration, for which he received, towards the end of his life, the usual mediæval reward—persecution.

20. Annales Cambriæ. *Edited by* the Rev. John Williams ab Ithel, M.A. 1860.

These annals, which are in Latin, commence in the year 447, and come down to the year 1288. The earlier portion appears to be taken from an Irish Chronicle, which was also used by Tigernach, and by the compiler of the Annals of Ulster. During its first century it contains scarcely anything relating to Britain, the earliest direct concurrence with English history is relative to the mission of Augustine. Its notices throughout though brief, are valuable. The annals were probably written at St. Davids, by Blegewryd, Archdeacon of Llandaff, the most learned man in his day in all Cymru.

21. The Works of Giraldus Cambrensis. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* J. S. Brewer, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. Vols. V. and VI. *Edited by* the Rev. James F. Dimock, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire. 1861–1868.

The first three volumes contain the historical works of Gerald du Barry, who lived in the reigns of Henry II., Richard I., and John, and attempted to re-establish the independence of Wales by restoring the see of St. Davids to its ancient primacy. His works are of a very miscellaneous nature, both in prose and verse, and are remarkable chiefly for the racy and original anecdotes which they contain relating to contemporaries. He is the only Welsh writer of any importance who has contributed so much to the mediæval literature of this country, or assumed, in consequence of his nationality, so free and independent a tone. His frequent travels in Italy, in France, in Ireland, and in Wales, gave him opportunities for observation which did not generally fall to the lot of mediæval writers in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, and of these observations Giraldus has made due use. Only extracts from these treatises have been printed before, and almost all of them are taken from unique manuscripts.

The Topographia Hibernica (in Vol. V.) is the result of Giraldus' two visits to Ireland. The first in the year 1183, the second in 1185–6, when he accompanied Prince John into that country. Curious as this treatise is, Mr. Dimock is of opinion that it ought not to be accepted as sober truthful history, for Giraldus himself states that truth was not his main object, and that he compiled the work for the purpose of sounding the praises of Henry the Second. Elsewhere, however, he declares that he had stated nothing in the Topographia of the truth of which he was not well assured, either by his own eyesight or by the testimony, with all diligence elicited, of the most trustworthy and authentic men in the country; that though he did not put just the same full faith in their reports as in what he had himself seen, yet, as they only related what they had themselves seen, he could not but believe such credible witnesses. A very interesting portion of this treatise is devoted to the animals of Ireland. It shows that he was a very accurate and acute observer, and his descriptions are given in a way that a scientific naturalist of the present day could hardly improve upon. The Expugnatio Hibernica was written about the year 1188, and may be regarded rather

Digitized by Google

as a great epic than a sober relation of acts occurring in his own days. No one can peruse it without coming to the conclusion that it is rather a poetical fiction than a prosaic truthful history.

Vol. VI. contains the Itinerarium Kambriæ et Descriptio Kambriæ.

22. Letters and Papers illustrative of the Wars of the English in France during the Reign of Henry the Sixth, King of England. Vol. I., and Vol. II. (in Two Parts). *Edited by* the Rev. Joseph Stevenson, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard. 1861–1864.

The letters and papers contained in these volumes are derived chiefly from originals or contemporary copies extant in the Bibliothèque Impérial, and the Depôt des Archives, in Paris. They illustrate the line of policy adopted by John Duke of Bedford and his successors during their government of Normandy, and such other provinces of France as had been acquired by Henry V. We may here trace, step by step, the gradual declension of the English power, until we are prepared to read of its final overthrow.

23. The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, according to the several Original Authorities. Vol. I., Original Texts. Vol. II., Translation. *Edited and translated by* Benjamin Thorpe, Esq., Member of the Royal Academy of Sciences at Munich, and of the Society of Netherlandish Literature at Leyden. 1861.

This Chronicle, extending from the earliest history of Britain to the year 1154, is justly the boast of England; for no other nation can produce any history, written in its own vernacular, at all approaching it, either in antiquity, truthfulness, or extent, the historical books of the Bible alone excepted. There are at present six independent manuscripts of the Saxon Chronicle, ending in different years, and written in different parts of the country. In this edition, the text of each manuscript is printed in columns on the same page, so that the student may see at a glance the various changes which occur in orthography, whether arising from locality or age.

24. Letters and Papers illustrative of the Reigns of Richard III. and Henry VII. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* James Gairdner, Esq. 1861–1863.

The Papers are derived from MSS. in the Public Record Office, the British Museum, and other repositories. The period to which they refer is unusually destitute of chronicles and other sources of historical information, so that the light obtained from these documents is of special importance. The principal contents of the volumes are some diplomatic Papers of Richard III.; correspondence between Henry VII. and Ferdinand and Isabella of Spain; documents relating to Edmund de la Pole, Earl of Suffolk; and a portion of the correspondence of James IV. of Scotland.

25. Letters of Bishop Grosseteste, illustrative of the Social Condition of his Time. *Edited by* Henry Richards Luard, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1861.

The Letters of Robert Grosseteste (131 in number) are here collected from various sources, and a large portion of them is printed for the first time. They range in date from about 1210 to 1253, and relate to various matters connected not only with the political history of England during the reign of Henry III., but with its ecclesiastical condition. They refer especially to the diocese of Lincoln, of which Grosseteste was bishop.

26. Descriptive Catalogue of Manuscripts relating to the History of Great Britain and Ireland. Vol. I. (in Two Parts); Anterior to the Norman Invasion. Vol. II.; 1066–1200. Vol. III.; 1200–1327. *By* Sir Thomas Duffus Hardy, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. 1862–1871.

The object of this work is to publish notices of all known sources of British history, both printed and unprinted, in one continued sequence. The materials,

Digitized by Google

when historical (as distinguished from biographical), are arranged under the year in which the latest event is recorded in the chronicle or history, and not under the period in which its author, real or supposed, flourished. Biographies are enumerated under the year in which the person commemorated died, and not under the year in which the life was written. This arrangement has two advantages; the materials for any given period may be seen at a glance; and if the reader knows the time when an author wrote, and the number of years that had elapsed between the date of the events and the time the writer flourished, he will generally be enabled to form a fair estimate of the comparative value of the narrative itself. A brief analysis of each work has been added when deserving it, in which the original portions are distinguished from those which are mere compilations. When possible, the sources are indicated from which such compilations have been derived. A biographical sketch of the author of each piece has been added, and a brief notice has also been given of such British authors as have written on historical subjects.

27. Royal and other Historical Letters illustrative of the Reign of Henry III. Vol. I., 1216–1235. Vol. II., 1236–1272. *Selected and edited by* the Rev. W. W. Shirley, D.D., Regius Professor in Ecclesiastical History, and Canon of Christ Church, Oxford. 1862–1866.

The letters contained in these volumes are derived chiefly from the ancient correspondence formerly in the Tower of London, and now in the Public Record Office. They illustrate the political history of England during the growth of its liberties, and throw considerable light upon the personal history of Simon de Montfort. The affairs of France form the subject of many of them, especially in regard to the province of Gascony. The entire collection consists of nearly 700 documents, the greater portion of which is printed for the first time.

28. Chronica Monasterii S. Albani.—1. Thomæ Walsingham Historia Anglicana; Vol. I., 1272–1381: Vol. II., 1381–1422. 2. Willelmi Rishanger Chronica et Annales, 1259–1307. 3. Johannis de Trokelowe et Henrici de Blaneforde Chronica et Annales, 1259–1296; 1307–1324; 1392–1406. 4. Gesta Abbatum Monasterii S. Albani, a Thoma Walsingham, regnante Ricardo Secundo, ejusdem Ecclesiæ Præcentore, compilata; Vol. I., 793–1290: Vol. II., 1290–1349: Vol. III., 1349–1411. 5. Johannis Amundesham, Monachi Monasterii S. Albani, ut videtur, Annales; Vols. I. and II. 6. Registra quorundam Abbatum Monasterii S. Albani, qui sæculo xv^mo floruere; Vol. I., Registrum Abbatiæ Johannis Whethamstede, Abbatis Monasterii Sancti Albani, iterum susceptæ; Roberto Blakeney, Capellano, quondam adscriptum. *Edited by* Henry Thomas Riley, Esq., M.A., Cambridge and Oxford; and of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law. 1863–1872.

In the first two volumes is a history of England, from the death of Henry III. to the death of Henry V., written by Thomas Walsingham, Precentor of St. Albans and prior of the cell of Wymundham, belonging to that abbey. It is printed from MS. VII. in the Arundel Collection in the College of Arms, London, a manuscript of the fifteenth century, collated with MS. 13 E. IX. in the King's Library in the British Museum, and MS. VII. in the Parker Collection of Manuscripts at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge.

In the third volume is a Chronicle of English History, attributed to William Rishanger, monk of Saint Albans, who lived in the reign of Edward I., printed from the Cottonian Manuscript, Faustina B. IX. (of the fourteenth century) in the British Museum, collated with MS. 14 C. VII. (fols. 219–231) in the King's Library, British Museum, and the Cottonian Manuscript, Claudius E. III., fols. 306–331: Also an account of transactions attending the award of the kingdom of Scotland to John Balliol by Edward I., 1291–1292, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI., attributed to William Rishanger above mentioned, but on no sufficient ground: A short Chronicle of English History, from 1292 to 1300, by an unknown hand, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI.:

Digitized by Google

A short Chronicle from 1297 to 1307, Willelmi Rishanger Gesta Edwardi Primi Regis Angliæ, from MS. 14 C. I. in the Royal Library, and MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI., with an addition of Annales Regum Angliæ, probably by the same hand: A fragment of a Chronicle of English History, 1299, 1300, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI.: A fragment of a Chronicle of English History, 1295 to 1300, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI.: and a fragment of a Chronicle of English History, 1285 to 1307, from MS. 14 C. I. in the Royal Library.

In the fourth volume is a Chronicle of English History, by an anonymous writer, 1259 to 1296, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI.: Annals of Edward II., 1307 to 1323, by John de Trokelowe a monk of St. Albans, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI.: A continuation of Trokelowe's Annals, 1323, 1324, by Henricus de Blaneforde, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI.: A full Chronicle of English History, by an anonymous writer of St. Albans, 1392 to 1406, from MS. VII. in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge; and an account of the benefactors of St. Albans, written in the early part of the fifteenth century, from MS. VI. in the same Library.

The fifth, sixth, and seventh volumes contain a history of the Abbots of St. Albans, and of the fortunes and vicissitudes of the house, from 793 to 1411, mainly compiled by Thomas Walsingham, Precentor of the Abbey in the reign of Richard II.; from MS. Cotton. Claudius E. IV., in the British Museum; with a Continuation, from the closing pages of the Parker MS. No. VII., in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge.

The eighth and ninth volumes, in continuation of the Annals, contain a Chronicle, probably written by John Amundesham, a monk of St. Albans.

The tenth volume relates especially to the acts and proceedings of Abbot Whethamstede, and may be considered as a memorial of the chief historical and domestic events occurring during the first ten years of his second abbacy. The Register was in all probability compiled between 1465 and 1476.

29. Chronicon Abbatiæ Eveshamensis, Auctoribus Dominico Priore Eveshamiæ et Thoma de Marleberge Abbate, a Fundatione ad Annum 1213, una cum Continuatione ad Annum 1418. *Edited by* the Rev. W. D. Macray, M.A., Bodleian Library, Oxford. 1863.

The Chronicle of Evesham illustrates the history of that important monastery from its foundation by Egwin, about 690, to the year 1418. Its chief feature is an autobiography, which makes us acquainted with the inner daily life of a great abbey, such as but rarely has been recorded. Interspersed are many notices of general, personal, and local history which will be read with much interest. This work exists in a single MS., and is for the first time printed.

30. Ricardi de Cirencestria Speculum Historiale de Gestis Regum Angliæ. Vol. I., 447–871. Vol. II., 872–1066. *Edited by* John E. B. Mayor, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1863–1869.

The compiler, Richard of Cirencester, was a monk of Westminster, 1355–1400. In 1391 he obtained a licence to make a pilgrimage to Rome. His history, in four books, extends from 447 to 1066. He announces his intention of continuing it, but there is no evidence that he completed any more. This chronicle gives many charters in favour of Westminster Abbey, and a very full account of the lives and miracles of the saints, especially of Edward the Confessor, whose reign occupies the fourth book. A treatise on the Coronation, by William of Sudbury, a monk of Westminster, fills book iii. c. 3. It was on this author that C. J. Bertram fathered his forgery, *De Situ Brittaniæ*, in 1747.

31. Year Books of the Reign of Edward the First. Years 20–21, 30–31, and 32–33. *Edited and translated by* Alfred John Horwood, Esq., of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law. 1863–1866.

The volumes known as the "Year Books" contain reports in Norman-French of cases argued and decided in the Courts of Common Law. They may be considered to a great extent as the "lex non scripta" of England, and have been held in the highest veneration by the ancient sages of the law, and were received by them as the repositories of the first recorded judgments and dicta of the great

Digitized by Google

legal luminaries of past ages. They are also worthy of the attention of the general reader on account of the historical information and the notices of public and private persons which they contain, as well as the light which they throw on ancient manners and customs.

32. NARRATIVES OF THE EXPULSION OF THE ENGLISH FROM NORMANDY, 1449–1450.—Robertus Blondelli de Reductione Normanniæ: Le Recouvrement de Normendie, par Berry, Hérault du Roy: Conférences between the Ambassadors of France and England. *Edited, from MSS. in the Imperial Library at Paris, by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham. 1863.

This volume contains the narrative of an eye-witness who details with considerable power and minuteness the circumstances which attended the final expulsion of the English from Normandy in the year 1450. The history commences with the infringement of the truce by the capture of Fougères, and ends with the battle of Formigny and the embarkation of the Duke of Somerset. The whole period embraced is less than two years.

33. HISTORIA ET CARTULARIUM MONASTERII S. PETRI GLOUCESTRIÆ. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* W. H. HART, Esq., F.S.A., Membre correspondant de la Société des Antiquaires de Normandie. 1863–1867.

This work consists of two parts, the History and the Cartulary of the Monastery of St. Peter, Gloucester. The history furnishes an account of the monastery from its foundation, in the year 681, to the early part of the reign of Richard II., together with a calendar of donations and benefactions. It treats principally of the affairs of the monastery, but occasionally matters of general history are introduced. Its authorship has generally been assigned to Walter Froucester, the twentieth abbot, but without any foundation.

34. ALEXANDRI NECKAM DE NATURIS RERUM LIBRI DUO; with NECKAM'S POEM, DE LAUDIBUS DIVINÆ SAPIENTIÆ. *Edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A. 1863.

Neckam was a man who devoted himself to science, such as it was in the twelfth century. In the "De Naturis Rerum" are to be found what may be called the rudiments of many sciences mixed up with much error and ignorance. Neckam was not thought infallible, even by his contemporaries, for Roger Bacon remarks of him, "this Alexander in many things wrote what was true and useful; "but he neither can nor ought by just title to be reckoned among authorities." Neckam, however, had sufficient independence of thought to differ from some of the schoolmen who in his time considered themselves the only judges of literature. He had his own views in morals, and in giving us a glimpse of them, as well as of his other opinions, he throws much light upon the manners, customs, and general tone of thought prevalent in the twelfth century. The poem entitled "De Laudibus Divinæ Sapientiæ" appears to be a metrical paraphrase or abridgment of the "De Naturis Rerum." It is written in the elegiac metre; and though there are many lines which violate classical rules, it is, as a whole, above the ordinary standard of mediæval Latin.

35. LEECHDOMS, WORTCUNNING, AND STARCRAFT OF EARLY ENGLAND; being a Collection of Documents illustrating the History of Science in this Country before the Norman Conquest. Vols. I., II., and III. *Collected and edited by* the Rev. T. OSWALD COCKAYNE, M.A., of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1864–1866.

This work illustrates not only the history of science, but the history of superstition. In addition to the information bearing directly upon the medical skill and medical faith of the times, there are many passages which incidentally throw light upon the general mode of life and ordinary diet. The volumes are interesting not only in their scientific, but also in their social aspect. The manuscripts from which they have been printed are valuable to the Anglo-Saxon scholar for the illustrations they afford of Anglo-Saxon orthography.

Digitized by Google

36. ANNALES MONASTICI. Vol. I.:—Annales de Margan, 1066–1232; Annales de Theokesberia, 1066–1263; Annales de Burton, 1004–1263. Vol. II.:—Annales Monasterii de Wintonia, 519–1277; Annales Monasterii de Waverleia, 1–1291. Vol. III.:—Annales Prioratus de Dunstaplia, 1–1297; Annales Monasterii de Bermundeseia, 1042–1432. Vol. IV.:—Annales Monasterii de Oseneia, 1016–1347; Chronicon vulgo dictum Chronicon Thomæ Wykes, 1066–1289; Annales Prioratus de Wigornia, 1–1377. Vol. V.:—Index and Glossary. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, and Registrary of the University, Cambridge. 1864–1869.

The present collection of Monastic Annals embraces all the more important chronicles compiled in religious houses in England during the thirteenth century. These distinct works are ten in number. The extreme period which they embrace ranges from the year 1 to 1432, although they refer more especially to the reigns of John, Henry III., and Edward I. Some of these narratives have already appeared in print, but others are printed for the first time.

37. MAGNA VITA S. HUGONIS EPISCOPI LINCOLNIENSIS. From Manuscripts in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, and the Imperial Library, Paris. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES F. DIMOCK, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire. 1864.

This work contains a number of very curious and interesting incidents, and, being the work of a contemporary, is very valuable, not only as a truthful biography of a celebrated ecclesiastic, but as the work of a man, who, from personal knowledge, gives notices of passing events, as well as of individuals who were then taking active part in public affairs. The author, in all probability, was Adam Abbot of Evesham. He was domestic chaplain and private confessor of Bishop Hugh, and in these capacities was admitted to the closest intimacy. Bishop Hugh was Prior of Witham for 11 years before he became Bishop of Lincoln. His consecration took place on the 21st September 1186; he died on the 16th of November 1200; and was canonized in 1220.

38. CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF THE REIGN OF RICHARD THE FIRST. Vol. I.:—ITINERARIUM PEREGRINORUM ET GESTA REGIS RICARDI. Vol. II.:—EPISTOLÆ CANTUARIENSES; the Letters of the Prior and Convent of Christ Church, Canterbury; 1187 to 1199. *Edited by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Vicar of Navestock, Essex, and Lambeth Librarian. 1864–1865.

The authorship of the Chronicle in Vol. I., hitherto ascribed to Geoffrey Vinesauf, is now more correctly ascribed to Richard, Canon of the Holy Trinity of London. The narrative extends from 1187 to 1199; but its chief interest consists in the minute and authentic narrative which it furnishes of the exploits of Richard I., from his departure from England in December 1189 to his death in 1199. The author states in his prologue that he was an eye-witness of much that he records; and various incidental circumstances which occur in the course of the narrative confirm this assertion.

The letters in Vol. II., written between 1187 and 1199, are of value as furnishing authentic materials for the history of the ecclesiastical condition of England during the reign of Richard I. They had their origin in a dispute which arose from the attempts of Baldwin and Hubert, archbishops of Canterbury, to found a college of secular canons, a project which gave great umbrage to the monks of Canterbury, who saw in it a design to supplant them in their function of metropolitan chapter. These letters are printed, for the first time, from a MS. belonging to the archiepiscopal library at Lambeth.

39. RECUEIL DES CRONIQUES ET ANCHIENNES ISTORIES DE LA GRANT BRETAIGNE A PRESENT NOMME ENGLETERRE, par JEHAN DE WAURIN. Vol. I.,

Digitized by Google

Albina to 688. Vol. II., 1399–1422. *Edited by* WILLIAM HARDY, Esq., F.S.A. 1864–1868.

40. A COLLECTION OF THE CHRONICLES AND ANCIENT HISTORIES OF GREAT BRITAIN, NOW CALLED ENGLAND, by JOHN DE WAVRIN. Albina to 688. (Translation of the preceding Vol. I.) *Edited and translated by* WILLIAM HARDY, Esq., F.S.A. 1864.

This curious chronicle extends from the fabulous period of history down to the return of Edward IV. to England in the year 1471, after the second deposition of Henry VI. The manuscript from which the text of the work is taken is preserved in the Imperial Library at Paris, and is believed to be the only complete and nearly contemporary copy in existence. The work, as originally bound, was comprised in six volumes, since rebound in morocco in 12 volumes, folio maximo, vellum, and is illustrated with exquisite miniatures, vignettes, and initial letters. It was written towards the end of the fifteenth century, having been expressly executed for Louis de Bruges, Seigneur de la Gruthuyse and Earl of Winchester, from whose cabinet it passed into the library of Louis XII. at Blois.

41. POLYCHRONICON RANULPHI HIGDEN, with Trevisa's Translation. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* CHURCHILL BABINGTON, B.D., Senior Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Vols. III. and IV. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH RAWSON LUMBY, M.A., late Fellow of Magdalene College, Cambridge. 1865–1872.

This is one of the many mediæval chronicles which assume the character of a history of the world. It begins with the creation, and is brought down to the author's own time, the reign of Edward III. Prefixed to the historical portion, is a chapter devoted to geography, in which is given a description of every known land. To say that the Polychronicon was written in the fourteenth century is to say that it is not free from inaccuracies. It has, however, a value apart from its intrinsic merits. It enables us to form a very fair estimate of the knowledge of history and geography which well-informed readers of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries possessed, for it was then the standard work on general history.

The two English translations, which are printed with the original Latin, afford interesting illustrations of the gradual change of our language, for one was made in the fourteenth century, the other in the fifteenth. The differences between Trevisa's version and that of the unknown writer are often considerable.

42. LE LIVERE DE REIS DE BRITTANIE E LE LIVERE DE REIS DE ENGLETERE. *Edited by* JOHN GLOVER, M.A., Vicar of Brading, Isle of Wight, formerly Librarian of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1865.

These two treatises, though they cannot rank as independent narratives, are nevertheless valuable as careful abstracts of previous historians, especially "Le Livere de Reis de Engletere." Some various readings are given which are interesting to the philologist as instances of semi-Saxonized French.

It is supposed that Peter of Ickham must have been the author, but no certain conclusion on that point has been arrived at.

43. CHRONICA MONASTERII DE MELSA, AB ANNO 1150 USQUE AD ANNUM 1406. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* EDWARD AUGUSTUS BOND, Esq., Assistant Keeper of the Manuscripts, and Egerton Librarian, British Museum. 1866–1868.

The Abbey of Meaux was a Cistercian house, and the work of its abbot is both curious and valuable. It is a faithful and often minute record of the establishment of a religious community, of its progress in forming an ample revenue, of its struggles to maintain its acquisitions, and of its relations to the governing institutions of the country. In addition to the private affairs of the monastery, some light is thrown upon the public events of the time, which are however kept distinct, and appear at the end of the history of each abbot's administration. The text has been printed from what is said to be the autograph of the original compiler, Thomas de Burton, the nineteenth abbot.

Digitized by Google

44. MATTHÆI PARISIENSIS HISTORIA ANGLORUM, SIVE, UT VULGO DICITUR HISTORIA MINOR. Vols. I., II., and III. 1067–1253. *Edited by* Sir FREDERIC MADDEN, K.H., Keeper of the Department of Manuscripts, British Museum. 1866–1869.

The exact date at which this work was written is, according to the chronicler 1250. The history is of considerable value as an illustration of the period during which the author lived, and contains a good summary of the events which followed the Conquest. This minor chronicle is, however, based on another work (also written by Matthew Paris) giving fuller details, which has been called the "Historia Major." The chronicle here published, nevertheless, gives some information not to be found in the greater history.

45. LIBER MONASTERII DE HYDA: A CHRONICLE AND CHARTULARY OF HYDE ABBEY, WINCHESTER, 455–1023. *Edited, from a Manuscript in the Library of the Earl of Macclesfield, by* EDWARD EDWARDS, Esq. 1866.

The "Book of Hyde" is a compilation from much earlier sources, which are usually indicated with considerable care and precision. In many cases, however, the Hyde chronicler appears to correct, to qualify, or to amplify—either from tradition or from sources of information not now discoverable—the statements which, in substance, he adopts. He also mentions, and frequently quotes from, writers whose works are either entirely lost or at present known only by fragments.

There is to be found, in the "Book of Hyde," much information relating to the reign of King Alfred which is not known to exist elsewhere. The volume contains some curious specimens of Anglo-Saxon and Mediæval English.

46. CHRONICON SCOTORUM: A CHRONICLE OF IRISH AFFAIRS, from the EARLIEST TIMES to 1135; with a SUPPLEMENT, containing the Events from 1141 to 1150. *Edited, with a Translation, by* WILLIAM MAUNSELL HENNESSY, Esq., M.R.I.A. 1866.

There is, in this volume, a legendary account of the peopling of Ireland and of the adventures which befell the various heroes who are said to have been connected with Irish history. The details are, however, very meagre both for this period and for the time when history becomes more authentic. The plan adopted in the chronicle gives the appearance of an accuracy to which the earlier portions of the work cannot have any claim. The succession of events is marked, year by year, from A.M. 1599 to A.D. 1150. The principal events narrated in the later portion of the work are, the invasions of foreigners, and the wars of the Irish among themselves. The text has been printed from a MS. preserved in the library of Trinity College, Dublin, written partly in Latin, partly in Irish.

47. THE CHRONICLE OF PIERRE DE LANGTOFT, IN FRENCH VERSE, FROM THE EARLIEST PERIOD TO THE DEATH OF EDWARD I. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A. 1866–1868.

It is probable that Pierre de Langtoft was a canon of Bridlington, in Yorkshire, and that he lived in the reign of Edward I., and during a portion of the reign of Edward II. This chronicle is divided into three parts; in the first is an abridgment of Geoffrey of Monmouth's "Historia Britonum," in the second, a history of the Anglo-Saxon and Norman kings, down to the death of Henry III., and in the third a history of the reign of Edward I. The principal object of the work was apparently to show the justice of Edward's Scottish wars. The language is singularly corrupt, and a curious specimen of the French of Yorkshire.

48. THE WAR OF THE GAEDHIL WITH THE GAILL, OR, THE INVASIONS OF IRELAND BY THE DANES AND OTHER NORSEMEN. *Edited, with a Translation, by* JAMES HENTHORN TODD, D.D., Senior Fellow of Trinity College, and Regius Professor of Hebrew in the University, Dublin. 1867.

The work in its present form, in the editor's opinion, is a comparatively modern version of an undoubtedly ancient original. That it was compiled from contemporary materials has been proved by curious incidental evidence. It is stated in

Digitized by Google

the account given of the battle of Clontarf that the full tide in Dublin Bay on the day of the battle (23 April 1014) coincided with sunrise; and that the returning tide in the evening aided considerably in the defeat of the Danes. The fact has been verified by astronomical calculations, and the inference is that the author of the chronicle, if not himself an eye-witness, must have derived his information from those who were eye-witnesses. The contents of the work are sufficiently described in its title. The story is told after the manner of the Scandinavian Sagas, with poems and fragments of poems introduced into the prose narrative.

49. Gesta Regis Henrici Secundi Benedicti Abbatis. The Chronicle of the Reigns of Henry II. and Richard I., 1169–1192; known under the name of Benedict of Peterborough. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* William Stubbs, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, Oxford, and Lambeth Librarian. 1867.

This chronicle of the reigns of Henry II. and Richard I., known commonly under the name of Benedict of Peterborough, is one of the best existing specimens of a class of historical compositions of the first importance to the student.

50. Munimenta Academica, or, Documents illustrative of Academical Life and Studies at Oxford (in Two Parts). *Edited by* the Rev. Henry Anstey, M.A., Vicar of St. Wendron, Cornwall, and lately Vice-Principal of St. Mary Hall, Oxford. 1868.

This work will supply materials for a History of Academical Life and Studies in the University of Oxford during the 13th, 14th, and 15th centuries.

51. Chronica Magistri Rogeri de Houedene. Vols. I., II., III., and IV. *Edited by* William Stubbs, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1868–1871.

This work has long been justly celebrated, but not thoroughly understood until Mr. Stubbs' edition. The earlier portion, extending from 732 to 1148, appears to be a copy of a compilation made in Northumbria about 1161, to which Hoveden added little. From 1148 to 1169—a very valuable portion of this work—the matter is derived from another source, to which Hoveden appears to have supplied little, and not always judiciously. From 1170 to 1192 is the portion which corresponds with the Chronicle known under the name of Benedict of Peterborough (*see* No. 49); but it is not a copy, being sometimes an abridgment, at others a paraphrase; occasionally the two works entirely agree; showing that both writers had access to the same materials, but dealt with them differently. From 1192 to 1201 may be said to be wholly Hoveden's work: it is extremely valuable, and an authority of the first importance.

52. Willelmi Malmesbiriensis Monachi de Gestis Pontificum Anglorum Libri Quinque. *Edited, from William of Malmesbury's Autograph MS., by* N. E. S. A. Hamilton, Esq., of the Department of Manuscripts, British Museum. 1870.

William of Malmesbury's "Gesta Pontificum" is the principal foundation of English Ecclesiastical Biography, down to the year 1122. The manuscript which has been followed in this Edition is supposed by Mr. Hamilton to be the author's autograph, containing his latest additions and amendments.

53. Historic and Municipal Documents of Ireland, from the Archives of the City of Dublin, &c. 1172–1320. *Edited by* John T. Gilbert, Esq., F.S.A., Secretary of the Public Record Office of Ireland. 1870.

A collection of original documents, elucidating mainly the history and condition of the municipal, middle, and trading classes under or in relation with the rule of England in Ireland,—a subject hitherto in almost total obscurity. Extending over the first hundred and fifty years of the Anglo-Norman settlement, the series includes charters, municipal laws and regulations, rolls of names of citizens and members of merchant-guilds, lists of commodities with their rates, correspondence, illustrations of relations between ecclesiastics and laity; together with many documents exhibiting the state of Ireland during the presence there of the Scots under Robert and Edward Bruce.

Digitized by Google

54. THE ANNALS OF LOCH CÉ. A CHRONICLE OF IRISH AFFAIRS, FROM 1014 to 1590. Vols. I. and II. *Edited, with a Translation, by* WILLIAM MAUNSELL HENNESSY, Esq., M.R.I.A. 1871.

The original of this chronicle has passed under various names. The title of "Annals of Loch Cé" was given to it by Professor O'Curry, on the ground that it was transcribed for Brian Mac Dermot, an Irish chieftain, who resided on an island in Loch-Cé, in the county of Roscommon. It adds much to the material's for the civil and ecclesiastical history of Ireland; and contains many curious references to English and foreign affairs, not noticed in any other chronicle.

55. MONUMENTA JURIDICA. THE BLACK BOOK OF THE ADMIRALTY, WITH AN APPENDIX. Vol. I. *Edited by* Sir TRAVERS TWISS, Q.C., D.C.L., Her Majesty's Advocate-General. 1871.

This Book contains the ancient ordinances and laws relating to the navy, and was probably compiled for the use of the Lord High Admiral of England. Selden calls it the "jewel of the Admiralty Records." Prynne ascribes to the Black Book the same authority in the Admiralty as the Black and Red Books have in the Court of Exchequer, and most English writers on maritime law recognize its importance.

56. MEMORIALS OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VI. :—OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE OF THOMAS BEKYNTON, SECRETARY TO HENRY VI., AND BISHOP OF BATH AND WELLS. *Edited, from a MS. in the Archiepiscopal Library at Lambeth, with an Appendix of Illustrative Documents, by* the Rev. GEORGE WILLIAMS, B.D., Vicar of Ringwood, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Vols. I. and II. 1872.

These curious volumes, which are of a very miscellaneous character, were, in all probability, compiled under the immediate direction of Bekynton, and commenced before he had attained to the dignity of the Episcopate. They contain many of the Bishop's own letters, and several written by him in the King's name. Besides these, there are letters sent to himself while he was the Royal Secretary, as well as others addressed to the King. This work will elucidate some obscure points in the history of the nation during the first half of the fifteenth century.

57. MATTHÆI PARISIENSIS, MONACHI SANCTI ALBANI, CHRONICA MAJORA. Vol. I. The Creation to A.D. 1066. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Registrary of the University, and Vicar of Great St. Mary's, Cambridge. 1872.

This volume contains the first portion of the "Chronica Majora" of Matthew Paris, one of the most valuable and frequently consulted of all the ancient English Chronicles. It is now published for the first time. The editions by Archbishop Parker, and William Wats, severally commence at the Norman Conquest.

58. MEMORIALE FRATRIS WALTERI DE COVENTRIA.—THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF WALTER OF COVENTRY. Vol. I. *Edited, from the MS. in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1872.

This work, now printed in full for the first time, has long been a *desideratum* by Historical Scholars. The first portion, however, is not of much importance, being only a compilation from earlier writers. The part relating to the first quarter of the thirteenth century is the most valuable and interesting.

59. THE ANGLO-LATIN SATIRICAL POETS AND EPIGRAMMATISTS OF THE TWELFTH CENTURY. Vols. I. and II. *Now first collected and edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A., Corresponding Member of the National Institute of France (Académie des Inscriptions et Belles Lettres). 1873.

The Poems contained in these volumes have long been known and appreciated as the best satires of the age in which their authors flourished, and were deservedly popular during the 13th and 14th centuries.

Digitized by Google

In the Press.

A COLLECTION OF SAGAS AND OTHER HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS relating to the Settlements and Descents of the Northmen on the British Isles. *Edited by* GEORGE WEBBE DASENT, Esq., D.C.L. Oxon.

ROLL OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF IRELAND, 16 RICHARD II. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES GRAVES, A.B., Treasurer of St. Canice, Ireland.

THE WORKS OF GIRALDUS CAMBRENSIS. Vol. IV. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. Vol. VII. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES F. DIMOCK, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire.

CHRONICON RADULPHI ABBATIS COGGESHALENSIS MAJUS; and, CHRONICON TERRÆ SANCTÆ ET DE CAPTIS A SALADINO HIEROSOLYMIS. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham.

ITER BRITANNIARUM: THE PORTION OF THE ANTONINE ITINERARY OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE RELATING TO GREAT BRITAIN. *Edited by* WILLIAM HENRY BLACK, Esq., F.S.A.

YEAR BOOKS OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD THE FIRST. Years 21–22. *Edited and translated by* ALFRED JOHN HORWOOD, Esq., of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law.

CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF BRUNNE. *Edited by* FREDERICK JAMES FURNIVALL, Esq., M.A., of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, Barrister-at-Law.

DOCUMENTS RELATING TO ENGLAND AND SCOTLAND, FROM THE NORTHERN REGISTERS. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES RAINE, M.A., Canon of York, and late Fellow of the University, Durham.

MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VII. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, M.A.

MATTHÆI PARISIENSIS, MONACHI SANCTI ALBANI, CHRONICA MAJORA. Vol. II. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Registrary of the University, and Vicar of Great St. Mary's, Cambridge.

MEMORIALE FRATRIS WALTERI DE COVENTRIA.—THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF WALTER OF COVENTRY. Vol. II. *Edited, from the MS. in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford.

REGISTRUM PALATINUM DUNELMENSE; or, The Register of Richard de Kellawe, Lord Palatine and Bishop of Durham; 1311–1316. Vol. I. *Edited by* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records.

CHRONICA MONASTERII S. ALBANI.—3. REGISTRA QUORUNDAM ABBATUM MONASTERII S. ALBANI, QUI SÆCULO XV^mo FLORUERE; Vol. II. *Edited by* HENRY THOMAS RILEY, Esq., M.A., Cambridge and Oxford; and of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law.

POLYCHRONICON RANULPHI HIGDEN, with Trevisa's Translation. Vol. V. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH RAWSON LUMBY, M.A., late Fellow of Magdalene College, Cambridge.

Digitized by Google

History of the Reigns of Edward the Third and Richard the Second; from a Manuscript in the British Museum, by an Anonymous Writer. *Edited by* Edward Maunde Thompson, Esq., of the British Museum.

In Progress.

The Metrical Chronicle of Robert of Gloucester. *Edited by* William Aldis Wright, Esq., M.A.

Lives of Archbishop Dunstan. *Edited by* the Rev. John Richard Green, M.A.

Descriptive Catalogue of Manuscripts relating to the History of Great Britain and Ireland. Vol. IV.; 1327, &c. *By* Sir Thomas Duffus Hardy, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records.

Monumenta Juridica. The Black Book of the Admiralty, with an Appendix. Vol. II. *Edited by* Sir Travers Twiss, Q.C., D.C.L.

Corpus Historicum Eboracense. Chronica Pontificum Ecclesiæ Eboraci auctore Thoma Stubbs Dominicano; and other Documents relating to the Primacy of York. *Edited by* the Rev. James Raine, M.A., Canon of York, and late Fellow of the University, Durham.

Life of Thomas Becket; from an Icelandic Saga, with an English Translation. *Edited and translated by* M. Eiríkr Magnússon, Under-Librarian of the Public Library, Cambridge.

Digitized by Google

PUBLICATIONS
OF
THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, &c.

ROTULORUM ORIGINALIUM IN CURIÂ SCACCARII ABBREVIATIO. Henry III.—Edward III. *Edited by* HENRY PLAYFORD, Esq. 2 Vols. folio (1805—1810). *Price* 25*s.* boards, or 12*s.* 6*d.* each.

CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM SIVE ESCAETARUM. Henry III.—Richard III. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY and JOHN BAYLEY Esqrs. Vols. 3 and 4, folio (1821—1828), boards: Vol. 3, *price* 21*s.*; Vol. 4, *price* 24*s.*

LIBRORUM MANUSCRIPTORUM BIBLIOTHECÆ HARLEIANÆ CATALOGUS. Vol. 4. *Edited by* the Rev. T. HARTWELL HORNE. Folio (1812), boards. *Price* 18*s.*

ABBREVIATIO PLACITORUM. Richard I.—Edward II. *Edited by* the Right Hon. GEORGE ROSE and W. ILLINGWORTH, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1811), boards. *Price* 18*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, INDICES. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), boards, (Domesday-Book, Vol. 3). *Price* 21*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, ADDITAMENTA EX CODIC. ANTIQUISS. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), boards, (Domesday-Book, Vol. 4). *Price* 21*s.*

STATUTES OF THE REALM. *Edited by* Sir T. E. TOMLINS, JOHN RAITHBY, JOHN CALEY, and WM. ELLIOTT, Esqrs. Vols. 7, 8, 9, 10, and 11, including 2 Vols. of Indices, large folio (1819—1828). *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.* each; except the Alphabetical and Chronological Indices, *price* 30*s.* each.

VALOR ECCLESIASTICUS, temp. Hen. VIII., Auctoritate Regia institutus. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY, Esq., and the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. Vols. 3 to 6, folio (1817–1834), boards. *Price* 25*s.* each.

*** The Introduction, separately, 8vo., cloth. *Price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

ROTULI SCOTIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ET IN DOMO CAPITULARI WESTMONASTERIENSI ASSERVATI. 19 Edward I.—Henry VIII. *Edited by* DAVID MACPHERSON, JOHN CALEY, and W. ILLINGWORTH, Esqrs., and the Rev. T. HARTWELL HORNE. Vol. 2, folio (1819), boards. *Price* 21*s.*

FŒDERA, CONVENTIONES, LITTERÆ, &c.; or, RYMER'S FŒDERA, New Edition. Vol. 3, Parts 1 and 2, 1344—1377, folio (1825—1830): Vol. 4, 1377—1383 (1869). *Edited by* JOHN CALEY and FRED. HOLBROOKE, Esqrs. Vol. 3, *price* 21*s.* each Part; Vol. 4, *price* 6*s.*

Digitized by Google

DUCATUS LANCASTRIÆ CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM, &c. Part 3, Calendar to the Pleadings, &c., Henry VII.—Ph. and Mary; and Calendar to the Pleadings, 1—13 Elizabeth. Part 4, Calendar to the Pleadings to end of Elizabeth. (1827—1834.) *Edited by* R. J. HARPER, JOHN CALEY, and WM. MINCHIN, Esqrs. Folio, boards, Part 3 (or Vol. 2), *price* 31*s*. 6*d*.; and Part 4 (or Vol. 3), *price* 21*s*.

CALENDARS OF THE PROCEEDINGS IN CHANCERY, IN THE REIGN OF QUEEN ELIZABETH; to which are prefixed, Examples of earlier Proceedings in that Court from Richard II. to Elizabeth, from the Originals in the Tower. *Edited by* JOHN BAYLEY, Esq. Vols. 2 and 3 (1830—1832), folio, boards, *price* 21*s*. each.

PARLIAMENTARY WRITS AND WRITS OF MILITARY SUMMONS, together with the Records and Muniments relating to the Suit and Service due and performed to the King's High Court of Parliament and the Councils of the Realm. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. (1830—1834.) Folio, boards, Vol. 2, Division 1, Edward II., *price* 21*s*.; Vol. 2, Division 2, *price* 21*s*.; Vol. 2, Division 3, *price* 42*s*.

ROTULI LITTERARUM CLAUSARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 2 Vols. folio (1833, 1844). Vol. 1, 1204—1224. Vol. 2, 1224—1227. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. *Price* 81*s*., cloth; or separately, Vol. 1, *price* 63*s*.; Vol. 2, *price* 18*s*.

PROCEEDINGS AND ORDINANCES OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND. 10 Richard II.—33 Henry VIII. *Edited by* Sir NICHOLAS HARRIS NICOLAS. 7 Vols. royal 8vo. (1834—1837), cloth. *Price* 98*s*.; or separately, 14*s*. each.

ROTULI LITTERARUM PATENTIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1201—1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1835), cloth. *Price* 31*s*. 6*d*.

*** The Introduction, separately, 8vo., cloth. *Price* 9*s*.

ROTULI CURIÆ REGIS. Rolls and Records of the Court held before the King's Justiciars or Justices. 6 Richard I.—1 John. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 28*s*.

ROTULI NORMANNIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1200—1205; also, 1417 to 1418. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 12*s*. 6*d*.

ROTULI DE OBLATIS ET FINIBUS IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, tempore Regis Johannis. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 18*s*.

EXCERPTA E ROTULIS FINIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATIS. Henry III., 1216—1272. *Edited by* CHARLES ROBERTS, Esq. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835, 1836), cloth, *price* 32*s*.; or separately Vol. 1, *price* 14*s*.; Vol. 2, *price* 18*s*.

FINES, SIVE PEDES FINIUM; SIVE FINALES CONCORDIÆ IN CURIÂ DOMINI REGIS. 7 Richard I.—16 John, 1195—1214. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. In Counties. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835—1844), cloth, *price* 11*s*.; or separately, Vol. 1, *price* 8*s*. 6*d*.; Vol. 2, *price* 2*s*. 6*d*.

Digitized by Google

ANCIENT KALENDARS AND INVENTORIES OF THE TREASURY OF HIS MAJESTY'S EXCHEQUER; together with Documents illustrating the History of that Repository. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 3 Vols. royal 8vo. (1836), cloth. *Price* 42*s.*

DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS illustrating the History of Scotland, and the Transactions between the Crowns of Scotland and England; preserved in the Treasury of Her Majesty's Exchequer. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1837), cloth. *Price* 18*s.*

ROTULI CHARTARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1199—1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1837), cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

REPORT OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, 1831—1837. 1 Vol. (folio 1837), boards. *Price* 8*s.*

REGISTRUM vulgariter nuncupatum "The Record of Caernarvon," e codice MS. Harleiano, 696, descriptum. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. 1 Vol. folio (1838), cloth. *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.*

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF ENGLAND; comprising Laws enacted under the Anglo-Saxon Kings, from Æthelbirht to Cnut, with an English Translation of the Saxon; the Laws called Edward the Confessor's; the Laws of William the Conqueror, and those ascribed to Henry the First; also, Monumenta Ecclesiastica Anglicana, from the 7th to the 10th century; and the Ancient Latin Version of the Anglo-Saxon Laws; with a compendious Glossary, &c. *Edited by* BENJAMIN THORPE, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1840), cloth. *Price* 40*s.* Or, 2 Vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF WALES; comprising Laws supposed to be enacted by Howel the Good; modified by subsequent Regulations under the Native Princes, prior to the Conquest by Edward the First; and anomalous Laws, consisting principally of Institutions which, by the Statute of Ruddlan, were admitted to continue in force. With an English Translation of the Welsh Text. To which are added, a few Latin Transcripts, containing Digests of the Welsh Laws, principally of the Dimetian Code. With Indices and Glossary. *Edited by* ANEURIN OWEN, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1841), cloth. *Price* 44*s.* Or, 2 Vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 36*s.*

ROTULI DE LIBERATE AC DE MISIS ET PRÆSTITIS, Regnante Johanne. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s.*

THE GREAT ROLLS OF THE PIPE FOR THE SECOND, THIRD, AND FOURTH YEARS OF THE REIGN OF KING HENRY THE SECOND, 1155—1158. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 4*s.* 6*d.*

THE GREAT ROLL OF THE PIPE FOR THE FIRST YEAR OF THE REIGN OF KING RICHARD THE FIRST, 1189—1190. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s.*

Digitized by Google

DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ENGLISH HISTORY in the 13th and 14th centuries, selected from the Records of the Department of the Queen's Remembrancer in the Exchequer. *Edited by* HENRY COLE, Esq. 1 Vol. fcp. folio (1844), cloth. *Price* 45*s.* 6*d.*

MODUS TENENDI PARLIAMENTUM. An Ancient Treatise on the Mode of holding the Parliament in England. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. 8vo. (1846), cloth. *Price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

MONUMENTA HISTORICA BRITANNICA, or, Materials for the History of Britain from the earliest period. Vol. I, extending to the Norman Conquest. Prepared, and illustrated with Notes, by the late HENRY PETRIE, Esq., F.S.A., Keeper of the Records in the Tower of London, assisted by the Rev. JOHN SHARPE, Rector of Castle Eaton, Wilts. Finally completed for publication, and with an Introduction, by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq., Assistant Keeper of Records. (Printed by command of Her Majesty.) Folio (1848). *Price* 42*s.*

REGISTRUM MAGNI SIGILLI REGUM SCOTORUM in Archivis Publicis asservatum. 1306—1424. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1814). *Price* 15*s.*

THE ACTS OF THE PARLIAMENTS OF SCOTLAND. 11 vols. folio (1814—1844). Vol. I. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON and COSMO INNES, Esqrs. *Price* 42*s.* Also, Vols. 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, and 11 ; *price* 10*s.* 6*d.* each.

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS AUDITORS OF CAUSES AND COMPLAINTS (ACTA DOMINORUM AUDITORUM). 1466—1494. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS OF COUNCIL IN CIVIL CAUSES (ACTA DOMINORUM CONCILII). 1478—1495. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

ISSUE ROLL OF THOMAS DE BRANTINGHAM, Bishop of Exeter, Lord High Treasurer of England, containing Payments out of His Majesty's Revenue, 44 Edward III., 1370. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 Vol. 4to. (1835), cloth. *Price* 35*s.* Or, royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 25*s.*

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, containing similar matter to the above; James I.; extracted from the Pell Records. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 Vol. 4to. (1836), cloth. *Price* 30*s.* Or, royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 21*s.*

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, containing similar matter to the above; Henry III.—Henry VI.; extracted from the Pell Records. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 Vol. 4to. (1837), cloth. *Price* 40*s.* Or, royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

HANDBOOK TO THE PUBLIC RECORDS. *By* F. S. THOMAS, Esq., Secretary of the Public Record Office. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1853), cloth. *Price* 12*s.*

HISTORICAL NOTES RELATIVE TO THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND; from the Accession of Henry VIII. to the Death of Queen Anne (1509—1714). Designed as a Book of instant Reference for ascertaining the Dates of Events mentioned in History and Manuscripts. The Name of every Person and Event mentioned in History within the above period is

Digitized by Google

placed in Alphabetical and Chronological Order, and the Authority whence taken is given in each case, whether from Printed History or from Manuscripts. *By* F. S. THOMAS, Esq. 3 Vols. 8vo. (1856), cloth. *Price* 40*s.*

STATE PAPERS, DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE EIGHTH: with Indices of Persons and Places. 11 Vols., 4to. (1830—1852), cloth. *Price* 5*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.* ; or separately, *price* 10*s.* 6*d.* each.

Vol. I.—Domestic Correspondence.
Vols. II. & III.—Correspondence relating to Ireland.
Vols. IV. & V.—Correspondence relating to Scotland.
Vols. VI. to XI.—Correspondence between England and Foreign Courts.

Digitized by Google

WORKS PUBLISHED IN PHOTOZINCOGRAPHY.

DOMESDAY BOOK, or the GREAT SURVEY OF ENGLAND OF WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, 1086; fac-simile of the Part relating to each county, separately (with a few exceptions of double counties). Photozincographed, by Her Majesty's Command, at the Ordnance Survey Office, Southampton, Colonel SIR HENRY JAMES, R.E., F.R.S., &c., Director. 35 Parts, imperial quarto and demy quarto (1861–1863) boards. *Price* 4*s.* 6*d.* to 1*l.* 1*s.* each Part, according to size; or, bound in 2 Vols., 18*l.*

This important and unique survey of the greater portion of England* is the oldest and most valuable record in the national archives. It was commenced about the year 1084 and finished in 1086. Its compilation was determined upon at Gloucester by William the Conqueror, in council, in order that he might know what was due to him, in the way of tax, from his subjects, and that each at the same time might know what he had to pay. It was compiled as much for their protection as for the benefit of the sovereign. The nobility and people had been grievously distressed at the time by the king bringing over large numbers of French and Bretons, and quartering them on his subjects, "each according to the measure of his land," for the purpose of resisting the invasion of Cnut, King of Denmark, which was apprehended. The commissioners appointed to make the survey were to inquire the name of each place; who held it in the time of King Edward the Confessor; the present possessor; how many hides were in the manor; how many ploughs were in demesne; how many homagers; how many villeins; how many cottars; how many serving men; how many free tenants; how many tenants in soccage; how much wood, meadow, and pasture; the number of mills and fish-ponds; what had been added or taken away from the place; what was the gross value in the time of Edward the Confessor; the present value; and how much each free-man or soc-man had, and whether any advance could be made in the value. Thus could be ascertained who held the estate in the time of King Edward; who then held it; its value in the time of the late king; and its value as it stood at the formation of the survey. So minute was the survey, that the writer of the contemporary portion of the Saxon Chronicle records, with some asperity—"So very narrowly he caused it to be traced out, that there was not a single hide, nor one virgate of land, nor even, it is shame to tell, though it seemed to him no shame to do, an ox, nor a cow, nor a swine was left, that was not set down."

Domesday Survey is in two parts or volumes. The first, in folio, contains the counties of Bedford, Berks, Bucks, Cambridge, Chester and Lancaster, Cornwall, Derby, Devon, Dorset, Gloucester, Hants, Hereford, Herts, Huntingdon, Kent, Leicester and Rutland, Lincoln, Middlesex, Northampton, Nottingham, Oxford, Salop, Somerset, Stafford, Surrey, Sussex, Warwick, Wilts, Worcester, and York. The second volume, in quarto, contains the counties of Essex, Norfolk, and Suffolk.

Domesday Book was printed *verbatim et literatim* during the last century, in consequence of an address of the House of Lords to King George III. in 1767. It was not, however, commenced until 1773, and was completed early in 1783. In 1860, Her Majesty's Government, with the concurrence of the Master of the Rolls, determined to apply the art of photozincography to the production of a fac-simile of Domesday Book, under the superintendence of Colonel Sir Henry James, R.E., Director of the Ordnance Survey, Southampton. The fac-simile was completed in 1863.

* For some reason left unexplained, many parts were left unsurveyed; Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Durham, are not described in the survey; nor does Lancashire appear under its proper name; but Furness, and the northern part of Lancashire, as well as the south of Westmoreland, with a part of Cumberland, are included within the West Riding of Yorkshire. That part of Lancashire which lies between the Ribble and Mersey, and which at the time of the survey comprehended 68 manors, is joined to Cheshire. Part of Rutland is described in the counties of Northampton and Lincoln.

Digitized by Google

FAC-SIMILES of NATIONAL MANUSCRIPTS, from WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR to QUEEN ANNE, selected under the direction of the Master of the Rolls, and Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, by Colonel SIR HENRY JAMES, R.E., Director of the Ordnance Survey. Price, each Part, with translations and notes, double foolscap folio, 16*s*.

Part I. (William the Conqueror to Henry VII.). 1865.
Part II. (Henry VIII. and Edward VI.). 1866.
Part III. (Mary and Elizabeth). 1867.
Part IV. (James I. to Anne). 1868.

The first Part extends from William the Conqueror to Henry VII., and contains autographs of the kings of England, as well as of many other illustrious personages famous in history, and some interesting charters, letters patent, and state papers. The second Part, for the reigns of Henry VIII. and Edward VI., consists principally of holograph letters and autographs of kings, princes, statesmen, and other persons of great historical interest, who lived during those reigns. The third Part contains similar documents for the reigns of Mary and Elizabeth, including a signed bill of Lady Jane Grey. The fourth Part concludes the series, and comprises a number of documents taken from the originals belonging to the Constable of the Tower of London; also several records illustrative of the Gunpowder Plot, and a woodcut containing portraits of Mary Queen of Scots and James VI., circulated by their adherents in England, 1580-3.

Public Record Office,
January 1873.

Digitized by Google

42
.39
06
.2

Digitized by Google

PRINCETON UNIVERSITY LIBRARY DUPL>
32101 039443211

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google